



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

### Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

### About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>

GRI  
 LOP  
 THE  
 THE  
 BEL  
 THE  
 NOI  
 SOC  
 THE  
 GRI  
 NOI  
 CEN  
 SOL  
 NO  
 PA  
 NC  
 SC  
 SC



ama.  
 marks.  
 lans.  
 marks.  
 KICO.  
 marks.  
 AND  
 marks.  
 lans.  
 marks.  
 n 39  
 marks.  
 lans.  
 marks.  
 and  
 marks.  
 ano-  
 marks.  
 pens.  
 marks.  
 HA-  
 marks.  
 and  
 marks.  
 lans.  
 marks.  
 maps,  
 marks.  
 NDON  
 marks.  
 Second  
 marks.  
 is and  
 marks.  
 Plans.  
 marks.

SWITZERLAND, with 91 maps, 12 plans, and 12 panoramas.  
 Sixteenth Edition. 1895. 8 marks.

LOWER EGYPT, WITH THE PENINSULA OF SINAI, with 14  
 Maps, 32 Plans, and 7 Views. Third Edition. 1895. 12 marks.

UPPER EGYPT, AND NUBIA AS FAR AS THE SECOND CATA-  
 RACT. With 11 Maps and 26 Plans. 1892. 10 marks.

PALESTINE AND SYRIA, with 17 Maps, 44 Plans, and a  
 Panorama of Jerusalem. Second Edition. 1894. 12 marks.

CONVERSATION DICTIONARY in four languages. Eng-  
 lish, French, German, Italian. 3 marks.

THE TRAVELLER'S MANUAL OF CONVERSATION, IN  
 ENGLISH, GERMAN, FRENCH, and ITALIAN. 3 marks.



Charles R. Mifflin

73

74

26

1 Chair.

1 Bench

1 Telescope

1 Trunk.

1 Microscope &

26.30 Berlin things .  
5.45 inc,  
8.85 Paris trunk  
20.60

## BELGIUM AND HOLLAND.

# MONEY - TABLE.

(Comp. pp. xii, xxi.)

English.			Dutch.		Belgian.		German.		American.	
£.	s.	d.	fl.	cents.	fr.	cent.	mark.	pfgr.	dollar.	cent.
1	—	—	12	—	25	—	20	—	4	76
—	19	—	11	40	23	75	19	—	4	53
—	18	—	10	80	22	50	18	—	4	29
—	17	—	10	20	21	25	17	—	4	5
—	16	—	9	60	20	—	16	—	3	81
—	15	—	9	—	18	75	15	—	3	57
—	14	—	8	40	17	50	14	—	3	34
—	13	—	7	80	16	25	13	—	3	10
—	12	—	7	20	15	—	12	—	2	86
—	11	—	6	60	13	75	11	—	2	62
—	10	—	6	—	12	50	10	—	2	38
—	9	—	5	40	11	25	9	—	2	14
—	8	—	4	80	10	—	8	—	1	91
—	7	—	4	20	8	75	7	—	1	67
—	6	—	3	60	7	50	6	—	1	43
—	5	—	3	—	6	25	5	—	1	19
—	4	—	2	40	5	—	4	—	—	95
—	3	—	1	80	3	75	3	—	—	71
—	2	—	1	20	2	50	2	—	—	48
—	1	8 <sup>1</sup> / <sub>2</sub>	1	—	2	15	1	70	—	41
—	1	7	—	96	2	—	1	60	—	38
—	1	—	—	60	1	25	1	—	—	24
—	—	9 <sup>3</sup> / <sub>4</sub>	—	48	1	—	—	80	—	19
—	—	9	—	45	—	94	—	75	—	18
—	—	8	—	40	—	83	—	66	—	16
—	—	7	—	35	—	73	—	58	—	14
—	—	6	—	30	—	62	—	50	—	12
—	—	5	—	25	—	52	—	41	—	10
—	—	4	—	20	—	42	—	33	—	8
—	—	3	—	15	—	31	—	25	—	6
—	—	2	—	10	—	21	—	16	—	4
—	—	1	—	5	—	10	—	8	—	2

## LINEAR MEASURES.

Mètres (Dutch Ells).	Parisian Feet.	Prussian Feet.	Viennese Feet.	English Feet.
1	3,08	3,19	3,16	3,28
2	6,16	6,37	6,33	6,56
3	9,24	9,56	9,49	9,84
4	12,31	12,74	12,65	13,12
5	15,39	15,93	15,82	16,40
6	18,47	19,12	18,98	19,69
7	21,55	22,30	22,15	22,97
8	24,63	25,49	25,31	26,25
9	27,71	28,68	28,47	29,53
10	30,78	31,86	31,64	32,81
20	61,57	63,72	63,27	65,62
30	92,35	95,59	94,91	98,43
40	123,14	127,45	126,55	131,24
50	153,92	159,31	158,19	164,04
60	184,71	191,17	189,82	196,85
70	215,49	223,03	221,46	229,66
80	246,28	254,90	253,10	262,47
90	277,06	286,76	284,74	295,28
100	307,84	318,62	316,37	328,09







# BELGIUM AND HOLLAND

INCLUDING THE

GRAND-DUCHY OF LUXEMBOURG

---

HANDBOOK FOR TRAVELLERS

BY

K. BAEDERER

---

WITH 13 MAPS AND 21 PLANS

ELEVENTH EDITION, REVISED AND AUGMENTED

LEIPSIC: KARL BAEDERER, <sup>firm</sup> PUBLISHERS

1894

*All rights reserved*

DH

16

B133

1-1

"Go, little book, God send thee good passage,  
And specially let this be thy prayere  
Unto them all that thee will read or hear,  
Where thou art wrong, after their help to call,  
Thee to correct in any part or all."



Bequest  
J. C. Mix  
1-24-55

## PREFACE.

---

THE chief objects of the Handbook for Belgium and Holland are to supply the traveller with a few remarks on the progress of civilisation and art in these interesting countries; to render him as far as possible independent of the embarrassing and expensive services of commissionnaires, guides, and other members of the same fraternity; to place him in a position to employ his time, his money, and his energy to the best advantage; and thus to enable him to derive the greatest possible amount of pleasure and instruction from his tour.

The Handbook has been compiled almost entirely from the Editor's personal observation, and he has used every endeavour to furnish information acceptable to travellers of every class. The present edition, which corresponds to the 20th German edition and the 15th French, has been carefully revised and remodelled from the most recent timetables, catalogues, government statistics, and other sources. The Editor has also frequently availed himself of the valuable information kindly afforded by travellers, which he gratefully acknowledges.

The introductory article on art has been contributed by *Professor Anton Springer* of Leipsic, and has been adapted for the use of English travellers with the kind assistance of *Mr. J. A. Crowe*, author of 'The Early Flemish Painters'. Other valuable remarks on many of the principal works of art mentioned in the Handbook are also from Professor Springer's pen.

The arrangement of the pictures in some of the Belgian galleries is frequently changed; but, as a general rule, the

data afforded by the Handbook will enable the traveller to dispense with the costly and often bewildering catalogues.

The MAPS and PLANS, on which the utmost care has been bestowed, will prove of material service to the traveller when threading his way through the intricacies of the curious mediæval cities of Belgium, or when entangled in the network of railways, rivers, and canals with which the Netherlands are overspread.

HEIGHTS and DISTANCES are given in English measurement, and the POPULATIONS in accordance with the most recent census.

The HOTELS indicated by asterisks are those which the Editor has reason to consider the most comfortable and worthy of commendation; and in awarding these asterisks he has entirely disregarded the self-laudations of innkeepers and other persons of a similar class. The average charges and prices stated in the Handbook, although constantly tending to rise, will enable the traveller to form some idea of his probable expenditure.

To hotel-proprietors, tradesmen, and others the Editor begs to intimate that a character for fair dealing and courtesy towards travellers forms the sole passport to his commendation, and that advertisements of every kind are strictly excluded from his Handbooks.

---

#### Abbreviations.

R. = Room.	ft. = English foot.
B. = Breakfast.	N. = North, northern, etc.
D. = Dinner.	S. = South, etc.
A. = Attendance.	E. = East, etc.
L. = Light.	W. = West, etc.
M. = English mile.	r. = right.
S. = Supper.	l. = left.
déj. = Déjeuner.	hr. = hour.

---

The letter *d* with a date, after the name of a person, indicates the year of his death. The number of feet given after the name of a place shows its height above the sea-level. The number of miles placed before the principal places on railway-routes and high-roads generally indicates their distance from the starting-point of the route.

---

Asterisks are used as marks of commendation.

# CONTENTS.

## Introduction.

### A. Belgium.

	Page
I. Plan of Tour . . . . .	xi
II. Money and Travelling Expenses . . . . .	xii
III. Passports. Custom House . . . . .	xii
IV. Language . . . . .	xiii
V. Churches, Picture Galleries, and Collections . . . . .	xv
VI. Railways . . . . .	xvi
VII. History and Statistics . . . . .	xvi

### B. Holland.

I. Plan of Tour . . . . .	xxi
II. Money and Travelling Expenses . . . . .	xxi
III. Passports. Custom House . . . . .	xxii
IV. Language . . . . .	xxii
V. Picture Galleries and Collections . . . . .	xxvi
VI. Railways . . . . .	xxvi
VII. Dutch Characteristics . . . . .	xxvi
VIII. History and Statistics . . . . .	xxxi

Historical Sketch of Art in the Netherlands by Professor Springer . . . . .	xxxvi
---	-------

## Belgium.

Route	Page
1. From London to Ostend . . . . .	1
Slykens. Mariakerke. Middelkerke, 6.	
2. Blankenberghe and Heyst . . . . .	7
Lisseweghe, 8. — From Blankenberghe to Ostend by the coast, 9. — From Heyst to Bruges. Sluis, 9.	
3. From Ostend to Brussels viâ Bruges and Ghent . . . . .	10
From Bruges to Blankenberghe and Heyst, 10. — From Ghent to Terneuzen; to Bruges viâ Eecloo, 10. — From Alost to Antwerp, 11.	
4. Bruges . . . . .	11
Damme, 28.	
5. The Railways of S.W. Flanders. . . . .	29
1. From Ostend to Ypres. . . . .	29
From Ypres to Poperinghe and Hazebrouck, 31.	
2. From Ghent to Dunkirk viâ Lichtervelde. . . . .	32
From Diksmuide to Nieuport, 32.	
3. From Bruges to Courtrai. . . . .	33
From Roulers to Ypres and to Menin, 33.	
6. From Brussels to Courtrai and Ypres . . . . .	34
From Oudenaarde to Deynze, 35.	

Route	Page
7. Ghent . . . . .	36
The Castle of Oydonck, 56.	
8. From Ghent to Courtrai and Tournai. . . . .	56
From Ghent to Oudenaarde, Leuze, and Mons, 56. — From Mouscron to Lille, 58.	
9. Tournai . . . . .	59
10. From Ghent to Antwerp . . . . .	63
a. State Railway viâ Dendermonde and Puers. . . . .	63
From Dendermonde to St. Nicolas, Lokeren, Alost, and Brussels, 63.	
b. Waasland Railway . . . . .	63
11. From London to Brussels viâ Calais . . . . .	64
From Tournai to Mons; to Sotteghem, 67. — From Denderleeuw to Grammont, Ath, and Jurbise, 68. — From Ath to Blaton. Château of Belœil, 68. — From Enghien to Courtrai, 69.	
12. Brussels . . . . .	69
a. The Upper Town: Northern Part, 79. — b. The Royal Museums, 85. — c. The Upper Town: Southern Part, 99. — d. The Lower Town: Central Part, 103. — e. The Lower Town: Inner Boulevards, 107. — f. The Outer Boulevards, 109. — g. The New Quarters of the Town to the E., 111. — h. Environs of Brussels: Laeken, Bois de la Cambre, 117.	
13. From Brussels to Charleroi viâ Luttre . . . . .	118
Battle Field of Waterloo, 119.	
14. From Brussels to Antwerp viâ Malines . . . . .	133
From Malines to Louvain; to Ghent; to St. Nicolas and Terneuzen, 138. — From Contich to Turnhout, 138.	
15. Antwerp . . . . .	138
a. The Place Verte and the Older Quarters of the Town, 145. — b. The South-Western Quarters of the Town and the Museum, 153. — c. The Northern Quarters of the Town and the Avenues, 169. — d. The Park and the New Quarters of the Town, 174. — e. The Bank of the Schelde and the Docks, 175. — Hoogstraten, 178.	
16. From Antwerp to Rotterdam . . . . .	178
a. Railway Journey . . . . .	178
b. Steamboat Journey . . . . .	179
17. From Antwerp to Aix-la-Chapelle viâ Maastricht. . . . .	181
From Hasselt to Maaseyck, 182. — Environs of Valkenburg, 183	
18. From Antwerp to München-Gladbach . . . . .	184
19. From Brussels to Braine-le-Comte and Mons . . . . .	185
From Lembecq to Erquelinnes and Chimay, 185. — From Mons to Paris; to Charleroi, 188.	
20. From Ghent to Charleroi and Namur viâ Braine-le-Comte . . . . .	188
From Manage to Mons. From Manage to Wavre. Quatrebras, 189. — From Charleroi to Vireux. From Châte-lineau to Givet, 191. — From Tamines to Fleurus; to Dinant, 192. — From Namur to Bois de Villers viâ Malonne, 191.	
21. From Namur to Dinant and Givet . . . . .	194
From Dinant to Wanlin. Valley of the Lesse, 197. — From Givet to Sedan, 198.	



Route	Page
22. From Brussels to Luxembourg viâ Namur . . . . .	199
Grotte de Rochefort. Trou de Han-sur-Lesse, 200. — From Libramont to Gouvy, 202. — From Arlon to Longwy and to Gedinne, 203.	
23. From Brussels to Liège viâ Louvain . . . . .	203
From Louvain to Rotselaer, Aerschot, and Herenthals, 204. — From Tirlemont to Diest; to St. Trond and Tongres; and to Namur, 204. — From Landen to Hasselt; to Gembloux, 205.	
24. Louvain . . . . .	205
The Abbaye du Parc, 210.	
25. From Louvain to Charleroi . . . . .	210
26. Liège and Seraing . . . . .	212
27. From Liège to Luxembourg viâ Rivage and Trois-Ponts or viâ Jemelle . . . . .	223
From Melreux to Laroche, 226.	
28. From Liège to Maastricht . . . . .	227
29. From Liège to Namur . . . . .	230
From Huy to Landen and to Ciney, 232.	
30. From Liège to Aix-la-Chapelle . . . . .	234
From Verviers to Liège viâ Herve, 236. — The Barrage de la Gileppe, 237.	
31. From Pepinster to Trois-Vièrges (Luxembourg). Spa . . . . .	237
Excursions from Spa. Baraque Michel. Coë Remouchamps, 241. — From Stavelot to Malmedy, 242.	

## Luxembourg.

32. From Trois-Vièrges to Luxembourg . . . . .	243
From Kautenbach to Oberwiltz and Esch an der Sauer, 244. — From Kruchten to Larochette, 245. — From Larochette to Echternach. Befort. Berdorf, 246. — Valley of the Eisch. Valley of the Mamer, 247. — From Luxembourg to Remich, 248.	
33. From Luxembourg to Wasserbillig viâ Diekirch and Echternach . . . . .	249
Excursions from Diekirch. Valley of the Our. Vianden, 250.	
34. From Luxembourg to Trèves . . . . .	252

## Holland.

35. From Flushing to Breda . . . . .	253
Domburg. Veere, 255.	
36. Rotterdam . . . . .	256
37. From Rotterdam to the Hague, Leyden, Haarlem, and Amsterdam . . . . .	265
From Schiedam to Hoek van Holland, 266. — From Leyden to Woerden, 268.	
38. The Hague . . . . .	269
39. Scheveningen . . . . .	288
40. Leyden . . . . .	291
Noordwyk aan Zee. Katwyk aan Zee, 297.	
41. Haarlem . . . . .	298
Zandvoort, 305.	

Route	Page
42. Amsterdam . . . . .	305
Excursions in the Environs of Amsterdam, 348.	
43. From Amsterdam and Haarlem to the Helder . . . . .	352
Wyk aan Zee, 353. — Egmond, 354.	
44. From Amsterdam to Harlingen and Groningen viâ Enk- huizen and Stavoren . . . . .	356
45. From Amsterdam or Utrecht to Leeuwarden and Groningen	360
From Zwolle to Dieren. Het Loo, 361. — From Zwolle to Kampen, 361. — From Groningen to Delfzyl. Rode- school. Schiermonnik-Oog, 364.	
46. From Groningen to Bremen . . . . .	365
47. From Amsterdam viâ Deventer and from Arnhem viâ Zutphen to Salzbergen-Rheine . . . . .	365
From Deventer to Zwolle, 366. — From Zutphen to Win- terswyk, 367.	
48. From Amsterdam or Rotterdam to Utrecht and Arnhem	368
From Gouda to the Hague, 369.	
49. From Liège to Utrecht . . . . .	373
Château of Heeswyk. From S'Hertogenbosch to Lage- Zwaluwe, 375.	
50. Utrecht . . . . .	376
51. From Arnhem to Cologne . . . . .	382
1. Viâ Cleve and Crefeld . . . . .	382
2. Viâ Emmerich and Düsseldorf . . . . .	383
3. Steamboat Route . . . . .	384
52. From Arnhem to Nymegen, 'S Hertogenbosch, and Tilburg	385
53. From Maastricht to Nymegen and Dordrecht . . . . .	388
54. From Cologne to Rotterdam viâ Venlo . . . . .	389
List of Artists . . . . .	394
Index . . . . .	408

### Maps.

1. GENERAL MAP OF BELGIUM: before the title-page.
2. Map of the ENVIRONS OF OSTEND AND BRUGES: p. 7.
3. Map of the ENVIRONS OF BRUSSELS: p. 118.
4. Map of the BATTLE FIELD OF WATERLOO: p. 119.
5. Map of the MEUSE FROM GIVET TO LIÈGE: p. 198.
6. Map of the ENVIRONS OF ROCHFORT AND HAN-SUR-LESSE: p. 200.
7. Map of the ENVIRONS OF MAASTRICHT: p. 228.
8. Map of the ENVIRONS OF SPA: between pp. 238, 239.
9. Map of the GRAND-DUCHY OF LUXEMBOURG; between pp. 242, 243.
10. Map of the ENVIRONS OF THE HAGUE: p. 287.
11. Map of the ENVIRONS OF AMSTERDAM: p. 348.
12. Map of the ENVIRONS OF ARNHEM: p. 372.
13. GENERAL MAP OF HOLLAND: after the Index.

### Plans of Towns.

Amsterdam (p. 305), Antwerp (p. 138), Bruges (p. 11), Brussels (p. 69), Delft (p. 266), Ghent (p. 36; inner town, p. 37), Groningen (p. 363), The Hague (p. 286), Haarlem (p. 298), Leyden (p. 291), Liège (p. 212), Lille (p. 64), Louvain (p. 205), Luxembourg (p. 246), Malines (p. 134), Namur (p. 192), Ostend (p. 6), Rotterdam (p. 256), Tournai (p. 59), Utrecht (p. 376).

# BELGIUM.

## I. Plan of Tour.

Belgium is now so completely intersected by a network of railways, that the traveller will rarely have occasion to travel by any other conveyance; but a steamboat-trip on the Meuse, and a few excursions on horseback or on foot in the neighbourhood of Liège, Namur, Dinant, Spa, etc., should not be omitted; for these are foremost among the many beautiful and historically-interesting districts of which Belgium can boast. On the whole, however, the works of the painter and the architect are Belgium's great attractions; and as a large proportion of the traveller's time will probably be spent in the cities and larger towns, he is recommended to select the spring or autumn in preference to the summer for his tour. Those who are already acquainted with the towns and their treasures of art, or whose object is retirement and repose, will find many delightful spots for spending the summer on the banks of the Meuse, or in the environs of Spa.

The following tour, beginning at Ostend and terminating at Antwerp, will serve to convey an idea of the time requisite for a glimpse at the chief attractions of Belgium. Travellers entering Belgium from France, Holland, or Germany, will find no difficulty in planning other tours with the aid of the map.

Ostend and Bruges . . . . .	1½ day
Ghent . . . . .	1 "
Courtrai, Tournai, Mons . . . . .	2 "
Charleroi, Namur . . . . .	1 "
Valley of the Meuse, Dinant . . . . .	1½ "
Liège and Seraing . . . . .	1 "
Maastricht and the Petersberg . . . . .	1 "
Louvain and Brussels . . . . .	2 "
Waterloo . . . . .	1 "
Malines . . . . .	1 "
Antwerp . . . . .	2 "
<hr/>	
15 days.	

In order to prevent loss of time in exploring towns, the traveller should carefully consult the plans before leaving his hotel, and if pressed for time he had better hire a cab or *vigilante* by the hour, dismissing it, however, when a prolonged visit to a picture-gallery or museum is contemplated. The Handbook renders the services of commissionnaires and guides entirely superfluous (half-a-day 2-3, whole day 4-5 fr.), and the traveller is particularly cautioned

against employing those of an inferior class by whom he is importuned in the streets.

## II. Money and Travelling Expenses.

**MONEY.** The Monetary System of France was introduced into Belgium in 1833; and by the Convention of Paris of 1865 Belgium belongs to a monetary league with France, Switzerland, and Italy. One franc, 100 centimes, 80 German pfennigs, 50 Austrian kreuzers, 47 Dutch cents, 20 American cents, and  $9\frac{3}{4}$  pence are all nearly equivalent (see the money-table at the beginning of the book). The coins in common circulation are French Napoleons (20 fr.) in gold; 5,  $2\frac{1}{2}$ , 1,  $\frac{1}{2}$ , and  $\frac{1}{5}$  fr. pieces in silver; 10, 5, 2, 1 c. in copper; 20, 10, 5 c. in nickel. Swiss coins with the sitting figure of Helvetia, Italian coins (except the 5 fr. pieces), French coins with the figure of the Republic on the face and the crowned Napoleon III. at the back, Greek and Papal coins should be refused. English and French banknotes and English gold are received at all the principal towns, hotels, and railway-stations at their full value (1l. = 25 fr.). Belgian notes from 20 to 1000 fr. are current in all parts of Belgium, but do not realise their full value in France or elsewhere. English circular notes are recommended for the transport of large sums, in preference to banknotes or gold, as they always realise a favourable exchange, and as, if lost, their value is recoverable. Money should not be changed except at the shops of the larger and more respectable money-changers; the small dealers seldom give the due rate of exchange.

**EXPENSES.** Hotels of the highest class are somewhat expensive at Brussels and the principal Belgian watering-places, but in most other parts of the country they will be found cheaper than in England. The average charges are as follows: bed from  $2\frac{1}{2}$ -3 fr., coffee and rolls  $1\frac{1}{2}$  fr., dinner 3-5 fr.,  $\frac{1}{2}$  bottle of Bordeaux  $1\frac{1}{2}$ -2 fr., attendance 1 fr. The table d'hôte dinner in the larger towns is generally between 5 and 7 p.m. Supper may be ordered at a fixed charge of 2 fr. or upwards. The charges at hotels of the second class are about one-third lower, while the accommodation is sometimes quite as good, although less pretending. Hotel-expenses therefore need not exceed 10-15 fr. per day; the fees payable at picture-galleries, museums, and churches amount to 3-4 fr. per day, and travelling expenses to 8-10 fr.; so that most travellers should be prepared for a daily expenditure of at least 25-30 fr. each. On the other hand the 'voyageur en garçon', the artist, the student, and the pedestrian may easily reduce their expenditure to half that sum without much diminution of comfort.

## III. Passports. Custom House.

**PASSPORTS.** These documents are now dispensed with in Belgium, but they are occasionally useful in proving the traveller's



identity, procuring admission to private collections, etc., and they must be shown in order to obtain delivery of registered letters.

**CUSTOM HOUSE.** The formalities of the *douane* are generally very lenient. The traveller should always, if possible, superintend the examination of his luggage in person. In crossing a frontier even the smaller articles of luggage usually kept in the railway carriage have to be submitted to inspection. The traveller is allowed 1 lb. of tobacco or cigars duty free, but he should declare it to the custom-house officers.

#### IV. Language.

The linguist, the ethnologist, and indeed every observant traveller will be interested in the marked differences between the various races of which the Belgian nation is composed. The *Walloons* (of Namur, Liège, Verviers, etc.), who are believed to be partly of Celtic extraction, are remarkable for their enterprising and industrious, and at the same time passionate and excitable character. The *Flemings*, who constitute about five-eighths of the population, are a somewhat phlegmatic race of Teutonic origin; they are pre-eminently successful in agriculture and those pursuits in which energetic action is less requisite than patient perseverance, and their language is of the Teutonic stock, being closely akin to the Dutch. Antwerp and other seaports, however, also possess a thriving commercial and seafaring Flemish population. A third element is the *French*. Political refugees and obnoxious journalists frequently transfer the sphere of their labours from Paris to Brussels, while a considerable proportion of the Belgian population in the principal towns affect French manners and customs, are frequently educated in France, and are often entirely ignorant of the Flemish language. A valuable and interesting work, to which reference is frequently made in the Handbook, is the '*Descriptio totius Belgii*' by the learned Florentine *Guicciardini* (d. 1589), who in his capacity of Tuscan ambassador resided for several years in the Netherlands. '*Leodicum*' (Liège), he says, '*utitur lingua Gallica, Aquisgranum* (Aix-la-Chapelle) *Germanica: viri Leodicenses alacres, festivi, tractabiles; Aquisgranenses melancholici, severi, difficiles. In summa, tantum alteri et natura et moribus, totaque adeo vitæ ratione ab alteris differunt, quantum Galli discrepant a Germanis*'.

The boundary between the Walloon and Flemish languages is a tolerably-straight line drawn from Liège southwards past Brussels to Calais, Walloon being spoken in a few isolated districts to the N., and Flemish here and there to the S. of the line.

**FRENCH** is the language of the government, the legislature, the army, of most of the newspapers, of public traffic, of literature, and indeed of all the upper classes, as it has been since the time of the crusades.

The **WALLOON** language, which resembles a very corrupt dialect of French, or *rouchi français* as it is termed by the French, is an early French (Romanic) patois, with Celtic and Teutonic elements, occurring occasionally in ancient documents and poems, and not entirely without its literature, but almost as unintelligible to a Frenchman as to an Englishman or a German. Guicciardini describes it as '*sermo communiter Gallicus; sed quia Galliam inter atque Germaniam positi, corruptus valde et perabsurdus*'. The linguist who desires to form some acquaintance with the Walloon language is referred to two excellent works published at Liège in 1845: '*Poésies en patois de Liège, précédées d'une dissertation grammaticale sur ce patois, et suivies d'un glossaire par Simonon*', and the '*Dictionnaire étymologique de la langue Wallonne par Ch. Grandgagnage*', the latter unfortunately uncompleted. Liège also possesses an excellent *Société de Littérature Wallonne*, the object of which is to disseminate useful literature. The following popular rhymes from the '*Almanach par maître Matthieu Laensbergh*' will serve as a specimen of the language:

## JANUARY:

*Il gna pu d'broûli ki d'poussir.*

Il y a plus de brouillard que de poussière.

## FEBRUARY:

*Li chôd' sop' so on vi stoumak,  
So n'frent pat, on bon spet cazak,*

La chaude soupe sur un vieil estomac,  
Dans un pays froid une bonne épaisse  
casaque,

*Ni ferti nin pu d'bin ki l'solo,  
Si voléf' lâr on po sor no.*

Ne ferait pas plus de bien que le soleil,  
S'il voulait luire un peu sur nous.

## APRIL:

*C'est l'usège dist-on d' s'attrapé  
Lonk et l'aut', li prumî d'avri:  
Si c'n'esteu ko qu'po s'diverti,  
Qu'on kotrah' in' gof' à s'dupé!  
Mais c'n'est pu po rir' qu'on s'surprin,*

C'est l'usage, dit-on, de s'attraper  
L'un et l'autre le premier d'avril:  
Si ce n'était que pour se divertir,  
Qu'on cherchât un peu à se duper!  
Mais ce n'est plus pour rire qu'on se  
surprend,

*Dè mon si on ce reie, ci n'est k' de gros  
des dîn.*

Du moins si l'on en rit ce n'est que du  
gros des dents.

*On s'tromp', on s'dispois al tournaie:*

On se trompe, on se dépouille tour  
à tour:

*C'est l'prumî d'avri tot' l'annaie!*

C'est le prem. d'avril toute l'année.

The **FLEMISH** language differs but slightly from the Dutch, both being branches of the lower German language. In the middle ages they formed but one tongue, and even at the present day the Flemish spoken language differs no more from the Dutch than some German dialects do from each other, while the written languages are almost identical, especially since about 1864, when the Flemish writers ceased to use certain unimportant orthographical peculiarities that had previously distinguished the languages. Flemish, although a rich and expressive language, cannot be called a highly-cultivated tongue, being spoken by the uneducated classes only, and possessing but little original literature. Centuries of

Spanish, Austrian, and French domination have left the Flemish language unaltered for the simple reason that it was never used as a written language, except for catechisms, prayer-books, legends, etc., for the use of the lower classes. Since the year 1840 several scholars of eminence and a number of learned societies have zealously striven to procure the introduction of Flemish into the higher political and social circles, but their efforts have hitherto met with indifferent success. A law was passed in 1873 permitting a more general use of Flemish in judicial proceedings than had previously been competent, and in 1883 the use of the Flemish speech was re-introduced into the middle-class schools of the Flemish provinces. While, however, this may tend to preserve and purify the language, the fact remains unchanged, that a knowledge of French is still considered indispensable to all but the lowest agricultural and labouring classes.

The following peculiarities of pronunciation are common to Flemish and Dutch: *y* (in Dutch *ij*) is pronounced like the English *i* in time (but in West Flanders like *e*), *u* like the French *u*, *eu* like the French *eu*, *eeu* like the English *a* (in *fate*), *oe* like *oo*, *ae* like *ah*, *ou* as in English, *ui* like the French *eu-i*, *oei* like *we*, *sch* like *s* and the guttural *ch* in the Scotch *loch*, and *sch* at the end of a word almost like *s*.

After what has been said, it need hardly be added that a slight knowledge of French will enable the traveller in Belgium to converse with every one with whom he is likely to come in contact, and that an acquaintance with the Flemish and Walloon dialects will probably be of little use except to the philologist. Those who are ignorant of French will be glad to know that English is spoken at most of the principal hotels throughout the country.

### V. Churches, Picture Galleries, and Collections.

THE CHURCHES (Roman Catholic) are usually open from 6 a.m. till 10 or noon, but in the afternoon the visitor must apply to the sacristan. If the architecture or the pulpit be the chief object of interest it may be inspected in the forenoon, but when pictures are to be seen the attendance of the sacristan is necessary, as they are often covered with curtains or concealed in side-chapels. The best hours in this case are 12-4 p.m., when there is no service. Fee for one person  $\frac{1}{2}$ -1 fr., and for a party more in proportion. In many churches the fees are fixed by tariff, but here also a fee to the sacristan is occasionally expected.

PICTURE GALLERIES and COLLECTIONS are generally open gratis from 10 or 11 a.m. till 3, 4, or 5 p.m., but on certain days a trifling fee for admission ( $\frac{1}{2}$ -1 fr.) is sometimes charged. For admission to town-halls and similar sights, the fee is usually about the same. In visiting a private collection a single traveller is expected to give a gratuity of about 2 fr.

## VI. Railways.

The most trustworthy time-tables are contained in the '*Guide officiel des voyageurs sur tous les chemins de fer de Belgique*', published monthly, and sold at all railway-stations (edition in yellow cover, with map, 25 c.). — Greenwich (W. Europe) time is used throughout in Belgium (not in Luxembourg), and compared with the 'Mid Europe' time introduced in Germany, clocks are 1 hr. later.

The fares on the Belgian lines are probably the lowest in the railway-world. The charges per Engl. M. are now about 17 c. for the first, 11 c. for the second, and 8½ c. for the third class; express fares are somewhat higher. Return-tickets are issued at a reduction of 20 per cent., and are available from 1 to 3 days according to the distance.

*Luggage* must be booked and paid for separately. On most of the international through-routes 56 lbs. are free, but on the inland routes the cost of its transport not unfrequently amounts to as much as a second or third class fare. The traveller is therefore recommended to restrict his requirements if possible to the limits of a travelling-bag or moderate valise, which when necessary he can wield unaided, and take with him into the railway-carriage, so as to avoid the delay and expense incurred in booking it for the luggage-van. Trunks over 56 lbs. in weight, however, must be booked, and should be at the office at least ¼ hr. before the train starts. The luggage-offices are closed 3 min. before the hour of departure. An advantage peculiar to the Belgian railways is that, in the case of the inland traffic, luggage may always be forwarded by passenger-train whether the sender takes a personal ticket for the journey or not. Luggage may be insured at a charge of 10 c. per 100 fr. of the value.

There are Refreshment Rooms (*Buffets-Restaurants*) at a few of the Belgian stations only. Their charges are mentioned in the above-noted official guide.

## VII. History and Statistics.

The country called Belgium at the present day, which was originally peopled with a race of Celtic origin, and was subsequently overrun by Teutonic invaders, was conquered by *Caesar*, and remained under Roman supremacy until the beginning of the 5th century, when the Salic Franks established themselves in the district between the Schelde, the Meuse, and the Lower Rhine.

In the 9th century the country formed part of the Empire of Charlemagne. By the treaty of Verdun (843) the western provinces, Flanders and Artois, became part of France, while the eastern, including Brabant, fell to the share of Germany. With the development of the feudal system various hereditary principalities were established here as elsewhere. Thus arose the states of *Flanders*, *Artois*, *Hainault*, *Namur*, the duchies of *Brabant*

and *Limburg*, the principality of *Liège*, the county of *Antwerp*, and the lordship of *Malines*, which at a later period rendered themselves independent of their powerful neighbours. Flanders, which attained to great prosperity by means of its manufactures and commercial enterprise, carried on a long-continued struggle against France, the result of which, chiefly through the strenuous exertions of the cities of Ghent and Bruges, was the establishment of its complete independence. On the extinction of the male line of the Counts of Flanders in 1385, Flanders became annexed to *Burgundy* by the marriage of Philip the Bold with a daughter of the Flemish princely race, and by the beginning of the 15th cent. most of the other states were also united, by means of later marriages and other contracts, inheritance, etc., under the supremacy of the Dukes of Burgundy. This change of dynasty was most favourable to the growth of art in the Netherlands. The splendour-loving Philip the Bold (d. 1404) employed artists of every kind, particularly goldsmiths, while the name of his grandson *Philip the Good* (1419-1467), to whom Jan van Eyck was court-painter, is inseparably connected with the first bloom of Flemish painting.

In 1477 the Netherlands came into the possession of the *House of Hapsburg* by the marriage of *Mary of Burgundy*, the daughter of *Charles the Bold*, the last Duke of Burgundy, with *Maximilian*, afterwards Emperor of Germany. The children of this marriage were *Philip the Handsome* (d. 1506), Duke of Burgundy and King of Castile (in right of his wife, Johanna the Mad), and *Margaret of Austria*, regent of the Netherlands from 1506 to her death in 1530. Philip's son, *Charles V.*, who was born at Ghent in 1500, and subsequently became Emperor of Germany and King of Spain, succeeded also to the Netherlandish provinces, which on his abdication in 1555 came under the sway of his son Philip II. Thenceforward the Netherlands were subject to *Spanish Supremacy*. Philip appointed his half-sister, *Margaret of Parma*, regent of the Netherlands (1559-67), and selected *Granvella*, Bishop of Arras, as her counsellor and assistant. Religious agitations, the excessive increase of the number of the bishops (1559), the burdensome presence and the outrages of the Spanish troops, and other grievances led to numerous tumults, to suppress which the king dispatched the *Duke of Alva* to the Netherlands with an army of 20,000 men. The extreme cruelty with which Alva fulfilled his task resulted in the famous revolt of the United Netherlands in 1568. Success was achieved by the northern provinces only, which now constitute the Kingdom of Holland, whilst the southern districts, the present Kingdom of Belgium, after protracted and fierce struggles, still continued to groan under the oppressive yoke of the Spaniards. At length, under the régime of *Alexander Farnese*, Duke of Parma (1578-96), the third governor after Alva, Belgium also succeeded in recovering the civic liberties in behalf of which the war had originally broken out.

In 1598 the 'Spanish Netherlands' were ceded by Philip II. as a fief to his daughter *Clara Isabella Eugenia* on the occasion of her marriage with *Albert*, Archduke of Austria, the Spanish governor. Under their régime the wounds which the country had suffered during the war began to heal. The princely pair exerted themselves in every way to promote the welfare of the provinces under their care; industry and commerce once more flourished, and the administration of justice was reorganised. Their religious zeal, of a strong anti-reformation type, was displayed in the foundation of new monasteries, colleges, and other Roman Catholic institutions, but at the same time materially contributed to the development of art. Numerous churches, in the gorgeous but somewhat degraded taste of the period, were built and decorated with brilliant altarpieces. The Archduke and his wife, moreover, rendered the country an important service by securing the services of Rubens, who in 1609 had made up his mind to settle in Italy. They appointed him their court-painter, permitting him at the same time to reside at Antwerp, the centre of Flemish art.

After Albert's death without issue (1621) the Netherlands reverted to Spain, which during the wars of the latter half of the 17th cent. was obliged to cede many of its provinces (Artois, Thionville, etc.) to France. In 1714 these provinces were awarded by the Peace of Rastadt to the House of Austria.

The '*Austrian Netherlands*' were wisely and beneficently governed by the archdukes of Austria, who held the office of Stadtholder, and for a brief period the glorious days of the Burgundian régime appeared to have returned. The governors of that period, especially under the Empress Maria Theresa, are still gratefully remembered by the Belgians. The opposition which the reforms of the *Emp. Joseph II.* encountered at length (in 1789) gave rise to the 'Brabant Revolution', headed by *Van der Noot* and *Vonk*, but the independence thus attained lasted for a single year only, and under *Emp. Leopold II.* the Austrians again took possession of the country.

This revolution, however, paved the way for the interference of the French, whose aid had been invoked by the liberal parties. In 1794 the whole of Belgium was occupied by *French Republicans*, who divided it into nine departments. In 1814 the French supremacy was finally shaken off.

The Treaty of London, of 28th June, 1814, and the provisions of the Congress of Vienna, of 7th June, 1815, united Belgium and Holland under the name of the *Kingdom of the Netherlands*, and elevated *William of Orange*, son of the former stadtholder of the Seven Provinces, to the newly-constituted throne. Belgium was again severed from her constrained union with Holland by the Revolution of 1830. On 10th Nov. the provisional government summoned a national congress, by which the Duc de Nemours, son of Louis Philippe, was invited to become the sovereign of Belgium.

The French monarch having declined the dignity in behalf of his son, *Leopold of Saxe-Coburg* was next selected by the congress, and that prince accordingly ascended the throne on 21st July, 1831.

The treaty of the intervening powers, signed at London on 15th Nov., 1831, by the representatives of the five great powers and of Belgium, although not finally recognised by the exasperated King of Holland till 1839, constituted the *Kingdom of Belgium* one of the independent European states, and determined the boundaries and the relations between the two disunited kingdoms.

*King Leopold II.*, born in 1835, the son of Leopold I. (b. 1790, d. 1865) and of Louise, his second consort, daughter of Louis Philippe (d. 1850), ascended the throne on 10th Dec., 1865. His *Queen* is Marie Henriette, daughter of the late Archduke Joseph. The royal family consists of the Princesses Louise (b. 1858; married in 1875 to Prince Philip of Saxe-Coburg), Stephanie (b. 1864; married in 1881 to Rudolph, Crown Prince of Austria, d. 1889), and Clementine (b. 1872). Leopold, the only son (b. 1859), died at the age of ten. The Count of Flanders (b. 1845), who is married to a German Princess, is the King's brother. Charlotte, the widow of Maximilian, Emp. of Mexico (d. 1867), is a sister of Leopold II.

**EXTENT.** The extremelength of the kingdom, from N.W. to S.E., is 179 Engl. M., breadth from N. to S. 110 M., area 11,373 sq. M.

**POPULATION** (in 1892) 6,195,355 (in 1831, 3,785,864 only), of whom about 2½ millions are Flemings, and about 2 millions Walloons. The Roman Catholic religion is greatly predominant, about 15,000 only of the population being Protestants, and 3000 Jews; and of these two sects more than half are resident in the provinces of Antwerp and Brabant.

**PROVINCES.** The country is divided into nine provinces, viz. *Antwerp, Brabant, W. Flanders, E. Flanders, Hainault, Liège, Limburg, Luxembourg, and Namur.* The density of population amounts to about 520 per sq. M., and varies from 873 per sq. M. in Brabant to 128 per sq. M. in Luxembourg. Brabant, E. Flanders, and Hainault, are, with the exception of some of the manufacturing districts of England, among the most densely peopled districts in the world.

**ARMY.** The Belgian army is destined on principle only for the defence of the country and of the neutrality assured to it by the Treaty of London (p. xviii). It consists of 131,248 men, of whom 3857 are officers, and in time of peace, of 47,642 men. The army is composed of the following regiments: 1 Carabineers, 3 Riflemen, 14 Infantry of the line, 1 Grenadiers; 2 Chasseurs-à-cheval, 4 Lancers, 2 Guides, whose celebrated band is one of the best in Europe; 4 Field Artillery (40 batteries of 6 guns each, 14 mounted), 4 Fortress Artillery; 1 Engineers; 1 Telegraph, and 1 Railway company.

There are also several companies of the military train and pontoniers. The country is divided into four military districts, each containing four active and one dépôt division. The principal military dépôt is at Antwerp. — The *Garde Civique*, or militia, consists of 42,827 men.

The national colours, adopted in 1831, are red, yellow, and black, placed in three perpendicular stripes, which were the colours of the ancient Duchy of Brabant. The armorial bearings of Belgium consist of the Lion of Brabant, with the motto '*L'union fait la force*'.

In 1890 Belgium possessed 56 merchant-ships, including 46 steamers, of an aggregate burden of 75,946 tons; and 341 fishing-boats of 11,210 tons, with about 1500 fishermen. It has no navy.

CHARACTERISTICS. Those indicated by the following monkish lines are said to exist to some extent even at the present day: —

*'Nobilibus Bruxella viris, Antwerpia nummis,  
Gandavum laqueis, formosis Bruga puellis,  
Lovanium doctis, gaudet Mechlinia stultis'.*

(Brussels rejoices in noble men, Antwerp in money, Ghent in halts, Bruges in pretty girls, Louvain in learned men, and Malines in fools.) Halts are mentioned in connection with Ghent in allusion to the frequent humiliations to which its turbulent citizens were subjected by their sovereigns. The unenviable reputation of the citizens of Malines originated in the story that they once mistook the moon shining through their cathedral-tower for a conflagration, and endeavoured to extinguish it by means of the fire-engines.

---



# HOLLAND

## I. Plan of Tour.

The following tour of a week is recommended to the traveller whose time is limited: —

	Day
From London to <i>Rotterdam</i> by steamboat; or from Antwerp to <i>Rotterdam</i> by railway . . . . .	1
<i>Rotterdam</i> , and thence by railway to the <i>Hague</i> . . . . .	1
To <i>Scheveningen</i> ; also visit ' <i>T Huis ten Bosch</i> . . . . .	1
To <i>Leyden</i> , and the same evening to <i>Haarlem</i> . . . . .	1
<i>Haarlem</i> , and in the evening to <i>Amsterdam</i> . . . . .	1
<i>Amsterdam</i> , and Environs . . . . .	1
To <i>Utrecht</i> and thence by railway to <i>Arnhem</i> . . . . .	1

A hasty glance at the principal places in Holland may thus be obtained in a week or ten days, but the traveller whose time permits should devote a longer period to this interesting country. The following will be found a pleasant and instructive tour of a fortnight: —

	Days
From London, or from Antwerp, to <i>Rotterdam</i> . . . . .	1
<i>Rotterdam</i> and <i>Delft</i> . . . . .	1
The <i>Hague</i> and <i>Scheveningen</i> . . . . .	2
<i>Leyden</i> and <i>Haarlem</i> . . . . .	1½
<i>Alkmaar</i> ; <i>Helder</i> , and back to <i>Haarlem</i> . . . . .	3
<i>Amsterdam</i> and Environs . . . . .	3
<i>Utrecht</i> . . . . .	1
<i>Arnhem</i> . . . . .	1

## II. Money and Travelling Expenses.

**MONEY.** The Dutch currency consists of florins (guilder or guilder) and cents. The florin (1s. 8½d.) contains 100 cents, or 20 *stuivers*, or 10 *dubbeltjes*. The only gold coins now issued are pieces of 10 fl., known as *Gouden Tientjes*; and the gold pieces of smaller denomination still occasionally met with cannot be exchanged without a slight loss. The silver coins are pieces of 2½ (*ryksdaalder*) and 1 florin, and of 50, 25 (*kwartje*), 10 (*dubbeltje*), and 5 (*stuiver*) cents. A *stuiver*, or 5 cents, is worth 1d. English. English, French, or German money is taken at the hotels and railway-stations. The average exchange for a Napoleon is 9 fl. 40 cents, for a sovereign 11¾-12 fl., for a 20 mark piece 11 fl. 80 cents.

**EXPENSES.** The hotels at the principal towns and resorts of travellers are generally clean and comfortable, but inferior to those of Belgium and Germany. In some respects they resemble the

hotels in England more than those in other parts of the continent. The usual charge for a bedroom is 1-1½ fl., breakfast (plain) 50-80 cents, table d'hôte 2½-3 fl., attendance ½ fl. — Luncheon is generally taken at 1, dinner between 5 and 7 o'clock. Although, as a nation, the Dutch are enlightened and well-educated, the class with whom the traveller comes in contact will perhaps impress him unfavourably; but quite as much real comfort and civility will be met with in Holland as in any other part of the continent.

Fees at museums, churches, etc., should not exceed 2 fl. per day. Hotel expenses amount to 7-8 fl. daily, and travelling and other expenses to 4-5 fl., so that the total cost of a tour in Holland will be 13-15 fl. a day. The 'voyageur en garçon' may reduce his expenditure to one half of this sum by breakfasting at the cafés, dining at unpretending restaurants, and avoiding the more expensive hotels. It may also be remarked that the steamboats on the canals, the Rhine, Meuse, Yssel, etc., afford a cheaper, and often pleasanter mode of travelling than the railways.

### III. Passports, Custom House.

PASSPORTS may be dispensed with in Holland, as in Belgium, but the traveller had better be provided with one if he contemplates a prolonged tour.

CUSTOM HOUSE. All new articles, especially if not wearing-apparel, are liable to pay duty according to their value, which must be declared beforehand. New articles not previously declared are liable to confiscation.

### IV. Language.

A slight acquaintance with the Dutch language will contribute greatly to the instruction and enjoyment afforded by a tour in Holland. German, however, is very generally understood, and English and French are spoken at all the best hotels and other principal resorts of travellers. Those who have a knowledge of German, Danish, or Swedish will recognise the identity of the roots of the great majority of the words in these languages with those of the Dutch. The language, which may be described as a Lower Frankish dialect, and which existed in a written form as early as the 13th century, developed its individuality more strongly during the wars of independence of the 17th century. It is expressive and highly cultivated, and free from the somewhat vague and ungrammatical character which stamps Flemish as a mere patois. Like other languages of purely Teutonic origin, it has admitted a considerable number of Romanic words to the rights of citizenship: thus, *kantoor* (comptoir), *kwartier* (quartier), *katoen* (coton), *kastrol* (casserole), *rekwest* (requête), *gids* (guide), etc. Words of foreign origin, however, have been imported from motives of convenience or fashion, rather than absolute necessity. The language

is remarkably rich and full of vital energy, and words of purely native growth are to be found in almost every branch of science and art. The following lines from two popular ballads will serve as a specimen: —

Wien Neêrlandsch bloed in de aderen  
vloeit,  
Van vreemde smetten vrij,  
Wiens hart voor land en Koning gloeit,  
Verhef den zang als wij:  
Hij stel met ons, vereend van zin,  
Met onbeklemde borst,  
Het godgevallig feestlied in  
Voor Vaderland en Vorst.

(Tollens.)

(Literal translation: 'Let him, in whose veins flows Netherlandish blood, free from foreign stain, and whose heart glows for country and king, raise the song with us, united in sentiment, with unburdened breast, in the festal song, pleasing to God, for Fatherland, and Sovereign'.)

Wij leven vrij, wij leven blij  
Op Neêrlands dierbren grond,  
Ontworsteld aan de slavernij,  
Zijn wij door eendracht groot en vrij;  
Hier dult de grond geen dwing-  
landij  
Waar vrijheid eeuwen stond.  
(Brandt.)

(Literal translation: 'We live free, we live blithe, on Netherlands' dear ground; delivered from slavery, we are through concord great and free; here the land suffers no tyranny, where freedom has subsisted for ages'.)

The *pronunciation* of Dutch somewhat resembles that of German, but is more guttural, and therefore more difficult for the English student. The vowels *a*, *e*, *i*, *o*, *u* are pronounced as in French, and are lengthened, but not altered in sound, by being doubled (thus *oo* = *ō*); *ei* and *ij*, or *y*, are like the vowel sound in the French *pays*; *au* and *ou* like *ow* in *now*, but broader (*aw-oo*); *eu* like the French *eu* or the German *ö*; *oe* like the English *oo* or the German *u*; *ui* has a sound fluctuating between *oi* and *ow* (as in *now*). In most other combinations of vowels each retains its usual sound. All the consonants are pronounced as in English, except *g* and *ch*, which have a guttural sound like the *ch* in the Scotch word *loch*, or the *g* in the German *Tag*; *w*, which is pronounced like *v*; *j* like the English *y* or *ee*; and *v* like *f*. Final *n* is often dropped in colloquial speech (*e.g.* *Leyde* for *Leyden*).

The *definite article* is *de* for the masculine and feminine, and *het* for the neuter; genitive *des*, *der*, *des*, or *van den*, *van de*, *van het*; dative *den*, *der*, *den*, or *aan den*, *aan de*, *aan het*; plural for all genders *de*, *der*, *den*, *de*.

The *declension* of substantives and adjectives resembles the German. The plural of substantives is formed by the addition of *s* or of *en* (dative plural always *en*).

The *pronouns* are *ik*, I; *mij*, me, to me; *gij*, thou, you; *u*, thee, to thee, you, to you; *hij*, he; *hem*, him, to him; *het*, it; *zij*, she; *haar*, her, to her; *zij*, they; *hun*, to them; *hen*, them. *Mijn*, *mijne*, my; *uw*, *uwe*, thy, your; *zijn*, *zijne*, his; *haar*, *hare*, her; *onze*, *ons*, our; *hun*, *hunne*, their. *Wie*, who (interrog.); *wat*, what; *hoe*, how; *wanneer*, when.

*Cardinal numbers*: een, twee, drie, vier, vijf, zes, zeven, acht, negen, tien, elf, twaalf, dertien, veertien, vijftien, zestien, zeven-

tien, achttien, negentien, twintig, een en twintig, etc., dertig, veertig, vijftig, zestig, zeventig, tachtig, negentig, honderd, duizend. *Ordinal numbers*: de eerste, de tweede, de derde, de vierde, achtste (8th), etc., de twintigste, de tachtigste (80th), etc. *Partitive numbers*: een half, een derde, een vierde, etc.

*Auxiliary verbs.* *Hebben*, to have; *zijn* or *wesen*, to be; *sullen*, the infinitive of shall or will (future sense); *worden*, to be (in the formation of the passive voice).

<i>ik heb</i>	<i>ik ben</i>	<i>ik zal</i>	<i>ik word</i>
<i>gij hebt</i>	<i>gij zijt</i>	<i>gij zult</i>	<i>gij wordt</i>
<i>hij, zij heeft</i>	<i>hij, zij is</i>	<i>hij, zij zal</i>	<i>hij, zij wordt</i>
<i>wij hebben</i>	<i>wij zijn</i>	<i>wij zullen</i>	<i>wij worden</i>
<i>gij hebt</i>	<i>gij zijt</i>	<i>gij zult</i>	<i>gij wordt</i>
<i>zij hebben</i>	<i>zij zijn</i>	<i>zij zullen.</i>	<i>zij worden</i>
<i>gehad, had.</i>	<i>geweest, been.</i>		<i>geworden, been.</i>

The conjugation of verbs and the construction of sentences closely resemble the German.

The form of address among the upper classes is always *U* (properly *Uwe Edele*, Your lordship, Ital. *Vossignoria*), with the third person singular, and often with the addition of *Mynheer*. A married lady is addressed as *Mevrouw* (pronounced *Mëfrow*), a young lady as *Jonge juffrouw*. *Juffrouw* is uniformly used in addressing bar-maids, female attendants in shops, etc. — Among the common people *gij* or *jij*, abbreviated into *je*, is used with the second person plural. *Je* is also made use of in familiar speech by persons of the upper ranks, but the stranger is recommended to abide by the more formal mode of address.

<i>Mag ik u vragen, hoe ga ik naar . . ?</i>	May I ask you how I am to go to . . ?
<i>Wat is de kortste weg naar . . ?</i>	Which is the shortest way to . . ?
<i>Ga recht uit, en dan de eerste straat links, rechts.</i>	Go straight on, and then by the first street to the right, to the left.
<i>Ik dank u, mijnheer.</i>	Thank you, Sir.
<i>Ik zal met den spoorweg (or simply met het spoor) reizen.</i>	I shall travel by railway.
<i>Kruijer, breng de bagage naar het spoor.</i>	Porter, take the luggage to the station.
<i>Ik geloof het is te laat.</i>	I believe it is too late.
<i>In welke klasse gaat gij ?</i>	In which class will you go ?
<i>Ik zal een kaartje voor de tweede klas nemen.</i>	I shall take a ticket for the second class.
<i>Hoe laat is het ?</i>	What o'clock is it ?
<i>Het is kwartier voor tweeën, over drieën, halftien.</i>	It is a quarter to two, a quarter past three, half-past nine.
<i>De trein vertrekt om vijf uur en komt om tien aan.</i>	The train starts at 5 o'clock and arrives at ten.
<i>Hoe lang houden wij hier still ?</i>	How long do we stop here ?

*Waar zijn wij nu?*

*Dit is de laatste station.*

*Koetsier, breng ons naar . .*

*Wacht, ik moet nog mijne bagage halen.*

*Bij het hôtel . . . ophouden.*

*Hoeveel is de vracht?*

*Een fooi.*

*Kan ik een kamer hebben? met één bed, twee bedden.*

*Zeker, mijnheer.*

*Kellner, wat hebt gij te eten? het ontbijt, het middaggeten, het avondeten; drinken.*

*Bring mij gebraden rundvleesch, schapenbout, kalfsborst, ham, visch, aardappelen, groente (fem.), brood, boter, vruchten, kaas, wijn, bier. Mes, vork, lepel, glas, bord, eene flesch.*

*Ik zal morgen om zeven ure vertrekken; wek mij om zes.*

*Hoeveel bedraagt onze nota?*

*Wat moeten wij u betalen?*

*In welke straat is het museum?*

*Hoe ver is het van hier?*

*Wanneer is het geopend?*

*Dagelijks kosteloos, van tien tot drie uur, behalve —*

*'S woendags en 's zaturdags tegen entréegeld.*

*Zondag, maandag, dinsdag, donderdag, vrijdag.*

*Heden, morgen, gisteren.*

*Ik wensche eenige photographiën te koopen, gesigten van . . . , kopijen naar de schilderijen van . . .*

*Laat mij zien wat gij hebt.*

*Dat is niet mooi.*

*Wat is de prijs?*

*Wat vraagt gij er voor?*

*Ik heb geen klein geld bij mij; kunt gij mij wisselen?*

*Ja, mijnheer; neen, mijnheer.*

*Als 't u belieft.*

*Met vragen komt men te Rome.*

*Where are we now?*

*This is the last station.*

*Coachman, drive us to . .*

*Wait, I must fetch my luggage.*

*To stop at the . . . hotel.*

*What is the fare?*

*A fee.*

*Can I have a room? with one bed, with two beds.*

*Certainly, Sir.*

*Waiter, what have you to eat? breakfast, dinner, supper; to drink.*

*Bring me roast beef, leg of mutton, breast of veal, ham, fish, potatoes, vegetables, bread, butter, fruit, cheese, wine, beer. Knife, fork, spoon, glass, plate, bottle.*

*I shall start to-morrow at 7 o'clock; wake me at 6.*

*How much does our bill come to?*

*What must we pay you?*

*In which street is the museum?*

*How far is it from here?*

*When is it open?*

*Daily, gratis, from ten to three, except —*

*Wednesdays and Saturdays on payment.*

*Sunday, Monday, Tuesday, Thursday, Friday.*

*To-day, to-morrow, yesterday.*

*I want to buy some photographs, views of . . . , copies of the paintings of . . .*

*Let me see what you have.*

*That is not pretty.*

*What is the price?*

*What do you ask for this?*

*I have no change with me; can you change me (some money)?*

*Yes, sir; no, sir.*

*If you please.*

*By questioning one gets to Rome.*

V. **Picture Galleries and Collections.**

PICTURE GALLERIES AND COLLECTIONS are generally open from 10 a.m. till 3 or 4 p.m. In all collections belonging to the state gratuities are forbidden; sticks and umbrellas must be given up at the door, but no charge is made for taking care of them. These last remarks do not apply to municipal collections. The usual gratuity at private collections is 1 fl.

VI. **Railways.**

Most of the remarks made with regard to Belgian railways apply to the Dutch also, except that the fares in Holland are considerably higher. In 1892 there were 1756 M. of railway lines in use, nearly one half of which belonged to private companies. Holland also possesses an extensive system of steam-tramways.

The best railway time-tables are contained in *Huart & Meijer's Officieële Reisgids voor Spoor-en Tramwegen in Nederland* (10 c.). Other means of travelling (steamboats, diligences, omnibus, tramways, etc.) are only contained in *Van Santen's Officieële Reisgids voor Nederland*, published monthly (with small map, 15 cents, with large map, 25 cents). The hours of departure of the fast trains (1st and 2nd class) are printed in Italics; v. (vertrek) means departure, and a. (aankomst) arrival. To change carriages is *overstappen*. — On the Dutch railways, Greenwich or West Europe time is introduced (comp. p. xvi); for local traffic, Amsterdam time is used, which is 20 min. in advance of the West Europe time.

VII. **Dutch Characteristics.**

**TOWNS.** Most of the Dutch towns, especially those in Noord-Holland, Zuid-Holland, Friesland, and Groningen, as well as the open country, are intersected in every direction by canals (*Grachten*), which are generally enlivened with numerous barges. The different quarters of the towns are connected by means of drawbridges (*ophaalbruggen*), now being replaced, however, by swing-bridges (*draaibruggen*). The roads and streets skirting the canals are usually planted with trees, which render them shady and picturesque.

The Dutch houses are generally lofty and narrow, and constructed of red brick and white cement. The beams occasionally seen projecting from the gables are used for hoisting up goods to the lofts, which are used as magazines. The windows of the ground-floor being generally of ample dimensions, and polished with the scrupulous care which characterises the Dutch of all classes, the houses present a far more cheerful and prosperous appearance than is usual in large towns. At the cellar-doors in the side-streets, sign-boards with the words '*water en vuur te koop*' (water and fire to sell) are frequently observed. At these humble establishments boiling-water and red-hot turf are sold to the poorer classes for the preparation of their tea or coffee. Many of the houses and public build-

ings are considerably out of the perpendicular, a circumstance due to the soft and yielding nature of the ground on which they stand.

In many Dutch towns the custom prevails of affixing bulletins to the doors of houses in which persons are sick, in order that their friends may be apprised of the state of their health without knocking or ringing. At Haarlem and Enkhuizen the birth of a child is announced by means of a small placard adorned with red silk and lace, and the friends of the family are entertained on these occasions with '*kandeel*' (a kind of mulled wine) and '*kaneel-kockjes*' (cinnamon-cakes). Betrothals are celebrated by an unlimited consumption of '*bruidsuiker*' ('bridal sugar', or sweet cakes) and '*bruidstranen*' ('bridal tears', as the spiced wine is figuratively called).

The *Chimes* in the towers of the churches, or other public buildings, proclaim the quarters of every hour by playing a few bars of some popular or operatic air, a pleasing custom, of which however the effect is destroyed by too frequent repetition.

The '*Gaper*' (gaper), a painted Turk's or Moor's head, is a customary sign for druggists' shops. A large crown, decorated with box-leaves and gilding, suspended beneath the Dutch flag, is an indication that new herrings have arrived in the shop thus adorned. '*Tapperij*' (tap-room), or '*hier verkoopt man sterke dranken*' (strong drinks are sold here), with the addition of *vergunning* (licensed), are the common signs for taverns. '*Dit huis is te huur*' (this house is to hire, or let) is also frequently observed.

*Stoofjes*, or foot-warmers, are universally employed by the female members of the community, and are seen in great numbers in the churches.

The Dutch love of cleanliness sometimes amounts almost to a monomania. The scrubbing, washing, and polishing which most houses undergo once every week, externally as well as internally, are occasionally somewhat subversive of comfort. Spiders appear to be regarded with especial aversion, and vermin is fortunately as rare as cobwebs.

COUNTRY HOUSES (*buitenplaatsen*, or *buitens*). Although nature has not bestowed her charms lavishly on Holland, the careful cultivation of the fields, gardens, and plantations imparts a picturesque and prosperous appearance to the country. In the vicinity of the larger cities, especially on the Vecht between Utrecht and Amsterdam, and also at Arnhem, Haarlem, etc., numerous villas and country-seats are seen near the roads and canals, frequently enclosed by carefully kept gardens, parks, and pleasure-grounds. These paradises of the Dutch gentry and retired merchants, which are too often built in bad taste, and disfigured with paint and stucco, usually bear inscriptions characteristic of the sentiments of their proprietors, and breathing a spirit of repose and comfort. Thus: '*Lust en Rust*' (pleasure and repose), '*Wel Tevreden*' (well

content), '*Mijn Genoegen*' (my satisfaction), '*Mijn Lust en Leven*' (my pleasure and life), '*Vriendschap en Gezelschap*' (friendship and sociability), '*Vreugde bij Vrede*' (joy with peace), '*Groot Genoeg*' (large enough), '*Buiten Zorg*' (without care). Many villas rejoice in much lengthier titles, which perhaps appear peculiarly appropriate to the occupants, but cannot fail to excite a smile when read by strangers. Few of these country-houses are seen from the railway, and the traveller should therefore endeavour to visit some of the more attractive of those mentioned in the following pages.

**GASTHUIZEN AND HOFJES.** A *Gasthuis* is a hospital. The number of benevolent institutions in Holland, dating from earlier centuries, is remarkably great. *Hofjes* are groups of dwellings, arranged round a courtyard, and occupied as almshouses by aged persons. *Oudemannen* and *Oudevrouwen* houses, orphanages maintained by the various religious denominations, and similar institutions are very numerous.

The *Village Feasts* ('*kermis*', literally 'church-mass', i. e. the anniversary of the foundation of the church) form a substitute for the Carnival of Roman Catholic countries, but the gaieties on these occasions too frequently degenerate into scenes of drunken revelry. The popular refreshments at these festivities are '*Hollands*' and '*Poffertjes*', a kind of cake sold in the booths erected for the purpose. The picturesque national *Costumes*, which are fast disappearing from the larger towns, are seen to advantage on these festive occasions.

**WINDMILLS** (*molens*) are a characteristic of almost every Dutch landscape, and often occupy the old ramparts and bastions of the towns, which they appear to defend with their gigantic arms. Many of them are used in grinding corn, sawing timber, cutting tobacco, manufacturing paper, etc., but one of their most important functions is to pump up the superfluous water from the low ground to the canals which conduct it to the sea. The highly-cultivated state of the country bears testimony to the efficiency of this system of drainage. Many of the windmills are of vast dimensions, each sail sometimes exceeding 60 ft. in length.

**DYKES.** Holland, as a whole, is probably the lowest country in the world, the greater part of it lying many feet below the sea-level. The safety of the entire kingdom therefore depends upon the dykes, or embankments, by which the encroachment of the sea is prevented. In many places these vast and costly structures are equally necessary to prevent inundation by the rivers, the beds of which are gradually raised by alluvial deposits.

The first care of the constructor of dykes is to lay a secure and massive foundation, as a preliminary to which the ground is stamped or compressed in order to increase its solidity. The dykes themselves are composed of earth, sand, and mud, which when thoroughly consolidated are entirely impervious to water. The surface is then covered with twigs of willows, interwoven with



elaborate care, the interstices of which are filled with clay so as to bind the whole into a solid mass. The willows, which are extensively cultivated for the purpose, are renewed every three or four years. Many of the dykes, moreover, are planted with trees, the roots of which contribute materially to the consolidation of the structure. Others are provided with bulwarks of masonry, or protected by stakes against the violence of the waves, while the surface is covered with turf.

The most gigantic of these embankments are those of the Helder (p. 355), and of Westcapelle on the W. coast of the island of Walcheren (p. 255). The annual cost of maintaining the latter alone amounts to 75,000 fl., while the total expenditure throughout Holland for works of this description is estimated at six million florins. A corps of engineers, termed *De Waterstaat*, is occupied exclusively in superintending these works. The constantly-imminent nature of the danger will be thoroughly appreciated by the stranger, if he stands at the foot of one of the great dykes at high tide, and hears the breakers dashing against the other side of the barrier, at a height of 16-18 ft. above his head. The force of the old Dutch proverb 'God made the sea, we made the shore', will also be apparent.

CANALS intersect the country in every direction. They serve a threefold purpose: (1) as high-roads, for purposes of traffic; (2) as drains, by which superfluous water is removed from the cultivated land; (3) as enclosures for houses, fields, and gardens, being as commonly used for this purpose in Holland as walls and hedges in other countries. The Dutch canals differ from those in most other countries in being generally broader, but variable in width, while locks are rare, as the level of the water is nearly always the same. Those canals, however, which are connected with the sea are closed at their extremities by massive flood-gates, to prevent the encroachment of the sea when its level is higher than the water in the canal.

The principal canals are about 60 ft. in width, and 6 ft. in depth. Not only the surface of the water, but the bed of the canal is often considerably above the level of the surrounding country. The three most important works of this kind in Holland are the great *North Holland Canal* (p. 349), 42 M. in length, 43 yds. in width, and 20 ft. in depth; the *North Sea Canal* across 'Holland op zyn smaalt' (p. 350), connecting Amsterdam and the North Sea; and the *Willem's-Canal* in N. Brabant.

POLDER is a term applied to a morass or lake, the bed of which has been reclaimed by draining. A great part of Holland and Flanders has been thus reclaimed, and rendered not only habitable, but extremely valuable for agricultural purposes.

The first step in the process of drainage consists in enclosing the marsh with a dyke, to prevent the admission of water from with-

out. The water is then removed by means of water-wheels of peculiar construction, formerly driven by windmills, now by steam-engines. The marsh or lake to be reclaimed is sometimes too deep to admit of the water at once being transferred to the main canals, and thus carried off. In these cases a system of dykes, one within the other, and each provided with a canal on its exterior, forms an ascending series of levels, from the lower of which the water is gradually transferred to the higher, and thence finally into the principal channels. An excellent example of this is seen in the *Schermer Polder* (p. 354), where four different levels have been formed. These canals, although separate from one another, are all provided with means of communication, by which if necessary the water from the higher can be discharged into the lower.

The extraordinary fertility of the land thus reclaimed is chiefly accounted for by the fact, that superfluous water can be removed by means of the water-wheels on the shortest notice, while in dry seasons a thorough system of irrigation is constantly available.

The appearance of these polders differs materially from that of the rest of the country. The speculators by whom they are drained map them out with mathematical precision into parcels, separated by canals and rows of trees at right angles, and furnished with houses of precisely uniform construction, all affording manifest indications of the artificial nature of the ground. The polders often lie under water in winter, but this by no means impairs the fertility of the soil, provided the water is not salt.

The principal polders are the Beemster, Purmer, Schermer (pp. 356, 354), that of Haarlem (p. 269), reclaimed in 1840-53, and the recently-drained polder of the Y (p. 350). It is now proposed to convert the whole of the Zuider Zee into a polder, whereby Holland would gain an additional province of 687 sq. M. in area at an estimated cost of 120 million florins, or about 34*l.* sterling per acre.

DUNES, or downs, are the low sand-hills, 30-160 ft. in height, which extend along the coast of Holland and Flanders, having been thrown up by the action of the wind and waves. Those nearest the sea are of very unsubstantial consistency, and being frequently altered in shape by the wind they afford little or no support to vegetable life. Between the central downs (the highest and broadest) and those farther inland, is situated an almost uninterrupted tract of pasture and arable land, studded with cottages, and producing excellent potatoes. Most of the downs are honeycombed with rabbit-warrens, which often afford excellent sport.

In order to prevent the sand of the downs from covering the adjacent land, they are annually sown with the plants that most readily take root in such poor soil, especially the reed-grass (Dutch, *helm*; *arundo arenarea*). In course of time the roots spread and intertwine in every direction, thus gradually consolidating the sand.

A substratum of vegetable soil once formed, the arid and useless sand-hill is converted into a smiling and fertile agricultural district, in which even plantations of pines appear to thrive.

### VIII. History and Statistics.

The earliest inhabitants of the district at the embouchures of the Rhine are said to have accompanied the Cimbri and Teutones in their expedition against Italy. Several banished tribes of the Catti, who settled in the deserted island of Betuwe (p. 357), were conquered by the Romans, whose supremacy over this part of the country continued from the failure of the great rebellion of *Claudius Civilis* till the end of the 4th cent., when the Salic Franks, the inhabitants of the banks of the Yssel, took possession of the Betuwe, and established themselves between the Schelde, Meuse, and Lower Rhine. The district to the N. E. of the Salic Franks was occupied by the Frisians, to the E. of whom were the Saxons.

The supremacy of *Charlemagne* extended over the whole of the Netherlands. Under his successors the system of investing vassal-princes with the land gradually developed itself. The most powerful of these were the *Bishops of Utrecht*, the *Dukes of Guelders*, and the *Counts of Holland*. In 1274 Count William II. of Holland was elected German Emperor through the influence of Pope Innocent IV. In 1512 the Dutch provinces were enrolled as a part of the Burgundian section of the Germanic Empire.

Under the Emperor *Charles V.* the whole of the Netherlands were united (1543), and they now enjoyed a golden era of prosperity, in consequence of the powerful protection accorded by that monarch to commerce and navigation. Under his bigoted son and successor Philip II. of Spain, after the Duke of Alva's arrival at Brussels (1568), began that memorable, and at first apparently-hopeless struggle which lasted for 80 years, and terminated in the recognition of the Northern Netherlands as an independent state by the haughty Spaniards, and the establishment of the powerful Dutch Republic.

The great founder of Dutch liberty was *William of Nassau*, 'the Taciturn', Prince of Orange, a German nobleman, who was born at Dillenburg in the Duchy of Nassau in 1533. He was a great favourite of the Emperor Charles V., who appointed him, when 22 years of age only, 'stadtholder' or governor of the provinces of Holland, Zealand, and Utrecht. The Low Countries having come into the possession of the Duke of Alva, the Spanish Governor, William retired to Dillenburg, but in 1572 was invited by Holland and Zealand to take the command of their troops against the Spaniards. He shortly afterwards captured Middelburg, and succeeded in raising the siege of the distressed town of Leyden. On 29th Jan., 1579, was formed the famous defensive league of the N. Netherlands, known as the Utrecht Union. William was shortly afterwards cor-

demned to banishment by Philip II., but the States General bravely defied the king's authority, and in 1581 formally threw off their allegiance to the Spanish crown. On 10th July, 1584, William fell by the hand of an assassin at Delft (p. 267), very shortly before the day on which the States intended to have conferred upon him the dignity of an hereditary count of Holland. The year following his death his son *Maurice* was elected stadtholder in his stead.

Under his presidency (1585-1625) the power and wealth of the Republic rapidly increased, active hostilities were frequently undertaken against the Spaniards, and the E. Indian trading company was formed (1602). Meanwhile, however, there arose serious dissensions between the democratic and the government parties, which were greatly aggravated by the pernicious theological controversies of the *Arminians* and the *Gomarists* (p. 393). Contrary to the sound advice of the stadtholder, the States in their anxiety for commercial prosperity concluded a twelve years' peace with Spain in 1609. Incensed by the quarrels which now ensued, Maurice caused the influential *John van Oldenbarneveld*, the pensionary or chancellor of the province of Holland, then in his 72nd year, to be arrested and condemned to death by a partial tribunal in 1619 (p. 262), but by this judicial murder he did not succeed in intimidating his refractory subjects. Maurice died in 1625, and was succeeded by his brother *Frederick Henry* (1625-47), under whom the unity of the Republic became more consolidated, and the prosperity of the States reached its climax. Both by land and by sea they triumphed over the Spaniards in the hostilities which now broke out afresh; and in 1628 the gallant admiral *Piet Hein* captured the Spanish 'silver fleet'. The Dutch commerce of that period was the most widely extended in the world.

The great Dutch navigators *Houtman*, *Heemskerk*, *Davis*, *Schouten*, *Lemaire*, *Hartog*, *Edels*, *Schapenham*, *Nuyt*, *Vianen*, *Caron*, *Tasman*, *De Vries*, *Van Campen*, and *Berkel*, explored the most distant coasts in the world during this period, while the E. Indian factories, especially that of Batavia, which had been established in 1619, yielded a rich harvest. The Dutch school of painting now attained its culminating point (comp. p. lii), and the sciences were also highly cultivated during this prosperous epoch, as the well-known names of *Grotius*, *Vossius*, *Heinsius*, *Gronovius*, etc., abundantly testify.

*Frederick Henry* died in 1647, shortly before the Peace of Westphalia, by which the independence of the United States of the Netherlands was formally recognised, and was succeeded by his son *William*, then in his 21st year.

The renewal of dissensions between the States and the stadtholder determined them, on the early death of this prince in 1650, not to elect a new governor, and the reins of government were now entrusted to the distinguished Grand Pensionary *John de Witt*, an able and energetic senator.

During this period the navigation acts were passed by Cromwell, placing restrictions on the Dutch trade, and thus giving rise to the war which called into activity the talents of *Tromp*, *De Witt*, *De Ruyter*, and other naval heroes, whose memory is still justly cherished by the Dutch. Within the brief period of sixteen months (1652-54) no fewer than twelve great naval battles were fought, in most of which the arms of the Republic were crowned with success. By the peace concluded in 1654, however, the States were obliged to recognise the authority of the navigation acts. In 1665 a war with England again broke out, during which, in 1667, *De Ruyter* even entered the estuary of the Thames with his fleet, endangering the safety of London itself, to the great consternation of the citizens. Notwithstanding this success, the peace concluded shortly afterwards was again productive of little benefit to Holland.

Meanwhile Louis XIV. of France had disclosed his designs against the Netherlands, and had taken possession of the part belonging to Spain. His proceedings against Holland, however, were checked for a time by the triple alliance between England, Holland, and Sweden, concluded by the advice of the Grand Pensionary *de Witt*. In 1672, after the dissolution of the alliance, Louis renewed his attacks on the now almost defenceless Union, whose army had been entirely neglected since the death of Prince William. *Condé* and *Turenne* took possession of the provinces of *Guelders*, *Over-Yssel*, and *Utrecht* almost without a blow, while that of Holland, with its capital *Amsterdam*, only succeeded in averting the same fate by means of an artificially caused inundation. The people, believing that they had been betrayed by their government, now broke out into a rebellion to which *De Witt* fell a victim (p. 270), and which resulted in the revival of the office of stadtholder.

*William III.* (1672-1702), the last, and after its founder greatest, scion of his house, was accordingly elected, and the office of stadtholder declared hereditary. Under his auspices, with the aid of the Elector of Brandenburg and the Spanish troops, the French were defeated, and the war was at length terminated by the Peace of *Nymegen* in 1678.

*William III.*, who had thus been instrumental in asserting the liberties of Europe against the usurping encroachments of the 'Grand Monarque', married the daughter of the Duke of York, afterwards King *James II.* of England. In 1688 he undertook that bold expedition across the Channel which resulted in the deliverance of England from the arbitrary government of the Stuarts and the final establishment of constitutional liberty and Protestantism in Great Britain. The following year he was elected King by parliament, retaining at the same time the office of stadtholder of the Netherlands. In his new position he continued strenuously to oppose the increasing power of France. The united fleets of England and Holland gained a decisive victory over the French near *La Hogue*

in 1692, and by the Peace of Ryswyk in 1697 Louis was compelled to restore a considerable part of his conquests. William was now estranged from his native country, but shortly before his death, without issue, in 1702, he brought about the 'Great Alliance' which disputed the right of the French monarch to succeed to the crown of Spain.

Following the example of the States General (p. xxxi), the five most important provinces now declared the office of Stadtholder abolished. Their foreign policy, however, underwent no alteration on this account. Prince *John William Friso* (d. 1711, see p. 175), stadtholder of Friesland and cousin of William III, succeeded to the command of the army of the Republic, which took part in the war of the Spanish succession. Under his presidency the power of the States General manifested itself anew. The flower of the Dutch army fell at the bloody victory of Malplaquet (p. 180), and in 1714 the Peace Congress assembled at Utrecht, on Dutch soil.

The events of the 18th cent. scarcely require special mention. The Republic had lost its prestige, and in the continuing alliance with England the preponderating power of the latter became more and more marked. When the French entered the territory of the Republic during the Austrian war of succession, the people compelled the States to appoint *William IV.*, Prince of Orange, the son and successor of John William Friso, General Stadtholder over all the seven provinces; and in 1748 this dignity was once more declared hereditary. A revolution which broke out towards the close of the century ended in the expulsion of the Stadtholder *William V.*; but he was reinstated in his office by the Prussian army, which had advanced almost unopposed to the gates of Amsterdam itself.

The importance of the Republic had now dwindled to a mere shadow. In 1795 the French Republicans, led by Dutch exiles, took possession of the country, founded the '*Batavian Republic*', and at the same time caused heavy taxes to be levied. *Schimmelpennink*, an able statesman, was created president of the new Republic, under the old title of Grand Pensionary, but in 1805 was compelled to yield up his authority to *Louis Bonaparte*, who had been created King of Holland by his brother Napoleon I. This semblance of independent existence came to an end in 1810, when *Napoleon* annexed Holland to France, declaring it to have been formed by the alluvial deposits of French rivers.

At length in November, 1813, the French were expelled from Holland by the Dutch, aided by the Russians and Prussians; and the Prince of Orange, son of William V., the last stadtholder, who died in exile in 1806, ascended the throne of Holland as an independent sovereign.

By the Congress of Vienna in 1815, the southern, or Belgian provinces of the Netherlands, were united with the northern into a single Kingdom, and the Prince of Orange was created King of the

Netherlands, under the title of *William I.* This bond of union between two races differing materially in language, religion, and character was severed by the Belgian Revolution of 1830 (comp. p. xviii). Ten years later William I. abdicated in favour of his son *William II.*, who died in 1849, and was succeeded by *William III.* (born in 1817, married first in 1839 to Princess Sophia of Wurtemberg, who died in 1877, and secondly to the Princess Emma of Waldeck in 1879). At his death (Nov. 23rd, 1890) the male line of the house of Nassau-Orange became extinct. He was succeeded by his daughter *Wilhelmina* (b. 1880), during whose minority the queen-mother exercises the functions of regent.

**AREA and POPULATION.** The *Kingdom of the Netherlands*, including the Province of Limburg, is 12,650 sq. M. in area, and has (1893) a population of 4,669,576 (about  $\frac{1}{3}$ rd Rom. Cath., 97,000 Jews). Amsterdam is the capital of the kingdom, and the Hague is the residence of the king. The Netherlands are divided into eleven provinces: *N. Brabant* (capital Hertogenbosch), *Drenthe* (Assen), *Friesland* (Leeuwarden), *Guelderland* (Arnhem), *Groningen* (Groningen), *N. Holland* (Amsterdam), *S. Holland* (Hague), *Limburg* (Maastricht), *Over-Yssel* (Zwolle), *Utrecht* (Utrecht), *Zeeland* (Mid-delburg).

The national colours are red, white, and blue, placed in horizontal lines (the French are placed vertically); the motto, 'Je maintiendrai'.

**COLONIES.** The most important Dutch colonies in the *E. Indies* are Java (capital Batavia), Sumatra, Borneo, and Celebes; in the *W. Indies* Surinam, St. Eustache, and Curaçao; to which must be added a number of factories on the coast of Guinea. The total area of these possessions amounts to 766,000 sq. M., the population to 32 million souls.

**COMMERCE.** The merchant fleet of Holland in 1892 numbered 620 vessels (including 143 steamers), of an aggregate burden of 260,000 tons. The imports in 1892 amounted to 1282 million, the exports to 1133 million florins.

The **ARMY** consists of 9 regiments of Infantry, 3 regiments of Hussars, 3 regiments of Field-Artillery (18 batteries), 1 regiment of Horse Artillery (2 batteries), and 4 regiments of Fortress Artillery (40 companies), corps of the military train, pontoniers, 'depôt-battalions', instruction battalions, etc., amounting in all to 63,391 men. Beside the regular army there are the 'Schutterys', a kind of national guard, and the 'landsturm', or militia. — The army in the colonies has a strength of about 32,000 men.

The **NAVY** consisted in 1893 of 129 vessels of war (24 iron-clads), commanded by three vice-admirals, 3 rear-admirals ('schouten-by-nacht'), 26 captains, 35 commanders, etc., and manned by upwards of 7300 hands.

## An Historical Sketch of Art in the Netherlands.

By Professor Springer.

The traveller who would explore the Netherlands without taking account of the Art Treasures still preserved there, heedlessly disregards a source of the highest gratification. The collections in the cities, as well in Belgium as in Holland, can boast that they include many of the most remarkable creations of the art of a bygone period: works, moreover, which have not found their way hither by mere accident, but grow out of the very soil, so to speak, of these Low Countries, and have their *raison d'être* in the land, in those forms and fashions which to this day repeat themselves alike in the native landscape and in the habits of the people. How much more lively is the impression received from works of art when seen amidst their natural surroundings, is a matter of common and approved experience. Everything that is *essentially* characteristic in a picture, atmosphere and light, form, whether natural or otherwise, fashion and custom, present themselves to the beholder. The sources of the artist's inspiration, all that served to feed his fancy, are clearly manifest; while many a characteristic incident, which would otherwise escape observation or remain altogether unintelligible, receives its requisite interpretation. It is true that the æsthetic value of individual pictures may be always in all places recognised. A Titian is lustrous even in St. Petersburg; Dürer's incisive pencil asserts itself in Madrid. Nevertheless the historical significance of Art, the necessary cause of her development, can be understood by those only who will explore the scenes which witnessed her life's first dawn, particularly when lapse of time has failed materially to alter the character of such scenes.

A distinction which the Netherlands enjoy in common with Italy consists in the opportunity afforded of obtaining the best possible insight into the mysterious quickening of the artistic spirit; a comprehensive survey, too, of art's earliest promise and maturity, and her identity with the national life. That continuity and many-sidedness of national art, which in Italy is so pronounced, the Netherlands do not, however, possess. Twice only — once in the 15th, and once in the 17th century — do they furnish remarkable material for the history of modern art. Earlier centuries reveal a poor art life, and the intervals between the two periods referred to fail to make



any profound impression, however useful they may have been in the development of the personality of the artist. Both in the 15th and in the 17th century the artistic strength of the country devoted itself to painting. The art of the Netherlands owes its fame to the brilliant achievements of its painters.

**CHURCHES.** During the centuries of the Middle Ages, art in the Netherlands did not by any means keep pace with the advance made in Germany and France: it was slow to move, and followed in the wake first of German, and later of French art. The number of ROMANESQUE buildings in Belgian territory—for Holland must first be noticed in connection with the Gothic era—is not great. Of these the *Cathedral of Tournai* (p. 59) is the most prominent example. The influence of lower Rhenish architecture (that of Cologne), is exhibited in this cathedral, which, in respect of scale, surpasses all the older churches. At the same time there is an evident approximation to the French style, which, after the 13th century, pervaded the entire land. It is much to be regretted that our acquaintance with the history of this church is so imperfect. Certain it is, that the present edifice was begun in the 12th century and completed in the 14th. — When in the adjacent territory of Northern France the GOTHIC STYLE had acquired completeness, the Netherlands adopted this model. The southern portion of the land now became, in the realm of architecture, a mere province of France; and indeed French influence extended gradually to politics and culture also. Stately Gothic cathedrals rear themselves in the more considerable Belgian towns. With the church of St. Gudule in *Brussels* are associated the choir of the church of Notre Dame at *Bruges*, St. Bavon at *Ghent*, St. Rombaut at *Malines*, the Cathedral of *Louvain*, and, lastly, the renowned *Cathedral of Antwerp*, where a lamentable want of structural harmony must be noted, more particularly in the spire, whose toppling height rather astonishes by its audacity than delights by its beauty. Although there is an evident preference for lofty towers (the double tower is seldom seen, but rather a single tower in advance of the western extremity), yet, as a rule, an endeavour to secure a spacious area visibly determines the general proportions, while the soaring height and slender support which give so marked a character to the interiors of the cathedrals of France and Germany, are but slightly regarded. Double aisles are frequent in the churches; but the height of the nave seldom exceeds 80 or 90 feet, being but twice, not as was usual elsewhere, three times, the width. The Dutch churches are of similar construction. Gothic architecture was much more prevalent in Holland than is generally supposed; *Utrecht*, *Amsterdam*, *Haarlem*, *Leyden*, and *Rotterdam*, for example, possess Gothic churches on a grand scale. The building material, however, namely brick, which has been used (the Germans learned its use from the Dutch), gives a ponderous appearance to these edifices; while the

wood covering which conceals the vaulted roof, the absence of architectural ornamentation, and, finally, change in the forms of worship, have done much to destroy their original beauty. But we do not visit Holland to study ecclesiastical Gothic.

**SECULAR BUILDINGS.** Of far greater interest are those Gothic buildings erected for secular and civic purposes, in which Flanders is especially rich. So early as the 12th century, mighty towers to serve as belfrys were erected in the midst of fortified towns, for the purpose of mustering the citizens by sound of bell in the event of an enemy's approach or of alarm from fire. Attached to the belfries, or erected separately, are spacious *Halles*, imposing edifices, used for the display of those products of Flemish industry which were once foremost in the markets of the world. The *Hôtel de Ville* adorns the principal square of the town. Its façade generally exhibits the wealth of decoration belonging to the later Gothic; while, in the interior, sculptor and painter found occasion for the exercise of their respective arts. The belfries at *Tournai* and *Ghent*, the 'halles' of *Bruges* and *Ypres*, and the 'hôtels de ville' of *Bruges*, *Brussels*, and *Louvain*, call for especial notice from the traveller; and, in case he should be interested in antiquated domestic architecture, he will find a rich treat provided for him in *Bruges* and *Antwerp*, once chief among Hanseatic towns. These buildings date as far back as the 15th and 16th centuries, a time when painting in the Netherlands bore its first fruits.

**PAINTING.** To connect these early efforts with the power and wealth of the old Hanseatic League, and to find in the sumptuous habits of the Burgundian Princes the chief impulse to the rapid development of the painter's art in the Netherlands, is obviously natural and reasonable. How the eye of the painter must have revelled in the varied costumes, in the manifold and sharply defined types, whether of native or foreigner, which he encountered in the motley assemblage that thronged these cities of the League! We may well conceive the artist's imagination to have been fascinated by the wealth of colour presented by a picture composed of weather-beaten mariners, sturdy labourers, burly citizens, and sagacious traders. The early practice of portrait-painting may also be attributed to the spirit prevailing in the Hanseatic towns. The interest in this branch of the painter's art originated probably in the self-complacency which naturally possesses a community of substantial burghers, proud of their vocations and achievements. Further, the Burgundian Princes, in the gratification of their love of splendour, found, as trustworthy accounts assure us, abundant employment for the artist as well as artizan. In their luxurious court, with its brilliant retinue, there must have been robes of state, glittering weapons, costly furniture, besides courtly manners, to captivate the eye and engage the attention of the painter. Undoubted, however, as the effect of such influences

was in giving a particular direction to painting in the Netherlands, they assuredly were not the source from which it sprung. It was not until the painter's art was emancipated from the trammels of a traditional practice, that it found favour at court, and in the towns of the League.

Up to the beginning of the 15th century Art was in neither a better nor worse condition than in adjacent lands, though the painters of Cologne could undoubtedly claim pre-eminence. Such specimens of wall-painting in the Low Countries as are still preserved, show an entire want of professional training. The works of the miniature painters, however, rank higher. Encouraged by commissions from French Princes, they were elaborately finished, and both in colour and drawing give evidence of a higher education in the artists. Sculpture, too, could boast of sterling work. If any general inference is to be drawn from monumental effigies preserved in *Tournai*, and dating from the beginning of the 15th century, a school of sculpture existed there, which successfully aimed at a truthful rendering of nature. The practice of painting works of sculpture brought the sister arts into more intimate relation. So far, however, was sculpture in advance, that painters found themselves reduced to the expedient of adopting the plastic mode of treatment in the disposal of groups, as well as in drawing and the treatment of drapery. A long interval elapsed ere painting acquired a style of its own, and until every trace of the plastic relief had disappeared. Such was the condition of the painter's art in the Netherlands, when the two brothers *Van Eyck* made their appearance, but we are not in a position to indicate their immediate predecessors, nor to determine with certainty the circumstances of their early training.

The two brothers *Van Eyck* were natives of Maaseyck, near Maastricht, where *Hubert*, the elder, was born somewhere about the years 1360-70. *Wolfram von Eschenbach*, in his '*Perzeval*', had already pronounced the painters of Maastricht and Cologne to be the best of his time, but how painting at Maastricht or Limburg was employed in *Hubert's* time we know not. Absolutely nothing is known of the course of *Hubert's* early training, of his school, or early works. About the year 1420, we find him settled at Ghent, where a guild of painters had already long existed, along with his brother. Whether while here he was the teacher or the taught, whether the local influences of Ghent first modified his conceptions and method, or whether the guild in Ghent derived new light from him, cannot be determined. We know of only one work from *Hubert van Eyck's* hand, indisputably identified as his, and it was painted in the concluding years of his life, and left by him unfinished. This is the gigantic Altarpiece which *Jodocus Vyts* commissioned him to paint for the St. Baven church in Ghent. In it he still clings to the traditional rules of composition in the observance of the severely-symmetrical proportions of an architectural struc-

ture. But while he fails to dispose the crowd of figures in separate groups, he succeeds in giving to the heads a portrait-like individuality; he is careful to render the varied texture of the draperies, and in modelling the nude figure he closely imitates nature in every minute particular. For example, in the figure of Adam (now detached from the original picture and preserved along with Eve in the Brussels Museum, p. 101), even the short hairs of the arms and legs are carefully elaborated. But the most surprising innovation is in the colouring, to which he gave wonderful force and harmony, using it to give effect to an appearance of reality almost deceptive. The old belief that Hubert invented oil-painting cannot indeed be unreservedly accepted. But, although oil had long been in use as a vehicle, Hubert's merit is not the less conspicuous. He is still the first who adapted the invention to the purposes of art, by employing the fluid medium for the more subtle blending of colours. By this means he so far facilitated the process of painting, that the endeavour to give a faithful, life-like rendering of nature was completely successful. He possessed himself of the means by which alone effect could be given to the new impulse in art. We can have no better proof of the importance attached to this new method of painting introduced by Hubert, than in the sensation it made in Italy, where the invention and its publication were invested with the attributes of romance.

Hubert's connection with his brother Jan van Eyck (born 1381-1395) is involved in some obscurity, but the latter came to be regarded as the more capable of the two. Unjustly so, however, as the younger brother with his own hand bears record, in an inscription on the Altar-piece at Ghent, in these words: 'Hubertus — major quo nemo repertus', — thus showing that Hubert was at least his equal. We are, at the same time, very imperfectly informed of Jan's early training, though we know a good deal about his public career. While Hubert, it would appear, found favour with the wealthy burghers of Ghent, Jan took service in the courts, first of John of Bavaria, afterwards of Philip the Good. He lived for some years at the Hague, later in Lille, and after Hubert's death removed to Ghent, in order to finish the Altar-piece. In 1432 he migrated to Bruges, where he died on 9th July, 1440, about fourteen years after his brother. His peculiar art can best be studied in Bruges; not that many of his works are to be found there, but that the self-same genius still pervades the place which inspired the school of early Flemish painters. Bruges still remains outwardly very much what it was in the 16th century. The old houses have lost nothing of their character and dignity by contact with the newer buildings which have sprung up in their midst; while, in the quiet of the comparatively-forsaken thoroughfares, there is nothing to disturb the wanderer in quest of reminiscences of the Bruges of bygone days. Just as Nuremberg, some half-century ago, vividly re-

called the age of Dürer, so in Bruges a perfectly clear conception may still be had of the period which witnessed the labours of the Eycks and Memling. But, in any case, two admirable works by Jan van Eyck in the Academy at Bruges afford a valuable opportunity of appreciating his art. In keeping with a strong determination towards a more portrait-like and realistic conception of nature, is the endeavour, observable in his method, after a greater fulness of outline and an exact rendering of textures. The direction of his aim is indicated by the fact of his having painted genre pictures with a definite motive — the 'Bath-room' for example.

There can be no doubt that Jan van Eyck had pupils; but there can be as little doubt that there were painters, both in Ghent and Bruges, who adopted Van Eyck's method, and imitated his style, though not recognised as members of his school. Owing to the scanty information possessed of art in the Netherlands during the 15th century, nothing can be conclusively affirmed on the subject. *Petrus Cristus* may be mentioned as a pupil of Jan van Eyck, at Bruges; as independent masters *Gerard van der Meire* and *Hugo van der Goes*, of Ghent.

The people were as averse to centralisation in the domain of art-training as in the conduct of state affairs. While the Van Eycks were carrying their art from the Valley of the Meuse to Bruges and Ghent, another great artist was founding a school of painting at Brussels. *ROGER VAN DER WEYDEN* is apparently identical with that *Rogelet de la Pasture* who, in 1426, worked as a pupil of Robert Campin at Tournai, and in 1432 was admitted as master in the Painters' guild. We find Van der Weyden installed as painter to the town of Brussels in 1436. In 1450 he appears in Rome, as the first northern painter of undisputed fame whose name was honoured by the Italians, uncompromising though he was in adhering to the practice of his native art. On his return he again took up his abode in Brussels, still painting, and died in 1464. In the absence of any signature, his works are confounded with those of Jan van Eyck, with whom he had nothing in common, and with those of Memling, who was his pupil. They are, moreover, scattered far and near, and have to be sought for at Madrid, Rome, Frankfort, Munich, Berlin, etc. The Museum of Antwerp, however, possesses in the Seven Sacraments one of the most prominent works of this master, who was peculiarly successful in depicting scenes of dramatic interest (Descent from the Cross); too often, however, his power of animated expression betrays a want of feeling for beauty of form, and is continually suggestive of tinted reliefs.

*HANS MEMLING*, the pupil of Van der Weyden, bears the least possible resemblance to him. According to a legend, which in earlier times received general credence, Memling, having been wounded at the battle of Nancy, was carried to Bruges, where, in gratitude for the tender care bestowed upon him in the Hospital of St. John, he

painted numerous pictures. This story may be placed in the same category as those of Dürer's malevolent spouse, and of the licentiousness of the later Dutch painters. Memling was born (at Mömlingen near Aschaffenburg) about the year 1430; was, in 1472, already actively engaged as painter; in 1478 was permanently established in Bruges, a well-to-do house proprietor in the Vlaminckdamm (now Rue St. George), and died in 1495. The little we know of him personally is in some measure compensated for by the great number of his works still extant. Bruges, in particular, can boast of possessing literally a Memling museum. In the Academy is the Triptych with the St. Christopher, in the Hospital of St. John the so-called St. John Altar, the Adoration of the Magi, the Madonna with Martin Nieuwenhoven, the portrait of Catharine Moreel, and, finally, the Ursula casket, the most ornate and captivating illustration of legendary lore bequeathed by the art of this early period. In Memling, indeed, it may be said the school of Van Eyck exhibits its highest attainments. Pure and luminous colouring is combined with correct drawing; a keen perception of Nature with a coherent sense of the beautiful. Crowe and Cavalcaselle, in their history of old Flemish Painters, speak of Memling as a lyric bard, and if his forms lack ideality, he knows how to give them the impress of a winsome beauty. His Madonnas, whose golden hair falls over the shoulders, or is gathered up in luxuriant tresses, combine dignity with loveliness.

Painting flourished in the 15th century in Holland no less than in the southern Netherlands, though the earlier masters, such as *Albert van Ouwater*, are represented but by few works. A more tangible personality is that of *Dierick Bouts* (1465-1475), who removed from Haarlem to Louvain, and with his industrious pencil announced the fundamental characteristic of Dutch painting, in his delicate appreciation of landscape beauty. *Gerard David*, of Bruges (1484-1523), in the S., and *Jacob Kornelissen* or *Jacob van Oostzanen* (ca. 1480-1533), in the N., may be regarded as offshoots of the older school. Both are fine colourists and distinguished for the tender sweetness of their female figures. Dramatic conception was foreign to both.

We have, indeed, abundant cause to deplore the ravages of time, when we proceed to sum up the number of authenticated old Flemish pictures still in existence. Scarcely, indeed, do we possess mementoes of ten painters, such as enable us to form a really distinct and vivid conception of their character as artists; yet this old Netherlands school was busy for eighty years; nor was its activity confined to Bruges and Ghent alone, but was shared by Antwerp, Brussels, and in the North by Leyden and Haarlem. One important cause of this absence of reliable accounts lay in the new direction taken by the Netherlands school of painting in the 16th century, which had the effect of depreciating the works of their predecessors in the general estimation, and finally of committing them to oblivion. For the Netherlands, like the rest of the North,

became subject to the spirit of the Italian Renaissance. Under the Burgundian rule, literature had already been alienated from the popular sympathies, and even so it was now with pictorial art. *Lucas van Leyden*, and *Quinten Massys*, of Antwerp (1460-1531), are the last distinguished masters who were not carried away by this current. The importance of the former, however, is chiefly due to his admirable engravings; while Massys sometimes displays a vigour of sentiment at variance with the hitherto habitual conception. Quinten Massys is, indeed, generally regarded as the connecting link between the old school of the Van Eycks and Rubens.

The influence of the *Renaissance* reached the Netherlands, as it reached Germany, in the 16th century. In the domains of *Architecture* and *Sculpture* the ensuing breach with previous native styles seems to have been less abrupt than in the domain of painting. The narrow Gothic house, with its stepped gable, long held its ground; and although Italian modes of ornamentation attained the ascendancy in the first half of the 16th century, yet in the second half the national genius powerfully reasserted itself (Rollwork). Among the most important Renaissance buildings in the Netherlands are the *Salm Inn* at Malines (p. 134) and the old *Maison de l'Ancien Greffe* at Bruges (p. 23). The *Town Halls* of the Hague, Leyden, and Amsterdam, the old *Fleshers' Hall* at Haarlem (p. 286), and the *Weigh-House* at Nymegen (p. 371) belong to the later period. The Netherlands are peculiarly rich in decorative works in wood, stone, and brass. The monuments of *Count Engelbert of Nassau* and his wife, in the Groote Kerk at Breda, and that of *Archbishop William of Croy*, in the church of the Capucins at Enghien (p. 70), are among the finest productions of Renaissance art in the north of Europe. The chimney-pieces (Bruges), carved stalls (Dordrecht), and altars (Hal) must also not be forgotten. The Musée Plantin at Antwerp contains an interesting collection of Renaissance furniture.

The *Flemish Painters of the Renaissance* produce a less favourable impression. The Italian forms and even colours found no response in the inmost spirit of the Flemish painters, and the result is often mere frigid prettiness or artificial idealisation. Just as we prefer the popular ballad to the Latin verse of our school days, so we prize the unadorned Flemish style more highly than unsuccessful imitations of the Italian. The 16th century was, it is true, of a different way of thinking, and hailed this inroad of the Renaissance upon their native art as a sign of progression! Antwerp especially was for a long time the capital of art in the Netherlands, whence Duke William of Bavaria, as well as the Emperor Rudolph II., the two most enlightened patrons of art among German princes, supplied their requirements; while Flemings, too, provided for England's needs. It is evident, then, that the Netherlands had no lack of renown nor yet of highly-gifted spirits, whose achievements, had a more auspicious fate attended them, would have been considerable.



The earlier pictures of *Jan Gossaert*, surnamed *Van Mabeuge* or *Mabuse* (1470-1541), please by force of their masterly modelling and intense colouring. *Bernard van Orley* (1488-1541) turned his residence in Rome to good account in mastering the style of the Raphael-esque school, which both in composition and drawing he reproduced with considerable cleverness. If we can praise the industry only of *Michael van Coxie* or *Coxeyen* (1499-1592), and find the insipidity in conception and the exaggeration of form in the work of *Frans de Vriendt*, surnamed *Floris* (1520-70), simply repulsive; if, again, *Karel van Mander* is famous principally for his literary acquirements, and *Hubert Goltzius* for his versatility, still one branch of the art remains in which the Flemings achieved and sustained a marked success, *viz.* PORTRAITURE, represented in the 16th century by *Jan van Scorel* or *Schooreel* (1495-1562), *Ant. Moor* (1512-1576), the elder *Peter Pourbus* (1540-1580), and *Geldorp*. The earliest approaches to genre and landscape painting which later attained to such majestic proportions must not be allowed to escape observation. Their germs are, in fact, already to be detected in the works of Van Eyck. The principle of a careful study of Nature, and delight in every phase of life, early asserted itself, giving to every object, however insignificant, however obscure, an artistic charm. The painting of still life, the portraying of those humorous incidents, never wanting in domestic experience, which served to illustrate everyday life among the people, came early into vogue, though at first disagreeably qualified by the intermixture of the grotesque (in the shape of Devils' dances). Old *Brueghel* (see below) and *Vinck-Boons* had already painted rustic subjects, *Patinir* of Dinant and *Paul Bril* landscapes, with richness of effect, and *Roelant Savery* animal pictures.

Among all these painters, the members of the family of *Brueghel* or, as sometimes written, *Breughel*, attract our interest most effectually. They not only afford the most striking example of that highly propitious practice, the hereditary prosecution of the same craft, but also excellently illustrate the transition from the old to the new style of art. *Peter Brueghel* the elder, or '*Peasant Brueghel*' (about 1525-69), the earliest representative of this race of painters, travelled in Italy for the purpose of studying art, but remained faithful to the subjects and treatment of his native land. His figures are of a purely Flemish type, while his delicate colouring is content to reveal the study of nature in northern climes alone. Of his two sons *Peter* or '*Hell-fire*' *Brueghel* (1565-1637) and *Jan* or '*Velvet*' *Brueghel* (1568-1678), the latter, who acquired his surname from his partiality for wearing velvet, is the more important. He acquired eminence not only in paying homage to the widely-extended national taste for flower-pieces, but also by his landscapes, which are distinguished for the tender bluish tone of their middle distance and background (not, however, always true to nature), and for the marvellous finish of detail in the small



figures occupying the foreground. The sons of the two brothers bore the same Christian names as their fathers, followed the same profession, and perpetuated the manner of the Brueghels down to the close of the 17th century.

All previous attainments, however, sink into insignificance beside the extraordinary capacity displayed by the Flemish artists of the 17th century. The eighty years' revolt of the Dutch against Spanish oppression was at an end. Though bleeding from a thousand wounds, the youthful Republic had triumphantly maintained itself, and conquered for itself virtual recognition. Two worlds separate and distinct from one another were here compressed into their narrow confines. In the still Spanish Netherlands, forming the Southern division, the old régime in politics as in faith remained intact; in the States General of Holland, not only was a new form of government established, but new political and economical views, and a new form of faith, were in the ascendant. Both these worlds find in contemporary art a clearly-defined expression. The art of Peter Paul Rubens serves to glorify the ancient régime and the ancient faith, and was by this means in effect assimilated to the art of Italy, and beguiled by the mythological ideal. Dutch art, on the other hand, grew out of the new life and the new faith, and thus reflects the provincialism and civic pretensions which now became the characteristic features of the body politic. Here the schools of Haarlem, the Hague, Leyden, Delft, and Amsterdam, possess equal merit. Historical pictures are superseded by portrait groups of the civic functionaries and rulers; the veil of mystery is withdrawn from the representation of sacred subjects, and, in its place, a bare matter-of-fact and modernised treatment is introduced, in conformity with the Protestant views of the 16th and 17th centuries, which regarded the Bible in a very different light from the old Church. An historical notice of the condition of national culture would not in itself serve to throw much light on the relations of Flemish and Dutch painting of the 17th century, but is, notwithstanding, not altogether superfluous. Such a study would be the means of putting in its true light, the contrast, so often overlooked, between Rubens and the Dutchmen. Irrespective of much superficial resemblance (*e. g.* a similar tone of colour), the two styles have entirely different sources and aims; and while in the school of Rubens the old notions, old practices, disappeared, that art began to reveal itself in Holland which to this day is received with unqualified approbation. In the study of Rubens, the mind must frequently be guided by reference to history; the Dutch, on the other hand, we hail as bone of our bone, and flesh of our flesh.

### Rubens.

For centuries Cologne and Antwerp have contended for the honour of having given birth to the greatest of Belgian painters. Latterly, however, their claims have been surrendered in favour of the

little town of Siegen, formerly in Nassau. Our artist's father, the Antwerp justice *Johannes Rubens*, being suspected of a leaning towards the Reformation, sought refuge in flight from the Spanish Inquisition, and joined the party of William of Orange. Arrived at the Rhine, where the emigrants assembled, he formed an intimacy with Anna of Saxony, the crazy, sensuous wife of William, of such a nature as furnished the Prince with sufficient grounds for a divorce. The guilty lover was consigned in 1571 to the fortress Dillenburg. His wife, *Marie Pypeling*, who had followed him into exile, was induced by the severity of his punishment to forgive the offender the disgrace he had brought upon her, and to join him at Siegen, the place assigned to him in 1573 as his abode. Here accordingly, on 29th June, 1577, on SS. Peter and Paul's day, **Peter Paul Rubens** was born. In the following year, John Rubens received permission to remove to Cologne. It is conceivable that his lot should have damped his ardour for service with the Princes of Orange, and encouraged a desire to be reconciled to the Spanish government. John Rubens, however, died pending the negotiations which ensued, but his wife finally made her peace with the Spanish ecclesiastical authorities, returned in 1588 to Antwerp, and as a pledge for the genuineness of her conversion placed her son in a Jesuit school. In the character of the man, however, there was nothing jesuitical; but in the sensuous splendour of his religious pictures, in the accessories of his classical representations, which however brilliant are often superficial, it is easy to discern the effects of his training in the then flourishing schools of the all powerful Jesuits.

He received instruction in painting from *Adam van Noort*, a thorough master of his art as we are assured, though no authenticated works of his are preserved, and from *Otho van Veen*, commonly called *Otho Vaenius*, court-painter to the Dukes of Parma, and an artist more distinguished for erudition than force of imagination. The *Trinity* and the *Holy Family with the Parrot* ('*La Vierge au Perroquet*') in Antwerp Museum are reckoned among the first of Rubens's works. If this be really the case the painter must have developed some of his peculiar characteristics at a surprisingly early period, and to a great extent have acquired his style before his sojourn in Italy. In the year 1600, Rubens undertook, according to the then prevailing custom with artists, who looked upon Italy as the high school of art, a journey to the South. The following year we find him in the service of *Duke Vincenzo Gonzaga*, in his time the most pleasure-loving, most enthusiastic connoisseur of all princes. Rubens was sent in 1603 to Spain, as bearer of costly gifts, in the shape more particularly of numerous pictures, to the court of King Philip III. On his return he took up his abode successively in Mantua, Rome, and Genoa, until the year 1608, when he returned home.

Now what did Rubens bear away as the fruits of his eight years' residence in Italy? It is of no great moment that several of his pictures savour of Italian prototypes; in his celebrated Descent from the Cross, we see a reflection of Daniele da Volterra's picture, in the Baptism of Christ (lost), of which the original drawing is preserved, he produces single figures from Michael Angelo's battle-cartoon; the Communion of St. Francis recalls a composition of Annibale Carracci; while a work of Titian served as model for the battle of the Amazons. It is of greater importance that Rubens was fortified by his Italian experiences in his resolution to rely mainly on ideas engendered by the study of mythological-historical subjects for his inspiration, and to devote his art to their illustration. By this means he establishes a bond of union between the art of Italy and that of the North, without in any wise sacrificing his individuality. Rather does a comparison with contemporary Italian painters show how far he surpassed them in virtue of his spontaneous sympathies and the abounding force of his character.

Rubens, married in 1609 to *Isabella Brandt*, and again, after her death (1626), to *Helena Fourment*, in 1630, had settled in Antwerp, where he led an uncommonly active life. As he himself assures us, while in the service of the Regent Albrecht and his consort Isabella, he had one foot always in the stirrup, making repeated trips to London, Paris, and Madrid, and devoting as much of his time to politics as to art. Certainly the varied occupations of his life are not to be discovered in the astounding number of his works. Nearly a thousand pictures, many of them of colossal dimensions, bear his name. This amazing fertility may be explained by the circumstance that the numerous pupils who frequented his workshop were employed upon his pictures, and that he himself possessed wonderful rapidity of execution. It is not an easy matter to render justice to Rubens in all cases, partly because so many works have been attributed to him with which he had very little to do, partly, also, because his rendering of form frequently took directions repugnant to our modern notions. Perhaps in his manner of treating the female form only he can be charged with flagrant want of taste. The capacity of depicting the unsullied purity of maiden beauty is one of the attributes in an artist we most prize, while, on the other hand, we naturally recoil from the spectacle of naked females disfigured by the labours of maternity. Nevertheless, we must not forget that in these coarse unwieldy shapes, in the ponderous limbs and violent action of these female forms so constantly recurring in Rubens' pictures, we behold the direct manifestation of such impassioned energies and irrepressible vitality as the master seeks to embody.

Rubens' earlier pictures have this marked superiority over his later works, that with all their depth and warmth of colouring, they preserve a certain unity, and exhibit a broad but careful finish. The most important of the works executed soon after his return from

Italy is unhappily no longer in the possession of his native land, but rests in the Belvedere collection at Vienna. The central portion represents St. Ildephons receiving a rich chasuble from the Virgin; on the wings are portraits of the donors, and on the outside the Rest on the Flight into Egypt, or the Virgin under the apple-tree. The painter is here seen at the apex of his artistic excellence, and never subsequently produced so perfect a work in so lofty a style. So long as Italian models were fresh in his mind his imagination and his sense of form were chastened and refined, but at a later period they were not unfrequently somewhat too exuberant. Of similar beauty is the Doubting Thomas in the Museum at Antwerp, with the two accompanying portraits of Burgomaster Rockox and his wife. The celebrated Descent from the Cross in the Cathedral and the Crucifixion in the Museum ('Le Coup de Lance') are also of the highest value as undoubtedly works of the artist's own hand.

In his later large ecclesiastical paintings Rubens availed himself to a large extent of the assistance of his pupils; so that a less exalted idea of the master than he deserves may be derived from the study of these pictures. Another circumstance may help to lead the traveller in the Netherlands to a similar conclusion. Owing to the wide-spread renown of the artist, his works did not all remain at home, but found their way, even in his lifetime, far and wide. England, Madrid, Paris, Munich, Vienna, and St. Petersburg contain, in their respective galleries, many of Rubens' choicest works. The Antwerp Museum, however, preserves a whole series of valuable pictures by the master, thus affording an opportunity of studying him on the spot where he achieved greatness.

Though, however, it may not be possible to find unalloyed satisfaction in separate works of the master, no one can deny that Rubens is a figure of great historical importance. This is owing to the fidelity, with which he has adhered to the traditions of the national art, to the power, with which he has harmonised these traditions with an altered condition of art and life, and to the universality which rendered him capable of working in every department and of making the age subservient to his purposes. He is master of the whole range of artistic material. To the greatest fertility in the domains of ecclesiastical art he adds an intelligent and enthusiastic appreciation of the ancient gods and heroes. He looks upon these latter more with the eye of a Virgil than of a Homer, and often depicts them in the spirit of an orator rather than in that of a poet. He shows that he has most affinity for the fleshy figures of the Bacchic myths, and paints them with a freshness and energy possessed by none of his contemporaries. His brush is as much at home in important historical compositions as in the richly-coloured allegories, by which his age tried to make up to itself for the want of genuine poetic sensibility. He paints alike portraits and landscapes, the battles of men and the fighting of brutes, the gallant

love-making of the noble and the coarse pleasures of the vulgar. This versatility is peculiarly his own, although he possesses certain characteristics in common with his contemporaries, just as he shares with them the same national atmosphere and the same traditional precepts.

Rubens occupied this field along with several other painters. No wonder, then, that similar characteristics are observable in his works and those of others, and that they so closely resemble one another as occasionally to be confounded. *Abraham Janssens* (1587-1631) comes very near to Rubens in freedom of brush and in the impassioned action of his figures. Indeed there were few of Rubens' contemporaries who escaped his influence, pervading as it did the whole field of art, inspiring in an especial manner the engraver. The most notable of Antwerp artists who were contemporaries of Rubens are *Gerard Seghers* (1591-1651), *Theodore Rombouts* (1597-1637), *Gaspar de Crayer* (1584-1669), who evinced in his quiet compositions a charming vein of thought, and *Lucas van Uden* (1595-1662), who painted in many instances the landscape in the background of Rubens' pictures, as well as *Frans Snyders* (1597-1657), who placed his extraordinary talent for animal painting at the disposal of the great chief.

Of Rubens's most distinguished disciple, **ANTHONY VAN DYCK** (born at Antwerp 1599, died in London 1641), owing to the shortness of his sojourn in his native city, few important works are retained. After being initiated in painting first by *Henry van Balen*, later by Rubens, he visited Italy in his 24th year, where Genoa especially fascinated him, as it had done his master before him. From 1626 to 1632 he lived at Antwerp, after that in London, in the service of Charles I. It was not only the fashion then prevailing in aristocratic circles which engaged Van Dyck in portraiture. Portraiture made the strongest appeal to his proclivities as an artist. He does not shine in the invention of gorgeous or stirring scenes; but in the refined and animated portrayal of distinguished personages in particular, there are few who are his peers. His portraits are not only instinct with life: they fascinate by their dignity of conception and grace of delineation, which, without sacrifice of truthfulness, impart a certain stateliness as well as beauty to the individual represented. In what a rare degree Van Dyck possessed this faculty is best seen in his admirable etchings which are still preserved, and in which he presents us with an invaluable gallery of portraits illustrative of the 17th century.

Of the remaining pupils of Rubens, few acquired distinction; but, owing to the copiousness of their works, they are by no means unimportant. They occupy in the department of religious art the entire century. From *Diepenbeeck*, *Erasmus Quellinus*, and *Cornelis Schut*, **JACOB JORDAENS** (1593-1673) may be distinguished by a marked individuality. No study in Italy had estranged his thoughts from his

native art. His profession of the reformed faith made him unwilling to contribute to the exaltation of the Church's ideal, so he applied himself to depicting scenes from domestic life and the unrestrained mirth of popular festivities, and thus prepared the way for the formation of that school of genre painting, in which the art of the Netherlands subsequently acquired its chief renown. His often-repeated pictures of the crazy house-concert ('as the old ones sang, so will the youngsters twitter'), for example, are well known. Jordaens's humour is unsophisticated; his figures are as devoid of grace, as they well can be; but so surpassing is the quality of colour in his pictures that one must condone the vein of almost coarse vulgarity which runs through very many of them. Pictures by him at the Bosch, near the Hague, which celebrate the deeds of Prince Frederick Henry of Orange, show what he could accomplish as an historical painter, and belong to the very best contributions of the entire school. — Among the less-known though by no means unimportant pupils of Rubens is *Jan van den Hoecke* (1598-1651), who in delineating scenes of quiet feeling runs his master very hard and, indeed, is not unfrequently mistaken for him.

Even upon DAVID TENIERS (1610-1685), the greatest genre painter to whom the southern Netherlands have given birth, Rubens exercised an enduring influence. The fair and rustic scenes which he delighted in depicting, fascinate not only by the spirit of conviviality which animates them, but bear witness to a searching observation of nature; and the subtlety of colouring serves of itself to invest the scenes depicted with a true poetic charm. In gradation of tone, in wondrous harmony of colour, in artistic combination, he retains an undisputed supremacy. It is not less wonderful how he can by the most delicate modifications so manipulate a dominant tone of colour as to make it effective, and how he can at his pleasure either assert or dispense with the most marked contrasts. The pictures of his fortieth year, where the peculiar silvery tone first appears, are those which afford the best insight into this painter's method and style. His works are unfortunately widely scattered, and are rarely to be met with in his native country.

The same may be said of the majority of genre painters of the southern Netherlands. The neighbourhood of France lured away, if not the painters themselves, certainly many of their works; nor were either wealth or love of art at this time sufficiently diffused in Belgium to allow of the creations of native art being retained in the land. In this respect painting was more advantageously circumstanced in Holland. There it was unmistakably associated with the people, and to this day indeed is identified with their habits and predilections. The greater number as well as the best of its productions are still retained in Holland, coveted though they be by the lovers of art from every quarter, who at last have learned to estimate them at their true value.

**Rembrandt.**

The grandeur of the 17th century school of Dutch painters has partially obscured the excellencies of their predecessors, and thrown into the shade what was of sterling value in the Dutch school before Rembrandt's time. It is only in recent times that research has succeeded in bringing to light the earlier history of Dutch painting, and has surrounded Rembrandt, who hitherto had dazzled as the flash of a meteor in the horizon, with precursors and associates. Art flourished in the Dutch towns as early as the 15th century, but it would be more than difficult to separate it from the contemporaneous art of Flanders; indeed, owing to the similarity of the two peoples, no very essential difference could have existed. When, accordingly, at the beginning of the 16th century, painting in the North became Italianised, the Dutch painters succumbed to the prevailing influence. It must be noted, however, that the particular manner which most nearly responded to the national taste was generally preferred, and most successfully imitated; that of Caravaggio, for example, distinctly coarse as it is in its broad realism. After *Karel van Mander*, *Heemakerck*, and *Bloemaert*, exponents of a more imaginative treatment, came *Honthorst* (*Gherardo della Notte*) and his associates, whose art was entirely based upon this realism. These painters fearlessly grapple with nature; they concern themselves little about grace and beauty; they do not despise what is vulgar and repulsive, if only it supplies life and energy. Lamp-light, abounding as it does in glaring contrast, served admirably to enforce startling effects and an impassioned exuberance of expression often bordering upon distortion, and was freely resorted to with evident relish. Along with Caravaggio, another artist had considerable influence upon the Dutchmen, viz. *Adam Elshaimer* (1578-1620), of Frankfort, who, however, lived and died in Rome. He painted as if nature were only to be seen through a camera obscura; but his pictures are harmonised by the utmost minuteness and indescribable delicacy of finish, and receive their compensating breadth from a masterly management of colour. *Lastman*, *Poelenburg*, *Goudt*, etc., learned from him.

In the desperate struggle during the 16th century with the two-fold yoke of Spain, artistic enterprise in the Netherlands was necessarily crippled. It is principally owing to this circumstance that so many Dutch painters found their way to Italy, and there completed the training which their native land, sorely distracted as it was, could not afford them. But just as the Netherlands finally came forth from their eighty years' struggle as glorious victors, and in corresponding measure secured for themselves wealth and political power, while their antagonist, Spain, once mistress of the world, but now hopelessly impoverished, subsided into political insignificance, Dutch Art received during and at the conclusion of the war its noblest impulse. It was now that the painters of the Netherlands



were enabled correctly to discern what, amidst all the surrounding wealth of material, was best suited to their needs, and what form most strongly appealed to them; they created, in a word, a national art. The war had made a nation of heroes. Stern necessity had steeled their courage and quickened their sense. Brave men, experienced in war as well as state affairs, pious of heart, yet joyous withal, met the eye at every turn. To portray these, not only as single and impressive personalities, but assembled in groups, in the council-chamber, or sallying forth to the tilting ground, or engaged in festive celebrations, was the artist's favorite task.

Pictures of a peaceful, happy life, the charms of existence amidst privacy and comfort, were doubly attractive in a time so heavily charged with fateful events. The pleasurable abandonment too, which, taking no thought for the morrow, is content to enjoy the passing hour, captivated the imagination and furnished material for numerous paintings. But the victorious Netherlanders not only created for themselves a new field of pictorial matter, in which national sentiment should find expression; the appropriate form of expression was also provided. Though nearly all the Dutch painters are great colourists, some indispensable attributes of the artistic faculty are wholly wanting in them. The single figures lack ideal grace, the groups do not conform to the rules of perspective. On the other hand, they know how to impart such an artistic charm by means of colour alone, as effectually compensates for these defects. The use of the word 'compensate', however, may mislead. It must not be inferred that any particular means of expression can singly avail in painting. The Italians are guided by established laws in the disposal of individual figures, as well as in composition, and rightly so; for these laws were the product of their particular culture and habits of mind. With equal right, however, the Dutch painters framed for themselves rules for the guidance of their art in harmony with national views and sentiments. It must not be supposed that these Dutchmen, after they had carefully completed the drawing of a picture, were content to overlay their pictures with colour for the sake of mere beauty of effect. They thought, they felt in colour, and composed in colour. The delicate gradation of colour, the disposal of light and shade in the mass, and chiaroscuro, are their natural means of expression. It is a matter of common observation that colour beautifies many an object which without it would be utterly insignificant, and to such objects the Dutch artists knew how to impart an ideal charm by the modulation of colour-tone. Household furniture, for example, was highly valued by the Dutchmen. In its carefully-ordered splendour and subdued brightness were reflected the delights of peaceful domestic life. Applied to art-purposes, it transcended meaner objects only in so far as it was richer in colours than they: and thus it was with scenes from every-day life, which were in like manner idealised



by this mysteriouwits chery of colouring. It is impossible to convey in mere words any adequate idea of the effect of colour thus wielded. The eye alone can comprehend it, and has its opportunity in the study of the various galleries of Holland.

The '*Regent*' and '*Doelen*' pictures are among the most conspicuous creations of the Dutch school of painters. It was the custom for the presidents (Regents) of the various corporations, public and charitable institutions, to place in the guild-halls and shooting galleries (*Doelen*) portraits in groups of members of the various guilds, especially of the shooting societies. Among the earliest pictures of this kind are the Commemoration Banquet of Bowmen, painted by *Cornelis Teunissen* (*Anthonissen*), in Amsterdam (1533), another from the same hand dated 1557, and one by *Dirck Jacobsz* painted in 1529 (the last two in the Ryks Museum); but it was later than this that the 'Regent-pieces' acquired their complete artistic significance. The Haarlem Museum possesses a 'Corporation-picture' by *Cornelis Corneliszoon*, dating from 1583, and four similar pieces by *Frans Pieterszoon Grebber*, the later of which are specially distinguished by the freshness of their colouring. In the hospital of Delft is a 'Regent-piece' by that prolific portrait-painter *Michael van Mierevelt* (born in Delft, 1568; died 1641), who has been erroneously described as painter to William of Orange (assassinated 1584). It is a so-called anatomical lecture, in the painting of which Mierevelt's son, Peter, took part. *Jacob Gerritsz Cuyp*†, founder of the painters' guild in Dordrecht, and *Paul Moreelse*, a pupil of Mierevelt, do not appear to have attempted the execution of the 'Regent' pictures proper; the greater is the number thereof to be ascribed to *Thomas de Keyser* (ca. 1596-1667; Amsterdam) and *Jan van Ravesteyn* (ca. 1572-1657). Thomas de Keyser was the son of an architect of Amsterdam, Hendrik de Keyser, and began to paint in 1619. His masterpieces are preserved in the Ryks Museum in Amsterdam, and the gallery of the Hague. In the town-hall of the Hague, too, his contemporary, Jan van Ravesteyn can best be studied, in his fine corporation-pieces of 1616-18. But the treatment of the 'Regent' pictures and portrait groups generally was brought to its highest perfection first by Frans Hals, of Haarlem (p. lviii), and more especially by that greatest of all the painters of the north, Rembrandt.

Among the most important portrait-painters of Amsterdam in the pre-Rembrandt period are *Dirck Barentsz* (1534-92), a pupil of Titian; *Cornelis Ketel* (1548-1616); *Aert Pietersen* (1550-1612; son of *Pieter Aertsen*), of whose works the Ryks Museum possesses large examples dating from 1599 and 1603; *Cornelis van der Voort* (1576-1624), highly thought of by his contemporaries; *Werner van*

† The termination 'szen' or 'szoon', abbreviated 'sz', which occurs so frequently in Flemish names, signifies son; thus *Gerritsz* = son of Gerhard, *Harmensz* = son of Harmen or Herman.

*Valckert*, a pupil of Goltzius, who painted in 1620-27 at Amsterdam; and *Nicolaes Elias* (1590-1650), master of Van der Helst, whose fine corporation-pieces are now seen to advantage in the Ryks Museum.

Slandered and grossly abused as Rembrandt has been by diletanti scribes of the 18th century, the enthusiastic eulogium bestowed upon him by the youthful Goethe must be noticed as an exceptional tribute. It is only in quite recent times that the researches of Dutch *savants*, particularly of Scheltema, Vosmaer†, De Roever, and Bredius, undertaken in a spirit of affectionate devotion, have vindicated the truth concerning him. **Rembrandt Harmensz van Ryn**, the son of a miller of Leyden, was born probably in 1607. That he first saw light in his father's mill is a story for which there is as little foundation as that he first studied art amongst his father's flour sacks. *Jacob Swanenburgh*, who had studied in Italy, and was married to a Neapolitan, and *Peter Lastman* were his first instructors. His earliest recognised work bears the date 1627; he removed to Amsterdam at the end of 1631. Amsterdam had gradually outstripped the other towns of the Republic, and had become virtually its capital, ascendant not only in the domain of politics, but prescribing also the direction to be given to the study of art. A new and stately architecture, which subsequently exercised extraordinary influence in Germany, testifies to the splendour of the town at that period. *Vondel*, *Huygens*, and *Hoof*t represent the muse of Poetry, while numerous engravers and painters, of whom several connected themselves later with Rembrandt, such as *S. Koninck*, *Livens*, and *Van Vliet*, found employment in Amsterdam.

Rembrandt very soon made himself famous as an artist; fortune smiled upon him, too, in his love affairs. From the year 1633 the face of a good-tempered, handsome woman appears from time to time in his pictures. This is *Saskia van Ulenburgh*, the daughter of a Friesland lawyer, whom he brought home as his bride in 1634. The numerous portraits of Saskia, painted by the great artist with evident gusto, have familiarised us with her countenance; the best are those in the galleries of Dresden and Cassel. That in the Antwerp Museum is either a copy, or was painted from memory. After Saskia's death (1642), Rembrandt's private affairs took a turn for the worse. The great financial collapse, which since 1653 had continued in Amsterdam, bringing wide-spread and ruinous disaster upon the community, did not suffer our painter to escape. He was declared bankrupt in 1656, and an inventory of his effects was taken by the Commissioners of the 'desolate-boedelkamer', who brought them to the hammer in the following year. This inventory is still preserved, and is an all-sufficient reply to those who maintained that Rembrandt was destitute of refined tastes. The walls of his spacious

† Rembrandt, sa vie et ses œuvres, par C. Vosmaer. 2nd ed. The Hague, 1877.

apartments were covered not only with works from his own and his pupils' hands, but such Italian masters as Palma, Giorgione, etc., were likewise represented. He also possessed numerous antique busts and miscellaneous curiosities, as well as a choice collection of engravings. Besides all this, the confidential intercourse which he maintained with Huygens and Jan Six sufficiently belies the opinion once current as to Rembrandt's low-lived habits. Rembrandt did not marry a second time, but contented himself henceforth with the faithful affection and ministrations of his servant Hendrickje Stoffels (d. 1661). The close of his life found him poor and living in complete retirement; still busy notwithstanding, and still capable of laughter, as a portrait of himself from his own hand (painted about 1668), and now in a private collection in Paris, gives evidence. He was buried on 8th October, 1669.

In Rembrandt's career as a painter we notice an uninterrupted and brilliant process of development. It is true that even his early works show his fondness for effects produced by strong and full light thrown upon the principal figures, but it is not till after several years residence in Amsterdam that his pictures are suffused with that rich golden brown tone which invests his masterpieces with their subtle and peculiar charm. About 1654 his pictures receive a still warmer and more subdued tone, and are brown even to dimness, but retain, nevertheless, an unfaltering breadth in execution. These several methods of Rembrandt are admirably illustrated in his masterpieces exhibited in the various galleries of Holland. The 'Regent' picture in the Hague Collection, known as 'The Anatomical Lecture', which contains portraits of Professor Nicholas Tulp, and the members of the Surgeons' guild, belongs to the year 1632. This picture is an excellent example of the master's art, which has enabled him to animate a momentary action of this portrait group with dramatic life, by force of a concentrated expression and accentuation of tone. The 'Night Watch', preserved in the museum at Amsterdam, Rembrandt's greatest work, was painted ten years later. It bears the date 1642, and shows with what skill this master of chiaroscuro could, by its means, convert a prosaic occurrence, such as that of this band of citizen musketeers sallying forth from their guild-house, into a scene abounding in poetical expression, and exciting the liveliest emotions in the beholder. In the so-called 'Staalmeesters' picture, portraits of the syndics of the Clothmakers' guild in Amsterdam (belonging to the year 1661), the entire tone seems to be permeated by a golden-brown medium. Art has never again created a greater wealth of stirring imagery or poetry of colour so entrancing as these three pictures reveal to us. Unconsciously our thoughts recur to Shakespeare's familiar creations, and we recognise in these two mighty art-champions of the north kindred natures and a corresponding bent of fancy.

It must not, however, be assumed that Rembrandt confined

himself to the representation of 'Regent' pieces, portrait groups (as the 'Jewish Bride' in the Ryks Museum in Amsterdam), and single portraits (e.g. Jan Six and Anna Six, in the collection of J. P. Six in Amsterdam). We possess many scriptural pictures by him, scenes from the New as well as Old Testament, for the most part scattered in other countries. The Hague, however, possesses examples of this class of pictures in 'Susanna at the bath', and 'Simeon in the Temple' (bearing the date 1631). Here, too, Rembrandt preserves a mode of treatment peculiarly his own. In representations of our Saviour's passion the tragic event is portrayed in a harsh matter-of-fact spirit, and might serve to illustrate the well-known hymn, 'O Head once full of bruises'. A serener, happier expression of solemnity prevails in the Parables, which enables us fully to realise their significance, often sufficiently obscure. Scenes from the youthful life of Christ have an idyllic charm of their own, and in all Rembrandt's religious compositions the endeavour is apparent to bring them within the range of human apprehension — a fact important for a right understanding of the Protestantism of the 17th century. Rembrandt touched also the regions of Mythology (as is proved by the painting No. 1251 in the Ryks Museum, p. 327, the true meaning of which has been only lately explained); but, as will be readily understood, with more doubtful success. On the other hand his landscapes, devoid of incident though they be, wide, unbroken, plain, exhibit the master's feeling for colour and poetical expression in the most favourable light.

It need hardly be mentioned that in order to become intimately, and as it were personally acquainted with Rembrandt, the collection of his etchings, over 300 in number, must be carefully studied. Among the best-known, the rarest and most beautiful, are 'Rembrandt's portrait with the Sword', 'Lazarus Rising from the Dead', the 'Hundred Florin Plate' ('Healing of the Sick'; the former name, by which it was popularly known in the 18th century, now no longer applies, inasmuch as in 1867 the sum of 1000*l.* was paid for a single impression), 'Annunciation', 'Ecce Homo', 'The good Samaritan', 'The great Descent from the Cross', the portraits of Tolling, Bonus, Six, the landscape with the mill, and that with the three trees.

A goodly array of pupils and imitators are gathered around Rembrandt. His influence was not confined to Amsterdam alone, but extended to the neighbouring schools, that of Haarlem, for example. Amongst his more immediate followers may be mentioned *Gerbrand van den Eeckhout* (1621-74), whose works frequently bear Rembrandt's name (the Museum of Amsterdam possesses one of the best of his pictures — *The Adulteress*), and *Ferdinand Bol* of Dordrecht (1616-88), who deserted his native style after the death of his master. The 'Regent' picture, formerly in the Lepers' Hospital, and now in the new Ryks Museum, at Amsterdam, belongs to his best time.

*Govert Flinck*, of Cleves (1615-60), may be said almost to have rivalled Rembrandt at the outset of his career. Besides his two best 'Regent' pieces (dated 1642 and 1648), there is in the Museum of Amsterdam a scriptural picture by him. It represents Isaac in the act of blessing Jacob, a favourite subject with the school of Rembrandt. Amongst the number of Rembrandt's satellites are also *Jan Livens* (1607-74), *Jan Fictoor* or *Victors* (1620-72), *Ph. Koninck* (1619-88), the landscape painter; *Salomon Koninck* (1609-56), whose scriptural pictures and portraits bear so strong a superficial resemblance to those of Rembrandt that they are often mistaken for his; *Jacob Backer* (1609-51), intimately associated in his youth with Govert Flinck, and his companion in Rembrandt's workshop; *Nicholas Maes*, of Dordrecht (1632-93), whose best works belong to the time of his youth (1650-60), as, having in after-life settled in Antwerp, he seriously deteriorated under the influences of the school of Rubens; *Karel Fabritius*, who came to a premature end by a powder explosion in Delft (1654); and *Bernard Fabritius*.

Another of the most eminent contemporaries of Rembrandt was *Jan Vermeer* (1632-75), of Delft, who pursued a course of great independence and seems to have been influenced by no other master except, to a slight extent, Karel Fabritius. Young women engaged in all kinds of household work, or in the more congenial occupation of love-making, interiors, street scenes, and landscapes, are his favourite subjects, all wondrously pure in colour, abounding in delightful effects of perspective, full of life, at once truthful and charming, entitling them to rank amongst the gems of Dutch art. Even in his lifetime, and indeed down to the present century, his style has been frequently and successfully imitated.

Scarcely inferior to Vermeer of Delft, and frequently confounded with him, is *Pieter de Hooch* (1630-77), celebrated for his fascinating effects of light in his interiors. And last, but not least, of this artist array who, whether as pupils or followers, are associated with Rembrandt, comes *Gerard Dou* (born at Leyden 1613; d. 1675), the great master of minuteness of finish, whose 'Night Schools', 'Maidens by candle light', and 'Hermits' are in so much favour with the public, commanding prices commensurate with the admiration bestowed upon them, though it must be said of his works that skilful and delicate manipulation takes the place of poetical expression, and that the range of his fancy is contracted in measure corresponding with his painstaking elaboration of finish. This latter quality, however, must receive its due meed of praise. On the other hand, Dou is connected with a number of painters of declining excellence, such as *Frans van Mieris the Elder*, of Leyden (1635-81), *Pieter van Slingeland*, of Leyden (1640-91), *Godfrey Schalcken* (born at Dort, 1643; died at the Hague, 1706), *A. van Gaesbeeck* (d. 1650), *Abraham de Pape* (d. 1666), and many others.

It will be seen, then, that Rembrandt's influence was as weighty

and comprehensive as the products of his easel were great in number and surpassing in quality. Painters of the most widely differing motives acknowledge him as their master and example, and he has led the way, not only in historical and portrait painting, but in landscape too, and in the so-called genre painting. In this respect **BARTHOLOMEW VAN DER HEIST**, to whom many would assign a place amongst the foremost realists next to Rembrandt, cannot compare with him. Van der Heist was born at Haarlem in 1611 or 1612, and ended his days there in 1670, in the enjoyment of great wealth and general esteem. Nothing is known of his teachers, nothing of his relations with Rembrandt, whose path he appears to be continually crossing without compromising his independence. He was the favourite portrait-painter of the wealthy burghers of Amsterdam, and confined himself almost entirely to the painting of 'Regent' pieces and portraits. His most celebrated work, the *Arquebustiers' Banquet* (1648), is in the Museum of Amsterdam (which also possesses the *Arquebustiers' Guild* of 1639, and the *'Doolenstuk'* of 1667), and when compared with Rembrandt's *'Night Watch'*, admirably illustrates the points of difference between the two masters. Van der Heist presents to us Nature as she is, unrelieved, a bare reality. If Nature herself could paint she would have given us a picture such as Van der Heist's. It is otherwise with Rembrandt. Upon all his works he sets the seal of his individuality. As the reality presents itself to his eye, so he reproduces it with just that degree of truthfulness which his intention prescribes. Van der Heist's are mere imitations, illusive in their fidelity, but leaving no enduring impression.

**FRANS HALS**, of Haarlem, a somewhat earlier painter, so far at least as the efforts of his training in the great Master's school are concerned, is more akin to him than Van der Heist. Though of Haarlem parentage, he was born at Antwerp (about 1600). When he returned to Haarlem is not known. He married in 1610, unhappily as the event proved, for in 1616 he was brought before the Burgomaster for ill-treating his wife, and had to promise to abstain for the future from *'dronkenschappe'*. Of the joys of conviviality which he could so well depict he freely partook, and thus got into difficulties which his prolific pencil failed to avert. His goods and chattels were sold by auction in 1652 to pay his debts, and he became in his old age a pensioner of the State. His death took place in 1666, at the age of 82, his labours having extended over half-a-century. The earliest of his paintings known to us bears the date 1616, the *Banquet of Officers of the George's Guild of Musketeers*, in the Museum of Haarlem, where the most considerable of this master's 'Regent-pieces' are collected. Amongst these the *Assembly of Officers of the Andrew Guild* (1633), and *Assembly of Officers of the George's Guild* (1639), are the best. Rembrandt's influence is still apparent in pictures of the succeeding decade, without however impairing the individuality of the artist. The utmost vivacity of conception,

purity of colour, and breadth of execution, which in his latest works betrays a handling of the brush so uncompromising that drawing is almost lost in a maze of colour-tone, are distinguishing characteristics of Frans Hals, who, besides the 'Regent-pieces' referred to, was the author of numerous portraits; and he has immortalised such popular figures as the 'Rommelpott-players', 'The tipsy old wife, Hille Bobbe', 'The jolly shoemaker, Jan Barentz', ready either for a drinking bout or for service in the fleet with Admiral Tromp.

His best known pupils are *Adrian Brouwer* (b. at Oudenaarde, 1605; d. at Antwerp, 1638), and *Adrian van Ostade* (b. at Haarlem, 1610; died there, 1685). As we do not possess more correct biographical data concerning the former of these, we must accept as true the stories told of him and his fellows by authors of the 18th century. He is his master's most formidable rival in the naïve conception of national character, as well as in mere technical skill; and had he lived long enough to mature his natural powers, he must have borne away the palm now conceded to Adrian Ostade. In the earlier efforts of Adrian van Ostade, we are reminded of Brouwer; it was after the year 1640, or thereabouts, when the influence of Rembrandt was in the ascendant with him, that he first displayed those technical qualities and artistic predilections which have made him a favourite with the most fastidious connoisseurs. Grace and beauty are attributes which the forms crowded into his cottage-interiors or animating his court-yard scenes certainly do not possess; but they always abound in lusty life, characteristic and appropriate, whether playing cards, intent upon the enjoyment of pipe and glass, or dancing accompanied by the ever-present fiddler; and with such marvellous effect is colour accentuated, so complete is his mastery of chiaroscuro, that nearly every picture may be said to provide a new 'feast for the eye'. With Ostade are connected his brother, *Isaac van Ostade* (1621-49), *Cornelis Bega* (1620-64), and *Cornelis Dusart* (1660-1704).

And thus we are brought to the almost innumerable throng of **GENRE PAINTERS**, who have imparted to Dutch art its peculiarly distinctive attributes, and have secured its greatest triumphs. It would be difficult to distinguish amongst the genre painters of Holland various degrees of excellence, inasmuch as each in his respective, and, as a rule, contracted sphere, has asserted an indisputable supremacy. It is unfortunate that the greater number of their works have been transferred to foreign galleries, and are rarely to be met with in Dutch collections, so that Holland is no longer exclusively the place where the genre and landscape-painters of the Netherlands can be studied. It must suffice, therefore, to mention the most conspicuous names.

The genre painters are usually divided into several groups, according to the subjects which they make peculiarly their own; pictures, for example, belong to the higher or lower genre as they set before us the more refined or coarser aspects of social life, the world



of fashion or the vulgar herd. These, however, are merely adventitious distinctions, and do not by any means sufficiently account for this latest development of Dutch art, resolving itself as it did into a number of local schools. *Dirk Hals* (probably a younger brother of *Frans Hals*, to whom many genre works by Dirk have been ascribed), *Anton Palamedesz*, *J. A. van Duck*, *Pieter Codde*, and others, abound in pictures of soldiers and cavaliers contending with Venus and Bacchus, or engaged in the sterner encounter of pitched battle and skirmish; in illustrations, too, of the fierce licence engendered by the wars of the 17th century; figures roaming hither and thither without restraint, lusty and light-hearted. In striking contrast to such scenes as these are the pictures of a peaceful and refined domestic life, occasionally disconcerted by the vicissitudes of love, which formed the favourite theme of *Gerard Terburg (ter Borch)*, born at Zwolle about 1617, a man who had travelled much and who died at Deventer in 1681. He, together with his successors, *Gabriel Metsu*, of Leyden and Amsterdam (b. 1630, d. after 1667), *Caspar Netscher* (b. at Heidelberg, 1639; died at the Hague, 1684), etc., are generally known as 'stuff' painters, owing to the attention they bestow upon drapery stuffs, especially silks and satins. It must be borne in mind, however, that in the absence of these external properties, thus carefully supplied, the refinements of life could not be invested with appropriate pictorial splendour. But that these painters were not the mere imitators of stuff and texture, that they were capable of emotion, and could give utterance to the sentiments of romance, will be sufficiently evident to those who study the 'Paternal Warning' of *Terburg* in the Museum at Amsterdam. As a portrait-painter, too, *Terburg* has made a great reputation. (His 'Peace Congress of Münster', his most celebrated piece, was sold with the Demidoff collection for 182,000 fr.)

*JAN STEEN*, the so-called jolly landlord of Leyden (1626-79), who, however, painted also at the Hague and Haarlem, was likewise a painter of social subjects, but in a line and in a manner quite his own. That he was a low-lived tippler is simply one of those wholly gratuitous slanders with which it was once the fashion to besmirch the painters of Holland. A jovial life was probably not repugnant to his tastes; and what is more to our purpose is the fact that a spontaneous joyousness pervades his works, and a sparkling sense of humour too; while as a colourist he must be looked upon as the foremost of the entire school. His pictures might be entitled comedies of life, in which man's follies are chastised with satire, and his weaknesses held up to ridicule, but without the glaring exaggeration and obtrusive moralising which make Hogarth's pictures (with whom Jan Steen has much in common) so unpleasant to look upon. Family feasts and merry makings, the wedding of ill-assorted couples, quacks and their quackeries, lovelorn maidens ('hier baat geen medicijn, want het is minne pijn'), tavern brawls



and similar scenes are his favourite subjects. Jan Steen has, and with justice, been likened to Molière. The greater number and the best of his works are in England. He is very partially represented in the museums of Amsterdam and the Hague. The Duc d'Arenberg possesses in his Brussels collection one of the very rare scriptural pieces by this master, the 'Marriage at Cana'; another, 'Laban searching for his images', is in the Museum at Leyden.

Jan Steen is a solitary personage. He stands alone, and has no followers. So much the more numerous, and at the same time intimately associated, are the painters whose genius found employment in the domain of landscape, which they rendered with true artistic appreciation, and enriched as well as animated by the addition of living forms. Very frequently these 'landscapes with figures' are the result of friendly co-operation. Thus *Adrian van de Velde* (1635-72), one of the most estimable as well as gifted of Dutch painters, supplied the figures for the landscapes of his master *Wynants*, for *Moucheron*, and even for *Hobbema* and *Ruysdael*. *Philip Wouverman* (1619-68) has perhaps the greatest reputation for these figure pictures, of which some 800 may still be reckoned. Cavalry combats, hunting scenes, in which horses always play a conspicuous part, he has repeated with endless variations, without however passing the bounds of mediocrity. To enumerate the names of all who occupied this particular field is simply impracticable, for it is precisely in this field that Dutch art was most prolific. We must, however, mention (as akin to the foregoing) *Paul Potter* (b. 1625; d. Amsterdam, 1654), chief of animal painters, to whose pictures landscape lends idyllic charms, and whom we must accept as a classical example of the entire fraternity. A consummate draughtsman, he was at least as eminent as a colourist, especially in his smaller pictures. *Karel du Jardin* (1622-78), an exuberantly fertile painter, owes his best qualities to the foregoing, but the inequality of his works shows his inability to resist other less favourable influences. Other 'idyllic' painters are *Jan Asselyn* (1610-52) and *Nicolas Berchem* (1620-83), both of Amsterdam.

As landscape-painters must be named *Jan van Goyen* of the Hague (1596-1656); *Albert Cuyp* of Dordrecht (1620-91), son of *Jacob Gerritsz* (p. lii), also eminent as a painter of portraits and animals; *Jan Wynants* of Haarlem (1600-70), famous for the number of his pupils and his own steady development; *Allart van Everdingen* (Alkmaar, 1621-75); *Jacob van Ruysdael* (born 1628, at Haarlem; d. 1682), 'excelling all other masters in a feeling for the poetry of northern landscape combined with the power of graphic embodiment'; and *Meindert Hobbema* (b. 1638, at Amsterdam; d. 1709), whose merits have only recently come to be appreciated. His works exhibit a moderate talent only for composition; the same motive constantly recurs in his pictures (the figures are for the most part by another hand); but in delicacy and thorough-

ness of elaboration, more particularly in his treatment of atmosphere and light, his pictures must be highly prized as works of genius of the highest order. — *Jan van der Meer* of Haarlem (1678-91) shows himself near of kin to Jacob Ruysdael. Numerous other landscape painters remained true to their national scenery, but in many cases they lapsed into a kind of mannerism, which is very apparent in the moonlight scenes of *Aart van der Neer* (of Amsterdam, 1603-77). The better pictures of the last-named artist, such as his forest-landscape in the Van der Hoop collection, are, however, not inferior to those of Ruysdael and Hobbema, whom he also resembles in his death in poverty and obscurity. Fashion also began to demand the study of Italian landscapes, and in the second half of the 17th cent. compositions of this kind are decidedly predominant. Among the earliest examples of this tendency are *Jan Both* of Utrecht (c. 1610-50), *Adam Pynacker* (1622-73), and *Herman Swanevelt* (1600-55?).

It is well known how marine painting (*Willem van de Velde, the Younger*, 1633-1707; *Hendrik van Vliet*, d. 1675 at Delft), and architectural painting (*Jan van der Heyden*, 1637-1712, and *Emanuel de Witte*, 1617-92), prospered in Holland, and how the national art, as it were with its last breath, gave birth to the so-called 'still-life' (*W. van Aelst* of Delft) and flower painting (*Jan Davidss de Heem*, 1600-1684, Utrecht and Amsterdam; *Rachel Ruysch*, 1664-1750, Amsterdam; *Jan van Huysum*, 1682-1749).

We conclude these slight observations with the wish that they may induce to a more searching study of Dutch art in a careful examination of the works themselves, and we recommend all who take an interest in the subject to read *Burger's* well known book on the 'Musées de la Hollande', in which Dutch painting is most exhaustively treated.

---

## 1. From London to Ostend.

There are two direct routes from London to Ostend: 1. *Viâ Dover*, twice daily, in 6-8 hrs. (fares 1*l.* 11*s.* 8*d.*, 1*l.* 3*s.* 3*d.*, 12*s.* 9*d.*); 2. By Gen. Steam Nav. Co.'s steamers, once or twice weekly, in 10-12 hrs. The former route is recommended to those whose time is limited; the latter is pleasant in fine weather, and considerably less expensive (chief cabin 8*s.*, fore cabin 6*s.*). — Comp. R. 11.

**Ostend.** — The Railway Station (Pl. B, 4) lies on the S. side of the town, at a considerable distance from the sea and the principal hotels, but is connected by rails with the *Gare Maritime* at the steamboat-pier (Pl. C, D, 4). *Omnibuses* from the hotels meet both the trains and the steamers (fare usually  $\frac{3}{4}$ -1 fr.). *Cab* from the station to the town 1 fr.; luggage under 56 lbs. free; for over-weight 2½ c. per lb. Travellers proceeding direct to Antwerp through the Waasland (p. 63) should book to Bruges only, and there take a fresh ticket *viâ Ghent* (see p. 10 and R. 10). If a through-ticket from Ostend to Antwerp be taken, the traveller is conveyed by the longer route *viâ Malines*.

**Hotels.** *On the Digue*, with unimpeded views of the sea, nearly all large, new, and expensive: R. 4-15, L.  $\frac{3}{4}$ -1, A. 1, B. 1½-2, déj. 3, D. 4-6, pens. 10-16, board from 7 fr. In the height of the season 20-30 fr. per day are demanded for a room on the first floor, facing the sea. To the S.W. of the Cursaal: HÔTEL CENTRAL; HÔTEL WELLINGTON; HÔTEL CONTINENTAL (Pl. 1; D, 2), an imposing establishment, with lift (no pension); HÔTEL DE L'Océan (Pl. 2; C, 2); HÔTEL DE LA PLAGE (Pl. 3; C, 2); HÔT. BEAU-RIVAGE; SPLENDID HOTEL, with lift. — To the N.E. of the Cursaal: HÔTEL ROYAL BELGE; HÔTEL BELLEVUE; GRAND HÔTEL D'OSTENDE, with restaurant; \*GRAND HÔTEL DU LITTORAL (Pl. 4; D, 2), at the corner of the Rue du Cerf; HÔTEL DU KURSAAL ET BEAU-SITE, HÔTEL DE RUSSIE, two houses at the corner of the Rampe de Flandre, belonging to the same proprietor; GRAND HÔTEL DES BAINS, with restaurant. — Near the old light-house: HÔTEL DU CASINO, moderate; \*GRAND HÔTEL DU PHARE (Pl. 5; F, 2), with restaurant, R. & A. 3-20, L.  $\frac{3}{4}$ , B. 1½, déj. 3, D. 4-5, pens. 10-15 fr.; HÔTEL LONDON, DE LA SIRÈNE, DU PORT, DE L'ESTACADE, all plain.

*Adjoining the Digue*: HÔTEL ROYAL DE PRUSSE ET DE LA GRANDE-BRETAGNE (Pl. 6; E, 2), at the corner of the Boulevard van Iseghem and the Rue des Capucins, R. from 3, L. & A. 1½, B. 1¼, déj. 2½, D. 4, pens. 9-15 fr. — Farther on, in the Boulevard d'Iseghem: HÔTEL DE FLANDRE, HÔTEL LEOPOLD, both good and moderate, with restaur.; HÔTEL ROYAL DES ARCADES (Pl. 7; D, 2), with restaur. (p. 2), pens. 9 fr.; HÔTEL IMPÉRIAL (Pl. 8; D, 2), HÔTEL DE LA DIGUE (Pl. 9; D, 2), well spoken of; in both, R., L., & A. 4-11½, B. 1¼, déj. 2½, D. 3½-4, pens. 9-16, board from 7 fr.; HÔTEL ST. JOSEPH, with wine-room (p. 2).

*In the Town.* Between the Digue and the Place d'Armes: \*GRAND HÔTEL FONTAINE (Pl. 10; E, 2), a large first-class house, with spacious dining-room containing several old pictures by Netherlandish artists, D. 5 fr.; HÔTEL DE VIENNE (Pl. 11; E, 2); HÔTEL DU TRÔNE, HÔTEL DE BRUXELLES, HÔTEL NEPTUNE, all in the Rue Longue. — HÔTEL MERTIAN (Pl. 12; D, 2), Rue de l'Ouest, R. from 3, L. & A. 1½, B. 1½, déj. (11-2 o'cl.) 3, D. 4, pens. 9, board from 7½ fr.; CERCLE CATHOLIQUE (Pl. 13; D, 2), same street. — More to the W.: HÔTEL DE SUÈDE (Pl. 14; D, 2), Place du Théâtre, with restaurant.

In or near the Place d'Armes: \*HÔTEL DE L'EMPEREUR (Pl. 15; E, 2), corner of the Rue de Brabant, with restaurant (p. 2); \*HÔTEL DU GRAND CAFÉ (Pl. 16; E, 2), corner of the Rue Louise and the Rue de Brabant, first-class, R., L., & A. 3½-7½, B. 1½, déj. 2½, D. 4, pens. 10-12½, board 8 fr. — HÔTEL DE GAND ET D'ALBION (Pl. 17; E, 2), in the Marché aux Herbes, R., L., & A. 3-9, B. 1¼, déj. 2½, D. 3, pens. 8-10 fr. — COUR D'ANGLETERRE (Pl. 18; E, 3), Rue de la Chapelle 10; opposite, HÔTEL DE BAVIÈRE,

Rue de la Chapelle 15, R., L., & A. 2 $\frac{1}{2}$ -3, B. 1, déj. 1 $\frac{1}{2}$ , D. 2 $\frac{1}{2}$ , pens. 7-8, board 5-6 fr.; EUROPE (Pl. 19; E, 2), Rue des Capucins, D. 2 $\frac{1}{2}$  fr., unpretending.

Still farther from the sea: \*HÔTEL D'ALLEMAGNE or STRACKE (Pl. 20; E, 3), Rue du Quai 22, first-class, R. & L. 3 $\frac{1}{2}$ -6, A. 3/4, B. 1 $\frac{1}{2}$ , D. at 1 o'cl. 3, at 5 o'cl. 4 (to subscribers 3 $\frac{1}{2}$ ), pens. 11 $\frac{1}{2}$ -15 fr.; GRAND HÔTEL MARION (Pl. 21; E, 3), Rue de l'Eglise 33, first-class, D. 4, pens. from 7 $\frac{1}{2}$  fr.; HÔTEL DE LA MARINE (Pl. 22; E, 3), COUR DE FRANCE (Pl. 23; E, 3), D. 2 $\frac{1}{2}$  fr., side by side in the Rue de la Chapelle; opposite, HÔTEL ST. DENIS (Pl. 24; E, 3), No. 44; HÔTEL & CAFÉ ROYAL, Rue de la Chapelle, near the station, D. 1 $\frac{1}{2}$  fr., unpretending; HÔTEL DE LA COURONNE, HÔTEL DE BARCELONE, both well spoken of, HÔTEL DU BASSIN, these three Quai de l'Empereur, near the railway-station; SHIP HOTEL, near the steamboat-pier, R. 3 $\frac{1}{2}$ , B. 1 $\frac{1}{4}$  fr., well spoken of. — All the hotels on the Digue and many of those in the town are open during the season only, except the *Gr. H. du Phare*, the *Hôt. de Gand et d'Albion*, the *H. d'Allemagne*, *de la Marine*, *St. Denis*, *de la Couronne*, and *Ship Hotel*, which are always open.

Hôtels Garnis and Private Lodgings abound both on the Digue and in the town. Even at the beginning or the close of the season (1st June to 15th Oct.), a room cannot be obtained under 3-5 fr. a day, or 15-30 fr. per week. The rent of a small suite of rooms (dining-room, drawing-room, three bedrooms, kitchen) in June is about 300 fr., in July 500 fr., August 800 fr., and September 600 fr. — The contract should be committed to writing, if the hirer contemplates a prolonged stay. The usual charge for a plain breakfast is 75 c.-1 fr., for attendance 50 c. per day. French is often imperfectly understood by the Flemish servants. — The hirer should see that attendance is expressly included in the agreement, both in private apartments and at the hôtels garnis, as otherwise he is liable to an extra charge of 1 fr. per day. — House Agent: *Fr. Desmet*, Villa Svea, Rampe du Kursaal.

Restaurants. On the Digue, dear, and attendance often bad. The *Cursaal* (p. 5), with restaurant, café, a reading-room, a large hall, and galleries commanding an extensive view of sea and land, open to subscribers only, is the principal resort of visitors during the bathing-season. With its gardens it occupies an area of about 13,000 sq. yards. Subscriptions, valid also for the Casino (p. 3): 1 pers. per day 3, 4 days 9, per week 18, per fortnight 35, per month 58, six weeks 75, per season 90 fr.; 2 pers. 6, 18, 35, 58, 90, 112, 120 fr.; three pers. 9, 27, 47, 75, 112 $\frac{1}{2}$ , 120, 150 fr. (cheaper after 20th Sept.). — Restaurants in the above-mentioned hotels, *Wellington*, *Continental*, *de l'Océan*, \**de la Plage*, and *Beau-Rivage*. — On the other side of the Kursaal, N. end of the Digue: *Hôtels Royal Belge*, *Ostende*, *Littoral*, *Beau-Site*, \**Russie*, see p. 1. *Hôtel du Phare* (Pl. 5; F, 2; see p. 1). — In the Town, near the Digue: *Noppeney*, Rue Longue 53, corner of Rue de Flandre, déj. 3, D. 4 fr.; *Société Littéraire* (see below), Place d'Armes; *Taverne St. Jean*, Rue de Flandre; *Hôtel Royal des Arcades*, *Hôtel de Suède*, and *Hôtel de l'Empereur* (D. 2 fr.), see p. 1.

Cafés. *Noppeney* (see above), corner of the Rue de Flandre and the Rue Longue (also confectioner). The *Société Littéraire*, on the ground-floor of the Hôtel de Ville (Pl. E, 3), to which strangers are not admitted unless introduced by a member (first 5 days gratis, afterwards 3 fr. per month), contains a restaurant and reading-room. *Café Beemelmans*, Rue de la Chapelle 3, well spoken of; *Café de Vienne*, in the Hôt. de Vienne, Munich beer, concerts in the evening.

Wine at the *Bodega* (Spanish wine-room), Rampe de Flandre; *Central Tienda*, Rue de Flandre 20; *Rhenish Wineroom* at the Hôtel St. Joseph (p. 1), etc. — BEER at several taverns and beer-saloons.

Water. The drinking-water of Ostend is indifferent. Seltzer-water or other aerated waters in 'siphons' (50 c.) will be found wholesome for drinking, and may be procured at *Noppeney's*, Rue Longue 53 (see above).

Baths (p. 5). Bathing-time from 7 a.m. to 7 p.m. Tickets ('coupons', valid on day of issue only) must be obtained at the office on the beach: machine (for not longer than 40 min.) including costume and two towels 1 fr., two additional towels 20 c. (regular bathers should purchase these requisites for themselves; price 3-5 fr., fee for taking charge of them 20 c.).

Near the old lighthouse (Pl. D, E, 2), is the 'Section Est', a bathing-place for the less robust bathers (70 c.). — Invalids and persons unaccustomed to sea-bathing may procure the services of a '*baigneur*' or '*baigneuse*' for 50 c. more. The driver of the machine generally receives 5 c., and 5 c. is given for cleaning the machine. Valuables should be left at home. — Tents and 'marquises' for sitting on the beach 1-1½ fr. per day, or 6-9 fr. per week. Chairs, 10 c.

**Warm Salt-Water Baths.** \**Etablissement Hydrothérapique* (Pl. D, 2), adjoining the Cursaal, baths of all kinds, massage, etc.; also at *Spilliaert-Elleboudt's*, Rue de l'Eglise 15.

**Cabs** (*Vigilantes*; stands at the railway-station and in the Place d'Armes) 1 fr. per drive in the town; first hour 1½ fr.; each additional hour 1 fr.; at night ½ fr. more between 10 and 1, 1 fr. more between 1 and 4.30 a.m. To the new lighthouse or the Hippodrome ('champ de course') drive 2 fr., first hour 2½ fr., each additional hour 2 fr.; for other drives outside the town, the fare should previously be agreed upon with the driver. The fares for '*paniers*' or '*voitures ouvertes*', carriages of a superior description, are higher: drive in the town 1½ fr., 1 hr. 3, each following hr. 2 fr. — Luggage, see p. 1.

**Steam Tramway** (*Buurtspoorweg, Chemin de Fer Vicinal*): 1. To the N.E. to *Blankenberghe* (p. 7), starting in summer from the Cursaal, and stopping at the railway-station and Tivoli (comp. the Plan, p. 6); 13½ M. in 1¼ hr. (fares 1 fr. 50, 1 fr. 5 c.). — 2. To the S.W. to *Furnes* (p. 32; starting from the railway-station, and stopping at the Rue de la Chapelle, at the Cursaal, and the Avenue de la Reine); 18¾ M. in about 1¾ hr. (fares 2 fr. 10, 1 fr. 50 c.). Intermediate stations: *Mariakerke* (p. 6; 1¾ M. in ¼ hr.; 25 or 15 c.), *Middelkerke* (p. 6; 5½ M. in ½ hr.; 65 or 45 c.), and *Nieuport* (p. 32; 11 M. in 1 hr.; 1 fr. 20 or 85 c.).

**Donkeys** for hire at the S. end of the Digue, 1 fr. per hour; **Ponies**, 2 fr. per hour.

**Sailing Boats** with 2 men for ½ hr. 5, 1-2 hrs. 6 fr.; with 3 men 6, 8 fr.; with 4 men 8, 12 fr. (2 men officially required for 1-4 persons, 3 men for 5-10 pers., 4 men for 11-12 pers.). Previous agreement necessary; out of the season the charges are less. — **Steamboats** almost every afternoon from the Estacade, 1 fr. per hour. — Beggars and cripples are a great annoyance in Ostend.

**Concerts and Balls.** Concerts daily in the afternoon and evening at the *Cursaal* (p. 5); also every evening in the Music Pavilion, near the old lighthouse (Pl. D, 2), and in the afternoon in the Parc Léopold and Parc Henriette-Marie. Balls daily at the Cursaal, and on Sun., Tues., and Thurs. in the *Casino*, a handsome ball-room on the first floor of the Hôtel de Ville (p. 4); admission for non-subscribers to the Cursaal 3 fr. ('*toilette de ville*', i.e. a black coat).

**Horse Races** are held in the Hippodrome Wellington (p. 5) several times during the season.

**Bookseller:** *Vlietinck*, Rue de Brabant 9, E. of the Place d'Armes. — **Circulating Libraries** (Cabinets de lecture). *Godtfurneau*, Rue de Flandre 7; *Marie Asseloos*, Rue Longue 49. Newspapers are sold by *Vlietinck* (see above) and by *Daniels-Dubar*, Rue de la Chapelle 25. The *Saison d'Ostende*, which appears daily (20 c.), is the official organ of the Cursaal authorities; the Sunday issue is furnished gratis to the subscribers to the Cursaal.

**Physicians.** *Dr. Garnier*, Rue Royale 30; *Dr. de Hondt*, Rue de la Chapelle 68; *Dr. Janssens*, Marché-aux-Herbes 1; *Dr. van Oye*, Avenue Charles Janssens 9; *Dr. Schramme*, Rue des Capucins 11; *Dr. Verschuere*, Boul. van Iseghem 51, and many others. — **Chemist:** *Pharmacie Centrale*, Rue des Sœurs Blanches 16.

**Money-changer:** *Van Wynendaele*, Rue de la Chapelle 19 B.

**Post and Telegraph Office**, Rue des Sœurs Blanches 12 (Pl. E, 3), open 7 a.m. to 8¾ p. m. (on Sun. 9-1).

**British Vice-Consul.** *Fred. G. Thellusson, Esq.*

**English Church** (Pl. F, 2) at the E. end of the Rue Longue; services at 11 a.m. and 3.30 p.m.; chaplain, *Rev. A. G. Douglas*, Villa Wellington, Rue Wellington.

*Ostend* (25,800 inhab.), the second seaport of Belgium, owes most of its importance to the great passenger-traffic between London and the continent, of which it has long been one of the principal avenues. It also possesses about 200 fishing-boats, manned by 1260 men, being fully one-half the number belonging to the whole kingdom, and 15 steam-launches for fishing purposes.

The town was once strongly fortified. In 1601-1604 it sustained one of the most remarkable sieges on record, and was only surrendered to the Spanish general Spinola in consequence of orders received from the States General. In the Spanish War of Succession, after the Battle of Höchstädt, Ostend was occupied by the allies under Marlborough. In 1745 Louis XV. took the fortress after a siege of 18 days, and in 1794 it was again taken by the French, who held it until 1814. The fortifications were demolished in 1865, and have been converted into promenades. Since then many fine buildings have been erected along the beach.

The main street of the town is the *Rue de la Chapelle* (Pl. E, 3, 4), leading from the station to the market-place (*Place d'Armes*), where it changes its name to *Rue de Flandres* or *Vlaanderstraat* (Pl. E, 2). It has lately been extended hence as far as the Digue, near which the principal shops, including some large emporiums of shells, are situated.

Few of the public buildings of Ostend are worthy of note. The *Church of SS. Peter and Paul* (Pl. E, 4), erected in 1717, contains a monument to Queen Louise (p. 117), who died here in 1850, by *Fraikin*. — The large *Town Hall* is in the *Place d'Armes* (Pl. E, 2, 3). The ground-floor is occupied by the *Société Littéraire*, mentioned on p. 2, while the ball-rooms of the *Casino* (p. 3) are on the first floor. The tower is surmounted by an anemometer, or wind-gauge. — The *Church of St. Catharine*, in the *Rue Christine* (Pl. D, 3), finished in 1883, has been built in the style of the 13th cent. and is a copy of an old church of Ghent, now pulled down. The interior contains finely-carved choir-stalls and pulpit. — The *Parc Léopold* (Pl. C, D, 3) is tastefully laid out and will be a pleasant resort when the trees are larger. On an eminence in the middle is a café, and on the S.W. side a lawn-tennis ground. — On the S. side of the town and connected with the Digue by the *Avenue de la Reine*, is the *Parc Henriette-Marie*, with a café and large ponds (boat 1 fr. per hour).

Ostend is one of the most fashionable and cosmopolitan watering-places in Europe. During the season (1st June-15th Oct.) it attracts about 40,000 visitors (including passing travellers) from all parts of Europe, especially from Belgium, France, and Germany. The chief promenade is the \**Digue*, a stone dyke or bulwark nearly 1 M. in length,  $16\frac{1}{2}$  yds. wide, and 25 ft. in height, extending along the coast from N.E. to S.W. With the exception of the carriage-road, 13 yds. in breadth, the whole is laid with terracotta bricks. The

scene presented by this promenade and its environs during the height of the season, particularly between 6 and 8 p.m., will strike the traveller who witnesses it for the first time as novel and amusing. Several approaches ascend to it from the town. Along the Digue stretches a row of handsome new buildings, including the hotels and restaurants mentioned on pp. 1, 2, and numerous private villas, some of which are tasteful structures in the Flemish Renaissance style. Near the middle rises the handsome CURSAAL (Pl. C, D, 2; p. 2), erected in 1876-78, from the designs of *Lauwereins* and *Naert* of Brussels. Farther on, upon a lofty dune, stands the *Chalet du Roi* (Pl. A, 1), or royal villa, beyond which the Digue extends past the *Hippodrome Wellington* (p. 3) to Mariakerke (2 M.; p. 6).

The **Bathing Places** (Pl. B, C, 2) adjoin the Digue on the S.W. side, and there are about 400 bathing-machines. Most of the visitors bathe in the morning. There is here, as at French watering-places, no separation of the sexes; but the strictest propriety is observed, and every bather is provided with a costume. Ladies may avoid publicity by bathing at a very early hour. Though there is little or no danger on this coast, bathers are not allowed to go farther than 80 or 90 yds. from the shore; those who venture farther are recalled by the blasts of the watchmen's horns.

At the N.E. end of the Digue, beyond the old *Lighthouse* (Pl. F, 2), 98 ft. high, and now used as a signal station only (no admission), is the **Estacade** (Pl. F, 1, 2), consisting of two *estaches*, or piers, (the W. about 680 yds. in length, the E. 600 yds.), which shelter the entrance to the harbour and afford a view of the arriving and departing steamers. The W. pier is provided with seats (chair 10 c.) and a small café and serves as a public promenade. — Steamboat excursions, see p. 3.

The entrance to the harbour (*Chenal*; Pl. F, G, 1, 2) is 180 yds. in length. The **Harbour** itself consists of the *Avant-Port*, the *Bassin du Commerce*, and the *Arrière-Port*. The *Bassin de Chasse* (Pl. G, 3, 4), with its massive gates, was constructed for the purpose of sweeping away the sandbanks at the mouth of the harbour, the water being confined within it at high tide, and allowed to escape suddenly at low tide. The other parts of the harbour and the locks of Slykens (p. 6) were constructed under Emp. Joseph II. — At the upper end of the New Basin lies the *Minque* or *Fish Market* (*Marché aux Poissons*; Pl. E, 5), a circular building with an open court, where the auctions described at p. 6 take place from 7 to 9 a.m., on the return of the fishing-boats.

Beyond the entrance to the harbour and the *Bassin de Chasse* just mentioned, which we skirt for 10 min., rises the new **\*Lighthouse** (*Nouveau Phare*; Pl. G, 1, 2), erected in 1858, and 190 ft. in height, which should be inspected by those who have never seen the interior of such a structure. (As there is no tariff for excursions by boat to the lighthouse, a bargain should be made beforehand; 25-30 c., or,



there and back, 50-75 c., is sufficient.) The lantern (fee  $1\frac{1}{2}$  fr.) contains a series of prisms, resembling beehives in shape, and reflectors of copper plated with platina, by which arrangement the light is said to be intensified a thousand-fold, and to be visible at a distance of 45 M. The top commands an extensive view in fine weather. Nieupoort, Furnes, and even Dunkirk are seen towards the S.W., the Cursaal of Blankenberghe to the N.E., and the towers of Bruges to the E.

The **Oyster Parks** (*Huïtrières*) are extensive reservoirs on the N.E. and S.W. sides of the Digue (several near the Bruges Gate, e.g. *Stichert & Stracke*, who admit visitors), where vast quantities of these favourite bivalves are stored throughout the greater part of the year. They are imported from the English coast, and kept here in prime condition by daily supplies of clarified sea-water. Their price varies from 5 to 8 fr. per hundred, and upwards. Abundant and fresh supplies may therefore always be procured, except in the height of summer, when they are out of season. *Lobsters*, brought chiefly from Norway, are kept in separate receptacles in the huïtrières, and fetch from 2 to 6 fr. each.

Fish is generally plentiful, especially in summer, when transport is difficult. A large turbot may often be bought for 10-15 fr.; soles, cod, haddocks, mackerel, and skate are of course less expensive. Crabs, shrimps, and mussels are also abundant. All these different kinds of fish are sold by public auction in the fish-market (p. 5), under the supervision of the municipal authorities. The salesman fixes a high price in sous for each lot, and then gradually descends, until a bidder calls out '*myn*' and thus becomes the purchaser. The great advantage of this 'Dutch auction' is that a single bid settles the matter, and much confusion is thus prevented. Most of the purchasers are women, who afterwards retail the fish in the market.

Several ecclesiastical and popular **Festivals** are celebrated at Ostend in July and August, including the '*Kermesses*', at which the Belgian archers, of whom there are numerous clubs, always act a prominent part, displaying extraordinary strength and skill. The most interesting church-festival is the Procession on St. Peter's Day (29th June), when the ceremony of blessing the sea is performed before a large concourse of fishermen and their families.

**Slykens** (*Café de la Concorde*),  $1\frac{1}{4}$  M. to the E. of Ostend, a village on the road to Bruges, may easily be visited on foot. Other walks may be made to *Oudenburg* (p. 10), *den Haan* (p. 9), *Wenduyne* (p. 9), etc.

Along the coast to the W. of Ostend are several smaller sea-bathing resorts, both quieter and less expensive than Ostend, Blankenberghe (p. 7), or Heyst (p. 9).

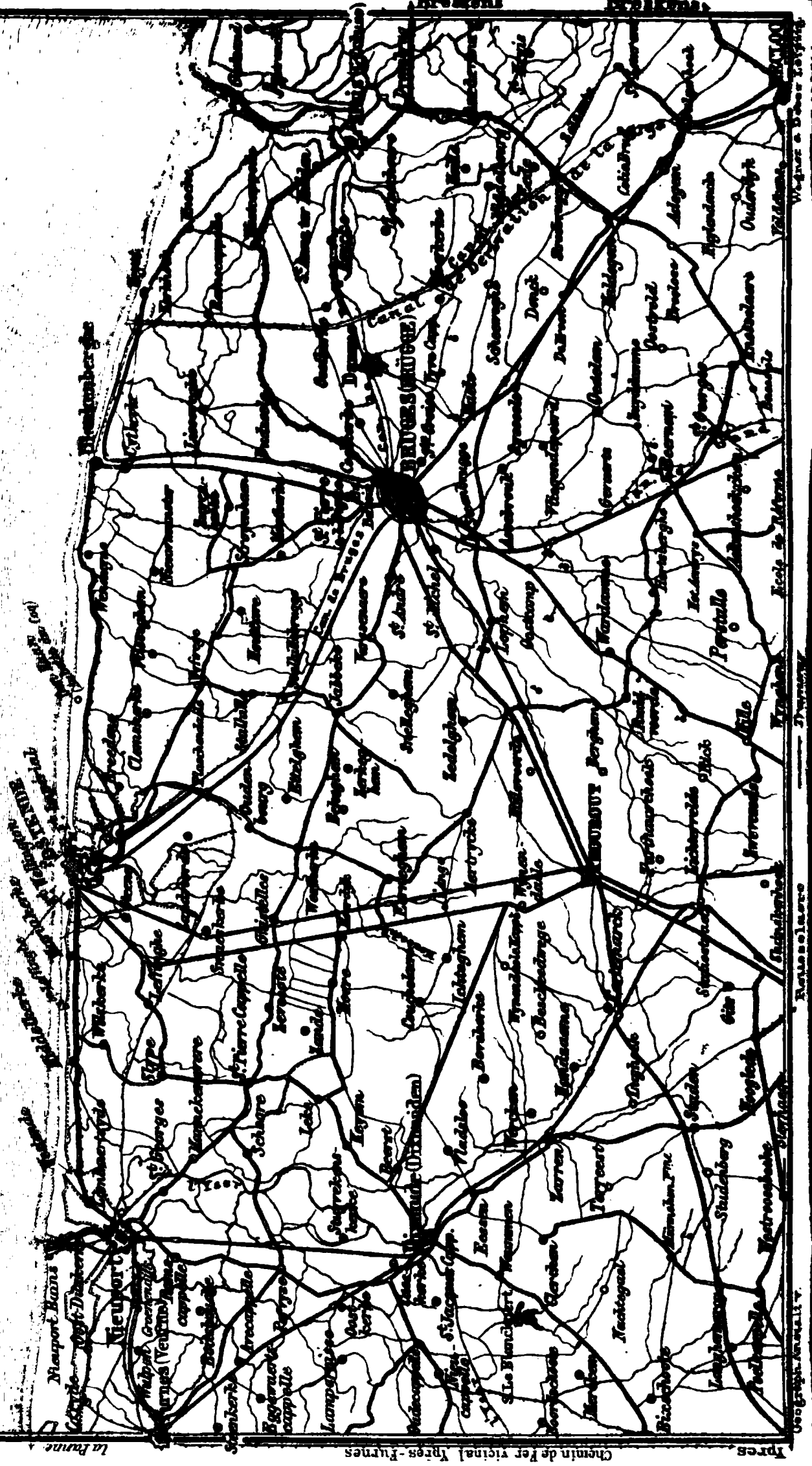
**Mariakerke** (*Cursaal*; *Hôtel Speranza*; pens. in both from 6 fr.; *Grand Hôtel des Bains*, with restaur., D.  $2\frac{1}{2}$  fr.; *Villa Beauséjour*),  $1\frac{3}{4}$  M. to the S.W. of Ostend, may be reached in  $\frac{1}{2}$  hr. by the Digue (p. 4), and it is also the first station on the steam-tramway mentioned at p. 3. The bathing-arrangements are good; bath, including coach and costume, 75 c. from 11-2 o'clock; at other times 50 c.

About 3 M. beyond Mariakerke (one-horse carr. from Ostend 8-12, two-horse 14-18 fr.) lies **Middelkerke** (*Hôtels des Bains, Royal, de la Plage, des Familles, de la Digue, du Cursaal*), also on the steam-tramway (p. 3) and the starting-point of the submarine telegraph cable to the English coast. There is nothing to mark the latter spot





# M E R D U N O R D ( N O O R D - Z E E )



except the watchman's hut on the sandhill. Farther on is the *Hospice Roger de Grimberghe* for invalid children, opened in 1884 and containing 120 beds (daily 2½ fr.).

*Nieuport*, another of this group of watering-places, 10 M. to the S.W. of Ostend (steam-tramway, p. 3) is described at p. 32.

To the W. of Nieuport are finally the new bathing-resort of Oostduinkerke and the older La Panne (\**Grand-Hôtel Panne-Bains*, Flemish), lying close to the French border. La Panne may be reached viâ Furnes (p. 32) or from the Belgian frontier-station Adinkerke (p. 38).

## 2. Blankenberghe and Heyst.

**Blankenberghe.** — Hotels (dinner generally at 1 p.m., supper at 7 p.m.). *On the Digue*, often overcrowded in the height of the season. To the E. of the Casino: GRAND HÔTEL DES BAINS ET DES FAMILLES, containing 500 apartments, with a terrace overlooking the sea, R., L., A., & B. 5-15, D. 3, S. 2, pens. from 10 fr. Farther on, PAVILLON DES PRINCES (good cuisine) and HÔTEL CONTINENTAL (1st class, well spoken of), under the same management as the Hôt. Cursaal (see below). — To the W. of the Casino: HÔTEL DU RHIN, a smaller house, with café-restaurant; SUCCURSALE DU LION D'OR (see below); HÔT. VERHAEGHE (see below), a large house (good cuisine); PAVILLON ROYAL, annexe of the Hôt. de la Paix (see below), pens. 9-12 fr.; GRAND HÔTEL GODDÉRIIS, D. 3, S. 2, pens. 7-15 fr.; GRAND HÔTEL CURSAAL, with 120 rooms, 1st class, R., L., & A. from 4, B. 1¼, déj. 3, D. 3, pens. from 9 fr.; HÔTEL PAUWELS D'HONDT, large, L. ½, B. 1, D. 2½-3, S. 1½-2, pens. 8-15 fr.; ROCHER DE CANCALE; MAISON VEUVE EMILE GODDÉRIIS, well spoken of; HÔTEL VICTORIA, D. at 1 and 5 p.m. 3 fr., S. at 7 p.m. 2 fr., plat du jour 1 fr.; HÔTEL DE L'Océan, D. 3 fr.; HÔTEL DE VENISE, well spoken of; HÔTEL DE L'UNIVERS. Farther to the W., at the entrance to the harbour, PAVILLON DU PORT; HÔTEL DU PHARE, D. 2½, pens. from 6 fr.

*In the Town.* In the Rue de l'Eglise, close to the principal approach to the Digue: HÔTEL DE BRUGES, corner of the Rue des Pêcheurs, with several annexes, well spoken of; HÔTEL DU LION D'OR; ÉTOILE D'OR, R., L., & A. 3½-4½, B. 1, D. 2½, pens. 8-10, board 5-5½ fr. Farther on in the Rue de l'Eglise, on the way from the Digue to the railway-station: HÔTEL BELLEVUE (p. 8); HÔTEL D'ALLEMAGNE, R. 3-4, L. ¼-½, D. 2½, pens. 7-10, board 5 fr.; HÔTEL DE LA PAIX, D. 2½, pens. 7½-9 fr.; \*GRAND HÔTEL D'HONDT, Rue de l'Eglise 22, much resorted to by Belgians of the middle class, pension 8-10 fr.; HÔT. DE BAVIÈRE; HÔT. DE L'EUROPE; GR. HÔT. DU BIEN-ÊTRE; HÔT. MOENS; HÔT. DE BRUXELLES. — In the side-streets of the Rue de l'Eglise: HÔT. TROGH, Rue Haute; HÔTEL DE GAND, PENSION DR. VERHAEGHE (see above; 8-10 fr.), TÊTE D'OR (well spoken of; D. 2, S. 1½ fr.), these three in the Rue Longue; HÔTEL VEUVE VAN DE WAETER-NOTEBART, Rue du Moulin. — Near the station: HÔTEL DU CHEMIN DE FER, HÔTEL DU BUFFET, HÔT. DES FLANDRES, HÔT. DU LOUVRE, MILLE COLONNES (D. 2 fr.), HÔTEL DU LITTORAL, which may all be described as restaurants with rooms to let. — All the hotels except the *Lion d'Or* and the *Gr. Hôt. D'Hondt* are closed in winter.

On the Digue are situated numerous Hôtels Garnis, in which rooms facing the sea cost 4-15 fr. per day (with two beds 2 fr. extra). In the town furnished apartments abound in almost every street (2-5 fr. per day), but are sometimes all engaged in the height of the season. Those who have not previously written for rooms should arrange to reach Blankenberghe early in the day, so that they may return to Bruges the same evening in case of disappointment. The following houses are recommended: *Dr. Cósyn*, Rue du Moulin 23; *Dr. van Mullem*, Rue de l'Eglise.

**Cafés and Restaurants.** At the *Grand-Hôtel des Bains*, see above, déj. 3, D. 5 fr.; also at the other hotels. — WINE and OYSTERS at *Lefebvre's*, Rue de l'Eglise 14, and at the *Grand Parc aux Huîtres*, near the Bassin de

**Chasse.** — **MUNICH BEER** at the *Hôt. de l'Océan*, *Hôt. de l'Univers*, *Hôt. Bellevue* (p. 7), etc. — **CONFECTIONERS:** *Wehrli*, on the Digue; *Koeniz-Bogaert*, Rue des Pêcheurs 50.

**Casino**, with restaurant (no eatables), reading and conversation rooms, etc.; concerts twice daily, ball every evening; admission, 1 person, 1 day 2 fr., a week 12, fortnight 22, 3 weeks 28, month 32, season 52 fr.; 2 persons, 4, 22, 39, 46, 52, 62, 72 fr.; etc. — **CIRCULATING LIBRARY:** *De Jongh*, Place du Casino 53.

**Post Office** near the Casino. — **Telegraph Office** at the railway-station and on the Digue.

**Physicians.** *Dr. Butaye*, *Dr. Cosyn*, *Dr. van Damme*; also, *Drs. van den Abeele*, *Dumon*, *van der Ghint*, *Schramme*, and others, who come over from Bruges in the season.

**Bathing Machines** 1 fr., children 75 c.; 30 c. to the attendant (baigneur). — **Tents**, for protection against sun and wind, on the beach for 1 fr. per day. — **Bathing Dresses** may be purchased in the town for 5-8 fr. — **Warm Baths** at the *Etablissement Hydrothérapique* of the Grand Hôtel des Familles and at the Succursale du Lion d'Or (p. 7).

**Boats.** For a row of 1-2 hrs. the charge is 5 fr.; for a party 1 fr. each. — **Steamboats.** Excursions into the open sea during the season daily (2 fr. each person); also to Ostend (3 fr.) and Flushing. — **Donkeys** for rides on the beach: per 1/2 hr. 50 c.; to *Heyst* 2-3 fr.

'*La Vigie de la Côte*', published on Sundays, contains a list of the visitors, tide-tables, etc.

**English Church Service** during the season at the Chapel in the Rue Breydel at 10.45 a.m. and 3.30 p.m.; chaplain, *Rev. A. V. H. Hallett* of Bruges (p. 12).

**Blankenberghe**, 12 M. to the N.E. of Ostend and 9 M. to the N. of Bruges, a small fishing-town with about 4200 inhab., consists mainly of small one-storied houses, like Scheveningen (R. 39), but a number of handsome new buildings have recently sprung up. It first came into notice as a sea-bathing place in 1840, and of late has become a rival of Ostend, being visited by 28,000 persons annually (passing travellers included). It is, however, quieter and somewhat less expensive. The beach is excellent.

The 'dunes' (downs, or sand-hills) are paved so as to form a kind of 'digue', like that at Ostend, which affords a promenade 22 yds. wide and upwards of 1 M. in length, flanked with hotels and villas and provided with the electric light. On the right, or N.E. side of the approach from the Kerkstraat or Rue de l'Eglise adjoining the Grand Hôtel des Bains, is the *Casino* (see above), the concert-room of which can accommodate 4000 persons. In front of the hotels is a *Band Stand*, the position of which is altered from time to time. At the S.W. end of the Digue rises the *Lighthouse*, situated at the entrance of a small *Harbour*, constructed for the use of the fishing-boats, many of which, however, continue as of old to be hauled up on the beach. Like that of Ostend the harbour is protected from silting by piers, which extend into the sea for about 330 yds. The pier-heads are provided with seats.

**Lisseweghe**, 4 1/2 M. to the S.E. of Blankenberghe, was a flourishing town in the Middle Ages, but now has only 1800 inhabitants. It has a small station on the Bruges railway, from which, however, it is 1 M. distant (see p. 10). The *Church*, a handsome structure of the 13th century in the transition style, formerly belonged to an abbey, and has been restored with little taste. At the end of the left aisle is a Visitation by *J. van Oost the Elder*. The truncated tower, although two-thirds of it

only are completed, is a very conspicuous object in the landscape. A huge barn (now a farm), with immense oaken beams, dating from 1280, is the solitary relic of the wealthy abbey of *Ter Doest*.

FROM BLANKENBERGHE TO OSTEND, steam-tramway in  $1\frac{1}{4}$  hr., see p. 8. At (3 M.) Wenduyn (*Pavillon des Dunes*; *Hôtel du Chemin de Fer Vicinal*; *Café Bienvenu des Etrangers*; *Café des Etrangers*, pens. 5-6 fr.), a small sea-bathing place, is an extensive hospice for delicate children (200 beds). —  $5\frac{1}{2}$  M. Den Haan (*Hôt. den Haan* or *Le Coq*, pens. 6-7, D. at 1 p.m.  $2\frac{1}{2}$  fr.; sea-bath and costume  $\frac{3}{4}$  fr.) is another small bathing-resort, recently established among the dunes, which are here  $\frac{1}{2}$  M. broad. The afforesting of the latter, begun in 1835, was recommenced by government in 1888. —  $11\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Slykens*; 13 M. *Ostend* (p. 1).

Railway to *Bruges* and to *Heyst*, see p. 10.

**Heyst.** — **Hotels and Pensions.** *On the Digue* (from E. to W.): GRAND HÔTEL DES BAINS, D.  $2\frac{1}{2}$ , pens. from 5 fr.; \*GRAND HÔT. DU CURSAAL, 'pension' 7-11 fr.; GRAND HÔTEL; HÔTEL GARNI DE L'Océan; HÔTEL DE LA PLAGE, frequented by the Roman Catholic clergy, R., L., & A.  $2\frac{3}{4}$ - $3\frac{3}{4}$ , B. 1, déj.  $1\frac{1}{2}$ , D.  $2\frac{1}{2}$ , pens. 6-8, board 5 fr.; HÔTEL DE BRUGES, with two 'dépendances' and restaurant, pens. from 5 fr.; MAISON DES FAMILLES, pens. 6-7 fr.; HÔTEL DU PHARE, with 150 rooms, R. from 3-5, L. & A.  $\frac{1}{2}$ , B. 1, D.  $2\frac{1}{2}$ , pens. 6-10, board 5 fr., well spoken of; HÔTEL ROYAL, HÔTEL DE FLANDRE; at the W. extremity, near the locks, HÔTEL DU NOUVEAU-PORT. — *In the Village*, a few minutes' walk from the beach (all unpretending): near the railway-station, HÔTEL DU RIVAGE; HÔTEL DU LITTORAL; — HÔTEL LEOPOLD II., B. 1, D. 2, S.  $1\frac{1}{2}$ , pens. 4-6 fr.; HÔTEL PAUWELS, near the church, both well spoken of; HÔTEL STE. ANNE; HÔTEL DU NORD (pens. 4 fr.), etc. — *Bath* 75 c.; fee to attendant about 1 fr. per week. — *Donkeys* 1 fr. per hour. — The *Railway Station* lies in the centre of the village, about 100 yds. from the Digue. Railway to Blankenberghe ( $\frac{1}{4}$  hr.) and Bruges, see next page.

*Heyst*, a village with 2500 inhab., the terminus of the railway mentioned at p. 10, is also a sea-bathing resort and attracts upwards of 3000 visitors annually. As at Ostend and Blankenberghe, there is here a long Digue, 22 yds. broad, paved with brick, and flanked with lodging-houses and restaurants, besides the above-mentioned hotels. — The village possesses a large brick Roman Catholic Church, in the Gothic style.

About  $\frac{1}{2}$  M. to the S.W. of Heyst are the mouths of two canals (*Canal de dérivation de la Lys*, constructed in 1857-63), which drain an extensive plain, and are closed by huge lock-gates. The unpleasant odour from the canal-water is noticeable at ebb-tide even at Heyst when the wind is from the W., and is not without effect on the healthiness of the place.

FROM HEYST TO BRUGES, about 13 M., steam-tramway in about  $1\frac{1}{2}$  hr. —  $2\frac{1}{2}$  M. Knokke (Hotels, on the beach: \**Grand Hôtel de Knokke*, pens. 5-10 fr., *Hôt. du Phare*; on the road to the village: *Hôtel des Familles*, *Hôtel des Dunes*, and several villas; in the village,  $1\frac{1}{2}$  M. from the beach: *Hôt. de la Station*, *Hôt. de Bruges*, *Maison Communale*, *Hôt. de la Marine*; bath 60 c.), another seaside-resort,  $1\frac{1}{4}$  M. from the beach, with a life-boat station and a lighthouse. The dunes (80 ft. high) afford a view of Flushing and the island of Walcheren. —  $3\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Westcapelle* (branch-line to Sluis, see below); 13 M. *Bruges*, see p. 11.

From Westcapelle (see above), a steam-tramway runs viâ *Sint Anna ter Muiden*, a village of Dutch character, to (6 M.) Sluis, French *l'Ecluse* (*Hof van Brussel*), a small and ancient seaport, situated beyond the Dutch frontier, and connected with Bruges by a canal. Sluis possesses a belfry of the 14th century. To Bruges viâ Damme, see p. 28. Steam-tramway from Sluis to *Maldeghem* (p. 10) and *Breskens* (p. 254).

*Gadzand* (comp. p. 28), a Dutch village recently frequented for sea-bathing, lies to the N. of Sluis (1½ hr. by carriage), and may be reached from Knokke on foot along the coast in 2 hrs. In the village is the inn 'de Witte Leeuw'; and on the dune 1½ M. distant, another modest inn, with rooms to let.

### 3. From Ostend to Brussels via Bruges and Ghent

76 M. RAILWAY (*Chemin de Fer de l'Etat*). Express to Bruges in ½ hr., to Ghent in 1½ hr., to Brussels in 2¼-2¾ hrs.; ordinary trains in ¾, 2, and 4 hrs. Fares to Bruges 1 fr. 75, 1 fr. 30, 90 c.; to Ghent 4 fr. 90, 3 fr. 60, 2 fr. 45 c.; to Brussels 9 fr. 80, 6 fr. 95, 4 fr. 65 c.; express one-fourth more.

The express-trains in connection with the Dover steamboats start from the quay, the ordinary trains from the station in the town.

Before (4½ M.) *Oudenburg* the line crosses the canal diverging from the Ostend canal to the S.W., and leading via Nieuport and Furnes to Dunkirk. The town lies to the right in the midst of a sandy district, with an oasis of productive gardens which supply Ostend with fruit and vegetables. Oudenburg is said once to have been a flourishing commercial town, and to have been destroyed by Attila about the middle of the 5th century. — 8¾ M. *Jabbeke*.

14 M. *Bruges*, see p. 11, and Map, p. 7.

FROM BRUGES TO BLANKENBERGHE (9½ M.) AND HEYST (15 M.) by railway in 30 and 50 min. respectively (fares 1 fr. 15, 90, 60 c., and 1 fr. 85, 1 fr. 40, 95 c.). The outside seats (3rd class) on the top of the carriages afford a good survey of the rich plain of Flanders, but are very draughty. — Stations: 2 M. *Bruges-Bassin*, the port for Bruges, with ships and large timber stores; 5 M. *Dudzele*; 7 M. *Lisseweghe* (p. 8); 8 M. *Blankenberghe* (p. 7); 15 M. *Heyst* (p. 9).

To *Thourout* (Courtrai and Ypres), see p. 33.

Stations *Oostkamp*, *Bloemendaal*, (28 M.) *Aeltre* (steam-tramway to *Thielt*, see p. 32), *Bellem*, *Hansbeke*, *Landeghem*, *Tronchiennes* 40½ M. *Gand-St. Pierre*

42½ M. *Ghent*, see p. 36. *From Ghent to Antwerp*, see R. 10; to *Courtrai*, see R. 8. |

FROM GHENT TO TERNEUZEN (26½ M.) by railway in 1½ hr. (fares 3 fr., 2 fr. 30, 1 fr. 50 c.). The train starts from the Station du Chemin de Fer de l'Etat, stopping at the Station du Pays de Waas (see p. 36), and then follows the direction of the canal mentioned at p. 37. Stations *Wondelghem* (see below), *Langerbrugge*, *Terdonck-Cluysen*, *Ertvelde*, *Selzaete* (junction of the line from Eecloo to Lokeren, p. 64, and the last Belgian station), *Sas* (i. e., lock) *van Ghent* (the first Dutch station, where the locks of the above-mentioned canal are situated), *Philippine*, *Sluyskill*, and *Terneuzen* (*Hotel Rotterdam*), a small fortified town at the mouth of the important canal which connects Ghent with the Schelde. Steamboat thence twice daily in 1½ hr. to *Flushing* (p. 253); omnibus from the station at Flushing to the (¾ M.) steamboat-pier.

FROM GHENT TO BRUGES there is a private railway (30 M.), the continuation of the Waasland line (p. 63), as well as the Chemin de Fer de l'Etat. Trains run in 1¼-1¾ hr. (fares 2 fr. 70, 1 fr. 80, 1 fr. 35 c.), starting from the Station d'Eecloo, on the N.E. side of the town. Stations *Wondelghem*, *Everghem*, *Sleydinge*, *Waeschoot*, *Eecloo* (a busy town with 10,400 inhab., where the Bruges, Selzaete, and Lokeren line diverges to the right), *Balgerhoeke*, *Adeghem*, *Maldeghem* (branch-line to *Breskens* via *Sluis*, see p. 9), *Donck*, *Syseele*, *Steenbrugge*, and *Bruges* (p. 11). ||

LOCAL RAILWAYS FROM GHENT: to the E. (starting from the Boulevard du Château) via *Mont St. Amand*, *Destelbergen*, *Heusden*, *Laerne* (p. 63),

2-  
me  
na  
na,

it  
or  
and  
fr.

as  
m.  
ne  
nd

(a  
by  
ve  
by

il-  
ed  
y.  
ge  
he

ly  
s

ly

il-  
r  
n  
y  
f

l  
l  
l  
l

l

l







A

B

C

D

E

## BRUGES, BRUGGE.

1:14,000

0 100 200 300 400 500

Mètres

Usine  
à Gaz

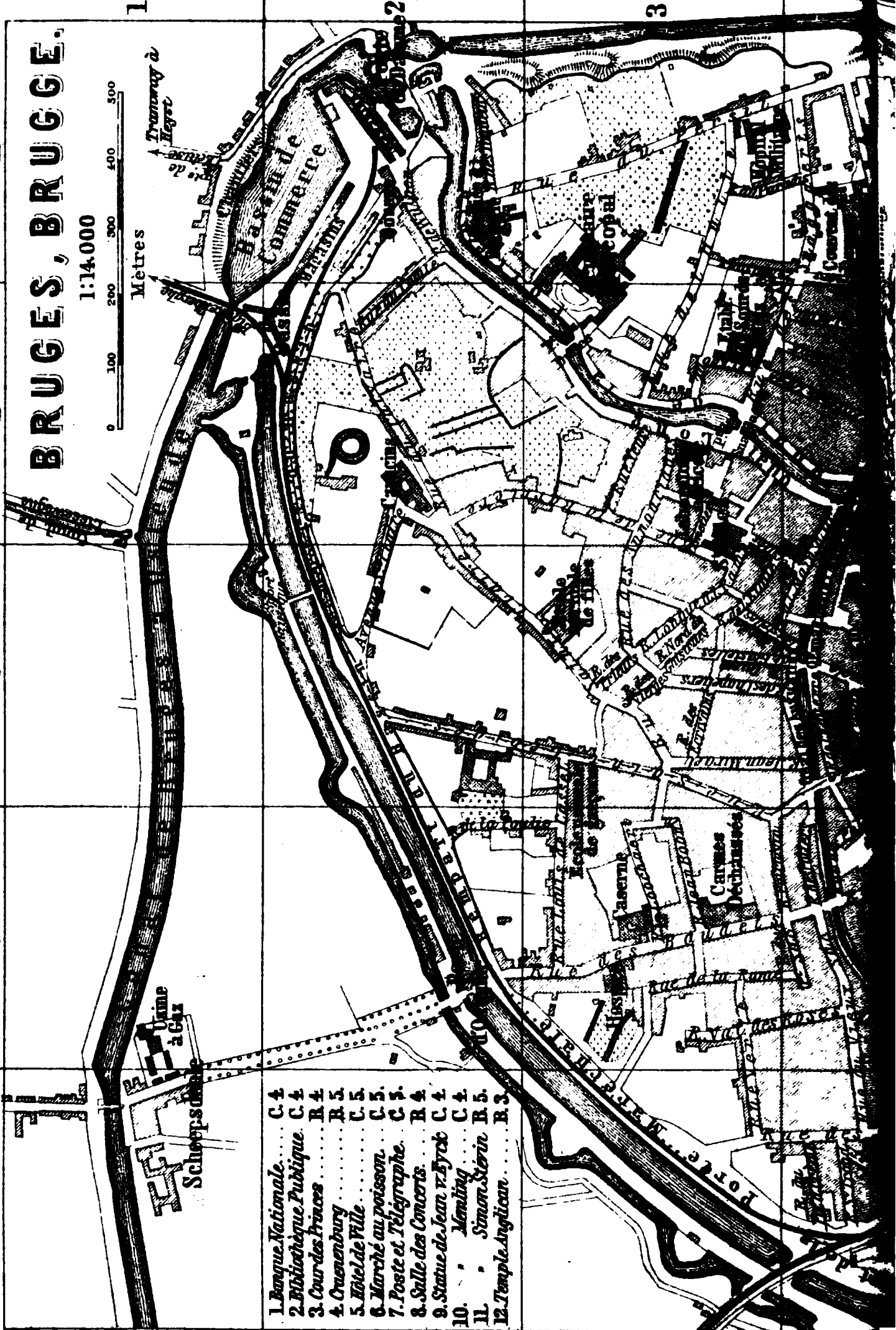
Scheepshaven

Tramway à  
HegerBassin de  
Commerce

1. Banque Nationale... C. 4
2. Bibliothèque Publique... C. 4
3. Cour des Princes... B. 4
4. Cruesenburg... B. 5
5. Hôtel de Ville... C. 5
6. Marché au poisson... C. 5
7. Poste et Télégraphe... C. 5
8. Salle des Concerts... B. 4
9. Statue de Jean v. Eyck... C. 4
10. " Menling... C. 4
11. " Simon Stevin... B. 5
12. Temple Anglican... B. 3

2

Ostende 23



*Wetteren* (see below), *Calcken*, *Overmetre* to *Zela* (p. 63) and *Hamme* (p. 63; 22½ M.); — to the N. (starting from the Boulevard du Château) viâ *Mont St. Amand* (p. 10), *Oostacker*, *Desteldonck* to (10½ M.) *Saffelaere*; — to the N.W. (starting from the Pont du Béguinage) viâ *Everghem* (p. 10), *Lovendeghem* to (9 M.) *Somerghem*.

45 M. *Melle* (p. 63), beyond which a line diverges to the S. to *Ath* (p. 68), *Quatrecht*, *Wetteren*, and *Schellebelle*, where the line to *Malines* diverges to the left (p. 63).

56½ M. *Alost*, Flem. *Aalst* (*Hôtel de Flandre*, *Hôt. des Arcades*, both at the station; *Duc de Brabant*; *Mille Colonnes*), a town with 26,000 inhab., on the *Dendre*, was formerly the capital of the county of *Keizer-Vlaanderen*, and the frontier-town of the province in this direction. A considerable trade in hops is carried on here. The *Church of St. Martin*, in the late-Gothic style (about 1498), is little more than a fragment, two-thirds of the nave, as well as the tower and portal, being entirely wanting. It contains an admirable picture by *Rubens*, said to have been painted in 1631 in one week: Christ appointing *St. Rochus* tutelary saint of the plague-stricken. The museum at *Ghent* possesses a copy of this work. A statue by *Jos. Geefs* was erected in 1856 in front of the *Hôtel de Ville* to *Thierry Maertens*, the first Belgian printer, who exercised his craft at *Alost*. The beautiful belfry of the *Hôtel de Ville* was thoroughly restored after a fire in 1879. The old town-hall, built early in the 13th cent., is now a meat-market.

FROM ALOST TO ANTWERP, 30 M., railway in 1¾ hr. (fares 3 fr. 65, 2 fr. 75, 1 fr. 85 c.). — 1¾ M. *Moorsel*. 5½ M. *Opiwyc*, the junction of the Brussels, Dendermonde, and Ghent railway (p. 63); 10 M. *Steenhuffel*, with a church containing stained glass of the 16th cent.; 12 M. *Londerzeel*, the junction of the Malines and Ghent line (p. 138); 20 M. *Boom*, see p. 63; 24 M. *Hemixem*, with an old Bernardine abbey, now a prison. — 27 M. *Hoboken*, near the *Schelde*, with numerous villas of Antwerp merchants and a large ship-building yard belonging to the Cockerill establishment (p. 222). Branch-line to *Oude God* (p. 138). — 30 M. *Antwerp*, see p. 138.

Stations *Erembodeghem*, (61 M.) *Denderleeuw* (where a line diverges to *Ninove* and *Ath*, p. 68), *Esschene-Lombeek*, *Ternath*, *Bodeghem-Saint-Martin*, *Dilbeek*, *Berchem-Sainte-Agathe*, *Jette* (where the Dendermonde line diverges), and *Laeken* (p. 117), where the royal château is seen on the left. The train finally stops at the *Station du Nord* at (76 M.) *Brussels* (p. 69).

#### 4. Bruges.

**Arrival.** There are two railway-stations at *Bruges*: 1. The *Central Station* Pl. A, 5), for all trains; — 2. The *Station du Bassin* (Pl. D, 1, 2; p. 10), the first stopping-place of the trains to *Blankenberghe-Heyst* and of the steam-tramway (p. 12).

**Hotels.** \**HÔTEL DE FLANDRE* (Pl. a; B, 5), Rue Nord-du-Sablon 38, R. 3-5, A. ¾, L. ¾, B. 1½, déj. 3½, D. (at 1 and 6 p.m.) 4, pens. 8-10 fr.; \**GRAND HÔTEL DU COMMERCE* (Pl. b; B, 4), Rue St. Jacques 20, an old-established and comfortable family-hotel, frequented by English travellers, R. 2½-4, L. 1½, A. ¾, B. 1¼, D. at 1 p.m. 3, at 6 p.m. 3½ fr.; \**HÔTEL DU SABLON* (Pl. n; B, 5), Rue Nord-du-Sablon, R., L., & A. 2½-3½, B. 1½, déj. 2, D. 3, pens. 7 fr.; \**HÔTEL DE L'UNIVERS* (Pl. c; A, 5), R., L., & A.

2½-3½, B. 1, D. 2½, pens. 7-8 fr.; **HÔTEL DE LONDRES** (Pl. d; A, 5), at the station, R., L., & A. 2-3, B. 1, D. 2½ fr., with frequented café-restaurant, well spoken of; **COMTE DE FLANDRE, SINGE D'OR** (Pl. e; A, 5), with cafés, opposite the station; **HÔTEL ST. AMAND** (Pl. f; B, 5), Rue St. Amand, R., L., & A. 2¾-3¾, B. 1, D. 2½, pens. 7½ fr.; **PANIER D'OR** (Pl. h; B, 4), opposite the covered market, on the N. side of the large market-place, with café-restaurant, unpretending, R. & B. 2½, D. 2, S. 1½ fr.

**Cafés-Restaurants.** In the hotels; *Café Foy* (Pl. i; C, 5), in the Grande Place, at the corner of the Rue Philipp Stok; *Grand Café*, Grande Place, at the corner of the Rue des Pierres; *Café Français*, in the same Place; *Trois Suisses*, Rue Philipp Stok; *Restaur. de la Poste*, same street 8 (also R.; pens. from 4 fr.), etc.

**Baths.** *Bains St. Sauveur*, at the back of the cathedral (Pl. B, 5).<sup>1</sup>

**Cabs** 1 fr. per drive; one hour 1½ fr., each additional ½ hr. 75 c.; open carriages 1½, 2, and 1 fr. respectively.

**Omnibus** from the Central Station (Pl. A, 5) viâ the Grand' Place to the Kruispoort (Porte de Ste. Ocroix; Pl. E, 5).

**Post and Telegraph Office**, corner of the Grand' Place and Rue Breidel (Pl. 7; C, 5) and at the Gare Centrale (Pl. A, 5).

**Steam-Tramway** to *Heyst*, viâ *Westcapelle* (branch to Sluis, p. 9) and *Knokke* (p. 9). The cars start from the railway-station and halt at various points in the town.

**Steamboat** (starting from Fort Lapin, outside the former Damme Gate; Pl. E, 2) viâ *Damme* (p. 28) to *Sluis* (p. 69), thrice daily, fare 1 fr. or 60 c., there and back 1 fr. 40 c. or 1 fr.

**English Church**, Rue des Baudets; services at 11 and 7 (5.30 in winter); chaplain, *Rev. A. V. Hughes Hallett, M. A.*, Rue du Vieux Sac 30.

**Collections, etc.**

*Chapelle du Saint-Sang* (p. 24), Frid. 6-11.30, Sun. 8-9 free, at other times ½ fr.

*Hospice de la Potterie* (p. 27), Mon. to Frid. 2-5 (4 in winter), Sun. 10-12 (closed on Sat.), ½ fr.

*Hospital of St. John* (p. 18), daily 9-11 and 1-6 (4 in winter), Sun. and holy-days 3-5 (in winter 4) only, 1 fr. Tickets admitting to the Hospital of St. John, the Hospice de la Potterie and the Hospices Civils may be obtained here for 1½ fr.

*Library* (p. 26), Mon. to Frid. 10-1 und 4-7, free.

*Musée Archéologique* (p. 22), Mon. to Frid. 10-12 and 2-5 (Oct. to April Tues. and Thurs. 10-1 and 2-4 only), ½ fr., Sun. and holy-days 11-1 free, at other times apply to the custodian.

*Musée des Hospices Civils* (p. 23), Mon. to Frid. 10-12 and 2-5 (in winter 4), Sun. 11-1, ½ fr.

*Picture Gallery* (p. 20), Sun. 11-1 free, at other times ½ fr.

**Principal Attractions:** Cathedral (p. 13), Hospital of St. John (p. 18), Notre Dame (p. 16), Chapelle du Saint-Sang (p. 24), Palais de Justice (p. 25), Museum (p. 22), Hôtel de Ville (p. 23), Belfry (p. 22).

**Bruges, Flem. Brügge**, the capital of W. Flanders, lies 7½ M. from the North Sea, with which it is connected by two deep canals, navigable for sea-going vessels of smaller tonnage. One of these terminates at Sluis (l'Ecluse; pp. 9, 254), the other at Ostend. There are also canals from Bruges to Ghent, Ypres, Nieuport, and Furnes. The formation of a harbour and the construction of a canal, 8 M. long, 75 yds. wide, and 26 ft. deep, between Bruges and Heyst, which will be available for sea-going ships of the largest size, is contemplated. The broad streets and numerous old houses, chiefly of late-Gothic architecture, recall its ancient glory; and of all the cities of Belgium, Bruges has best preserved its mediæval characteristics (p. xl). Except the quarter between the large market-place and the railway-

station, the town now presents a dull and deserted appearance. Nearly one-fourth of the 48,200 inhab. are said to be paupers.

In the 14th cent. Bruges (which in Flemish means *bridges*, a name due to the numerous bridges crossing the canals) was the great commercial centre of Europe. Factories, or privileged trading companies from seventeen different kingdoms had settled here; twenty foreign ministers resided within the walls; and inhabitants of remote districts, of which the very names were almost unknown, visited the renowned city every year. Early in the 13th cent. Bruges became one of the great marts of the Hanseatic League and of the English wool trade. Lombards and Venetians conveyed hither the products of India and Italy, and returned home with the manufactures of England and Germany. Richly-laden vessels from Venice, Genoa, and Constantinople might be seen simultaneously discharging their cargoes here, and the magazines of Bruges groaned beneath the weight of English wool, Flemish linen, and Persian silk. In 1302, when Johanna of Navarre, with her husband Philippe le Bel of France, visited Bruges and beheld the sumptuous costumes of the inhabitants, she is said to have exclaimed: 'I imagined myself alone to be queen, but I see hundreds of persons here whose attire vies with my own.' Bruges was long the residence of the Counts of Flanders. It attained the culminating point of its prosperity during the first half of the 15th cent., when the Dukes of Burgundy held their court here. During this period a brilliant colony of artists was retained at Bruges in busy employment, and their works still shed a lustre on the name of the city.

The \***Railway Station**, a tasteful Gothic structure after *Schadde's* designs (1879-86), is in the old MARCHÉ DU VENDREDI (Pl. A, 5). Here, on 30th March, 1128, the townspeople, after having elected Count Theodoric of Alsace to be Count of Flanders, returned the following spirited answer to the deputies of the king of France, who had sent to object to their choice: 'Go, tell your master that he is perjured; that his creature William of Normandy (usurper of the sovereignty of Flanders) has rendered himself unworthy of the crown by his infamous extortions; that we have elected a new sovereign, and that it becomes not the king of France to oppose us. That it is our privilege alone, as burghers and nobles of Flanders, to choose our own master.'

At the end of the Rue Sud du Sablon, leading from the railway-station into the town, to the right, is the **Cathedral** (*St. Sauveur*; Pl. B, 5), an early-Gothic brick structure of the 13th and 14th cent. (choir, end of 13th cent.; nave and transept, 1358-62; the five chapels of the choir, 1482-1527; vaulting of the ambulatory, 1527-30). Externally it is a cumbrous building, disfigured by later additions, and surmounted by a W. tower resembling a castle, the lower part of which dates back to the 12th cent., while the upper part was completed in 1844-46 and provided with a spire in 1871.

The \*INTERIOR is remarkable for its fine proportions, and is adorned with numerous paintings (sacristan 1 fr., more for a party). It measures 110 yds. in length, 41 yds. in breadth, and across the transept 58 yds., and is 90 ft. high. The tasteful polychrome decoration is by *Jean B  thune* (1874-75).

NORTH AISLE (left). The entrance doorway, the carved doors of which have been removed to the Ancien Greffe (p.24), is surmounted by five groups of carved wood, painted and gilded, representing scenes from the Passion, and dating from about 1460. — At the entrance of the Baptistery are two monumental \*Brasses, the one on the right, of excellent design, dating from 1439, that on the left from 1518. This chapel contains a Crucifixion, painted about 1390 by an unknown master of the Cologne school (covered), a winged picture by *P. Claeissens the Younger*, representing the members of the shoemakers' guild, from the Shoemakers' Chapel (see below), and a handsome candelabrum of wrought iron. \**P. Pourbus*, Last Supper, with Abraham, Melchisedech, and Elijah on the wings; on the outside, Christ appearing to one of the Popes, and 13 good portraits of brothers of the Holy Sacrament (1559). Another picture (16th cent.) represents scenes from the lives of SS. Joachim and Anna.

ON THE WEST WALL: *Jacob van Oost the Elder* (1600-1671; in the 17th cent. the chief painter of Bruges, which still contains a number of his works), Descent of the Holy Ghost, (left) the portrait of the master, (right) that of his son (1658); *Jan van der Hoecke*, Crucifixion. To the left of the square space under the tower: *Backereel*, St. Carlo Borromeo administering the Eucharist to persons sick of the plague; *Van Oost*, Triumph of Christ over Time and Death; *Seghers*, Adoration of the Magi. — Above the S. entrance door: *Jan Maes* (18th cent.), SS. Agatha and Dorothy.

IN THE S. AISLE: Crucifixion, erroneously attributed to *Gerard van der Meire* (covered).

TRANSEPT: Modern stained glass by *Dobbelaere* (1861). A heavy marble rood-loft, in the Baroque style, constructed in 1679-82 from designs by *Corn. ver Hoeve*, separates the transept from the choir. The statue of God the Father above it is by *A. Quellin the Younger* (1682). — Two chapels with handsome doors (15th cent.) adjoin the transept. On the right is the *Chapel of St. Barbara*, with an excellent small relief in carved wood (14th cent.), the Coronation of St. Eligius (Sacre de St. Eloi). The *Chapel of the Shoemakers' Guild* (*Chapelle des Cordonniers*), on the left, contains a carved wooden Crucifix of the 14th cent. and several interesting brasses (on the left, \**Walter Coopman*, 1387, and *Martin de Visch*, 1452; on the right, the learned *Schelewaerts*, 1483, and *Adr. Bave* with his wife and son, 1555).

The CHOIR contains two large marble monuments of the bishops Castillion (d. 1753) and Susteren (d. 1742), both by *Pulinx*. High-altarpiece, Resurrection by *Janssens*; *Van Oost the Elder*, Peter

and John. The Gothic choir-stalls date from 1478, but have been frequently altered. They are adorned with the armorial bearings of the Order of the Golden Fleece (Toison d'Or), which was founded at Bruges by Duke Philip the Good, on 10th Jan., 1429, on the occasion of his marriage with Isabella, daughter of John I. of Portugal.

AMBULATORY (beginning at the N. or left transept). *A. Claeissens*, Descent from the Cross (winged picture); *J. van Oost*, the Saviour predicting his Passion to his Mother, and His last interview with his Mother before the Passion. — 1st Chapel: Handsome door of 1513; altar of 1517, with a beautiful painted crucifix; modern stained glass by *J. Béthune*. — 2nd Chapel: altarpiece, \**Unknown Master of the 15th Century*, the Virgin and St. Bernard. By the pillar opposite: marble tomb of Jan de Schietere (d. 1575) and his wife, with a Crucifixion and figures of the married couple and their patron-saints, by *G. de Witte*. — 3rd Chapel: Stained glass of the 16th cent.; *Jac. van Oost the Elder*, The infant Saviour in the workshop of his father Joseph, painted for the guild of carpenters; modern reliquary of Charles the Good, Count of Flanders (assassinated in 1127); tomb of John Carondelet, Archbishop of Palermo (1544); *Meinderhout*, Battle of Lepanto (1571); *Van Oost*, Flight into Egypt; \**Dierick Bouts*, erroneously ascribed to Memling, Martyrdom of St. Hippolytus (covered).

The principal picture represents the saint about to be torn to pieces by four horses, mounted, or led by men on foot. The unfounded local legend is that these horses were copied by Memling from the famous horses of St. Mark at Venice. The most pleasing part of the picture is the landscape in the background, which possesses greater depth and a better atmosphere than most of the landscapes of the Van Eyck school. On the left wing is a scene from the life of St. Hippolytus, on the right the donor and his wife in a beautiful landscape. — The saints on the outside of the wings are by an inferior hand.

The 4th Chapel contains nothing worthy of note. — 5th Chapel, at the back of the high-altar: stained glass by *J. Béthune* (1861); Pietà, a gilded copper relief by *P. Wolfgangck* (16th cent.). — 6th Chapel: by the first pillar to the left, *Unknown Master of the 15th Century*, Mater Dolorosa, on a gold ground; to the right, Portrait of Philippe le Bel (son of Maximilian I. and father of the Emp. Charles V.) on a gold ground, master unknown (about 1505). The inscription below styles him '*Philippus Stok*' (a sobriquet applied to him by the citizens of Bruges in allusion to his habit of carrying a stick), and mentions him as the founder of the '*Broederscap der Wee'n*' (i.e., the 'brotherhood of suffering'), a fraternity which still exists. In the floor two monumental brasses, the one, richly gilt and enamelled, being that of John van Coudenberghe (d. 1525), the other that of Bernhardin van den Hoeve (d. 1527). — 7th Chapel: *M. de Vos*, Consecration of St. Eligius. — Farther on in the ambulatory: to the left, *Quellin*, St. Simon Stock receiving the scapulary from the Virgin; *H. van Baelen*, Assumption; opposite, Tomb of 1642, with statuette after Michael Angelo's Madonna (p. 17).

The *Chambre des Marguilliers*, or Churchwardens' Vestry, at the W. end of the S. aisle (p. 14), contains several works of art formerly hung in the church itself and a leaden slab of 1087 from the tomb of St. Gunhildis, the sister of the last Saxon king Harold, who died at Bruges. The ivory crozier of St. Maclou (6th cent.), some ancient missals, and other relics are preserved in a cabinet here.

\**Notre Dame* (Flem. *Onze Vrouw*; Pl. B, 6), in the vicinity towards the S.E., another early-Gothic structure, was erected on the site of an earlier chapel in the 12th cent., but in its present form dates from the 13-15th centuries. The tower, 395 ft. high, was restored in 1854-58, and provided with turrets at the angles in 1873. The small late-Gothic \*Addition on the N. side was originally a portal, named 'Het Paradys', and is now fitted up as a baptistery (see below). The church contains some admirable works of art.

The INTERIOR (sacristan, who shows the pictures and the tomb-chapel, 1 fr. for one person, more than one, 1/2 fr. each) is 80 yds. long, 55 yds. broad, and 70 ft. high, and consists of a nave and double aisles, without a transept. The outer aisles with their rows of chapels date from 1344-60 (N. side) and 1450-74 (S. side). Round the choir runs an ambulatory. The tasteless polychrome decoration was executed in 1889.

NORTH AISLES. Pictures by *J. Maes*, *J. A. Gaeremyn*, and other painters of the 18th century. Also, in a niche covered with a Gothic canopy, a statue of the Virgin, dating from 1485 (?). The Baptistery was once a doorway (see above). The *Chapelle de la Ste. Croix*, at the end of the outer aisle, fitted up in 1437, contains some worthless paintings, representing the History of the Cross.

WEST WALL: *De Crayer*, Adoration of the Infant Jesus, with numerous saints, 1662; *Francken*, Mary Magdalene at the feet of Christ; *Seghers*, Adoration of the Magi, with saints (the painter's master-piece); large winged picture, representing in the middle the Crucifixion, and on the wings the Bearing of the Cross, the Crown of Thorns, the Descent from the Cross, and Christ in Hades, begun by *B. van Orley*, finished by *M. Gheeraerts* (1561), and restored by *Pourbus the Younger* in 1589 after the iconoclastic outrages.

SOUTH AISLES. 3rd Chapel: *Ant. Claeissens* (?), Virgin and Child in a landscape, with portraits of the donor Nic. van Thienen and his wife, and the Annunciation in grisaille on the wings; to the right, a triptych of the Virgin, Child, and an angel, with portraits of Don Diego de Villega, his wife and children, by an unknown painter, 1540. — 4th Chapel: \**P. Pourbus*, Transfiguration, with portraits of the donor Ans. de Boodt and his wife, along with their patron-saints, 1573 (the central picture appears to be older than the rest and has been ascribed to *Jan Mostert*, 1480); *Van Oost*, The Angel warning Joseph and Mary to flee to Egypt. — Adjoining the confessional: *Herri met de Bles*, Annunciation, and Adoration of the Magi, on a gold ground.



The old *Chapel of the Host* is embellished with a graceful marble balustrade by *Jehotte* (1842). In a black marble niche, over the altar, stands a small \*Statue of the Virgin and Child, a life-size marble group of exquisite beauty, ascribed to *Michael Angelo*, probably identical with the statue ordered by Jan Mouscroen, a merchant of Bruges, and erroneously spoken of by *Condivi* as a bronze work. It would therefore belong to the great master's early period, and date from about 1500. The composition is undoubtedly by *Michael Angelo*, but the execution, which is delicately and softly rounded, was probably entrusted to one of his pupils. The life-size study for the head of the Madonna, by *Michael Angelo's* own hand, is in the S. Kensington Museum. *Horace Walpole*, who was a great admirer of art, is said to have offered 30,000 fl. for the statue. The French carried it off to Paris during the Revolution. — On the outer wall, the tomb of *Adrian van Haveskerke*; above, *P. Pourbus*, Last Supper, 1562; farther on, the engraved brass of *Josse de Damhouder* and his wife (1581-85); adjoining, a Copy of *Van Dyck's* Crucifixion.

NAVE. Pulpit of 1743, with reliefs and figures (Wisdom standing on the terrestrial globe). The nave is separated from the choir by a wooden rood-loft of 1722, above which is a Crucifix dating from 1594.

CHOIR. The armorial bearings above the choir-stalls serve as a memento of the eleventh Chapter of the Order of the Golden Fleece, held here in 1468. High-altar of the 18th century.

In the AMBULATORY, beginning by the above-named Chapel of the Host: *J. van Oost the Elder*, St. Rosalia, after *Van Dyck's* painting in the Museum at Vienna.

Then in a closed chapel to the right, the \*Tombs of *Charles the Bold* (d. 1477), Duke of Burgundy, and his daughter *Mary* (d. 1482), wife of the Emp. Maximilian, the last scions of the House of Burgundy and of the native princes of the S. Netherlands.

The life-size recumbent figures of the duke and his daughter, in bronze, richly gilded, repose on marble sarcophagi; at the sides are the enamelled armorial bearings of the duchies, counties, and estates which the princess, the richest heiress of that age, brought to the House of Austria on her marriage with Maximilian. The tomb of the Princess, in the Gothic style, and by far the more valuable as a work of art, was executed by *Pieter de Beckere* of Brussels in 1495-1502, aided by five or six assistants. The Duke's tomb, an imitation of the other, was erected in 1559 by Philip II., a descendant of Charles the Bold, who is said to have paid the sculptor *Jongelincx* of Antwerp the then very large sum of 24,395 fl. The Emp. Charles V. caused the remains of the duke, his great-grandfather, to be conveyed hither from Nancy. The tomb of Charles bears his motto: 'Je l'ay empris, bien en aviengne!' ('I have made the venture; may it prosper!'). The sumptuousness of these tombs, the historical associations attaching to the illustrious father and daughter, and the touching story of the death of the latter in consequence of a fall from her horse while hunting with her husband near Bruges, all combine to render these monuments deeply interesting. They were first erected in the choir, and only since 1816 have they stood in this chapel, which was originally dedicated to *P. Lanchals*, unjustly beheaded in 1488, whose tombstone is still to be seen to the right of the entrance.

On the E. wall: \*Unknown Master (according to Waagen by *Jan BARDKNEK*'s Belgium and Holland. 11th Edit.

*Mostert*), The Mourning Mary, surrounded by seven small representations of her Seven Sorrows. On the W. wall, to the right, *Unknown Master* (about 1490), Triptych, Entombment, with St. Mary Magdalen on the left, the Virgin on the right, and on the outside the donors and saints; to the left, two wings of an altar, presented by Remi Ommelaghere, by *P. Pourbus*. — Adjoining the chapel to the left, *Clacissens*, Foundation of the church of Sta. Maria Maggiore at Rome.

The former *Chapel of the Virgin*, behind the high-altar, gaudily ornamented, with an altar by L. Blanchaert and stained glass by J. B  thune (1863), now contains the Host. Farther on, *P. Pourbus*, Triptych, Adoration of the Shepherds and donors (1574); then, above, a richly-carved Gothic pew in oak, of 1474, formerly the property of the family of Van der Gruuthuuse, with whose house (see below), it was connected by a passage. Then, *Jac. van Oost*, Triumph of the Church, 1652; *De Crayer* (?), St. Thomas Aquinas released from prison by two angels; opposite, *Van Oost the Elder*, Calling of Matthew (1640); *Caravaggio*, Christ at Emmaus (1604). — Opposite is the Chapel of the Trinity, founded by the *Breidel* family, long used as a warehouse but restored since 1868.

The **\*Gruuthuuse Palace** (see above), erected in 1465, adjoining the church on the E., with one of the finest gable-fa  ades in Bruges, is at present being prepared for the reception of the Museum (p. 20). The left wing, already completed, contains a valuable collection of old lace, presented to the town by the *Baroness Liedts*, whose bust, by H. Pickery, adorns the hall (adm. daily 9-6, 50 c.; entrance Dyver No. 18).

A gateway (at which visitors ring on the right) opposite the W. side of Notre Dame leads to the **\*Hospital of St. John** (Pl. B, 6), which has existed for upwards of five centuries, and where the sick are attended by Sisters of Charity. The interesting sculptures above the walled-up gateway to the left of the entrance date from the 13th century. Admission, see p. 12.

The hospital contains a number of **\*\*Pictures** by *Memling*, which alone would amply repay a visit to Bruges (comp. *Introd.*, p. xli). These are preserved in a building in the court, which was formerly the chapter-room. In the centre, on a rotatory pedestal, is the **\*\*Ch  sse of St. Ursula**, a reliquary of Gothic design, the scenes painted on which form Memling's finest work. It is said to have been ordered by the Hospital in 1480, and completed in 1489.

'The shrine of St. Ursula is a Gothic chapel in miniature, its long sides being divided into archings containing six episodes, its cover adorned with six medallions; one incident fills each of the gables. In the medallions are the coronation of the Virgin, the glory of St. Ursula, and four angels; on the gables, St. Ursula shelters the band of maidens under her cloak, and the Virgin in a porch is worshipped by two hospital nuns. Of the six designs on the long sides, one represents the fleet arriving at Cologne, where Ursula prepares to land with her companions. We recognize the shape of the old cathedral, the steeples of several churches.

ches, and one of the city towers, most of them true to nature but not in their proper places; in one of the distant houses Ursula sees the vision of the Pope bidding her to visit Rome. Another scene is laid on the quays of Bâle, where St. Ursula has taken to the shore, whilst a part of her suite awaits its turn to disembark. A third shows the Pope surrounded by his court in the porch of a church awaiting St. Ursula who kneels on the steps leading up to the portal. In a gallery close by, the British neophytes are baptised and confessed, or partake of the Holy Communion. The Pope, in the fourth picture, accompanies the maidens on their return to Bâle; he sits with his cardinals in the vessel which carries St. Ursula, whilst the suite of both still winds through the passes leading from the Alps. On the fifth panel, the background is a camp on the Rhine shore, where boats have landed some of their living freight, and others approach with crowded loads; the knights and virgins are set upon by soldiers and are vainly defended by their steel-clad champions. The sixth picture is that in which St. Ursula is seen in a passive attitude of prayer, awaiting the arrow of a executioner; the men about her, armed in proof, or shrouded in mantles, are spectators or actors in the massacre of the saint's companions; and the distance is filled with tents behind which the Kölner Dom rears its solid walls'.

'The freedom and grace with which these scenes are composed are partly due to the facility with which Memling treated groups and figures of small proportions, but they tell of progress in the art of distribution and arrangement. It would be difficult to select any picture of the Flemish school in which the 'dramatis personæ' are more naturally put together than they are in the shrine of St. Ursula, nor is there a single panel in the reliquary that has not the charm of rich and well-contrasted colour. ... A rich fund of life and grace is revealed in shapes of symmetrical proportions or slender make and attitudes of becoming elegance. Nothing is more striking than the minuteness of the painter's touch, or the perfect mastery of his finish'.

*Crowe and Cavalcaselle. The Early Flemish Painters. 1872.*

On the wall opposite the entrance is a second (winged) picture by *Memling*, with a doubtless later inscription in which the painter is named *Hemling*. It is called the '*Marriage of St. Catharine*'.

'The Virgin sits on a throne in a rich church-porch; angels hold a crown above her; the infant on her lap bends to give a ring to the bride kneeling in regal raiment at his feet; to the left and right, the Baptist, Evangelist, and St. Barbara stand gravely in attendance; an angel plays on an organ; another holds a missal. Close behind St. Barbara, a monk of the order of St. Augustin contemplates the scene; and in a landscape watered by a river the Baptist prays to God, preaches to a crowd, wends his way to the place of execution, and burns — a headless trunk — at the stake; elsewhere, St. John Evangelist seethes in boiling oil. On the left wing of the triptych the daughter of Herodias receives the Baptist's head, and dances before Herod. On the right wing St. John Evangelist is seated and looks towards heaven, preparing to note the vision before him. He sees the king of kings, the elders, the lamps of the Apocalypse, the lamb, the symbols of the Evangelist, and Death on the pale horse, bursting with his three companions on the men who flee; on the placid surface of the sea, the vision is reflected and forms a grand and imposing picture. On the outer face of the wings, Jacques de Keuninck, treasurer, Antoine Seghers, director, Agnes Cazembrood, superior, and Claire van Hultem, a nun of the hospital, are depicted under the protection of their patron saints.' — *Ibid.*

By the entrance, to the left, is a smaller winged picture by *Memling*, the '*Epiphany*', representing the Adoration of the Magi, and the Presentation in the Temple, painted in 1479, and the best example of the master's early manner.

The thin, bearded man looking in at the window, with the cap which is still worn by the convalescents of the hospital, is said to be a portrait of the master himself. To the right, Brother Jan Floreins van der Ryst, the donor, kneeling. On the inside of the shutters, the Nativity, and Presentation in the Temple; outside, John the Baptist and St. Veronica. In this picture the influence of Roger van der Weyden, Memling's teacher, is most distinctly visible, but the heads are more delicate and pleasing, and the execution bolder. The picture has unfortunately been much injured by cleaning.

Between the windows are two other pictures. A diptych, painted in 1487, represents the *Virgin* with a red mantle, offering an apple to the Child; on the other wing the donor, Martin van Newenhowen, unquestionably the best of Memling's portraits. The other picture is a *Pietà*, with the portrait of the donor A. Reins, and SS. Adrian, Barbara, Wilgefortis, and Mary of Egypt on the wings (the last two on the outside). This picture, also sometimes attributed to *Memling*, is probably by an inferior contemporary, and possesses far less life and richness of colouring than the other pictures.

To the right of the door, a *Portrait Head*, representing the daughter of burgomaster W. Moreel (p. 97), by *Memling* (1480), styled by a later inscription 'Sibylla Sambetha'.

Above the fire-place, a copy after *Van Dyck*, Repose during the Flight into Egypt; in the corners of the room, two valuable chalices.

The Hospital itself (containing 240 beds) is well worthy of a visit. The large, open hall, divided by partitions and used as a store, is interesting from having retained its mediæval aspect unchanged.

To the S. of the Hospital, in the Rue Ste. Catherine No. 84, is the \***Museum** (Pl. 18; B, 7), which contains (temporarily) the **PROCURR GALLERY OF THE ACADEMY** (p. 26), a collection of great interest to the student of early Flemish art. (Critical catalogue by *James Weale*, 2 fr.; not sold at the museum). Admission, see p. 12.

On the wall opposite the entrance: 15. *Jean Prévost*, The Last Judgment (1525), a very impressive picture, notwithstanding several eccentricities. In the upper part the heads are very beautiful and varied. Above, 16. *J. van den Coornhuse*, Copy of the last (with alterations). To the right, 6, 7. *Gerard David*, The sentence of Cambyzes against the unjust judge Sisamnes. The first picture represents the bribery in the background, and the sentence of the king in the foreground; the second the executioners flaying Sisamnes. Both pictures (completed in 1498) are boldly painted, with a brownish tone of colouring, and admirably finished. The composition is well conceived on the whole, and the backgrounds are excellent. Most of the heads exhibit a marked individuality, and the hands are drawn with perfect accuracy. — \*5. *Gerard David*, Triptych, formerly ascribed to Memling. In the central picture the Baptism of Christ, on the left wing the donor Jean des Trompes and his son, with their patron St. John the Evangelist; on the right wing Elizabeth van der Meersch, the first wife of the donor, with her four daughters, under the protection of St. Elizabeth of Hungary. On the outsides of the wings are the Madonna and Magdalen Cordier, the donor's second wife, with her infant daughter and her patron-saint. This picture shows the great skill of the master in landscape-painting. The background of the inner pictures, with its rich gradation and varied accessories, is remarkably pleasing. The work was executed about the year 1507. — \*1. *Jan van Eyck*, Madonna with the Infant Christ, St. Donatian and St. George, and the donor Canon

George de Pala. This picture is strongly realistic. The Madonna is the ugliest ever painted by Van Eyck, the Child, with its aged expression (meant to indicate the presence of Deity?), is lean and unattractive, and St. George has much the appearance of a rude common soldier. The portrait of the donor, however, is masterly, and St. Donatian is a dignified personage. The figures are two-thirds of life-size, being the largest which the master is known to have painted. — 2. *Jan van Eyck*, Portrait of his wife, 1439, evidently unflattered, but admirably finished, and faithful in every detail. — 3. After *Jan van Eyck*, Head of Christ, with the spurious inscription, 'Joh. de Eyck inventor 1420', a reduced copy of the work in the museum at Berlin. — \*4. *Memling*, Triptych. In the central picture is St. Christopher, with a blue garment and ample red cloak, looking up with astonishment at the Infant Christ sitting on his shoulders, as if unable to comprehend the continual increase of his burden. In a grotto is the hermit, leaning on a stick, with a lantern in his hand. To the left is St. Maurus reading, to the right St. Egidius with the doe. The ground is strewn with violets and other flowers. On the left wing is the donor with his five sons and his patron St. William, on the right wing his wife with ten daughters and St. Barbara. On the outside are St. John the Baptist and St. George, in grisaille. This picture occupies a high rank among Memling's works. The heads of the three saints in the central picture are of great beauty, and the reflection of the rocky bank in the water is admirably rendered. The picture has unfortunately been much injured by the removal of the original varnish. St. George is probably by a different hand. — 12. *Unknown Master of Brabant* (formerly ascribed to Schooreel), Death of the Virgin (copy in the cathedral).

Most of the back-wall is occupied by paintings by *P. Pourbus* of Gouda, who early emigrated to Bruges and died there in 1584. No. 19. Last Judgment (1551); 20. Descent from the Cross, with wings in grisaille (1570); 21, 22. Portraits (1551). — Then, 25. *Ant. Claeis* or *Claeissens*, Banquet (1574); 23. Ascribed to *P. Claeis*, Allegorical representation of the Treaty of Tournai in 1584 (with portraits); no number, \**Jan van Eyck*, St. Barbara sitting in front of a Gothic church, a large drawing in sepia (smaller repetition at Antwerp, p. 165); 14. *German School* (15th cent.), Adoration of the Magi; \*8. *Gerard David*, two charming small coloured drawings on parchment. Preaching of John the Baptist and the Baptism of Christ.

Entrance-wall: Above, 41. *J. van Oost the Elder*, Augustine washing the feet of Christ (in the guise of a pilgrim); 42. St. Anthony of Padua and the Holy Child; 43. St. Anthony resuscitating a dead man; 44, 45. Portrait of an Arquebusier; 46. Theologian dictating to his amanuensis. All these works deserve attention, especially the last. On the same wall, 31, 33. *Jan van Goyen*, River Scenes.

From the Rue Ste. Catherine, the Rue de la Vigne leads W. to the Béguinage (p. 28).

From the E. extremity of the Rue Sud du Sablon (p. 13), its prolongation, the Rue des Pierres, leads past a small open space planted with trees, and adorned with a poor *Statue of Simon Stevin* (Pl. 11; B, 5), the inventor of the decimal system (d. 1635), to the GRANDE PLACE (Pl. B, O, 5), or market-place. In the centre stands a colossal \**Monument to Jan Breidel and Pieter de Coninc*, guild-masters and leaders of the citizens of Bruges at the 'Bruges Matins', or massacre of the French garrison on 18th May, 1302, and in the 'Battle of the Spurs' at Courtrai (p. 58); the monument, erected in 1887, is by Devigne. — The S. side of the square is occupied by the Halles, a large building erected in the 13th and 14th centuries,

and partly altered in 1561-66 from designs by *Peter Diericx*. The building forms a rectangle, 48 yds. broad and 93 yds. deep. The E. wing now contains municipal offices; the other has been used as a meat-market since 1819. The **Belfry** (*Tour des Halles*, or *Grande Tour*), begun in 1282 and finished at the end of the 14th cent., 352 ft. in height, rises in the centre of the façade and leans slightly towards the S.E. It consists of two massive square stories, flanked with corner-turrets, and surmounted by a lofty octagon, which was erected in 1393-96. The summit commands a very extensive view. The \*Chimes, dating from 1743, are heard to full advantage on Wed., Sat., & Sun., 11.15 a.m. (Entrance in the court to the right, upstairs; ring the bell in the gallery; adm. 50, fee 25 c.) In the court to the the left is the entrance to the interesting *Archaeological Museum*, chiefly of local origin, exhibited in a series of rooms on the ground-floor (adm., see p. 12). — On the E. side of the market-place are the handsome new *Government Buildings* and the new *Post and Telegraph Office* (1892), both in the Gothic style, the former in hewn stone, the latter in brick with sandstone adornments. In the centre of the place, near the monument (p. 21), is a kiosk in the Moorish style (military band on summer evenings).

On the W. side of the market-place, at the corner of the Rue St. Amand, is a house formerly belonging to the Bouckhout family, a handsome old building in the mediæval style, adorned with a gilded lion. According to a popular but probably erroneous tradition, it was occupied for a time by Charles II. of England, while living here in exile about the middle of the 17th century. The citizens of Bruges conferred upon him a title of royalty by creating him 'King of the Guild of Archers'.

In the opposite house, called the *Cranenburg* (Pl. 4; B, 5), now a tavern, the citizens of Bruges kept the German King Maximilian, the 'last of the knights', prisoner during twelve days, in the year 1488, on account of his refusal to concede the guardianship of his son Philip, heir to the crown of the Netherlands, to the king of France. The Pope threatened them with excommunication, and the Imperial army was directed to march against the city, notwithstanding which Maximilian was not liberated until, in the presence of the guilds and the townspeople, he had solemnly sworn to renounce his claim to the guardianship of his son, to respect the liberties of Bruges, and to forget the affront he had received. A few weeks later, however, he was released from his oath by a congress of Princes convened at Malines by his father, the Emp. Frederick III.

The Rue St. Jacques, with the *Conservatory of Music*, and the *Halle au Beurre* or *Boterhuis* (on the right) with other fine brick-buildings, leads from the N.W. corner of the market-place to the —

**Church of St. Jacques** (Pl. B, 4), founded about 1240, enlarged and finished in the late-Gothic style in 1457-1518. The interior, sadly disfigured in 1692, contains several objects of interest.

Of the numerous pictures of the 16th, 17th, and 18th centuries, arranged to some extent in rows as in a picture-gallery, and provided with the names of the artists and the dates, we can only specify a few. The painters mostly belong to Bruges (*L. de Deyster*, *Jos. van den Kerckhove*, and others). **LEFT AISLE.** 1st Chapel: Fine chased copper monumental tablets of Spanish families, one of which, with the date 1481, is to the memory of *Catherine*, daughter of *Coland d'Ault*, represented between her brother and her guardian angel; another, dating from 1577, is to the memory of *Don Francisco de Lapuebla* and his wife, and is very elaborately executed; a third, of date 1615, is in memory of *Don Pedro de Valencia* and his wife. 2nd Chapel: *Lancelot Blondeel*, Martyrdom of SS. Cosmas and Damianus, painted in 1523 for the guild of Barber-Surgeons. At the end of the left aisle: \**Jac. van Oost the Elder*, Presentation in the Temple (1655). — On the **HIGH ALTAR**: *J. van Bockhorst*, Adoration of the Magi. — At the end of the **RIGHT AISLE**: to the right, Madonna, with the donors, by *P. Pourbus*, 1556; also a small Chapel (restored and adorned with polychrome ornamentation in 1876), containing the tomb of *Ferry de Gros*, *Seigneur de Oyenghem*, *Nieuwenlande*, etc. (d. 1544) and his two wives (the recumbent figure of the second wife is particularly beautiful); on the small altar in this chapel is a fine glazed terracotta of the school of *Della Robbia*, representing Mary and the Child encircled with a chaplet of fruits. — The pulpit, rood-lofts, and choir-stalls were put up in the latter part of the 17th century.

The **COUR DES PRINCES** (Pl. 3; B, 4), to the S.W., the ancient palace of the Counts of Flanders, where the nuptials of Charles the Bold with Margaret of York were celebrated in 1468, and where Philippe le Bel, father of Charles V., was born, has entirely disappeared, with the exception of a few fragments within a private house.

From the Rue St. Jacques farther N. the Rue des Baudets leads to the well-preserved *Porte d'Ostende* (Pl. B, 2). — In the neighbouring Rue St. Georges, to the S.E., is the *Normal School for Boys* (Pl. B, C, 3), a handsome modern Gothic building. At No. 22 in the same street is the collection of early Flemish paintings belonging to the *Vicomte de Ruffo-Bonneval* (adm. daily, except Sun., 3-5.30 p.m.; tickets at the bookshops).

A few min. to the S. of the market-place, in the narrow Rue des Chartreuses No. 4 (Pl. B, C, 5), is the **Musée des Hospices Civils** (*Museum der Burgerlijke Godshuizen*), transferred in 1893 from the Rue Neuve de Gand (admission, see p. 12).

The collection includes early Flemish paintings, antique furniture, stained glass, painted statuettes, engraved metal caskets, pottery, etc. Among the most interesting exhibits are: in the large glass-case, five specimens of early Chinese porcelain; diptych (dated 1522), with portrait of a brother of the Hospice of St. John; \*Madonna in painted ivory, from the end of the 13th cent.; silver-gilt tankard (17th cent.); altar-cross (15th cent.); fine carved casket, painted and gilded, of the 16th cent.; bugle-horn (13th cent.); enamelled panes of glass (15th cent.).

To the E. of the market-place, in the Place du Bourg (Pl. C, 5), is the \***Hôtel de Ville** (Pl. 5), an elegant Gothic structure with six turrets, three in front and three at the back, begun about 1376 by *Jan Rongiers* (the façade was probably finished in 1387), and restored in 1854-1871. The 48 niches in the principal façade, between the windows, are filled with statues of Counts of Flanders, which replace those destroyed by the French sansculottes in 1792. The Counts of Flanders, on their accession to the throne, used to



show themselves to the people from one of the windows or balconies in front of this building, and swear to maintain the privileges of the city (p. 13).

**INTERIOR. Ground Floor.** In the hall a battle-piece (Finding of the body of Charles the Bold after the Battle of Nancy, in 1477), by *H. Dobbelaere* (1857). The council-chambers contain some modern pictures and a few objects dating from the 17th cent. (ink-stands, the silver chain of the burgomaster's hand-bell). — **First Floor.** In the vestibule are representations of the principal squares of the town; also a large picture by *Dobbelaere*, representing the Works of Charity. The *Great Hall*, which occupies almost the entire length of the building, is worthy of a visit on account of its fine Gothic roof of pendent wood-work, dating from the 14th century.

Adjoining the Hôtel de Ville on the left is the \**Maison de l'Ancien Greffe* (Pl. 14), or old municipal record office, a Renaissance edifice built by *J. Wallot* in 1535-37, recently restored and profusely adorned with gilding and statues; it is now a court of law. The carved doors of the court-room, executed by *Ant. Lambronck* in 1544, were formerly in the cathedral.

The vaulted passage below the Ancien Greffe emerges on the bank of a canal, whence a good view is obtained of the back of the Palais de Justice (p. 25), the Hôtel de Ville, and the towers of St. Sauveur and Notre Dame. On the other side of the canal is the *Fish Market* (Pl. 6; C, 5).

In the corner, adjoining the Hôtel de Ville on the right, is the church of *St. Basile*, usually called \**Chapelle du Saint-Sang* (Pl. 13; C, 5; adm., see p. 12; ring at the gate in the corner), a small and elegant church of two stories, the lower of which dates from 1150, the upper probably from the 15th cent.; the portal and staircase, constructed in 1529-33, in the richest Flamboyant style, and seriously damaged by the sansculottes during the Revolution, were handsomely restored in 1819-39. The chapel derives its appellation from some drops of the blood of the Saviour, brought from the Holy Land in 1149 by Theodoric of Alsace, Count of Flanders (p. 13), and presented to the city. The liquefaction of the Holy Blood takes place every Friday (grand procession on the first Monday after 1st May).

The **LOWER CHAPEL** (entrance at the corner), founded by Theodoric of Alsace and Sibylla of Anjou, consists of nave and aisles, with choir of the same breadth as the nave, and rests on low round pillars. The carved altars dates from 1536.

The **UPPER CHAPEL**, reached from the Place by the staircase mentioned above, has no aisles. The stained-glass windows in the vestibule date from the 16th century. The modern coloured decorations of the chapel are rich but somewhat gaudy. The windows, comprising portraits of the Burgundian princes down to Maria Theresa and Francis I., were executed in 1845-47, mostly from old designs. The large W. window, representing the history of the Passion and the conveyance of the Holy Blood to Bruges, was executed by *Capronnier* from designs by *Jean Béthune*, 1856.



The polychrome decoration of the choir was executed in 1856 from designs by *T. H. King*. The modern altar, in the Gothic style, was executed by *Michael Abbeloos* from drawings by *Jean B  thune*. The pulpit consists of a half-globe, resting on clouds.

In the opposite wall are three arches opening on to a Chapel, where the Holy Blood is exposed to view. Above the arches: outside, *De Crayer*, *Piet  *; inside, *Jac. van Oost the Elder*, *Descent from the Cross* (1649). The marble altar of the chapel, bearing a massive silver crucifix, dates from the 17th cent.; the pulpit, where the Holy Blood is exhibited every Friday from 6 to 11.30 a.m., was constructed in 1866. The window with SS. *Longinus* and *Veronica* is by *Jean B  thune*.

A room to the right of the vestibule contains the small Museum of the church. On the entrance-wall, a piece of tapestry of 1637, the *Transportation of the body of St. Augustine to Sardinia*; two handsome vestments of the 16th cent., etc. — On the wall to the left: piece of lace of 1684 (under glass); silver-gilt reliquary (4 ft. 3 in. high, 2 ft. broad), studded with gems, which was made in 1617 by *Jean Crabbe*, and presented to the church by Archduke *Albert* and his wife *Isabella*; the miniature crown resting on it is said to have been a gift from *Princess Mary of Burgundy* (p. 17), but is doubtless nearly two centuries later in date. Adjoining two good pictures by *P. Pourbus*, with portraits of members of the Brotherhood of the Holy Blood, and two winged pictures of the early-Flemish school, containing a vast number of figures, and portraying the *Bearing of the Cross*, the *Crucifixion*, and the *Resurrection*. Between the windows, an old Flemish painting of the 15th cent. representing *Count Theodoric receiving the 'Holy Blood' from Baldwin III. of Flanders, King of Jerusalem (?)*.

On the wall to the right is the most important picture of the Museum, the \**Descent from the Cross*, a winged picture by *Gerard David*.

The central scene represents the body of Christ supported by the aged *Nicodemus* on the right. *Mary*, with her hands folded, kneels before her son, supported by *St. John*, who at the same time raises the left arm of Christ. On his right are *Mary Salome* and, in the corner, a man with a box of ointment. On the wings are *Mary Magdalen* with *Cleophas*, and *Joseph of Arimath  a* with an unknown man. In the background is *Mt. Calvary*. The picture was probably painted late in life by the master, whose merit has only recently been discovered, and exhibits a brownish tone, attributable to the influence of *Quinten Massys*.

In the windows and on the cases are fragments of the old stained glass of the upper church of 1542, with the designs from which they were executed.

On the N. side of the *H  tel de Ville* is the *Palais de Justice* (Pl. C, 5; 1722-27), formerly the town-hall of the *Franc de Bruges*, or district of the '*Buitenpoorters*', i.e., inhabitants 'outside the gate', who were not subject to the jurisdiction of the city. It occupies part of the site of an old palace of the Counts of Flanders, which was

presented by Philippe le Bel to the 'Franc de Bruges'. The first building, erected in 1520-1608, was destroyed by fire.

The Court Room (*Chambre Echevinale*; custodian in the quadrangle,  $\frac{1}{2}$  fr.) belongs to the original edifice. It contains a magnificent Renaissance \**Chimney-Piece*, occupying almost the entire side of the room, executed in 1528-31 by *Guyot de Beaupré*, probably to commemorate the battle of Pavia, and the peace of Cambrai, by which France was obliged to recognise the independence of Flanders. The lower part consists of black marble; the upper, which is of carved oak, was executed from designs by the painter *Lancelot Blondeel*, and restored in 1850 by the sculptor *Geerts*. The statues, finely carved and nearly life-size, represent Charles V. (in the centre), his paternal ancestors Mary of Burgundy and Maximilian of Austria on the left, and his maternal ancestors Ferdinand of Aragon and Isabella of Castile on the right of the spectator; to the right and left of Charles are small medallions, held aloft by children, representing his parents Philippe le Bel and Johanna of Castile; also the armorial bearings of Burgundy, Spain, etc.; the whole decorated with genii and foliage. On the frieze of the chimney-piece proper are four reliefs in white marble, of the same period, representing the history of Susanna. The tapestry on the walls was manufactured at Ingelmünster (p. 34) in 1850, in imitation of the original, of which portions were found in the cellar.

At the corner of the Rue Breidel, on the W. side of the square, is the *Landhuis* or *Prévôté de St. Donatien*, built in the Renaissance style in 1662 after plans by Fr. van Hillewerde. This was originally the seat of the provosts of the cathedral, who exercised jurisdiction over the adjoining streets.

Adjacent to the Place du Bourg, on the N., is another Place, planted with horse-chestnuts, which was formerly the site of the church of St. Donatien, the cathedral of Bruges since 1559, but destroyed in 1799. Crossing this place, traversing the Burgstraat, and proceeding a little farther in the same direction, we reach the small *Place Jean van Eyck* (Pl. C, 4), surrounded by interesting mediæval buildings, and bounded on the E. by a canal. The bronze statue of *Jan van Eyck*, by Pickery, was erected in 1878. On the W. side of the *Place* is the Academy of Arts and on the N. the Municipal Library.

The \***Municipal Library** (Pl. 2; C, 4), which is now established in the ancient *Tonlieu*, or custom-house of 1477 (restored in 1878), contains 15,000 vols., numerous interesting old MSS., many of them with miniatures, missals of the 13-14th cent., the first books printed by Colard Mansion, the printer of Bruges (1475-84), and a collection of engravings (adm., see p. 12).

The **Académie des Beaux Arts** (Pl. C, 4) was founded in 1719 by the painters *Jos. van den Kerckhove*, *J. B. Erregouts*, *Marc Duvenede*, and *Josse Aerschoot*, specimens of whose works are frequently encountered in Bruges. The building, in the Gothic style of the 14th cent., is called *De Poorters Loodze* (i. e., Citizens' Lodge, 'poorters', those who live within the 'poort' or gate), and was formerly an assembly-hall for the townspeople; it was entirely remodelled in 1755. The façade is in course of being decorated with statues by sculptors of Bruges. The pictures belonging to the Academy are at

present exhibited in the Museum (p. 20). — To the W., opposite the end of the Rue de l'Academie in the Place des Oeufs, is the ancient *Merchant-House of the Genoese* (p. 13), a well-preserved Gothic building of 1399, afterwards the property of the linen-manufacturers ('Witte Saey Halle'). Over the door are St. George and five coats of arms; adjoining the inscription.

Near the Academy, to the N.W., is the *Marché du Mercredi*, now called *Place de Memling* (Pl. C, 4), where a *Statue of Memling* (Pl. 10) in marble, by Pickery, was erected in 1871. From the Rue de la Cour de Gand, leading to the N.E. from the Place de Memling, the Quai Long diverges to the left. A short side-street on the left of the quay brings us to the church of *St. Gilles* (Pl. C, D, 3), an early Gothic edifice with three gables, begun in 1240 and enlarged in the 15th century. The interior, skilfully restored in 1872-79, has timber-vaulting and modern stained glass; in the aisles are antique polychromatic reliefs of the Stations of the Cross, and paintings by *J. van Oost the Elder*, *J. Maes*, etc.

We return to the Quai Long, follow it to the N., and cross the first bridge to reach the *Hospice de la Potterie* (Pl. E, 2; entrance No. F 79, Quai de la Potterie), an asylum for old women, established about 1164. Adm., see p. 12.

The hospice contains old paintings, particularly a good picture by *Pieter Claeissens*, representing Mary and the Child beside a tree ('Van't Boomtje'), with God the Father, and the Holy Ghost in the form of a dove at the top (1808). Also drawings ascribed to the brothers Van Eyck and their sister Margaret; fine miniatures, old Flemish tapestry (15-17th cent.); fine antique furniture, including two chests (14th and 15th cent.) and a bed of the 17th century. — In the chapel, reading desk of coloured marble (1645).

Opposite the Pont de la Paille (Pl. D, 4), No. 23, is the house of *Dr. de Meyer*, who possesses a good collection of Dutch and Flemish pictures, which he is always ready to show to lovers of art at a day's notice. The forenoon is the time which best suits Dr. de Meyer. The house is tastefully fitted up in the rococo style.

The *Church of St. Anna* (Pl. D, 4) was built in 1505 and reconstructed in the Renaissance style in 1607-12. The church, which is destitute of aisles, has a carved wooden panelling of 1699; pulpit of 1675; roodloft of 1642; and pictures by the elder *Van Oost* and *L. de Deyster*.

The *Eglise de Jérusalem* (Pl. D, 4; entrance from the back, Rue de la Balle, first door to the right), a small and simple late-Gothic brick edifice of the middle of the 15th cent., contains below the high-choir an imitation of the Holy Sepulchre, founded by 'Messire Anselm Adornes', burgomaster of Bruges, who twice visited Jerusalem with a view to ensure the resemblance. The nave contains a bronze monument to him (d. 1483) and his wife (d. 1463). The stained glass dates from the 15-16th centuries.

In the vicinity, at the E. end of the town, is the *Couvent des Dames Anglaises* (Pl. E, 4), an English nunnery, with which an

excellent school is connected. The convent possesses some good pictures: Velazquez (?), David and Nathan; Jordaens, Isaac blessing Jacob. The church of the convent, a Renaissance structure with a dome, was built by *Pulinx* in 1736-39, and contains an altar, executed at Rome, and composed of rare Persian and Egyptian marbles. — To the right, a little farther on in the same street, is the handsome late-Gothic house of the *Arquebusiers of St. Sebastian* (Pl. E, 4), a guild founded in the 14th cent., with a slender octagonal tower, containing portraits from the middle of the 17th cent. downwards. Charles II. of England (p. 22) and the Emp. Maximilian were both members of the guild. Close by are the ramparts, on which rise several windmills, and the well-preserved *Kruispoort* (Porte Ste. Croix; Pl. E, 5).

The Rue Sauvée leads to the S. from the fish-market to the attractive *Park*, with a band-stand. To the left is the *Prison* (Maison de Sureté). At the S. end is the handsome Gothic church of *Ste. Madeleine*, recently restored and adorned with polychrome. In the nave (with timber-roof), above, a large wooden crucifix, with Mary and John; in the aisles painted reliefs of the Stations of the Cross.

The *Béguinage* (Pl. A, 6; comp. p. 21), founded in the 13th cent., is at the S.W. end of the town. The entrance is in the right angle of the Place de la Vigne; we cross a bridge and pass through a gateway of 1776. The low, whitewashed houses surround a court shaded by lofty trees. The *Church*, dedicated to St. Elisabeth, was founded in 1245 and rebuilt in 1605; the altarpiece is by the elder Van Oost, and there is an Assumption by T. Boeyermans in the N. aisle (1676).

To the S. of the Béguinage, opposite the mouth of the Ghent canal, is the *Minnewater* (Pl. A, 7), a sheet of water formerly used as a harbour (comp. p. 10). The bridge on the S. side, adjoining which (to the E.) one of the two towers erected in 1400 is still standing, commands a picturesque view of the town and the Canal de Gand.

Dante (*Inferno* xv., 4-6) compares the barrier which separates the river of tears from the desert, with the embankments which the Flemings have thrown up between Gadzand (p. 10) and Bruges, to protect the city against the encroachments of the sea: —

*'Quale i Fiamminghi tra Gazzante e Bruggia,  
Temendo il fiotto che inoer lor s'avventa,  
Fanno lo schermo, perchè 'l mar si fuggia'.*

*Damme*, a village 1 hr. N.E. of Bruges, on the canal leading to Sluis (comp. p. 9; steamboat, see p. 12), was once a considerable and fortified seaport, but has been in a state of decadence since the sea began to retire from it in the 15th century. The picturesque *Halles* were built in 1464-68, and restored with little success in 1860; in front of the building is a statue of the Flemish poet *Jacob de Coster van Maerlant* (13th cent.), by Pickery (1860). The church of *Notre Dame*, founded in 1180, but never completed, and much altered at later periods, and the *Hospital of St. John* also merit inspection. There is a good *Estaminet* in the late-Gothic Hôtel de Ville, which has a noticeable portal. — From Damme, we may proceed on foot or by steamboat to Sluis and return to Bruges viâ Heyst and Blankenberghe; comp. p. 9.

## 5. The Railways of S.W. Flanders.

These lines all belong to private companies, and pass so many small stations that the speed of the trains is extremely slow. The flat, agricultural district traversed by them presents the usual Flemish characteristics. The towns of this part of Flanders are now dull and lifeless, but more than one of them has had a stirring past. Every lover of art will find much to interest him in *Ypres*, and the rood-loft of *Dixmuiden* (p. 32), the cloth-hall of *Nieuport* (p. 32), and various edifices of *Furnes* (p. 32) also deserve a visit.

1. FROM OSTEND TO YPRES, 35 M., railway in 2-2 $\frac{1}{4}$  hrs. (fares 4 fr. 35, 3 fr. 25, 2 fr. 20 c.).

Stations: *Snacskerke*, *Ghistelles* (Hôtel de l'Europe), *Moere*, *Eerneghem*, *Ichteghem*, and *Wynendaele* (see below).

15 M. *Thourout*, Flem. *Thorhout* (*Duc de Brabant*; *Hôtel de Flandre*; *Cygne*; *Union*), a town with 8500 inhab., derives its name from a grove once consecrated here to the worship of the Germanic god Thor (*Thorhout* = grove of Thor). It contains a seminary for teachers, and a handsome church. — About 1 $\frac{1}{2}$  M. to the W. is the castle of *Wynendaele*, a good example of a mediæval fortification, once the property of the Counts of Flanders, now belonging to Mr. Mathieu of Brussels, and recently well restored. — *Thourout* is the junction of the line from Bruges to Courtrai (p. 33).

19 $\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Cortemarck*, the junction for the Ghent and Dunkirk line (p. 32). — Then *Hooghlede* (steam-tramway to Roeselare, see p. 32), *Staden*, *West-Roosebeke*, *Poelcapelle*, *Lanchemarck*, *Boesinghe*. Fertile district.

35 M. *Ypres*. — Hotels. \**TÔTE D'OR*, in the wide Rue de Lille, which begins at the belfry, R., L., & A. 2 $\frac{1}{2}$ -3 $\frac{1}{2}$ , B. 1, D. 2, omnibus  $\frac{1}{2}$  fr.; *EPÉE ROYALE*, Grande Place, R., L., & A. 2, D. 2, B.  $\frac{3}{4}$  fr., well spoken of; *CHATELLENIE*, Grande Place; *HÔTELS FOURNIER*, DU NORD (R., L., & A. 1 $\frac{1}{2}$ , B.  $\frac{1}{2}$ , D. 1 $\frac{1}{2}$  fr.), *DES BRASSEURS*, etc., near the station.

*Ypres*, Flem. *Ieperen*, an old town with remains of ancient fortifications, on the *Yperlée*, situated in a fertile district, contains 16,000 inhab., who are chiefly occupied in the manufacture of linen and lace, and possesses broad and clean streets. It was formerly the capital of West Flanders. In the 14th cent. *Ypres* had a population of 200,000 souls, and upwards of 4000 looms were in constant activity. These days of prosperity, however, have long since passed away. A succession of popular risings, and the siege of the town and burning of the suburbs by the burghers of Ghent in 1383, caused many of the weavers to migrate to more peaceful abodes, and the industry of *Ypres* became almost entirely restricted to lace-making. Its subsequent capture by Louis XIV., who converted it into a strong fortress, was fatal to all prospect of revival. *Ypres* thus possesses now but a shadow of its former greatness, but it still contains many memorials of its golden period, which make it one of the most interesting towns in Belgium. *Diaper* (i. e. d'*Ypres*) linen takes its name from this town.

From the railway-station we first follow the Rue des Bouchers

(*Vleeschhouwersstraat*), at the end of which we take the *Rue du Temple* on the left, and then turn to the right into the *Marché-au-Beurre* (*Botermarkt*), which brings us to the *GRANDE PLACE*. Here stands the \**CLOTH HALL* (*Halle des Drapiers*), the most considerable edifice of its kind in Belgium, begun in 1201, but not completed till 1304. The façade, of simple design, is 460 ft. long, and is pierced by two rows of pointed windows, all in the same style. It is flanked by two corner-turrets, while in the centre rises the massive, square *Belfry* (230 ft.), with turrets at the angles, the oldest part of the building, the foundation stone having been laid by Count Baldwin IX. of Flanders (p. 57) in the year 1200. The edifice is said to have suggested to Sir Gilbert Scott the idea of his successful design for the Town Hall of Hamburg. The 44 statues which adorn the façade, executed by *P. Puyenbroeck* of Brussels in 1860, replace the original figures of 31 princes who bore the title of 'Count of Flanders', from Baldwin of the Iron Arm (d. ca. 879) to Charles V., with their consorts. The *TOWN HALL*, a charming Renaissance structure from designs by *Jan Sporeman* (1575), was attached to the E. part of the Cloth Hall in the beginning of the 17th century. The ground-floor consists of an elegant open hall, 20 ft. in width, boldly supported by columns. Entrance at the back, No. 1, opposite *St. Martin's Church* (porter on first floor;  $\frac{1}{2}$ -1 fr.). The former *Salle Echevinale*, now the *Salle des Mariages*, is adorned with frescoes by *Guffens* and *Swerts*, painted in 1869 (Festal Entry of Philip the Bold of Burgundy and his wife, the last Countess of Flanders, in 1384, and other scenes from the town's history), and contains a fine modern chimney-piece by *Malfait* of Brussels, and some old wall-paintings (restored) of the Counts of Flanders from 1322 to 1476. All these are best seen by afternoon light. In the centre is a small equestrian figure of *Jans I. of Brabant* (1282-94), by *A. Fiers*. The whole of the first floor formerly consisted of a single large hall, which was used as a clothmarket. In 1876-84 the walls of the E. half were embellished with twelve \**Mural Paintings* by *Ferd. Pauwels*, representing the chief events in the history of Ypres. The series begins with the foundation of the Hospital of the Virgin in 1187 and ends with the siege of 1383 (p. 29). One of the most powerful scenes depicts the ravages of the plague in 1316. The embellishment of the W. half, with allegorical paintings representing the manufacture of cloth, by *Delbeke*, has not been finished owing to the death of the artist (1891). The W. wing contains the wooden pediment of the old town hall (15th cent.), besides plaster models of the statue of Baldwin in Mons (p. 188) and of a seated colossal statue of Queen Louise, consort of Leopold I. — The *Archives* are interesting. — Adjoining the Town Hall on the E. is the *Conciergerie*, an early Renaissance building.

The \**CATHEDRAL OF ST. MARTIN*, behind the Cloth Hall, was built in the 13th cent. on the site of an earlier edifice founded in

1083; the choir dates from 1221, the nave and aisles from 1254. The tower, 190 ft. high, was added after 1434 by *Master Utenhove*. The church, one of the most important buildings of the Transition period in Belgium, is 105 yds. long and 56 yds. wide; on the outside, the finest parts are the choir and the portal of the S. transept with its magnificent rose-window and handsome gable. The doors are good examples of rich late-Gothic carving. Between the pillars of the W. porch is a triumphal arch, constructed in 1600 by *Urbain Taillebert* of Ypres. The interior contains some fine Renaissance choir-stalls, carved by *C. van Hoveke* and *Urbain Taillebert* in 1598; old frescoes in the choir, unskillfully restored in 1826; in the choir, a winged picture of the Fall of Man and his Redemption, dating from 1525 (covered); a brazen font (16th cent.); late-Gothic organ loft; tomb of Pierre van Lille, by *A. Quellinus*. In the Sacristy are some fine old ecclesiastical vessels. A flat stone in the late-Gothic cloister marks the grave of *Jansenius* (d. 1638), Bishop of Ypres, founder of the sect named after him (see p. 381).

The *Meat Market*, a double-gabled Gothic house in the *Marché au Beurre*, nearly opposite (to the S.W. of) the Cloth Hall, contains the *Museum* (entrance at the back,  $\frac{1}{2}$  fr.), comprising a collection of antiquities, ancient and modern pictures (landscape by Rubens; the Broken Bow, by L. Gallait), and drawings of several of the numerous picturesque dwelling-houses of the 14-17th cent., of which Ypres still possesses a few.

Opposite the Cloth Hall, the wide Rue de Lille leads to the S. At Nos. 36-38 in this street (on the right) is the *Belle-Gasthuis* or *Hospice Civil* (fee), an asylum for old women, founded about 1279 by Christine de Guines, widow of Salomon Belle, and rebuilt in 1616. The chapel, with statuettes of the foundress and her husband in the pediment, contains a beautiful copper candelabrum (15th cent.), a noteworthy votive painting (Madonna and Child with the donor, on a gold ground), and a polychrome votive relief, both dating from 1420. — The *Steen*, Rue de Lille 66-68, a Gothic edifice of the 14th cent., is now a brewery. At the end of the street is the church of *St. Peter*, begun in 1073; the W. portal is Romanesque; the interior has been modernized. — Other interesting houses may be seen in the Rue de Dixmude, to the N. of the Cloth Hall; in the *Marché aux Bois* and *Marché aux Bêtes*. — Ypres is the seat of the Belgian *Ecole de Cavalerie*, or army riding-school.

From Ypres to Roesselaere, see p. 33. — Steam-tramway to (20 M.) Furnes, see p. 32.

FROM YPRES TO POPERINGHE,  $6\frac{1}{2}$  M., railway in  $\frac{1}{2}$  hr. Intermediate station *Vlamertinghe*. — Poperinghe, a town with 11,200 inhab., possesses a church of about 1300 with an interesting W. portal and a carved oaken pulpit. Hops are extensively grown in the vicinity. — Beyond *Abeele* the line crosses the French frontier and joins the Lille and Calais railway at ( $19\frac{1}{2}$  M.) *Hazebrouck* (p. 65).

Beyond Ypres the line is continued to *Comines* (p. 35), *Armentières*, and *Lille*.



2. FROM GHENT TO DUNKIRK *viâ* LAMBERSVELDEN, 67 M., railway in  $3\frac{1}{2}$ - $4\frac{1}{2}$  hr. (fares 8 fr. 90, 6 fr. 56, 4 fr. 35 c.).

$4\frac{1}{2}$  M. *St. Donas* - Westram; 6 M. *La Pinte*, where the line from Ghent to Oudenarde, Louvain, and Mons diverges to the left (see p. 56),  $7\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Dourle*,  $10\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Dynne*, on the *Lot* or *Lys*, with an old church, the junction of a line to Courtrai (p. 57); 14 M. *Grammane*;  $16\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Aerscele*.

$20\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Thielt*, an old town with 10,300 inhab., formerly a busy cloth-making place, as its Cloth Hall and Belfry indicate. Branch-line hence to (7 M.) *Ingelmünster*, see p. 34; steam-tramways to (10 M.) *Aalre*, see p. 10, and to (13 M.) *Ardoye*, see below.

$23\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Pitthem*, 26 M. *Ardoye*. Steam-tramways hence to (21 M.) *Hoophede* (p. 34), *viâ* *Rousselle* (p. 33), and to *Thielt* (see above). — 31 M. *Lichtervelde*, the junction of the Bruges and Courtrai line (see p. 33). — 35 M. *Cortemarck*, the junction of the Ostend and Ypres line (see p. 20).

Next stations *Handzame*, *Zarven*, *Essen*.

42 M. *Dixmuiden*, Fr. *Dixmude*, the parish-church of which contains a fine wood-loft of the beginning of the 16th cent., in the richest Flamboyant style, an Adoration of the Magi by *Jordaens* (1644), a marble font with a bronze cover of 1626, and other works of art. Dairy-farming is practised with great success in this neighbourhood, and a brisk trade in butter is carried on with England.

FROM DUNKIRK TO NIEUPOORT, 11 M., railway in  $\frac{1}{2}$ - $\frac{3}{4}$  hr. — 6 M. *Pereyze*, 8 M. *Ramscappelle*.

$9\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Nieuport* (*Hôtel de l'Espérance*, Grand Rue, pens. from 6 fr.; *Hôtel Breidel* au de Cuisine, *Hôtel de Tournai*, pens. 6 fr., both at the station), the town, a small and quiet place on the *Yser*, with 2000 inhab., formerly fortified, and noted for its obstinate resistance to the French in 1495. The most interesting buildings are the Cloth Hall of 1490, with a lately restored Belfry, and the Gothic Church. Outside the town, on the side next the sea, is a *Lighthouse* built in 1299.

11 M. *Nieuport-Bains* (*Grand Hôtel des Bains*, 'pens.' 8-10, board 8 fr.; *Hôtel Prévost*; R. L. & A.  $3\frac{1}{2}$  M. 1, 40)  $3\frac{1}{2}$  M. D.  $5\frac{1}{2}$  M. pens. 8-10, board 6 fr.; *Grand Hôt. de la Digue*; R. J. J. 64) 2, D. 2, pens. 8-10 fr., *Hôt. de la Mer*, unpretending), the watering place consists, besides the above hotels, of the *Casino*, a row of villas, and a small Roman Catholic church. As at other Belgian watering places a *Digue* has been constructed along the dunes, at one end of which is an *Esplanade* (see p. 8), 440 yds. long, protecting the entrance to the *Yser* and forming an admirable promenade. Fine view of Ostend and Dunkirk. The sea recedes a long way at low tide, exposing a vast stretch of sand. Good sea-bathing (75 c.). — Steam-tramway from Nieuport to Ostend see p. 3. — *Oudenarde* and *La Pinte*, see p. 2.

48 M. *Oostkerke*, 49 M. *Asc-Cappelle*.

$51\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Furnes*, Flemish *Veurne* (*Hôtel de la Noble Rose*), now a dull town with 6000 inhab., was formerly of much greater importance. The *Hôtel de Ville* in the quaint old Grand Place, Renaissance structure of 1596-1612 by *Lieven Lukas*, contains some interesting wall-hangings of Spanish leather, a chimney-piece, representations of still-life by *Snyders* (?), old Flemish tapestries and two carved doors (1629). Adjacent is the old *Château*, now the *Palais de Justice*, built by *Sylvanus Boulton* in 1612-1614.



The antechamber on the first floor was the former meeting-place of the Inquisition; the adjoining chapel has a timber roof and good wood-carvings in the choir. The tall *Belfry* ends in a spire, which was erected in 1624. The *Church of St. Walburga* is of very ancient origin; the present building was designed at the beginning of the 14th cent. on so extensive a scale that only the choir, with its radiating chapels, has been completed. It contains finely carved choir-stalls (beginning of 17th cent.), besides a Descent from the Cross attributed to Pourbus and a reliquary of the 15th cent. (in the sacristy). On the E. side of the Grand' Place rises the castellated *Corps de Garde Espagnol* (13-14th cent.), adjoined by the Gothic *Pavillon des Officiers Espagnols* (15th cent.), both now undergoing restoration for the reception of the municipal museum and library. The *Church of St. Nicholas*, with a huge, unfinished tower, dates from the 14th century. Many strangers are attracted to Furnes by the great procession which has taken place here annually since 1650 on the last Sunday in July. The twelve Stations of the Cross are dramatically represented on this occasion by the members of the *Confrérie de la Sodalité*, with the help of wooden figures. — Steam-tramway to Ostend, see p. 3; to Ypres, see p. 29. — About 3½ M. to the W. of Furnes is *La Panne* (p. 7).

The next station, *Adinkerke*, is the last in Belgium. *Ghyvelde* is the first French station. Then, *Zuydcote*, *Roosendaël*, *Tente-Verte*.

67 M. **Dunkirk**, French *Dunkerque* (\**Chapeau Rouge*; *Grand Hôtel*; *Hôtel de Flandre*), a strongly-fortified town with 39,500 inhab., in the Département du Nord, was taken by the English in 1388, by the Spaniards in 1583, again by the English during the Protectorate in 1658, and was finally purchased by Louis XIV. from Charles II. in 1662. It is now a busy commercial place and fishing-station, and is much visited as a sea-bathing resort. A considerable English community resides here (English church). Comp. *Baedeker's Northern France*.

3. FROM BRUGES TO COURTRAI, 33 M., railway in 1½-2 hrs. (fares 4 fr. 5, 3 fr. 5, 2 fr. 5 c.). Stations *Lophem* and *Zedelghem*. — 11 M. *Thourout*, see p. 29. — 14 M. *Lichtervelde*, see p. 32. Then *Gits* and *Beveren*.

19 M. **Roeselare**, French *Roulers* (*Duc de Brabant*), a town with 20,600 inhab., high above which rises the handsome Gothic tower of the church of St. Michael. Roeselare carries on a busy trade in linen goods. Here, on 13th July, 1794, a fierce conflict took place between the Austrians under Clerfait, and the French under Pichegru and Macdonald, in which the latter were victorious. This defeat was the prelude to that of Fleurus (p. 212), thirteen days later.

BRANCH-LINE TO YPRES, 14 M. in ¾ hr. (fares 1 fr. 75, 1 fr. 35, 90 c.). Stations *Moorslede-Passchendaele*, *Zonnebeke*, *Ypres* (p. 29). — FROM ROESELARE TO MENIN, 11 M., branch-railway in 25-40 min. (fares 1 fr. 40, 1 fr. 5, 70 c.).

Stations *Beythem*, *Ledeghem-Dadiseels*, *Menin* (p. 95). — To *Hooghlède* and to *Ardeye*, see p. 82; to *Courtrai*, see below.

21 M. *Rumbeke* possesses a fine Gothic church and a château of Count de Thiennes. 23½ M. *Iseghem*, with 9000 inhab., contains numerous linen-factories. Tobacco is extensively cultivated in the environs. Between *Iseghem* and (26 M.) *Ingelmünster*, a small town with extensive carpet-manufactories, is the handsome château of Baron Gillés. — From *Ingelmünster* branch-lines diverge to *Thielt* (p. 32) and to *Waereghem* (see p. 56). — 28 M. *Lendeledé*; 30 M. *Heule*, the Gothic church of which has a clumsy tower. Near *Courtrai* the train crosses the *Lei* (or *Lys*).

33 M. *Courtrai*, see p. 57.

## 6. From Brussels to Courtrai and Ypres.

RAILWAY from Brussels to *Courtrai*, 54 M., in 2-2½ hrs. (fares 6 fr. 60, 4 fr. 95, 3 fr. 30 c.; express 8 fr. 25, 6 fr. 20, 4 fr. 15 c.); from *Courtrai* to *Ypres*, 21 M., in 1 hr. (fares 2 fr. 60, 1 fr. 95, 1 fr. 30 c.). — Departure in Brussels from the *Station du Nord* (p. 69).

From Brussels to (15 M.) *Denderleeuw*, see p. 11. The line to Ghent and Ostend (R. 3) here diverges to the N.W., and that to Grammont and Ath (p. 68) to the S.W. Our line enters E. Flanders, and passes *Haeltert*, *Burst* (branch to Alost), and *Herzele*. 27 M. *Sotteghem*, a small town of 2900 inhab., with several boot and shoe manufactories, is the junction of the Ghent and Grammont line (R. 20) and of the line to Renaix (p. 56) and Tournai (p. 59). The church contains the tombs of Count Egmont (p. 103), his wife, and his sons.

The next stations are *Rooborst*, *Boucle-St. Denis-Nederzwalm*, and *Eename*.

38 M. *Oudenaarde*, Fr. *Audenarde* (*Pomme d'Or*, Grand' Place; *Saumon*, Rue Haute, both near the Hôtel de Ville; *Hôtel de Bruxelles*, with café, opposite the station), a very ancient town with 5700 inhab., once celebrated for its tapestries, possesses manufactories of linen and cotton goods. It was the birthplace of Margaret of Parma (b. 1522), regent of the Netherlands under Philip II., a natural daughter of Emp. Charles V. and Johanna van der Gheenst. Under the walls of the town, on 11th July, 1708, the Allies commanded by Marlborough and Prince Eugene of Savoy gained a decisive victory over the French. An hour is sufficient for a visit to the beautiful Hôtel de Ville, or town-hall.

The street to the right, nearly opposite the station, leads in 10 min. to the centre of the town. At the entrance to the town stands a *Monument* to volunteers from Oudenaarde who perished in Mexico while serving under Emp. Maximilian, by *Geefs* (1867).

We next reach the Grand' Place, in which is situated the **Town Hall**, a small, but very elegant building, erected in the late-Gothic style by *H. van Peede* and *W. de Ronde* in 1525-29, and recently

restored. The ground-floor consists of a pointed hall borne by columns and above it are two stories with pointed windows. The tower which rises from the pointed hall in the centre of the façade is particularly rich. It consists of five stories, and is covered with a crown-shaped roof. The numerous statuettes with which the building was once embellished have all disappeared. We ascend the flight of steps opposite the *Hôtel Pomme d'Or*, leading to the *Salle des Pas Perdus*, which contains a late-Gothic chimney-piece. Passing through the door beyond, to the right, we find an attendant (50 c.), who opens the council-chamber. The portal of this room, a masterpiece of wood-carving, was executed by *Paul van Scheldén* in the Renaissance style in 1531; the handsome late-Gothic chimney-piece is by the same master (1529).

In the S.E. corner of the Place, to the right as we quit the town-hall, is the *Church of St. Walburga*, partly in the Romanesque style of the 12th cent., and partly in the Gothic style of the 14th and 15th, with a very prominent transept. The massive and well-proportioned tower has unfortunately been left unfinished. The interior contains paintings by De Crayer, Van Thulden, and others, the tomb of Claude Talon, and a rich polychrome reredos of the late Renaissance (first chapel on the N. side).

The church of *Notre Dame de Pamele*, 8 min. farther to the S., on the other bank of the Schelde, an interesting example of the transition style of the 13th cent., with later additions and an octangular tower above the cross, has recently been successfully restored. It contains two sarcophagus-monuments of 1504 and 1616.

FROM OUDENAARDE TO DEYNZE, 12 M., steam-tramway in  $1\frac{1}{4}$ -2 hrs. (1 fr. 30 or 90 c.). Stations: *Bevere*, *Oyck*, *Wanneghem-Lede*, *Cruytschaute*, *Peteghem* (see below). — FROM OUDENAARDE TO MOUSCRON,  $23\frac{1}{2}$  M., railway in  $1\frac{3}{4}$ - $2\frac{1}{4}$  hrs. (2 fr. 90, 2 fr. 20, 1 fr. 45 c.). Stations: 11 M. *Avelghem* (p. 59); 21 M. *Herseaux* (p. 59);  $23\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Mouscron* (p. 58).

From Oudenaarde to *Ghent* or *Mons*, see p. 56.

The next stations are *Peteghem-lex-Auden* and *Anseghem*, the first place in West Flanders, whence a branch-line runs to *Wae-reghem* and *Ingelmünster* (p. 34). Then *Vichte* and *Deerlyck*.

54 M. *Courtrai*, see p. 57.

$58\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Wevelghem*.  $61\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Menin*, Flem. *Meenen*, a town on the Lei or Lys, with 11,700 inhab., once fortified, where the Prussian General Scharnhorst (d. 1813) first distinguished himself against the French. Branch-line hence to *Roeselare*, see p. 33; another runs S. to *Roubaix* in France. — 65 M. *Wervicq*, with 7000 inhab., possesses a number of tobacco-manufactories; the Church of *St. Medardus* dates from the 14th century. The right bank of the Lei here is French territory. — 67 M. *Comines*, formerly a fortified town, was the birthplace of the historian Philip of Comines (d. 1509). Branch-lines hence to *Lille* and to *Armentières* in France, see p. 65. —  $69\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Houthem*.

75 M. *Ypres*, see p. 29.

## 7. Ghent, French *Gand*.

**Arrival.** Ghent has three railway-stations: 1. *Station du Chemin de Fer de l'Etat* (Pl. D, 5, 6), on the S. side of the town, for the trains of the government-lines to Brussels, Antwerp, Terneuzen, Oudenaarde, Malines, Bruges, Courtrai, and Braine-le-Comte. — 2. *Station du Pays de Waas* (Pl. E, 8, 4), for the trains through the Waasland to Antwerp (R. 10). — 3. *Station d'Eecloo* (Pl. E, 3), for the trains to Terneuzen (p. 10) and Bruges viâ Eecloo (p. 10). The last two, adjoining each other, are on the E. side of the town, 1 M. from the government-station. — Stations of the local railways, see p. 10.

**Hotels.** \**HÔTEL DE LA POSTE* (Pl. c; C, 5), Place d'Armes 13, R. from S, L.  $\frac{1}{2}$ -1, A. 1, B.  $1\frac{1}{2}$ , déj. 3, D. 4, pens. 12 fr. — *HÔTEL DE L'ÉTOILE* (Pl. d; C, 4), Rue de l'Étoile 27, near the Marché aux Grains, R., L., & A.  $3\frac{1}{2}$ , D. 2, pens. 10 fr.; *HÔTEL D'ALLEMAGNE*, Marché aux Grains, unpretending, well spoken of, R. & B. 3, D. 2 fr.; *AUX ARMES DE ZEELANDE*, Marché aux Grains. — At the *Government Station*: *HÔTEL DE LA PAIX*, well spoken of, opposite the station, with restaurant; etc.

**Restaurants.** \**Mottez*, Avenue Place d'Armes 3; *Bouard*, Rue Courte de la Croix 2, near the cathedral; *Lion d'Or*, Place du Lion d'Or, near the Hôtel de Ville; *Rocher de Cancale* (also rooms), corner of the Marché aux Oiseaux and the Rue Courte du Jour (Pl. D, 5; 'plat du jour', 75 c.); *Taverne St. Jean*, Marché aux Oiseaux 2; *Taverne de l'Opéra*, opposite the Theatre, at the corner of the Place d'Armes. — **BEER.** *Au Gambrinus*, Rue de Flandre 75; *Tivoli*, Rue de Flandre 71 (at both Munich and Dortmund beer). *Uitzet*, a kind of strong beer brewed in Ghent, is famous; best at the *Fleur de Blé* (Korenbloem), Rue d'Akkerghem (Pl. A, B, 4, 5). — **WINE:** *Central Tienda*, Rue de Flandre 41.

**Cafés.** \**Café-Restaurant des Arcades*, on the E. side of the Place d'Armes (Pl. C, 5); *Café Royal*, in the Theatre (Pl. 25); *Café Rubens*, Rue de Flandre.

**Cabs** per drive 1 fr.; first hour 2, each following hour  $1\frac{1}{2}$  fr.; after 11 p. m., per drive  $1\frac{1}{2}$  fr.; open cab,  $\frac{1}{2}$  fr. extra per hr. — **Tramway**, see Plan.

**Theatres** (in winter only). *French Theatre* (Pl. 25; C, 5), adjoining the Place d'Armes. Boxes and stalls 5, parquet  $2\frac{1}{2}$ , pit 1 fr. Operas and dramas. *Flemish Theatre* or *Minard-Schouwburg* (Pl. 26; D, 5), Rue Neuve St. Pierre; sometimes performances in French also. — **CONCERTS** (open air) in the *Casino* (p. 53); also in the *Place d'Armes* (p. 54).

**Post and Telegraph Office** (Pl. 22; C, 5), adjoining the Theatre, and opposite the Palais de Justice; branch-offices at the government-station and the Marché aux Légumes.

**English Church** (*St. John's*), Place St. Jacques; services at 10.30 and 6.30; Communion at 8.45 a m., except on 1st and 3rd Sun. of each month; chaplain, *Rev. T. S. Cunningham*, 37 Rue de l'Ecole, Mt. St. Amand. — **Sailors' Institute**, at the Docks; concerts on alternate Tues. & Frid.

**American Consul**, *Mr. Henry C. Morris*, Rue Guillaume-Tell 36. — **British Vice-Consul**, *Mr. Hallett*, Rue Fiévé 30.

**Physicians** (English-speaking). *Dr. J. Morel-Davis*, Hospice Ghislain; *Dr. Eeman*, Rue Digue de Brabant 95. — **English Chemist**, *Moriarty*, Rue Guillaume Tell 7.

**Principal Attractions:** Cathedral (p. 39), view from the tower of St. Bavon or from the Belfry (p. 44); Hôtel de Ville, exterior only (p. 45); Marché du Vendredi (p. 46), Oudeburg (p. 50), Marché aux Herbes (p. 50), Marché aux Grains (p. 49), Abbey of St. Bavon (p. 47), larger or smaller Béguinage (pp. 48, 56), the latter being quainter and more easily reached.

*Ghent* or *Gand*, the capital of E. Flanders, with 151,800 inhab., lies on the *Schelde* and the *Lei* (*Lys*), as well as on the insignificant *Lieve* and *Moere*, which flow through the city in numerous arms, crossed by more than 100 bridges of various kinds. The city is of considerable extent, being upwards of 6 M. in circumference, and covering an area of 5750 acres, part of which, however, is occupied

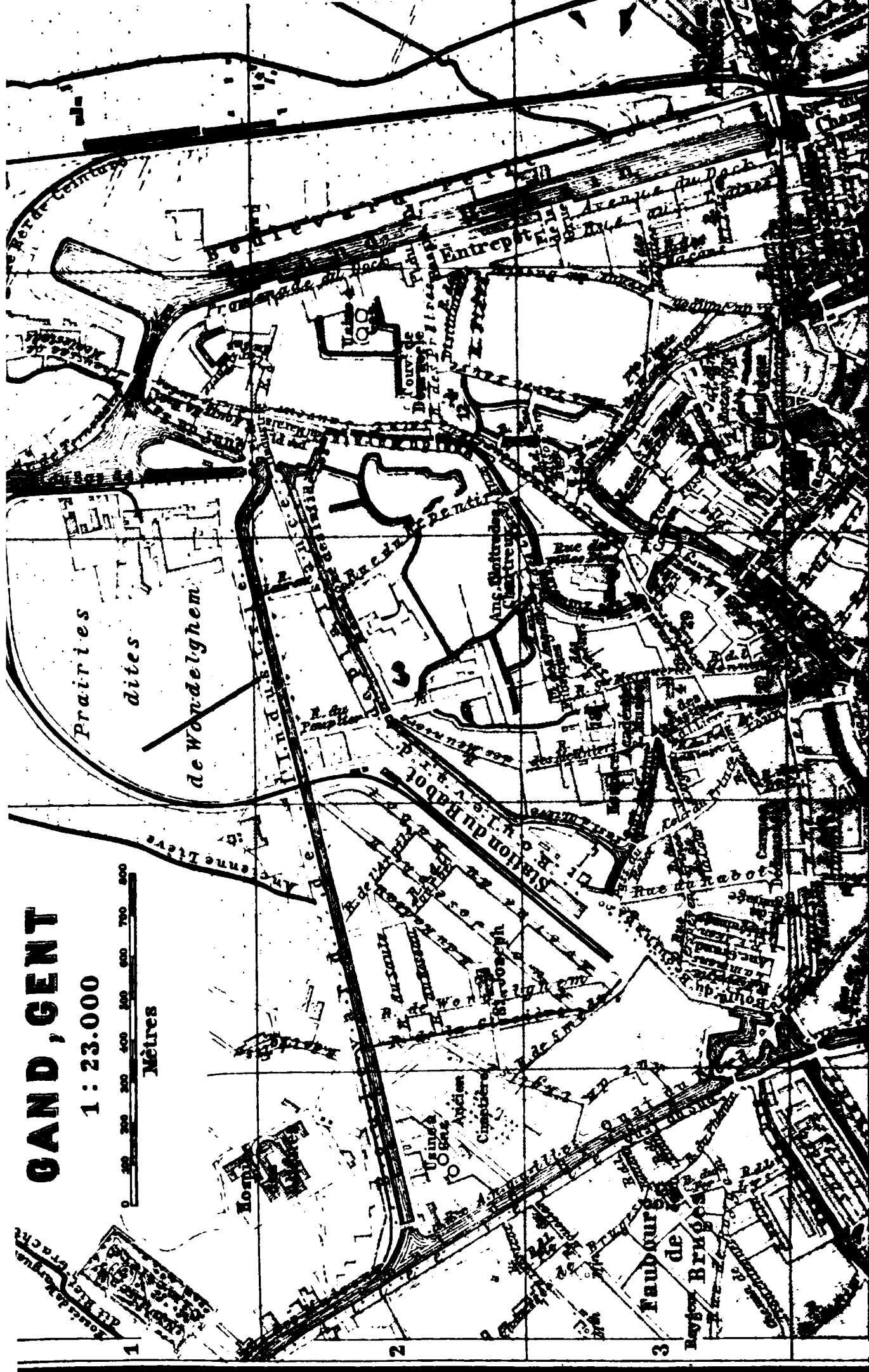


# GAND, GENT

1 : 23.000



Mètres









with gardens and bleaching-grounds. A wide canal, originally constructed in order to protect the town from inundations, and recently enlarged and deepened for sea-going vessels of moderate size, falls into the Schelde at Terneuzen (p. 10), and thus connects the city with the sea. Another canal (*Coupure*, p. 53) connects the Lei with the canal from Bruges to Ostend, which is in its turn connected by the 'New Canal' (Canal de Raccordement) with the Canal from Terneuzen. Corn, rape-oil, flax, and flowers are important articles of commerce, but the products for which Ghent has long been famous are cotton and linen goods, dyed-leather wares, and lace. The large linen-factory 'La Lys' (Pl. A, 3, 4) employs about 3000 operatives. Of late the engine-factories of Ghent have become considerable.

Ghent is mentioned in history as early as the 7th century. At the beginning of the 13th cent., when the County of Artois was united to France, Ghent became the capital of Flanders and the usual residence of the Counts. At a very early period a spirit of independence developed itself among the inhabitants, more especially the weavers; and they succeeded in obtaining from their sovereigns those concessions which form the foundation of constitutional liberty. At one period the citizens had become so powerful and warlike that they succeeded in repulsing an English army of 24,000 men, under Edward I. (1297), and a few years later they were the principal combatants in the 'Battle of Spurs' (p. 58), to the issue of which their bravery mainly contributed. Their subjection to the Counts of Flanders and the Dukes of Burgundy appears to have been little more than nominal; for whenever these princes attempted to levy a tax which was unpopular with the citizens, the latter sounded their alarm-bell, flew to arms, and expelled the obnoxious officials appointed to exact payment. During the 13-15th centuries revolutions seem almost to have been the order of the day at Ghent. John of Gaunt (d. 1399) was born here.

One of the most remarkable characters of his age was *Jacques Van Artevelde*, the celebrated 'Brewer of Ghent' (born 1290), a clever and ambitious demagogue, who, though of noble family, is said to have caused himself to be enrolled as a member of the Guild of Brewers in order to ingratiate himself with the lower classes. Owing to his wealth, ability, and remarkable eloquence, he acquired immense influence, and in 1337 was appointed 'Captain of Ghent'. He was an ally of Edward III. in the war between England and France (1335-45), in which the democratic party of Ghent supported the former, and the Counts of Flanders the latter; and it is recorded that Edward condescended to flatter him by the title of 'dear gossip'. For seven years Artevelde reigned supreme at Ghent, putting to death all who had the misfortune to displease him, banishing the nobles and those who betrayed symptoms of attachment to their sovereign, and appointing magistrates who were the mere slaves of his will. Artevelde at length proposed that the son

of Edward should be elected Count of Flanders, a scheme so distasteful to the Ghenters that an insurrection broke out, and Jacques was slain in his own house on July 17th, 1345, by Gerard Denys, the leader of his opponents. During this period, in consequence of the alliance with Ghent, the manufacture of wool became more extensively known and practised in England. Ghent also realised vast profits from its English trade, a circumstance which induced the citizens to submit so long to the despotic rule of Jacques, to whom they owed their advantageous connection with England.

*Philip Van Artevelde*, son of Jacques, and godson of Queen Philippa of England, possessed all the ambition but little of the talent of his father. He was appointed dictator by the democratic party in 1381, during the civil war against Count Louis of Flanders, surnamed 'van Maele', and his administration was at first salutary and judicious, but he soon began to act with all the caprice of a despot. In May, 1382, when Ghent was reduced to extremities by famine, and the citizens had resolved to surrender, Philip counselled them to make a final venture, rather than submit to the humiliating conditions offered by the Count. He accordingly marched at the head of 5000 men to Bruges, and signally defeated Louis, who sallied forth to meet them. Elated by this success, Philip now assumed the title of Regent of Flanders, and established himself at Ghent in a style of great magnificence. His career, however, was brief. At the end of 1382 war again broke out, chiefly owing to the impolitic and arrogant conduct of Philip himself, and Charles VI. of France marched against Flanders. Philip was defeated and slain at the disastrous Battle of Roosebeke (Nov. 27th, 1382), where 20,000 Flemings are said to have perished. The city was obliged to submit to the Count, and after his death came into the possession of Burgundy.

The turbulent spirit of the Ghenters ultimately proved their ruin. In 1448, when Philippe le Bon of Burgundy imposed a heavy tax on salt, they openly declared war against him; and the best proof of the vastness of their resources is that they succeeded in carrying on the war for a period of five years (1448-53). The day of retribution and humiliation, however, at length arrived, and the burghers, brave but undisciplined, were compelled to succumb. On 23rd July, 1453, they were defeated at Gavere (p. 56) on the Schelde, and lost no fewer than 16,000 men. Philip now levied enormous contributions on the city; the corporation and principal citizens were compelled to march out at the gate with halters round their necks, and to kiss the dust at the feet of their conqueror; and the most valuable privileges of the city were suspended or cancelled.

In 1477 the nuptials of the Archduke Maximilian were celebrated at Ghent with Mary of Burgundy, heiress of Charles the Bold, who by her marriage brought the wealthy Netherlands into the power of

Austria (see p. 17). On the same occasion the first general constitution of the Netherlands (*Het Groot Privilegie*), granted by Mary, was promulgated here. Here, too, on 24th Feb., 1500, the Emperor Charles V. was born in the *Cour du Prince*, a palace of the Counts of Flanders long since destroyed, but the name of which survives in a street (see p. 52). During his reign Ghent was one of the largest and wealthiest cities in Europe, and consisted of 35,000 houses with a population of 175,000 souls. Charles V. is said to have boasted jestingly to Francis I. of France: '*Mon Gant (glove), Paris danserait dedans*'. The turbulent spirit of the citizens having again manifested itself in various ebullitions, the emperor caused a *Citadel* (*Het Spanjaards Kasteel*) to be erected near the Antwerp Gate in 1540, for the purpose of keeping them in check. No trace of the structure now remains. Counts Egmont and Hoorn were imprisoned in this castle in 1568 for several months before their execution. Within its precincts lay the ancient Abbey of St. Bavon (p. 47). The moats of the old citadel have recently been filled up, and the remains of the ramparts removed to make room for new streets.

From the station of the Government line (Station de l'Etat; p. 36) the broad *Rue de Flandre* (Pl. D, 5) leads towards the inner town, to the *PLACE LAURENT*, a square built over a covered arm of the Schelde and named after the historian and jurist Fr. Laurent (d. 1887). In the square is the monument of *L. Bauwens* (d. 1822), the industrialist, by P. Devigne-Quyo. To the right (N.) of the monument, on the Schelde, which in the Middle Ages here marked the boundary between the German Empire and France, rises the *CHÂTEAU DE GÉRARD LE DIABLE* or *Geeraard-Duivelsteen* (13th cent.), the stronghold of an aristocratic family, restored in 1893 and now used for the provincial archives. To inspect the interesting crypt, apply to the Concierge, Place de l'Evêché (p. 44).

From the Place Laurent the Rue de Limbourg leads to the cathedral.

The \*Cathedral of St. Bavon, or *Sint Baafs* (Pl. D, 4), externally a plain and unattractive Gothic structure, is in the interior one of the most richly-decorated churches in Belgium. The crypt was consecrated in 941, the W. portions about 1228; the choir was commenced in 1274, and completed in 1300; the late-Gothic chapels date from the 15th cent.; and the nave and transept were completed in 1533-54. During the same century the church suffered severely from Puritanical outrages. The tower and the W. and S. portals have recently been skilfully restored; and the restoration of the interior is also nearly completed.

The INTERIOR is of noble proportions, and rests on massive square pillars with projecting half-columns. The removal of the whitewash now permits the artistic effect of the different coloured stones to be seen. (The Cathedral is open for the inspection of its

art-treasures from 10 a.m. ; between 12 and 4 admission is obtained by knocking loudly on the W. door; fee to the sacristan who opens the chapels, 1 fr. each person.)

In the VESTIBULE, to the left (N.), is the font at which Charles V. was baptized in 1500.

In the NAVÉ, to the right, is the \**Pulpit*, by *Delvaux* (1745), half in oak, half in marble, representing the Tree of Life, with an allegory of Time and Truth; it is the best example of Belgian sculpture in the 18th century.

S. AISLE. 1st Chapel: *G. de Crayer*, Beheading of John the Baptist (1657); opposite, the tomb of Bishop Lambrechts (d. 1889). — 3rd Chapel: *De Cauwer*, Baptism of Christ.

NORTH AISLE. 1st Chapel: *Rombouts*, Descent from the Cross; *A. Janssens*, Pietà. — The 3rd Chapel is embellished with modern ornamentation in the Gothic style. — 4th: *De Crayer*, Assumption. A marble slab opposite records the names of the priests who refused to recognise Bishop Lebrun, appointed by Napoleon in 1813.

TRANSEPT. To the right and left of the entrance to the choir are statues of the Apostles by *C. van Poucke*, 1782. — Ten steps lead up to the choir.

CHOIR. The walls are partly covered with black marble, and the balustrades are of white or variegated marble. The high-altar is adorned with a *Statue of St. Bavon* in his ducal robes, hovering among the clouds, by *Verbruggen* (17th cent.). The choir-stalls are of carved mahogany. The scenes in grisaille from the Old and New Testament are by *Van Reysschoot* (1774). The four massive copper *Candlesticks* bearing the English arms are believed once to have decorated St. Paul's in London, and to have been sold during the Protectorate of Cromwell. On each side of the choir, adjoining the altar, are two monuments to bishops, with large sculptured groups of the 17th and 18th cent., the best of them being that of *Bishop A. Triest* by *Duquesnoy* (1654), the first to the left.

RETRO-CHOIR, beginning by the S. transept. 1st Chapel: \**Pourbus*, Christ among the doctors; most of the heads are portraits: left, near the frame, *Alva*, *Charles V.*, *Philip II.*, and the master himself; on the inner wings the Baptism and Presentation in the Temple, on the outer the Saviour and the donor (*Viglius*), 1571. — 3rd: *Gerard van der Meire* (p. xli), Christ between the malefactors, with Moses striking water from the rock and the Raising of the brazen serpent on the wings, the whole of mediocre merit. — By the choir-screen, monument of *Bishop Van Smet* (d. 1741). — 5th: *M. Cozie*, the Seven Works of Mercy. — We now ascend the steps.

6th: \*\**Jan and Hubert van Eyck*, Adoration of the Immaculate Lamb, 'præstantissima tabula, qua representatur triumphus Agni Dei, etsi quidam improprie dicunt Adami et Evæ, opus sane præclarum et admirandum' (*Guicciardini*, 1560; comp. also p. xxxix).

This work originally consisted of twelve sections, but is in part only in its original place, the wings being now, with the exception of the Adam and Eve (at Brussels, p. 99), in the gallery of Berlin.

'In the centre of the altarpiece, and on a panel which overtops all the others, the noble and dignified figure of Christ sits enthroned in the prime of manhood with a short black beard, a broad forehead, and black eyes. On his head is the white tiara, ornamented with a profusion of diamonds, pearls, and amethysts. Two dark lappets fall on either side of the grave and youthful face. The throne of black damask is embroidered with gold; the tiara relieved on a golden ground covered with inscriptions in semicircular lines. Christ holds in his left hand a sceptre of splendid workmanship, and with two fingers of his right he gives his blessing to the world. The gorgeous red mantle which completely enshrouds his form is fastened at the breast by a large jewelled brooch. The mantle itself is bordered with a double row of pearls and amethysts. The feet rest on a golden pedestal, carpeted with black, and on the dark ground, which is cut into perspective squares by lines of gold, lies a richly-jewelled open-worked crown, emblematic of martyrdom. This figure of the Redeemer is grandly imposing; the mantle, though laden with precious stones, in obedience to a somewhat literal interpretation of Scripture, falls from the shoulders and over the knee to the feet in ample and simple folds. The colour of the flesh is powerful, brown, and glowing, and full of vigour, that of the vestments strong and rich. The hands are well drawn, perhaps a little contracted in the muscles, but still of startling realism. — On the right of Christ the Virgin sits in her traditional robe of blue; her long fair hair, bound to the forehead by a diadem, flowing in waves down her shoulders. With most graceful hands she holds a book, and pensively looks with a placid and untroubled eye into space. On the left of the Eternal, St. John the Baptist rests, long-haired and bearded, austere in expression, splendid in form, and covered with a broad, flowing, green drapery. On the spectator's right of St. John the Baptist, St. Cecilia, in a black brocade, plays on an oaken organ supported by three or four angels with viols or harps. On the left of the Virgin a similar but less beautiful group of singing choristers standing in front of an oaken desk, the foremost of them dressed in rich and heavy red brocade. (Van Mander declares that the angels who sing are so artfully done that we mark the difference of keys in which their voices are pitched.) — On the spectator's right of St. Cecilia once stood the naked figure of Eve, now removed to the Brussels museum — a figure upon which the painter seems to have concentrated all his knowledge of perspective as applied to the human form and its anatomical development. Counterpart to Eve, and once on the left side of the picture, Adam is equally remarkable for correctness of proportion and natural realism. Here again the master's science in optical perspective is conspicuous, and the height of the figure above the eye is fitly considered. (Above the figures of Adam and Eve are miniature groups of the sacrifices of Cain and Abel and the death of Abel.)'

'Christ, by his position, presides over the sacrifice of the Lamb as represented in the lower panels of the shrine. The scene of the sacrifice is laid in a landscape formed of green hills receding in varied and pleasing lines from the foreground to the extreme distance. A Flemish city, meant, no doubt, to represent Jerusalem, is visible chiefly in the background to the right; but churches and monasteries, built in the style of the early edifices of the Netherlands and Rhine country, boldly raise their domes and towers above every part of the horizon, and are sharply defined on a sky of pale grey gradually merging into a deeper hue. The trees, which occupy the middle ground, are not of high growth, nor are they very different in colour from the undulating meadows in which they stand. They are interspersed here and there with cypresser and on the left is a small date-palm. The centre of the picture is a meadow and green slope, from a foreground strewn with daisies and dandelions to the distant blue hills.'

'In the very centre of the picture a square altar is hung with red damask and covered with white cloth. Here stands a lamb, from whose breast a stream of blood issues into a crystal glass. Angels kneel round the altar with parti-coloured wings and variegated dresses, many of them praying with joined hands, others holding aloft the emblems of the passion, two in front waving censers. From a slight depression of the ground to the right, a little behind the altar, a numerous band of female saints is issuing, all in rich and varied costumes, fair hair floating over their shoulders, and palms in their hands; foremost may be noticed St. Barbara with the tower and St. Agnes. From a similar opening on the left, popes, cardinals, bishops, monks, and minor clergy advance, some holding croziers and crosses, other palms. This, as it were, forms one phase of the adoration. In the centre near the base of the picture a small octagonal fountain of stone, with an iron jet and tiny spouts, projects a stream into a rill, whose pebbly bottom is seen through the pellucid water. The fountain and the altar, with vanishing points on different horizons, prove the Van Eycks to have been unacquainted with the science of linear perspective. Two distinct groups are in adoration on each side of the fountain. That on the right comprises the twelve apostles, in light greyish violet cloaks kneeling bare-footed on the sward, with long hair and beards, expressing in their noble faces the intensity of their faith. On their right stands a gorgeous array of three popes, two cardinal monks, seven bishops, and a miscellaneous crowd of church and laymen. The group on the left of the fountain is composed of kings and princes in various costumes, the foremost of them kneeling, the rest standing, none finer than that of a dark bearded man in a red cloth cap stepping forward in full front towards the spectator, dressed in a dark blue mantle, and holding a sprig of myrtle. The whole of the standing figures command prolonged attention from the variety of the attitudes and expressions, the stern resolution of some, the eager glances of others, the pious resignation and contemplative serenity of the remainder. The faithful who have thus reached the scene of the sacrifice are surrounded by a perfect wilderness of flowering shrubs, lilies, and other beautiful plants, and remain in quiet contemplation of the Lamb.'

'Numerous worshippers besides are represented on the wings of the triptych, moving towards the place of worship. On the left is a band of crusaders, the foremost of whom, on a dapple grey charger, is clad in armour with an undercoat of green slashed stuff, a crown of laurel on his brow, and a lance in his hand. On his left two knights are riding, also in complete armour, one on a white, the other on a brown charger, carrying lances with streamers. Next to the third figure, a nobleman in a fur cap bestrides an ass, whose ears appear above the press; on his left a crowned monarch on a black horse; behind them a crowd of kings and princes. In rear of them, and in the last panel to the left, Hubert Van Eyck with long brown hair, in a dark cap, the fur peak of which is turned up, ambles forward on a spirited white pony. He is dressed in blue velvet lined with grey fur; his saddle has long green housings. In the same line with him two riders are mounted on sorrel nags, and next them again a man in a black turban and dark brown dress trimmed with fur, whom historians agree in calling John Van Eyck. The face is turned towards Hubert, and therefore away from the direction taken by the cavalcade; further in rear are several horsemen. The two groups proceed along a sandy path, which yields under the horses' hoofs, and seems to have been formed by the detritus of a block of stony ground rising perpendicularly behind, on each side of which the view extends to a rich landscape, with towns and churches in the distance on one hand, and a beautiful vista of blue and snow mountains on the other. White fleecy clouds float in the sky. There is not to be found in the whole Flemish school a picture in which human figures are grouped, designed, or painted with so much perfection as in this of the mystic Lamb. Nor is it possible to find a more complete or better distributed composition, more natural attitudes, or more dignified expression. Nowhere in the pictures of the early part of the 15th century can such airy landscape

be met. Nor is the talent of the master confined to the appropriate representation of the human form, his skill extends alike to the brute creation. The horses, whose caparisons are of the most precious kind, are admirably drawn and in excellent movement. One charger stretches his neck to lessen the pressure of the bit; another champs the curb with Flemish phlegma; a third throws his head down between his fore legs; the pony ridden by Hubert Van Eyck betrays a natural fire, and frets under the restraint put upon it.'

'On the right side of the altarpiece we see a noble band of ascetics with tangled hair and beards and deep complexions, dressed in frock and cowl, with staves and rosaries, moving round the base of a rocky bank, the summit of which is wooded and interspersed with palms and orange trees. Two female saints, one of them the Magdalen, bring up the rear of the hermit band, which moves out of a grove of orange trees with glossy leaves and yellow fruit. In the next panel to the right, and in a similar landscape, St. Christopher, pole in hand, in a long red cloak of inelegant folds, overtops the rest of his companions — pilgrims with grim and solemn faces. Here a palm and a cypress are painted with surprising fidelity.'

'The altarpiece, when closed, has not the all-absorbing interest of its principal scenes when open. It is subdivided first into two parts, in the upper portion of which is the Annunciation, in the lower the portraits of Jodocus Vyts and his wife, and imitated statues of St. John the Baptist and St. John the Evangelist. In the semicircular projection of the upper central panel are the Sibyls, whilst half figures of Zachariah and Micah are placed in the semicircles above the annunciate angel and Virgin. With the exception of Jodocus and his wife and the Annunciation, the whole of this outer part of the panels may have been executed under supervision by the pupils of the Van Eycks.' — *Crowe & Cavalcaselle. The Early Flemish Painters. 2nd Ed. 1872.*

This work, the most extensive and imposing of the Flemish School, has undergone various vicissitudes. Philip II. endeavoured to obtain possession of it, but at length was obliged to be satisfied with a copy executed for him by Coxie. In 1566 it was with difficulty rescued from Puritanical outrage, and in 1641 saved from danger of burning. An expression of disapproval by the Emp. Joseph II., in 1784, regarding the nude figures of Adam and Eve induced the churchwardens to keep the picture under lock and key. In 1794 it was taken to Paris, and when it was restored in 1815 the central pictures only were replaced in their original positions, while the wings were ignorantly, or from avaricious motives, sold to a dealer, from whom they were purchased by the museum of Berlin for 410,000 fr. The two wings with Adam and Eve were kept concealed at Ghent, as being unsuitable for a church, down to 1861, when they were removed to the museum at Brussels. The missing wings are replaced by copies with variations by Coxie.

The work was begun by Hubert van Eyck for Jodocus Vyts, an important patrician of Ghent, and his wife Isabella Burluut, about the year 1420, and finished by John in 1432. The share which each of the brothers took in this work cannot be precisely ascertained. The central piece, and the figures of God the Father, Mary, John, Adam, and Eve, are usually attributed to Hubert, and the rest of the work to his brother.

7th Chapel: *Honthorst*, Pietà; at the side, *De Crayer*, Christ



on the Cross. — 8th: Monuments of *Bishops Ph. E. and A. van der Noot*, of the 18th cent., with a Scourging of Christ and a Virgin, by *Helderenberg* and *Verschaffelt*. — 9th. The altarpiece, representing the so-called Betrothal of St. Catharine with the Infant Christ, and the Virgin with the holy women, is by *N. de Liemaeckere*, surnamed *Roose*. — 10th: \**Rubens*, St. Bavon renounces his military career in order to assume the cowl. The figure of the saint is said to represent the master himself in the upper part of the picture, where he is received on the steps of the church by a priest, after having distributed all his property among the poor. To the left are two women, said to be portraits of the two wives of Rubens, both in the costume of that period; one of them appears to be disengaging a chain from her neck, as if she would follow the example of the saint. At the altar: *O. Vaenius*, Raising of Lazarus, adjoining which is the monument of *Bishop Damant* (d. 1609). — We now descend the steps.

The SACRISTY contains the *Treasury*, with the silver reliquary of St. Macarius (*Châsse de St. Macaire*), a Renaissance work of 1616.

Of the CRYPT beneath the choir the W. parts only, resting on low pillars, belong to the original structure, which was consecrated in 941. The E. part, with its numerous chapels, is Gothic. Hubert van Eyck and his sister Margaret are buried here.

The TOWER (446 steps) affords a much finer \*View than the Belfry (fee 2 fr. for 1-4 persons; apply to the verger in the sacristy).

The modern *Episcopal Palace* is on the E. side of the church. Adjacent is the building containing the rich *Archives* of E. Flanders.

The Belfry (*Belfrood*, or *Beffroi*; Pl. C, 4), a lofty square tower which has attained two-thirds only of the projected height, rises near the cathedral, almost in the centre of the city, of which it commands a fine panorama. In 1839-53 it was provided with an iron spire. According to a note written upon the original design, which is preserved in the city archives, the construction was begun in 1183; in 1339 the works were suspended. Etymologists differ as to the origin of the word 'belfrood' or belfry, but the most probable derivation is from *bell* (Dutch *bellen*, to sound, to ring) and *frood* or *fried* (jurisdiction). One of the first privileges usually obtained by the burghers from their feudal lords was permission to erect one of these watch or bell-towers, from which peals were rung on all important occasions to summon the people to council or to arms.

The concierge, who accompanies visitors to the top of the tower (1 pers. 1 fr., more for a party), lives in the Cloth Hall (p. 45). In the interior of the tower are two square rooms, one above the other, with fine Gothic windows. The third gallery, at a height of 270 ft., is reached by 386 steps; the total height to the point of the spire is 375 ft. The staircase is dark and rather steep. The spire is surmounted by a vane, consisting of a gilded dragon, 10 ft. in length, made at Ghent in 1380.



The View embraces a great portion of Flanders, as well as an admirable survey of the city. When the Duke of Alva proposed to Charles V. that he should destroy the city which had occasioned him so much annoyance, the monarch is said to have taken him to the top of the belfry, and there to have replied: '*Combien faudrait-il de peaux d'Espagne pour faire un Gant de cette grandeur?*' — thus rejecting the cruel suggestion of his minister.

The mechanism of the *Chimes* may be examined at the top of the tower. They are played by means of a cylinder, like that in a barrel-organ, the spikes on which set the tongues and hammers of the bells in motion. They may also be played by a musician who uses an apparatus resembling the keyboard and pedal of an organ. The tower contains 44 bells. A hole in one of them was made by a cannon-ball fired at the belfry by the Austrians from the old citadel in 1789, in order to prevent the citizens from ringing the alarm. The ball did not miss its aim, but failed to effect its purpose, for the tone of the bell continued unimpaired. One of the oldest and heaviest bells, which was recast in 1659, bears the inscription: '*Myn naem is Roelant; als ick kleppe dan is't brand; als ick luyde, is't victorie in Vlaenderland*' (My name is Roland; when I am rung hastily, then there is a fire; when I resound in peals, there is a victory in Flanders).

The lower part of the Belfry, used as a town-prison, is called '*Mammelokker*', a Flemish word applied to the colossal relief over the entrance from the *Marché au Beurre* (Botermarkt), representing a woman giving sustenance from her own breast to an old man in chains at her feet, and expressive of the filial act she is performing ('*Charité Romaine*'). The portal and figures belong to the 18th century.

An interesting Gothic building in the Rue St. Jean, adjoining the Belfry, erected in 1325 (now restored), was formerly the *Cloth Hall*. The interior, with the collections of the Brotherhood of St. Michael (*Confrérie des Escrimeurs dite de St. Michel*), founded in the 17th cent., is shown by the concierge.

In the *Marché au Beurre* (Botermarkt) is situated the \**Hôtel de Ville* (Pl. C, 4), which consists of two entirely different parts. The picturesque N. façade towards the Rue Haut-Port, constructed in 1518-33, in the florid-Gothic (Flamboyant) style, from designs by *Dominicus de Waghemakere* and *Rombout Keldermans* (p. 137), was restored in 1829, and again after 1870, together with the interior, under the superintendence of *Viollet-le-Duc* and *Pauli*; it is perhaps the most beautiful piece of Gothic architecture in Belgium. The clumsy E. façade, towards the market-place, with its three tiers of columns, was constructed in 1595-1628, in the Renaissance style.

The \*INTERIOR contains a series of fine Gothic rooms and an interesting Gothic staircase (concierge generally on the ground-floor; fee  $\frac{1}{2}$ -1 fr.). On the first floor of the wing dating from the end of the 15th cent., is the *Council Hall* or *Salle des Etats*, with timber-roof, lofty Gothic windows, and two artistic chimney-pieces. The '*Pacification of Ghent*', a treaty drawn up by a congress of the Confederates who assembled here in 1576 with a view to expel the Spaniards from the Netherlands, was signed either in this hall, where a commemorative tablet was erected in 1876, or in the *Salle de l'Arsenal* (built in 1482-81) beyond the chapel. — The lofty Chapel now serves as the *Salle des Mariages*, or office for civil marriages. The *Archives* are very important, containing documents reaching back to the 13th century. The artistically executed coats-of-arms of magistrates on the bindings of the account books of the town (from the end of the 15th cent. downwards), here displayed, are of considerable heraldic importance.

In the *Poeldemarkt* ('poultry market'), behind the Hôtel de Ville, is

the office of the *Charitable Society*, containing an interesting room with wood-carvings and paintings of the 17th cent. (Charles V., Albert and Isabella, etc.). At the chimney-piece, which is of carved wood, are two statuettes of orphans in the costume of the period (1680). Small fee to the keeper (ring).

Opposite the N. façade of the Hôtel de Ville is the Rue des Grainiers, ending in the Rue Basse, which we cross obliquely to the Rue du Serpent, leading to the *\*Marché du Vendredi* (*Vrydagmarkt*; Pl. C, D, 3, 4), an extensive square, still surrounded by antiquated buildings. The most important events in the history of Ghent have taken place here. Homage was here done to the Counts of Flanders on their accession, in a style of magnificence unknown at the present day, after they had sworn, '*alle de bestaende wetten, vorregten, vryheden en gewoonten van't graafschap en van de stad Gent te onderhouden en te doen onderhouden*' (to maintain and cause to be maintained all the existing laws, privileges, freedoms, and customs of the county and city of Ghent; comp. p. 52). Here the members of the mediæval guilds, '*ces têtes dures de Flandre*', as Charles V. termed his countrymen, frequently assembled to avenge some real or imaginary infringement of their rights, and here the standard of revolt was invariably erected. One of the most disastrous civic broils took place here in 1341, when Gerard Denys at the head of his party, which consisted chiefly of weavers, attacked his opponents the fullers with such fury that even the elevation of the host failed to separate the combatants, of whom upwards of 500 were slain. Jacques van Artevelde, the famous 'Brewer of Ghent' (see p. 37), then in power, was afterwards assassinated by Denys. This fatal day was subsequently entered in the civic calendar as '*Kwade Maandag*' (Wicked Monday). Under the rule of the Duke of Alva his auto-da-fés were enacted in the *Marché du Vendredi*, and many thousand Ghenters were then compelled to emigrate, thus leaving the city half untenanted. A bronze statue of Charles V. stood here down to 1794, when it was destroyed by the French sansculottes. It is now replaced by a bronze *Statue of Jacques van Artevelde* (Pl. 24; D, 3), over life-size, executed in bronze by Devigne-Quyo, and erected in 1863. The powerful demagogue is represented fully accoutred, in the act of delivering the celebrated speech in which he succeeded in persuading the citizens of Ghent to enter into an alliance with England against the will of the Count of Artois. The three reliefs on the pedestal have reference to the three most important treaties concluded by Artevelde in behalf of Flanders. The ancient buildings which formerly lent an interest to this square are now represented by a single house, known as the *Toreken* or (erroneously) the *Collatie-Zolder* (municipal council room), dating from the 13th or 14th century. An inelegant modern roof crowns the tower of this edifice, which is now occupied by small shopkeepers. — A view of the principal towers of the city is obtained from the N. side of the market.

At the corner of a street on the W. side of the *Marché du Vendredi* is placed a huge cannon, called the '*Dulle Griete*' (Mad Meg; 14th cent.), 19 ft. long and 11 ft. in circumference (resembling 'Mons Meg', a similar cannon in Edinburgh Castle). Above the touch-hole is the Burgundian Cross of St. Andrew, with the arms of Philippe le Bon (1419-1467).

At the back of the E. side of the *Marché du Vendredi* rises the **Church of St. Jacques** (Pl. 8; D, 4), originally founded about the year 1100. The present edifice dates from the end of the 15th or beginning of the 16th cent., but the W. towers, and the lower part of the central tower are Romanesque.

The INTERIOR contains several pictures by *Jan van Cleef*. In the left aisle are two paintings by *G. de Crayer*: Members of the Order of the Trinity ransoming Christian captives, and the Virgin. In the right aisle is the Departure of the youthful Tobias, by *Jan Maes-Canini*. The two pictures of Apostles in the choir are by *Van Huffel*. Near the pulpit is a statue of the Apostle James by *Van Poucke*. The handsome marble tabernacle dates from the 16th century. Here also is the tomb of Jean Palfyn (d. 1730) of Courtrai, inventor of the forceps.

The **Botanic Garden** (*Plantentuin*, Pl. D, 3), in the immediate vicinity, is the finest in Belgium. (The entrance is at No. 21 Rue St. Georges, a street traversed by the tramway running to the Antwerp Gate.) It was founded in 1797, and is commonly known as the *Baudeloohof*. The hot-houses (Victoria Regia, etc.) are extensive. — The suppressed Baudeloo Convent contains the *Athenaeum* (*Grammar School*), the *Town and University Library* (upwards of 200,000 vols.; 2500 MSS., some of them very rare), and a collection of about 7000 drawings, 14,000 engravings, plans, and water-colour sketches of buildings and views in Ghent, from the 16th cent. till the present time, coins, and about 25,000 pamphlets of the 16-17th centuries. The reading-room is open to the public daily (except Sun. and holidays) 9-8 (during the vacations, 9-12.30).

Farther to the E. lies the ruined \***Abbey of St. Bavon** (Pl. 14; E, 4; concierge at the Estaminet opposite the S.E. corner, in the Rue de l'Abbaye; 1/2 fr.). It may be reached by taking the tramway from the church of St. Jacques to the Rue d'Anvers, and thence to the S. by the Rue du Château and Rue St. Macaire. The abbey, of very early foundation, was one of those bestowed upon Eginhard, the biographer of Charlemagne, and after its destruction by the Northmen, was restored with great splendour (10th cent.). Charles V., though noted as a zealous persecutor of heretics and iconoclasts, caused the beautiful old Romanesque cathedral and most of the conventual buildings to be razed in 1540, in order to build a citadel (p. 39). A fragment of a 15th cent. cloister is still extant, with the *Baptistery* of St. Macarius, consecrated in 1179, on the E. side. Opposite, a magnificent Transition gateway (beside which are two window-arches of the same period) admits us to the *Crypt of Our Lady*. In the pavement are 24 ancient tombs (8th cent. ?), hewn in sandstone and covered with reddish mortar, not unlike mummy-coffins in shape.

To the left is the *Cellar*, supported by three thick round columns. The old refectory, on the N. side of the cloister, is known as the *Chapel of St. Macarius*, because it was used for religious worship until the erection of the church of that name (Pl. E, 4). The S. windows are Romanesque, but the N. windows were altered in the 15th century. Several interesting frescoes were discovered here in 1889. In the vaults under the refectory are numerous old grave-stones and other sculptures, a mosaic-pavement of the 13th cent., etc.

Continuing to follow the Rue d'Anvers (p. 47) and (beyond the railway) the Chaussée d'Anvers (tramway to the Station du Pays de Waas, comp. the Plan), then, after 3 min., turning to the right by the narrow Oostacker Straat, we reach the —

\***Grand Béguinage** (*Begynhof*; Pl. E, 3, 4), a large nunnery, the foundation of which dates from the 13th cent. (1234-35).

The name is derived by some authorities from *St. Begga*, the mother of Pepin of Heristal, and by some from *Le Bègue*, a priest of Liège (end of the 12th cent.); while others connect it with *beggen*, to beg. The objects promoted by the *Béguinages* are a religious life, works of charity (tending the sick), and the honourable self-maintenance of women of all ranks. These institutions have passed almost scathless through the storms of centuries. Joseph II. spared them, when he dissolved the other religious houses, and they also remained unmolested during the French Revolution, their aim having steadfastly been the 'support of the needy and the care of the sick.' There are at present about twenty *Béguinages* in Belgium, with about 1300 members, nearly 1000 of whom are in Ghent. With the exception of those at Amsterdam and Breda, these nunneries are now confined to Belgium, though at one time they were common throughout the districts of the lower Rhine.

The members of the *Béguinages* are unmarried women or widows of unblemished character, and pay a yearly board of at least 110 fr., besides an entrance-fee of about 500 fr. for the dwelling and the maintenance of the church. Two years of novitiate must be undergone before they can be elected as sisters. They are subject to certain conventual regulations, and are bound to obey their superior, the *Groot Juffrouw* or *Grande Dame* (whom they elect themselves), but are unfettered by any irrevocable vow. It is, however, a boast of the order that very few of their number avail themselves of their liberty to return to the world. The younger Sisters live together in convents under control of a *Dame Supérieure*, where they spend such time as they are not in church, in working in common (lace-making, etc.). After having been members for six years, however, they have the option of retiring to one of the separate dwellings, which contain rooms for two to four occupants. The doors of these houses are inscribed with numbers and the names of tutelary saints. In many cases the *Béguines* have the society of other women who are not members of the order, whose board forms a small addition to their funds.

The Sisters must attend divine worship twice or thrice a day, the first service being at 5 a.m.; and the last at Vespers, the hour of which varies according as it becomes too dark for the fine work of the nuns. The latter service, known as 'lof' or 'salut des *Béguines*' presents a very picturesque and impressive scene, when the black robes (*faïlles*) and white linen head-gear of the Sisters are dimly illuminated by the evening light and a few lamps. Novices have a different dress, while those who have been recently admitted to the order wear a wreath round their heads.

The *Grand Béguinage*, the removal of which from its former position near the Porte de Bruges was necessitated by the construction of some new streets, was transferred in 1875 to its present site, secured for it on the N.E. of the town through the influence of

the Duc d'Arenberg. The Béguinage forms a little town of itself, enclosed by walls and moats, with streets, squares, gates, 18 convents, and a church, the last forming the central point of the whole. The houses, though nearly all two-storied Gothic brick buildings, present great variety of appearance and form a very picturesque *ensemble*. The Béguinage was planned by the architect *Verhaegen*. This Béguinage contains about 700 members, beautiful specimens of whose lace (*Kanten*) may be bought from the *Groot Juffrouw*, opposite the entrance of the church.

In the MARCHÉ AUX GRAINS (*Koornmarkt*; Pl. C, 4) rises the Church of St. Nicholas (Pl. 10), the oldest in Ghent. It was founded early in the 10th cent., but the greater part of the present building, which in the main is in the early-Gothic style, probably dates from the beginning of the 13th century. The main tower contains a fine hall in the Transition style. The ten turrets on the lower part of this tower have given rise to the 'bon mot': '*L'église a onze tours et dix sans* (same pronunciation as *cents*) *cloches*'.

The INTERIOR has been modernised. Most of its venerable treasures of art disappeared from the church during the religious wars and the wild excesses of the iconoclasts, but have been partly replaced by modern works. High-altarpiece by *N. de Liemaesckere* (*Roose*), Call of St. Nicholas to the episcopal office. 2nd Chapel, to the right: *Maes-Canini*, Madonna and Child with St. John. 3rd Chapel, on the left: *Steyaert*, Preaching of St. Anthony. An inscription under a small picture on an opposite pillar in the nave records that *Oliver Minjau* and his wife are buried here, '*ende hadden tezamen een en dertich kinderen*' (i.e., they had together one-and-thirty children). When Emp. Charles V. entered Ghent, the father with twenty-one sons who had joined the procession attracted his attention (1526). Shortly afterwards, however, the whole family was carried off by the plague. — The other pictures include specimens by *J. van Cleef* and *Van den Heuvel*. The stained glass in the windows of the choir is by *Capronnier* and *Laroche*, 1851.

On the *Graslei*, or *Quai aux Herbes* (Pl. C, 4), behind the W. side of the Corn Market, there are several interesting old buildings. The handsome \**Skipper House* (No. 15), the finest Gothic guild-house in Belgium, was erected in 1531 by the Guild of the Skippers. The *Staple House* is in the Romanesque style.

St. Michael's Church (Pl. 9; C, 4), a handsome Gothic edifice, was begun in its present shape in 1445 (nave completed 1480, tower unfinished). The pictures which it contains are, with the exception of a few by *Vænius*, *Van Dyck*, *De Crayer*, etc., productions of the first half of the present century. The modern stained-glass windows are by *Capronnier*.

The \*INTERIOR, where the red brick vaulting forms an effective contrast with the white walls and pillars, is undergoing a complete restoration. — N. AISLE. 1st Chapel: *Van Balen*, Assumption. 3rd Chapel: *Vænius*, Raising of Lazarus. — The \*Pulpit by *J. Franck* (1846) rests on the trunk of a fig-tree in marble; Christ healing a blind man forms the principal group below; the staircase railings are of mahogany.

S. TRANSEPT. *François*, Ascension; *Lens*, Annunciation.

N. TRANSEPT: \**Van Dyck's* celebrated Crucifixion, painted in 1644 for the Fraternity of the Holy Cross in Ghent in six weeks, for 800 fl. A man

extends the sponge to the Saviour with a reed; John and the Maries below, weeping angels above. *Paekinck*, Finding of the Cross by the Empress Helena.

CHOIR. To the right, 2nd Chapel: *Van der Plaetsen*, The Pope exhorting Louis XI. to submit to the will of God, painted in 1838; *Spagnoletto*, St. Francis. 3rd: \**De Crayer*, Assumption of St. Catharine, one of the master's best works. 4th: *Ph. de Champaigne*, Pope Gregory teaching choristers to sing; *Van Bockhorst*, Allegory, Moses and Aaron typical of the Old Testament; St. John, St. Sebastian, and the Pope typical of the New. 9th: *Maes-Canini*, Holy Family; *Seghers*, Scourging of Christ. 10th: *Th. v. Thulden*, Martyrdom of St. Adrian. 11th: *De Crayer*, Descent of the Holy Ghost.

Adjoining the *Marché aux Grains*, on the N., lies the *MARCHÉ AUX HERBES* (*Groenselmakkt*), on the left of which rises the extensive *Grande Boucherie* (*Groot Vleeschhuis*, Pl. 16; C, 4), erected in 1408-17, but of no architectural merit. An interesting mural painting in oil, executed by *Nabur Martins* in 1448 (freely painted over), was discovered in the old chapel of the building in 1854. The iron rings and collars on the exterior wall to the right are mementoes of the public executions and tortures which formerly took place here. The same association is commemorated in the name of a small adjacent café, *Café de la Potence* or *t'Galgenhuis*. — The members of the Ghent Guild of Butchers were known as 'Prinse Kinderen' (Prince's children), being the descendants of Charles V. and the pretty daughter of a butcher, who secured for her son and his descendants the sole right of slaughtering and selling meat in the city. The son of the emperor had four children, the ancestors of the four families of Van Melle, Van Loo, Minne, and Deynoot, of whom alone the guild consisted down to 1794.

Crossing the bridge to the left, we reach the *PLACE STR. PHARAILDE*, which is surrounded with quaint mediæval buildings. The *Gateway* in the corner to the left, erected in imitation of one on the same site by *Arthus Quellin*, which was burned down in 1872, and adorned with sculptures by *De Kesel* (Neptune, the Schelde, and the Lys), leads to the *Marché aux Poissons* (Pl. 19; C, 4). — On the N. side of the *Place*, at the corner of the *Rue de la Monnaie*, a massive old castellated-looking gateway, with loopholes, rising among the modern houses, leads to the \**Oudeburg* (*Gravenkasteel*, *s'Gravensteen*, *Château des Comtes*; Pl. 2; C, 3), a stronghold founded in 868, rebuilt in the 12th cent. by Count Philip of Alsace on his return from the Holy Land 'ad reprimendam superbiam Gandensium' and since then the residence of the Counts of Flanders. Here Edward III. with his Queen Philippa were sumptuously entertained by Jacques van Artevelde in 1339, and here their son John of Gaunt (*i. e.*, Gand or Ghent) was born in 1340. The palace was afterwards the seat of the council of Flanders, appointed by Philippe le Bon of Burgundy about the middle of the 15th century. The gateway with the two octagonal towers was built in 1180. In 1780 the castle was sold and converted into a factory, around which workman's dwellings gradually clustered. It has now been laid open

and is to be restored in its former appearance. Among the parts preserved are the remains of the old keep or donjon (9th cent.), adjoining which is an elegant Romanesque arcade of the 12th century. Behind the donjon are the walls of the old chapel (?), with two Romanesque pillars; and traces of the battlemented walls may still be made out. A subterranean passage,  $2\frac{1}{2}$  M. in length, leading to a point outside the city, is said to have existed and to have been employed for admitting soldiers to the castle in case of an emergency. — The adjacent Rue du Vieux Bourg, at the end of the *Pont du Laitage*, a bridge which crosses to the *Marché du Vendredi* (p. 46), contains two interesting houses of the 17th cent., embellished with numerous terracotta reliefs (one of them called 'den vliegende Hert').

The old Carmelite church, in the Rue Longue des Pierres, is now occupied by the municipal \**Musée d'Archéologie* (Pl. 29; C, 3), with interesting collections of industrial art. Adm. free on Sun. and holy-days, 10-1, and on Thurs. 2-5 (Sept. 16th to April 30th, 2-4); on other days 9-12 and 12.30-6 (in winter 10-3), 50 c., catalogue 75 c.

One of the most interesting and complete collections is that of wrought iron objects, including locks, keys, door-hinges, waffle-irons, caskets of the 15th cent., weights, measures, surgical instruments of the 16th and 17th cent., etc. Among the other objects of interest are the large sepulchral brasses of Guillaume de Wenemaer (d. 1325) and his wife, with deeply engraved portraits; Brussels carpets with designs representing mythological scenes (18th cent.); chased \*Badges of massive silver (15th cent.), formerly borne by the ambassadors of Ghent; the chased and silver-gilt insignia of the guilds of the town; standards of the 16th cent.; carved doors and window-frames; chests of the most diverse character; costumes of the time of Louis XV. and Louis XVI.; and an extensive collection of knives and forks of the 16th and subsequent centuries; executioners' swords, instruments of torture, etc. Among the historical paintings are: Baptism of Charles V. (1500); also, *De Crayer*, Francis I. surrendering his sword to Lannoy at the battle of Pavia in 1525; Charles V. landing in Africa; Charles V. and his brother Ferdinand; three pictures painted for the triumphal arch at the entry of Ferdinand; *J. B. van Volxsom* (d. 1732), Charles VI. receiving homage in the *Marché de Vendredi* (p. 46) in 1717.

In the Rue Ste. Marguerite (No. 5), which forms a continuation of the Rue de la Monnaie, is situated the *Royal Academy of Art*, established in the old Augustine Monastery, adjoining the inconsiderable *Augustine Church* (Pl. 4; C, 3), and containing the *Museum*, with about 250 pictures. There are few works of great merit, but the collection is worth a visit. Among the old works, besides a specimen of *Rubens*, are several by *G. de Crayer*, who migrated from Brussels to Ghent in the latter part of his life, and died here in 1669 at the age of 87. The collection is arranged on the second floor, and is open to the public gratis on Sun. and holy-days (10-1 and 2-4) and Thurs. (1-5, in winter 1-4); at other times 50 c. (ring at the gate).

Room I. To the left: \**Fr. Pourbus*, Isaiah announcing to Hezekiah his recovery, with the miracle of the sun going ten degrees backward; on the wings a Crucifixion and the donor, the Abbot del Rio; on the out-



side, Raising of Lazarus, in grisaille. Also several good works by unknown masters. — To the right —

Room II. (large, and lighted from the roof). To the left: *Pieter Neefs the Elder*, Peter liberated from the prison; *N. Heda*, Still-life; *Th. Boeyermans*, S. Carlo Borromeo dispensing the Sacrament to persons stricken with the plague; *M. van Coxie*, Last Judgment; *Th. Boeyermans*, Vision of St. Mary Magdalen de' Pazzi; *Adr. van Utrecht*, Fishmonger; *Peter Thys*, St. Sebastian receiving the martyr's palm from angels; *G. Maess*, St. Nicholas as patron-saint of the children (1689); *P. van den Avont*, Holy Family in a landscape, surrounded by angels; \**Th. Rombouts*, The five senses; *Fr. Duchatel*, Procession in the Marché du Vendredi, at the reception of Charles II. of Spain as Count of Flanders (1668; in the middle of the foreground is a portrait of the artist, holding a paper); *Verhaghen*, Presentation in the Temple; *Rubens*, St. Francis receiving the stigmata, painted in 1632 for the Franciscan Church at Ghent, and similar to the picture in the Museum of Cologne; *Van Dyck*, Portrait; *Th. Rombouts*, St. Joseph visited by an angel; farther on (beyond the door), *Jordaens*, St. Ambrose; *Artois*, Landscape. — In the middle of the room: *Devigne-Quyo*, Eve and the Serpent (plaster); *Fr. Pourbus*, Large winged altarpiece, with 22 scenes from the life of Christ; on the back, the Last Supper.

Room III. Paintings by *G. de Crayer*, who is here seen to the best advantage. To the left: Resurrection; the Virgin handing the scapulary to St. Simon Stock; Martyrdom of St. Blasius (his last work, painted in 1668 at the age of 86); \*Solomon's Judgment (one of the artist's masterpieces); Coronation of St. Rosalia; Tobias with the angel; \*Martyrdom of St. Lawrence. — In the middle of the room: *Félicien Bouré*, Boy laying in wait for a lizard (marble). — We now return to the 1st room and proceed straight on to the —

COLLECTION OF MODERN PICTURES. Room IV. To the left: *H. Pille*, Festival in Brittany; *H. Salmson*, Visit to the young mother; *X. de Cock*, Cows; *Josselin de Jong*, The petition; *W. Maris*, Cow at the ford; *M. Müller* (Düsseldorf), Norwegian landscape; *Devigne*, Mediæval fair; *C. Richter*, 'Truands et Ribaudes' (after Victor Hugo; 1832); *Gabriel*, Canal; *Gerard*, 'A la santé du Pasteur!'; 152. *Verboeckhoven*, At pasture (1799); *L. Gallait*, Christ and the Pharisees; *Gussow* (Berlin), Return of the soldier; *C. Richter*, Judith; *A. Roll*, Bacchic dance; *L. de Winne*, King Leopold I.; *O. van Thoren*, Landscape; *L. Priou*, Bacchante and young Satyr; *Stallaert*, Immolation of Polyxena on the corpse of Achilles; *Coosemans*, 'La mare aux corbeaux'; *Verhas*, The little painter; *Rosseels*, Moonlight-scene.

Room V. To the left: *F. Cogen*, Stranded ship; *G. Walckiers*, The market-place at Brussels; *V. Demont-Breton*, Old sailors ('Les loups de mer'); *J. de Lalaing*, The colonel of cavalry (portrait); *Fr. Thévenot*, The misery of the poor; *E. de Bieffe*, Widow of Count Egmont; *N. Sigard*, Servant plucking a goose; *F. de Brackeleer*, Peasants quarrelling; *De Keghel*, Flower-seller; *J. Delvin*, Fishermen; *Vanaise*, St. Livinus giving sight to the blind; *H. Bource*, Cherries ripe; *P. Parrot*, Spring; *L. Tytgadt*, Death of St. Sebastian; *L. L'Hermite*, Grandmother's precepts; *Ed. Anneessens*, Female portrait; *Karel de Kesel*, Maiden entering her bath; *J. van Luppen*, Scene in Luxembourg; *L. Gallait*, Scene during the Inquisition. — In the middle: *J. Joris*, 'Mon Cavalier'; *P. Comeyn*, Girl with a doll (marble statues); *Du Brucq*, Little woodcarver (plaster).

The neighbouring street, *Cour du Prince* (Pl. B, C, 3), derives its name from the old palace of the Counts of Flanders (p. 39) of which the only relic is a gateway under a recently restored building, in the direction of the Rabot. — A little farther on is the Quai du Rabot, leading to the small fort, with two towers, called *Le Rabot* (Pl. B, 3). Here in 1488 the army of Emperor Frederick III., advancing to support the claims of his son Maximilian



(p. 22), made an assault which was successfully resisted. The old Flemish inscription on the outside of the gate records the bravery of the guilds which fought under Duke Philip of Cleve.

On the right bank of the *Coupure*, a canal completed in 1758, connecting the Lei with the great Bruges Canal (pleasant promenade in the evening), is situated the handsome Casino (Pl. B, 4, 5), built in 1835 by *L. Roelandt*. Open-air concerts (military band) are held in summer in the large garden. The Casino belongs to a horticultural society (*Maatschappij van Kruidkunde*), and is employed for the famous flower-shows of Ghent, which were established in 1808 and occur twice a year. Ghent, which is not unfitly surnamed '*La Ville de Flore*', has a specialty for horticulture, and annually exports whole cargoes of camellias, azaleas, orange-trees, and other hot-house plants to Holland, Germany, France, Russia, and America. In April and May the hyacinths and tulips are at their best. The cultivation of orchids also flourishes. There are upwards of eighty nursery-gardens in the environs of the city, the most important of which is that of *L. van Houtte*, in Gentbrugge (tramway from the Kouter to Ledeborg, then to the left of the terminus and past the stables; Pl. E, 6). Visitors are readily admitted.

Opposite the Casino, to the N.W., on the other side of the canal, rises the *Maison de Force* (*Rasphuis*, Pl. A, B, 4), a prison formerly of European celebrity. The building was begun under Maria Theresa in 1772, but not completed until 1825. A new wing has lately been erected, which contains 158 cells for confinement on the Auburn, or silent, system. It is adapted for prisoners to whom absolutely solitary confinement is unsuited. — Near this is a new prison, the *Maison de Sécurité*, with 325 cells, accommodating 420 convicts.

Belgium has perhaps done more for the reform of the Prison System than any other country. The strict separation of the convicts by day and night, at work, at meals, at church, in the schools, or at exercise in the prison court, has been adopted throughout the land. The efforts made for the mental and moral improvement of the inmates merit all praise. The most important establishments next to those at Louvain and Ghent are the prisons at Antwerp, Mons, Arlon, Tournai, and Malines. Visitors (with the exception of superior prison officials) are not admitted without permission from the Minister of Justice at Brussels.

As we follow the *Coupure* to the left (S.E.) to its junction with the Lei (see above), we see on the right the *Blind Asylum* (*Hospice des Aveugles*; Pl. 6, 5), a red brick building, behind which lies the extensive new *Civil Hospital* (*Hôpital Civil*; Pl. B; C, 6), named after the former abbey of *Biloque*, which was founded in the 13th cent. (adm. Quai de la Biloque 4; ring). In the interior to the right are the offices, nearly opposite which is the house of the Sisters of Charity, two brick and stone buildings of the 17th century. To the right of the former is the old *Abbey Church* (13th cent.), with an elegant double gable. The interior is divided into sick-wards, from the long corridor connecting which we may inspect the huge timber roof, like an inverted ship's hull. Behind the house of the

Sisters of Charity, to the left (W.), in the corner of the large vegetable garden, is the very interesting brick \*Gable of the former *Refectory*, also dating from the 13th cent. (visible also from the Boulevard des Hospices). This and the adjoining building are now used as a *Hospice for Old Men* (*Oudmannekenshuis*; entrance Boul. des Hospices 2; small present to the hospice). In the interior of the refectory, which is divided by a structure of 1715, the ribs of the almost unaltered timber roof still retain the original colouring (red, yellow, blue, and white). On the end-walls are frescoes of the 13th cent.: on the N., Christ with the Lamb and St. Christopher; on the S., Christ blessing a woman (perhaps the foundress Gertrude Utenhove; comp. p. xxxix).

Among the other *Wall-paintings* in Ghent which are of interest to the student of art are those in the Abbey of St. Bavon (12th cent.; p. 47); the copies in the Archæological Museum (p. 51) of the representations of the Ghent militia (14th cent.), formerly in the old chapel known as the Leughemeete; and the paintings in the old Boucherie (15th cent.; p. 50).

Beyond the neighbouring Pont du Biloque is the *Parc de la Citadelle* (Pl. C, 7), laid out on the site of the works of the citadel, built after 1815. A monument consisting of a negro seated upon a rock commemorates the brothers *Van de Velde*, natives of Ghent, who died on the Congo (1882 and 1888). — No. 178 in the Rue de la Porte de Courtrai, which leads hence back to the town, is the *Schreyboom* chapel (Pl. 13; C, 6), with pictures of children (from the 15th cent. down to the present time) who have been restored to health in the hospital with which it is connected.

---

The *Kouter*, or *Place d'Armes* (Pl. C, 5), is a large open space planted with a double row of lime-trees, where a band plays on Sunday mornings and Wednesday evenings in summer. On Sunday mornings an abundantly supplied flower-market is held here. On the E. side of the Kouter is the *Café des Arcades*, said to occupy the site of the house of the brothers *Hubert* and *Jan van Eyck*, where they painted their celebrated picture (p. 40). On the Kouter is the Hôtel de la Poste mentioned at p. 36, and also the four largest clubs of Ghent. — The S.W. corner is occupied by the *Theatre* (Pl. 25; C, 5), erected by *Roelandt* in 1848.

The *Palais de Justice* (Pl. 21; C, 5), an imposing edifice by *Roelandt*, completed in 1846, is bounded on one side by the Lei, on the other by an arm of the Schelde. The chief façade to the N. has a Corinthian portico, and is approached by a lofty flight of steps.

The *Salle des Pas Perdus* (85 yds. long, 25 yds. wide), usually entered by a flight of steps from the Rue du Commerce, contains a few modern paintings: *Math. van Brès*, Conclusion of the Pacification of Ghent in the Hôtel de Ville; opposite, *L. de Taeye*, Charles Martel's victory over the Saracens near Poitiers (732); *C. Montald*, Struggle for existence, a large allegorical subject; *Van Severdonck*, Cavalry-skirmish between Flemings and Spaniards.

The *Place des Récollets*, in front of the Palais de Justice, is em-

bellished with a bronze statue of *Metdepenningen* (d. 1881), advocate and leader of the liberals of Ghent, erected in 1886.

The **University** (Pl. C, 4), another edifice by *Roelandt*, has its façade, with a Corinthian peristyle, towards the Rue des Foulons. The Aula, reached through a covered court and a vestibule, which is adorned with frescoes by *Alfr. Cluysenaar* (Henry IV. at Canossa, Leaders of the Reformation, Renaissance, and French Revolution), is a rotunda supported by marble columns in the style of the Pantheon, and capable of containing 1700 persons. The inscription on the chief façade records the foundation of the building under William I., in 1826. The *Natural History Museum* is a collection of some merit. — An *Ecole du Génie Civil* and an *Ecole des Arts et Manufactures* are connected with the university. The number of students is about 900.

Among the teachers who have shed lustre on this university, founded like those of Liège and Louvain in 1817, are *Jos. Plateau* (d. 1883), the physicist; *Fr. Laurent* (p. 39) and *Haus* (d. 1880), the jurists; *Guislain* (d. 1860), the physician; *J. Gantrelle* (d. 1893), the philologist; and *Fr. Huet*, the philosopher, who died in 1869 as tutor to king Milan of Servia.

The narrow Rue de la Crapaudière, to the E. of the university, traverses the site of the garden of Jacob van Artevelde (p. 46), who was assassinated on the spot now occupied by the house No. 7.

In the upper part of the town beyond the Schelde, to the S., in the Rue Plateau, rises the **Institut des Sciences** (Pl. C, 5, 6), completed in 1890 after plans by *Ad. Pauli*. Next to the Palais de Justice at Brussels, this is the largest architectural work in Belgium, and covers nearly 3½ acres of ground. It contains the lecture-rooms and laboratories of the university faculty of physical science and of the technical schools connected with the university. No. 9 in the neighbouring Rue Guinard is the *Beroeps* or *Ambacht-School*, attended by about 100 apprentice turners, joiners, locksmiths, blacksmiths, etc.

The **Church of St. Pierre** (Pl. 11; D, 6), picturesquely situated on a height at the S. extremity of the town, is said to have been founded in 610 on the site of a temple of Mars. It has been several times renewed, and after its destruction by the iconoclasts in 1578 was rebuilt in 1629-1718 from plans by *Van Sante*. The interior contains a few pictures.

**SOUTH AISLE:** *N. Roose (Liemaeckere)*, Nativity of Christ; *Er. Quelin the Younger*, Triumph of the Catholic religion. — **NORTH AISLE:** *Van Thulden*, Pictures representing the triumph of Roman Catholicism (copies of paintings by Rubens, now lost). — **RETRO-CHOIR**, to the right: *A. Janssens*, Liberation of Peter; *Van den Avont*, Holy Family, with dancing angels; *Janssens*, Miraculous Draught of Fishes, as an accessory to a large landscape. Also five small pictures by *Van Doorselaer*, of the period of the Spanish supremacy, illustrative of the virtues of the miraculous image of the Virgin on the altar. On the other side: *Seghers*, Raising of Lazarus; *De Crayer*, St. Benedict recognising the equerry of the Gothic King Totilas; *Reysschoot* (d. 1795), Landscape, the healing of a blind man as accessory; *Janssens*, Landscape with two hermits. — Isabella, sister of Charles V., and wife of Christian II. of Denmark, is interred in this church, but no monument marks the spot.

The open space in front of the church has been formed by the demolition of part of the old abbey-buildings. Another part serves as a barrack. The landlord of the barrack-canteen shows a fine 15th cent. cloister (fee).

Ghent, like Antwerp and Brussels, possesses its *Jardin Zoologique* (Pl. D, 6), situated near the station of the government railway (admission 1 fr.). The interior of the neighbouring *Church of St. Anne* (Pl. 3; E, 5), erected from Roelandt's designs in 1853, is gaudily decorated by Canneel. — The Rue des Violettes, diverging to the W. from the church, leads to the —

\***Petit Béguinage** (Pl. E, 5, 6; comp. p. 48), which contains about 300 nuns, and has remained unaltered since the 17-18th centuries. The scrupulously clean little houses are arranged round a rectangular grassy space planted with trees; while another square block of similar houses with narrow lanes between adjoins. A dazzlingly white wall separates the houses from the open space. Each house has its own patron-saint, whose name is inscribed above the door. The church (17th cent.) occupies almost the entire N.E. side of the grassy space. The *Convent ter Bloemen* (*Couvent des Fleurs*) is one of the oldest and most interesting of the convents here (comp. p. 49; admission easily obtained).

A pleasant drive (4-5 hrs., carriage 7-8 fr.) may be taken to the S.W. from Ghent to the interesting castle of Oydonck, near the village of *Bachte-Maria-Leerne* (de Sterre Inn). The castle, also reached on foot in  $\frac{3}{4}$  hr. from the station of *Deurle* (see below), was built in 1500 by Philip of Montmorency, partly destroyed in 1579, and frequently restored, finally in 1864. Admission only on previous application to the proprietor, Baron t'Kint de Roodenbeke.

## 8. From Ghent to Courtrai and Tournai.

RAILWAY from Ghent to Courtrai (27½ M.) in 1¼ hr. (fares 3 fr. 35, 2 fr. 50, 1 fr. 70 c.); from Courtrai to Tournai (20½ M.) in ¾-1 hr. (2 fr. 50, 1 fr. 90, 1 fr. 25 c.; express fares 3 fr. 15, 2 fr. 35, 1 fr. 60 c.). From Tournai to Brussels, see R. 11.

From Ghent to (6 M.) *La Pinte*, see p. 32. The line to Oudenaarde, Leuze, and Mons here diverges to the left.

FROM GHENT TO OUDENAARDE, 17 M., railway in 50 min. (fares 2 fr. 5, 1 fr. 55, 1 fr. 5 c.); to LEUZE, 36½ M., in 1¾ hr. (4 fr. 50, 3 fr. 35, 2 fr. 25 c.); viâ St. Ghislain to MONS, 58 M., in 3¼ hrs. (7 fr. 15, 5 fr. 40, 3 fr. 60 c.). — Stations: *Eecke-Nazareth*, *Gavere*, *Synghem*, *Eyne*, and *Oudenaarde* (p. 34), the junction of the line from Brussels to Courtrai (R. 6); branch-line viâ Avelghem (p. 59) to Mouscron (p. 58). Then *Leupegheem*, *Etichove*, *Louise-Marie*, *Renaix* (where branches diverge to Enghien-Courtrai and to Sotteghem-Tournai, p. 69), *Anvaing*, *Frasnes-lex-Buissenal*, *Grandmetz*, *Leuze* (junction of the Brussels-Lille line, p. 67), *Basècles*, *Blaton* (p. 68), *Pommerœul*, *St. Ghislain* (p. 188). 58 M. *Mons*, see p. 186.

8 M. *Deurle* (to the castle of Oydonck ¾ hr., see above); 10 M. *Astene*. — 11 M. *Deynze*, a small town on the Lei or Lys, with an old church, is the junction of the line to Dunkirk (see p. 32); steam-tramway (12 M., in 1¼-2 hrs.) to Oudenaarde (p. 34). — 13½ M. *Machelen*; 15½ M. *Olsene*; 18½ M. *Waereghem*, junction for the

connecting line between Anseghem (p. 35) and Ingelmünster (p. 34); 21½ M. *Desselghem*; 24 M. *Harlebeke*, with a Romanesque church and belfry. Tobacco is extensively grown here.

27½ M. **Courtrai**, Flem. *Kortryk* (\**Lion d'Or*, moderate; *Hôtel du Damier*, both in the Grand' Place; *Hôtel Royal* and *Hôtel du Midi*, at the station; opposite, *Hôtel du Nord*; *Rail. Restaurant*; *Café Belge* and *Café Français*, in the market-place), a manufacturing town with 31,000 inhab., situated on the *Lei (Lys)*, is famous for its table-linen and its lace, in the manufacture of which 5000-6000 women are employed. The flax of Courtrai enjoys a high reputation, and is manufactured in the environs, as well as in the town itself. About one-twentieth of the soil produces flax. There are also extensive bleaching-grounds in the vicinity. — Two or three hours suffice for seeing the town.

The Rue du Chemin de Fer, running straight from the station and then turning to the right, leads to the large market-place (Groote Markt or Grande Place) where the town-hall rises on the left and the belfry on the right.

The \*TOWN HALL, erected in 1526-28, has been completely restored since 1846, and the façade embellished with statues in the original style. Two richly-decorated \*Chimney-pieces in the interior are worthy of notice. One of them, in the Salle Echevinale on the ground-floor, is adorned with the coats-of-arms of the allied towns of Ghent and Bruges, the standard-bearers of the knights of Courtrai, a figure of the Virgin, and statues of Archduke Albert and his wife. This room has been embellished with well-painted frescoes from the history of Flanders by *Guffens* and *Swerts*, completed in 1875. The principal of these represent the Departure of Baldwin IX., Count of Flanders, at the commencement of the fourth Crusade (1202), and the Consultation of the Flemish leaders in the Court Room the day before the Battle of the Spurs, 1302 (see p. 58). — The other and more interesting chimney-piece, in the Council Chamber upstairs, in the richest Flamboyant style, was completed before 1527. Two rows of well-executed statuettes represent the different *Virtues* and *Vices*: in the upper section we see faith, humility, liberality, chastity, brotherly love, temperance, patience, and watchfulness; in the middle section, idolatry, pride, avarice, voluptuousness, envy, gluttony, anger, and sloth. The reliefs below indicate the punishments which follow in the train of these vices. On corbels are placed statuettes of Charles V., the Infanta Isabella (on the right), and Justice (on the left). — The walls are covered with large plans of the town and its jurisdiction ('*castelany*'), painted in oil (1641).

Nearly opposite the Town Hall rises the *Belfry* (14th cent.). — We next proceed to ST. MARTIN'S CHURCH, the Gothic tower of which is visible from the Grande Place; the nave was erected in 1390-1439, the transept about 1415. In 1862 the church was struck by lightning

and partly burned down, but it has since been restored. Beautiful W. portal (1592-95). The handsome pulpit of carved wood and the beautiful ciborium in stone (in the choir, to the left), executed in 1385, were saved from the fire. The left aisle contains a winged picture by *B. de Ryckere* (of Courtrai; 1587), representing the Descent of the Holy Ghost, the Creation, and Baptism.

The Rue Notre-Dame leads from the market-place, opposite the Lion d'Or, to the church of NOTRE DAME, founded by Count Baldwin IX. of Flanders (p. 57), and completed in 1211. The choir, which is decorated with marble, and the portal were rebuilt in the 18th century. The chapel behind the choir contains the \*Raising of the Cross, one of *Van Dyck's* best pictures, unfortunately badly lighted; resembling a Rubens in boldness of design, it is inferior in freshness of colour, but the profound expression of tenderness and pain depicted in the countenance of the Crucified are unsurpassed. The altars to the right and left are adorned with good reliefs in marble of the 18th cent., by *Lecreux*, representing St. Rochus among the plague-stricken, and Mary Magdalen with angels. The *Chapel of the Counts* on the right, added to the church in 1373, is adorned with wall-paintings of the 14th cent., representing the counts and countesses of Flanders, recently restored by *Van der Platx*, who continued the series down to Emp. Francis II. The Last Judgment, on the W. wall of the chapel, is also by *Van der Platx*.

Farther to the left, on the Lys, are two massive old bridge-towers (*Broeltorens*). — In the Rue du Béguinage (No. 14), which leads from Notre Dame to St. Martin's, is a MUSEUM containing several modern pictures (fee 25 c.), among which may be mentioned: *Nic. de Keyser*, Battle of the Spurs (see below); *L. Verboeckhoven*, Sea-piece; *Robbe*, Cattle; *Van Dewin*, Grey horse; *Steinicke*, Tyrolese landscape; *Dobbelaere*, Memling in St. John's Hospital at Bruges (see p. 18).

Below the walls of Courtrai, on 11th July, 1302, was fought the famous *Battle of the Spurs*, in which the Flemish army, consisting chiefly of weavers from Ghent and Bruges, under Count John of Namur and Duke William of Juliers, defeated the French under the Count of Artois. Upwards of 1200 knights and several thousand soldiers fell. The victors afterwards collected 700 golden spurs, an appendage worn by the French knights alone, and hung them up as trophies in a monastery-church which has since been destroyed. A small *Chapel* outside the Ghent Gate, erected in 1831, marks the centre of the battle-field.

From Courtrai to *Brussels* and to *Ypres*, see R. 6. — Courtrai is also connected by branch-lines with *Enghien* (p. 68), to the E., and with *Roeselare* (p. 33) to the N.

At Courtrai the Tournai line quits the flat land and enters an undulating and picturesque district. The Flemish language gives way to the French. 31 M. *Lauwe*; 35 M. *Mouscron* (the *s* mute), the Belgian douane for travellers arriving from France.

FROM MOUSCRON TO LILLE, 11 M., railway in 37 min. (fares 2 fr. 20, 1 fr. 65, 1 fr. 20 c.). — 8½ M. *Tourcoing* (*Hôtel du Cygne*), a busy manufacturing town of 65,000 inhab., with a monument commemorating the defeat of







the English and Austrians by Jourdain and Moreau in 1794. — 5 M. Roubaix (*Hôtel Ferraille*), an important wool-combing and linen-manufacturing town, the population of which has risen during the present century from 8000 to 115,000 (comp. *Baedeker's Northern France*). — Near *Croix-Wasquehal* the train crosses the Roubaix Canal, which connects the Deule with the Schelde. — 11 M. *Lille*, see p. 65.

The next station, *Herseaux*, is connected by a branch-line with *Renaix* (p. 56), viâ *Avelghem* (p. 35). Between *Néchin* and *Templeuve* the Belgian line quits the province of West Flanders for that of *Hainault* (Germ. *Hennegau*). To the left rises *Mont St. Aubert* (p. 62), 425 ft. in height, also called *Ste. Trinité*, from the small church on its summit. It is 4 M. distant from Tournai, and is much visited for the sake of the fine view it commands. Near *Tournai* the train crosses the Schelde, and finally stops on the handsome quay constructed by Louis XIV.

## 9. Tournai.

**Arrival.** The *Station* (Pl. D, 3), opened for traffic in 1879, is a handsome building by *Beyaert* of Brussels.

**Hotels.** *HÔTEL DE L'IMPÉRATRICE* (Pl. a; A, 3), *Rue de Maux* 12; *HÔTEL PETITE NEF* (Pl. c; B, 2), *Rue du Cygne* 30, R., L., & A. 2-4, B. 1, D. 2, omn.  $\frac{1}{2}$  fr.; *BELLEVUE* (Pl. d; C, 2), *Quai Dumon* 6, with an estaminet, R.  $1\frac{1}{2}$  fr.; *HÔTEL MENU*, *Rue Royale* 27 (Pl. C, D, 3), moderate, *HÔTEL DES NEUF PROVINCES*, *Place Cromberg*, both near the station. — *Table d'hôte* in all at 1 p.m.

**Restaurants.** *Taverne Alsacienne* and *Restaurant Bavaro-Belge*, in the *Grande Place*; *Taverne du Globe* (English beer) and *Café Vénitien*, in the *Rue Royale*, near the new station; all with good cuisine.

About 3-3 $\frac{1}{2}$  hrs. will suffice for a visit to the Cathedral, the Church of St. Quentin, and the pictures in the *Hôtel de Ville*.

**Tournai**, Flem. *Doornik*, with 34,500 inhab., the most important and prosperous town of *Hainault*, and one of the most ancient in Belgium, was the *Civitas Nerviorum* of Cæsar, afterwards called *Turnacum*. In the 5th century it was the seat of the Merovingian kings. At a later period the town belonged to France, but in 1525 it was united with the Spanish Netherlands in accordance with the Peace of Madrid. In 1581 Tournai was heroically defended against Alexander of Parma by the Princess d'Epinoy, who, although wounded in the arm, refused to quit the ramparts, and did not surrender the fortress until the greater part of the garrison had fallen. In 1667 the town was taken after a protracted siege by Louis XIV., who caused it to be fortified by Vauban, and in 1709 it was captured by the Imperial troops under Prince Eugene and the Duke of Marlborough. In 1745 Tournai again fell into the hands of the French, and in 1748 it was assigned to the Netherlands by the Treaty of Aix-la-Chapelle. The fortifications were demolished by Joseph II. in 1781, but were renewed in 1815-69. The numerous sieges it has undergone have greatly altered the external appearance of the town, and have left little trace of its venerable age, with the exception of a few interesting mediæval houses.

The old walls have been converted into promenades. — The pretender, Perkin Warbeck, was born here.

Stockings, faïence, and carpets are the staple manufactures of Tournai. The latter are generally known as Brussels carpets. The art of weaving carpets is said to have been brought to Europe by Flemings, who learned it from the Saracens at the time of the Crusades. Most of the carpets are made by the work-people in their own dwellings, and as there are few large factories in the town, it presents a much cleaner and pleasanter appearance than the other large industrial towns of Belgium.

The *Schelde* (*Escaut*) divides the town into two nearly equal parts, of which that on the left bank is by far the busier and more important; but considerable improvements have taken place on the right bank since the completion of the new railway-station. The handsome, broad QUAYS, planted with trees, contribute to render Tournai one of the pleasantest-looking towns in Belgium. The river is generally crowded with barges, most of which are laden with coal from the mines of Mons, and are bound for Ghent, etc.

The \**Cathedral* (*Notre-Dame*; Pl. 4; B, 3), a noble example of the Romanesque style, rises conspicuously above the houses on the left bank. It is a cruciform basilica borne by pillars, with a retro-choir and radiating chapels, and has five towers above the cross and two corner-turrets on the façade. The nave, which was not vaulted until the 18th cent., was begun in 1146, and consecrated in 1213. The transept was erected in the 13th cent. by French masters, on the model of the Cologne churches. The beautiful Gothic choir is of later date, and was consecrated in 1338, and the façade, originally Romanesque, was altered and provided with a porch in the pointed style about the same period (comp. p. xxxvii). Among the sculptures in the porch, which were executed at various periods from the 13th to the 17th century, are interesting reliefs representing the Creation, Fall, and Expulsion from Paradise, by sculptors of Tournai, dating from about the year 1200 (see p. xxxix).

The INTERIOR was purged in 1852 of the unsuitable additions with which it had been disfigured in the course of centuries, and is now strikingly impressive. It consists of nave and aisles 136 yds. in length; nave 78 ft. wide and 78 ft. high; breadth of transept 73 yds.; height of choir 107 ft. The walls above the aisles are relieved by a triforium. The large chapel adjoining the left aisle was added in 1516-18. The capitals of the pillars, which are associated with columns, are particularly rich and varied. The proportions of the transept are more graceful, and the galleries lower.

The church contains a few pictures. In the first chapel of the S. (right) AISLE, on the posterior wall, a Crucifixion by *Jordaens*. The chapel of the N. AISLE (*Chapelle Paroissiale de Notre-Dame*), which contains some modern stained glass, is used for the ordinary services of the cathedral, the choir being reserved for episcopal functions. — In the TRANSEPT, right, a Holy Family with a glory of angels, painted by *M. de*

*Nègre* in 1650. Most of the stained-glass windows were executed by *Stuerbout* of Haarlem about the year 1465. Their subjects refer to the history of the bishopric of Tournai, which received important privileges in the 6th cent. from King Childeric for services rendered in his war against his brother, the Austrasian monarch Sigebert (right transept), and in the 12th cent. from Pope Eugenius III. (left transept). — The richly sculptured rood-loft, which separates the choir from the nave, executed by *Corn. de Vriendt* in the Renaissance style, with marble reliefs from the Old and New Testament, was erected in 1566; it is surmounted by a large group in bronze by *Lecreux*, representing St. Michael overcoming Satan. — The stained glass of the CHOIR by *Capronnier* is modern.

AMBULATORY, beginning on the left side of the rood-loft: *Lancelot Blondeel*, Judgment of Solomon, Visitation, Adoration, etc.; *Gallait*, Christ restoring the blind to sight, one of the master's earliest works. Farther on, adjoining the high-altar, is the Romanesque *Reliquary of St. Eleutherius*, the first Bishop of Tournai (6th cent.), elaborately executed in silver-gilt in the year 1247, and adorned with the figures of the Twelve Apostles. At the back of the high-altar is a *Pietà* by *Duquesnoy* (17th cent.), above which is a bishop's tomb with recumbent figure, and two tablets with the names of all the bishops and canons of Tournai. On the other side of the high-altar is the *Reliquary of St. Piat*, of about 1280. — Then in the Chapel to the left, which is adorned with stained glass commemorating the Council of 1870, is a large picture by *Rubens*, Rescue of souls from Purgatory, a bold composition.

The SACRISTY contains a very valuable crucifix in ivory by *Duquesnoy*, a reliquary of the Merovingian period in the shape of a Greek cross, and an ivory diptych of the 11th century.

Opposite the *Episcopal Palace* (Pl. 17; B, 3) is the public LIBRARY, containing about 8000 early printed works and 250 MSS.

The Belfry (Pl. 3; B, 3), to the S.W. of the cathedral, dates from 1187, but was partly rebuilt in 1391 and restored in 1852. The spire is modern. A set of chimes, placed in the tower in 1878, plays every half-hour. The ascent is recommended, particularly for the sake of the view of the cathedral (260 steps to the platform; door-keeper at the entrance and custodian at the top, 25 c. each).

The triangular GRANDE PLACE (Pl. B, 3) in the centre of the town is embellished with a *Statue of Marie de Lalain, Princess d'Epinoi* (Pl. 20), in bronze, designed by *Dutricux*. The heroic lady is represented in complete armour, with a battle-axe in her hand, leading her fellow-citizens against the enemy (see p. 59).

To the S. of this statue is the former Cloth Hall (*Halle aux Draps*), a Renaissance building of 1710, restored by *Carpentier*. On the first floor is the MUNICIPAL PICTURE GALLERY. Among the ancient works are: *Madonna*, in the style of *Blondeel*; *Descent from the Cross*, ascribed to *Roger van der Weyden*; *St. Donatus* by *Ma-buse* (?); portraits by *Van Oost*, *Van Baelen*, etc.; *Landscape* by *Van Thulden*; and an equestrian portrait of Louis XIV. by *Lebrun*. Among the modern works are: *Gallait* (b. at Tournai in 1810; d. 1887), *Dead bodies of Counts Egmont and Hoorne*; *Van Severdonck*, *Defence of Tournai by the Princess d'Epinoi*. In the E. and W. galleries is the *Musée Archéologique*, containing fine ivory carvings (Table XV., *Binding of a copy of the Gospels*, 11th cent.; *Coronation of the Virgin*, 14th cent.), works in metal, faïence,

coins and MSS. with miniatures, including a psalter that belonged to Henry VIII. of England, a 'Livre d'Heures' of the 15th cent., and the 'Roman de la Rose', of the 14th century. Catalogue 20 c.

On the N. side of the Place is situated the church of *\*St. Quentin* (Pl. 12; B, 3), sometimes called '*La Petite Cathédrale*', a remarkably elegant structure, erected about the same period as the cathedral. The façade and interior form an excellent example of the transitional style. The large paintings (of little value) in the nave represent the Foundation of the Order of the Trinitarians for the purpose of ransoming Christian captives (1198), and the Battle of Lepanto (1571). The stained glass is by *Béthune* (1858).

The priory-buildings of the suppressed Monastery of St. Martin, situated in a garden on the S.W. side of the town, now serve as the *Hôtel de Ville* (Pl. 15; A, 3, 4), the tympanum of which contains the arms of the town, a tower with three lilies. The sumptuous 'Salon de la Reine' deserves a visit. — In the garden is a *Natural History Museum* (Pl. 16).

The church of *St. Jacques* (Pl. 6; B, 2), dating from the 12th and 14th cent. and recently restored by Bryenne, somewhat resembles that of St. Quentin.

*St. Brice* (Pl. 5; C, 3, 4), a church of the 12th cent., on the right bank of the Schelde, contained the tomb of Childeric (d. 480; father of Clovis), King of the Franks, which was discovered in 1653 on the destruction of a house adjoining the church.

A number of interesting curiosities, most of which are now preserved in the National Library at Paris, were found in the coffin; among them were upwards of 300 small figures in gold, resembling bees, with which the royal robes are said to have been decorated. Napoleon, on the occasion of his coronation, preferred them to the *fleurs-de-lys* as insignia of the imperial dignity. A clasp for fastening a cloak is still in the possession of the church and is exhibited in the sacristy, along with two silver cups and two reliquaries of the 14th century.

Near the church of St. Brice are a few mediæval houses, one known as the *Maison Romaine*. Another ancient edifice is the *Tour de Henri VIII.*, with two vaulted apartments, one above the other. — The new *Palais de Justice* and the *Theatre* also deserve mention.

The old bridge called *Pont des Trous* (Pl. C, 1), which crosses the Schelde at the lower end of the town in three pointed arches, was built in 1290. Both ends are defended by strong towers. Above the bridge is the Square Du Mortier, which is embellished with a marble statue of *B. Du Mortier* (b. at Tournai in 1797; d. 1878), the naturalist and Belgian statesman, by Fraikin, erected in 1883.

*Mont St. Aubert* (p. 59), sometimes called *Ste. Trinité* from the small church of that name on the top, commands a very extensive panorama, although only 425 ft. in height, being the only eminence in the district, and is well worthy of a visit. The summit is about 4 M. distant. Carriage in  $\frac{3}{4}$  hr. (3-4 fr.). — The *Pierre Brunchault*, a huge monolith near *Hollain*, is possibly Druidical.

## 10. From Ghent to Antwerp.

### a. State Railway viâ Dendermonde and Puers.

43 M. RAILWAY in  $1\frac{1}{2}$ - $2\frac{1}{4}$  hrs. (fares 5 fr. 15, 3 fr. 90, 2 fr. 60 c.; express 6 fr. 55, 4 fr. 90, 3 fr. 90 c.).

*Ghent*, see p. 36. — The line crosses the Schelde.  $1\frac{1}{4}$  M. *Ledeberg*;  $2\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Meirelbeke*. On the other side of the Schelde is the quaint château of *Laerne*, with towers dating from the 12th century (steam-tramway to Ghent, see p. 10). 4 M. *Melle*, the junction of the line to Charleroi and Braine-le-Comte (R. 20). 6 M. *Quatrecht*. The train follows the winding course of the Schelde. 8 M. *Wetteren*. At (10 M.) *Schellebelle* our line diverges from that to Brussels viâ Alost (R. 3).  $12\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Wichelen*; 14 M. *Schoonaerde*; 16 M. *Audeghem*, beyond which the train crosses the *Dendre*.

18 M. *Dendermonde*, Fr. *Termonde* (*Plat d'Etain*; *Aigle*; *Demi-Lune*), a small fortified town (8300 inhab.) at the confluence of the *Dendre* and *Schelde*. Louis XIV. besieged this place in 1667, but was compelled to retreat, as the besieged, by opening the sluices, laid the whole district under water. Marlborough took it in 1706 after a bombardment of ten days. The fortifications were dismantled in 1784, but were reconstructed in 1822. The old church of *Notre Dame* possesses two good pictures by *Van Dyck*, a Crucifixion, and Adoration of the Shepherds; also a work by *De Crayer*, and a Romanesque font of the 12th century. The *Hôtel de Ville*, which was originally the cloth-hall, dates, with its belfry, from the 14th century. Adjacent is the *Grande Garde*, or guard-house, with an octagonal tower and a portico of the 18th century. Monuments have been erected here to the Flemish poet *Prudens van Duyse* (d. 1859) and to the Jesuit missionary *P. de Smedt*.

↳ FROM DENDERMONDE TO ST. NICOLAS, viâ *Hamme*, 13 M., by railway in 45 min. (see p. 64); to *LOKEREN* viâ *Zele* (p. 11), 9 M., in  $\frac{1}{2}$  hr. (see p. 64); to *ALOST*,  $7\frac{1}{2}$  M., in 25 min. (p. 11; and to *BRUSSELS*, 20 M., viâ *Opwyck* (p. 11) and *Jette* (p. 11), in  $\frac{3}{4}$ -1 hr.

At (21 M.) *Baesrode* the line to Malines diverges (see p. 138). 24 M. *St. Amans-lex-Puers*; 27 M. *Puers*, where our line crosses that from Terneuzen to Malines (p. 138). The train now traverses a marshy district and crosses the *Rupel*, which is formed about  $2\frac{1}{2}$  M. to the E. by the union of the Dyle and the Nethe.

31 M. *Boom*, a town with 14,000 inhab. and numerous brick-kilns, where our line crosses the line from Alost to Antwerp (see p. 11);  $33\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Reeth*. — 36 M. *Contich*, and thence to *Antwerp*, see p. 138.

### b. Waasland Railway.

31 M. RAILWAY in  $1\frac{1}{4}$ -2 hrs., including the crossing of the Schelde at Antwerp (fares  $4\frac{1}{2}$ , 3, or 2 fr.). Carriages bad. This is the direct route. Travellers from Ostend or Bruges intending to take this route, book to Ghent only, where they take a fresh ticket at the station of the Waasland line, 1 M. from that of the state-railway.

The train starts from the *Station de l'Etat*. Immediately on the right is the new Béguinage (p. 48). This line traverses the *Waas-*

land, or *Pays de Waes*, one of the most populous (about 700 pe to the sq. M.), highly-cultivated, and productive districts in Europe. During the civil wars in Flanders, the Waasland was a sterile mo but at the present day every square yard is utilised. The train traverses arable land, pastures, gardens, woods, and plantations in rapid succession, while comfortable farm-houses and thriving villages are seen at intervals. It is said that the attention usually voted to a garden or a flower-bed is here given to every field; for the natural soil, being little better than sand, requires to be artificially covered with garden-soil. The agriculture of this tract is, therefore, worthy of the notice of farmers.

4 M. *Loochristi*, with an old château; 7 M. *Beirvelde*, with the fine modern Tudor château of the Countess de Kerchove de Denterghem. — 12 M. *Lokeren* (*Hôtel du Miroir*, in the Grand' Place; *Hôtel des Stations*) is a manufacturing town with 17,500 inhabitants. The Church of *St. Lawrence* contains some ancient and modern works of art, and a famous pulpit by Verhaghen (1736). Extensive bleaching-grounds in the vicinity. Lokeren is the junction of the lines to Dendermonde and Alost (see p. 63), and to Moerbeke-Selz-aete-Eecloo (p. 10). — 15½ M. *Mille-Pommes*.

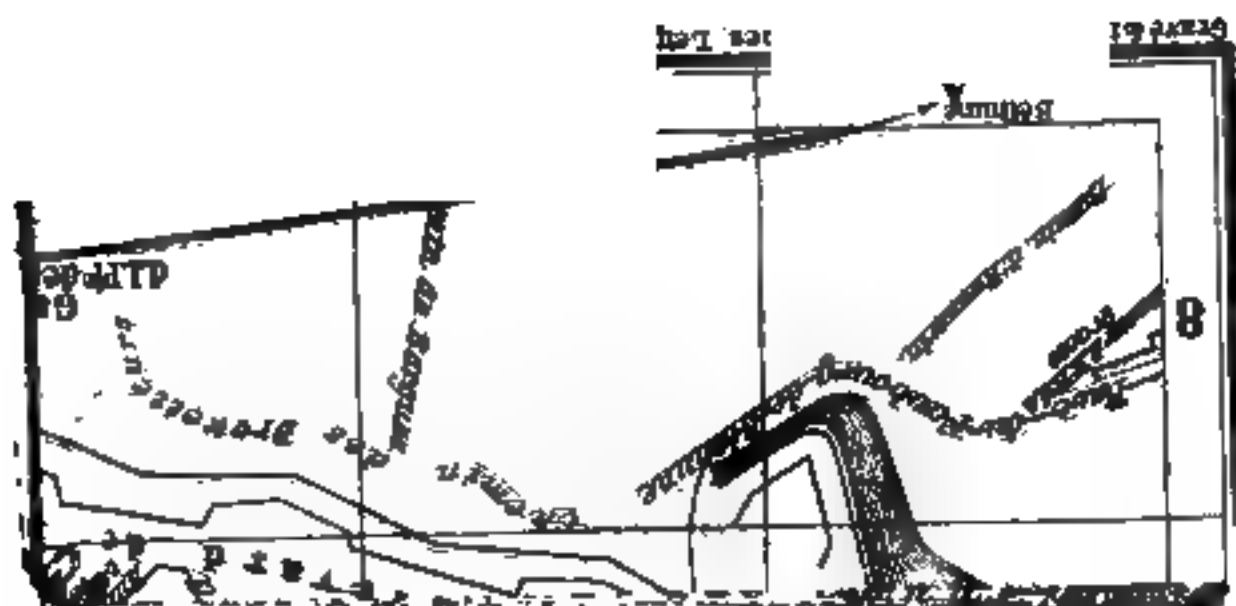
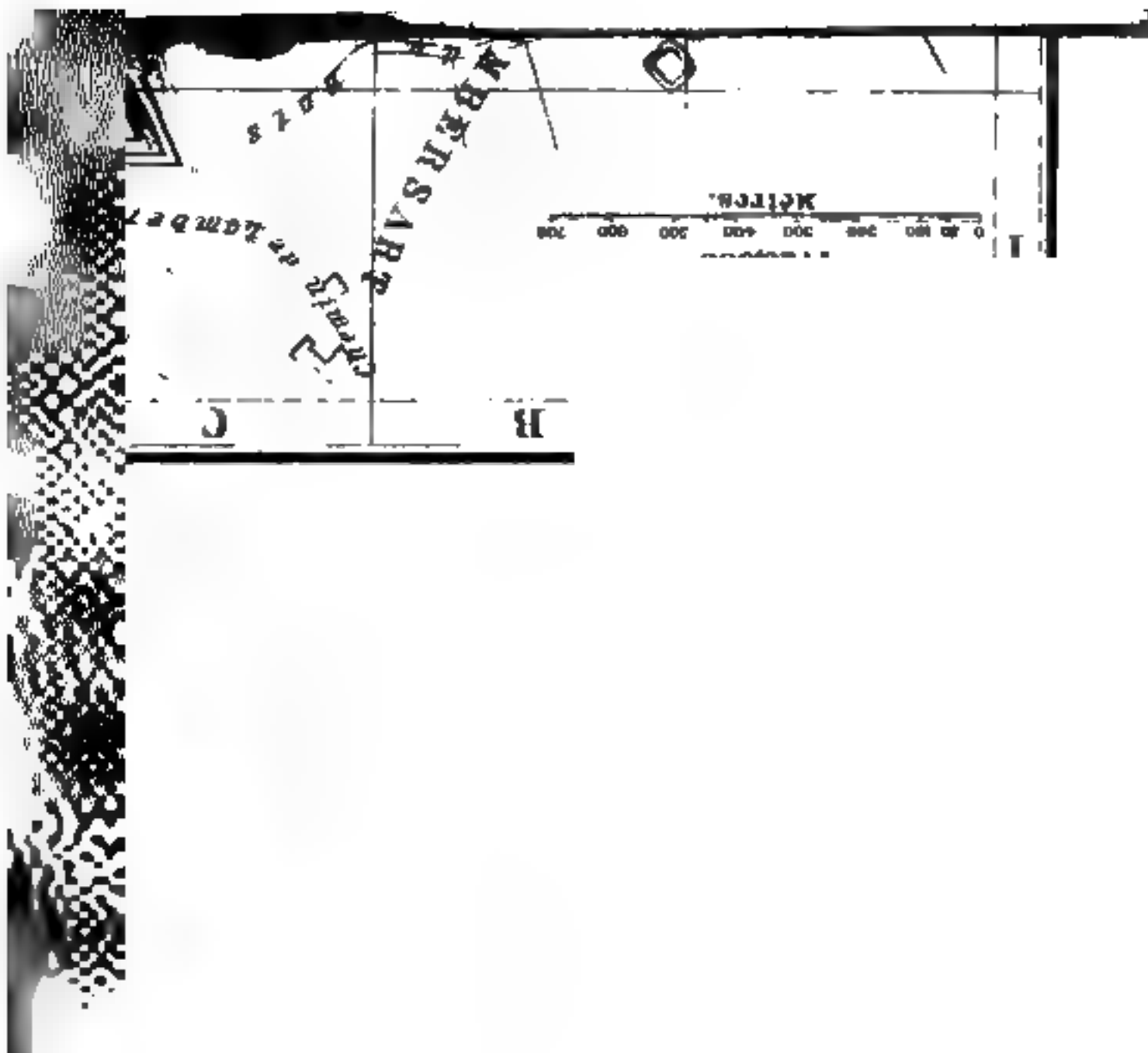
19½ M. *St. Nicolas* (*Quatre Sceaux*, in the market, R., L., & A. 1½-2, B. 1, D. incl. wine 3½ fr.; *Miroir*), a pleasant-looking town with 28,400 inhab., is the busiest manufacturing place in the Waasland. In the market-place, ½ M. from the station, are situated the new *Hôtel de Ville*, a handsome building in the Flemish Gothic style, containing a collection of antiquities from the Waasland, and several mediæval dwelling-houses. The Church of *St. Nicolas* was completed in 1696. The church of *Notre Dame*, built by Overstraeten in 1844, contains well-executed mural paintings by Guffens and Swerts, the first attempts at frescoes in Belgium (p. 79). — A branch-line runs from St. Nicolas to Hamme and Dendermonde (p. 63). Near St. Nicolas the train crosses the Malines and Terneuzen railway.

22 M. *Nieukerken*. 25½ M. *Beveren*, a wealthy village with 7000 inhab. and an old château of the Counts of Bergeyck, is noted for its lace. — 28½ M. *Zwyndrecht*, where the train passes the outlying fort of that name on the right and a rampart extending to *Fort Ste. Marie* on the left. At *Vlaamsch-Hoofd* or *Tête de Flandre*, the tête-de-pont of Antwerp, on the left bank of the Schelde, a steam ferry-boat awaits the arrival of the train (p. 138).

31 M. *Antwerp*, see p. 138.

## 11. From London to Brussels viâ Calais.

*Viâ DOVER AND CALAIS* Brussels is reached in 8¼-9½ hrs.; sea-passage 1½-2 hrs. (fares 2l. 13s. and 1l. 19s. 3d.). Luggage registered at London is not examined till the traveller arrives at Brussels. — [From London to Brussels viâ Dover and Ostend 2l. 0s. 6d., 1l. 10s., and 17s. 6d. —







Comp. R.R. 1, 3. — Brussels may also be reached from London viâ Antwerp by the Gen. Steam Nav. Co.'s steamers (fares 16s., 11s.) or the 'Baron Osy' (fares 20s., 12s.) twice or thrice weekly, direct from London to Antwerp; or by the Great Eastern Rail. Co.'s steamers daily except Sun. from Harwich (fare to Brussels by this route, 1l. 10s. 3d., 18s. 3d., 15s. 8d.)]

**Calais** (*Terminus Hotel*, at the Gare Maritime; *Buffet-Hôtel*, at the Central Station; *Hôtel Maurice, Sauvage*, Rue de Guise; *Dessein*, Rue Amiral-Courbet; *du Commerce*, Rue Royale; *de Londres*, Rue de la Oloche; *English Church*, Rue du Moulin-Brûlé), a fortified town with 56,867 inhab. (including *St. Pierre-lès-Calais*), derives its chief importance from its harbour and its traffic with England, to which it is the nearest port on the French coast. The *Harbour*, which is accessible at all states of the tide, has been doubled in size by extensive new works at a cost of over 1,500,000l. The *Old Harbour*, with the former railway-station, lies nearest to the Place d'Armes; the imposing *New Harbour* farther to the E. The new *Gare Maritime* (Pl. O, 2), or *Maritime Station*, where travellers from England find the train waiting, is on the N.E. side of the *Avant-Port*, and is connected by a short branch-line with the *Gare Centrale* (hotels, see above). About 260,000 travellers pass through the town annually. Calais contains about 1500 English residents, chiefly engaged in its tulle-manufactories. See *Baedeker's Northern France*.

26 M. **St. Omer** (*Hôtel de la Porte d'Or et d'Angleterre*; *Hôtel des Voyageurs*), the first important station, is a fortified town with 21,661 inhab. The *Cathedral* is a fine structure in the transitional style. The English Roman Catholic Seminary here, at which O'Connell was educated, has been abandoned. A number of English families reside at St. Omer for purposes of retrenchment and education. See *Baedeker's Northern France*.

38 M. **Hazebrouck** (*Buffet-Hôtel*) is the junction of this line with the railways N. to Dunkirk, N.W. to Ypres (p. 29), and S. to Amiens and Paris.

66 M. **Lille**. — **Hotels**. *HÔTEL DE L'EUROPE* (Pl. a; E, 3), Rue Basse 30-32; *HÔTEL DE FRANCE* (Pl. b; E, 3), Rue Esquermoise 77; *HÔTEL DE FLANDRE ET D'ANGLETERRE* (Pl. c; F, 3), Place de la Gare; *GRAND HÔTEL DE LILLE* (Pl. e; F, 3), Rue Faidherbe 20 & 22; *JEAN* (Pl. f; F, 3), Rue Faidherbe 2; *DE LA PAIX* (Pl. g; F, 4), Rue de Paris 46; *SINGE D'OR*, Place du Théâtre 36-38 (Pl. F, 3). Rooms may also be obtained at the station (dépendance of the *Hôtel de l'Europe*).

**Restaurants**. *Grand Café*, Rue Faidherbe 2; *Divoir*, Rue du Vieux-Marché-aux-Poulets 15; also in most of the hotels and cafés.

**Cafés**. *Grand Café*, see above; *Café du Grand Hôtel*, *Bulens*, both in the Rue Faidherbe; *Bellevue*, *de la Paix*, in the Grande Place; *Café Octave*, *Café du Boulevard*, corner of the Rue Nationale and Boulevard de la Liberté. — *Taverne de Strasbourg*, in the Grande Place.

**Cabs**: per drive 1¼ fr., per hr. 1¾ fr., each succeeding hr. 1½ fr.

**Tramways** traverse all the principal streets (5-15 c. per 'section'). — *Steam Tramway to Roubaix* (p. 59) in 1 hr.; fares 75 or 50 c., return 1 fr. 10 or 80 c.

**Post and Telegraph Office**, Place de la République (Pl. E, 5) and at the station.

**American Consular Agent**, *M. C. D. Gregoire*, Rue Jean Lavasseur.

**English Church**, Rue Watteau, Boul. de la Liberté; services at 11 and 6.30; chaplain, *Rev. W. Burnet*, *M. A.*, Rue Jeanne d'Arc 16.

*Lille*, originally *L'Isle*, Flem. *Ryssel*, the chief town of the French Département du Nord, with 201,211 inhab., was formerly capital of Flanders, but was taken by Louis XIV. in 1667, and was finally awarded to France by the Peace of Utrecht in 1713. It is a fortress of the first class, and is situated in a well-irrigated and fertile plain on the *Deule*, a navigable river with which numerous canals are connected. In 1856 the population numbered 78,000 souls, but it has more than doubled since the extension of the fortifications in 1858. Since that period numerous handsome streets and squares have sprung up, particularly on the S. side of the town, to the right of the station. Lille is a very important manufacturing place. Its staple commodities are linen and woollen goods, cotton, cloth, 'Lille thread', machinery, oil, sugar, and chemicals.

From the station the handsome Rue Faidherbe leads straight to the *Grand Theatre* (Pl. F, 3), whence the Rue des Manneliers runs to the left, passing the *Bourse* (Pl. F, 3), the court of which contains a bronze statue of Napoleon I. by Lemaire (1854), to the *GRANDE PLACE*, the nucleus of the old town. A *Column* in the centre commemorates the gallant defence of the town against the Austrians in 1792. On the side of the Place opposite the Rue des Manneliers rises the *Hôtel de Ville* (Pl. F, 4), erected since 1846 in the Renaissance style, and containing the *Bibliothèque Communale* (open daily 10-10) and a *Collection of Engravings*. On the staircase is a war-monument for 1870-71.

Leaving the *Hôtel de Ville*, we cross the large Place in an oblique direction to visit the old town. We proceed through the Rue du Marché-aux-Fromages, the Rue des Prêtres, the Rue Basse (right), and the Rue du Cirque (first to the left) to *Notre Dame-de-la-Treille* (Pl. E, F, 3), a church in the style of the 13th cent., designed by the London architects H. Clutton and W. Burges, and begun in 1855. The building was planned on so ambitious a scale that little has been completed. — The Rue Basse leads hence to the left to the *Lycée* (Pl. F, 3), which contains a *Natural History Museum*, and to the right to the *Rue Esquermoise* (Pl. E, 3), one of the principal streets of the old town, the appearance of which has been much altered by the construction of the wide Rue Thiers. — The Gothic church of *Ste. Catharine* (Pl. E, 3) contains an \*Altarpiece by Rubens, representing the saint's martyrdom.

The handsome *Boulevard de la Liberté* (Pl. D, E, F, 4, 5) forms the boundary between the old town and the new quarters built in the modern Parisian style. In the Place de la République are, to the N.W., the spacious new *Préfecture* (Pl. E, 4, 5), and, opposite, the *Palais des Beaux-Arts* (Pl. F, 5), a striking edifice, designed by *Bérard* and *Dalmas*, and opened in 1892. The collections which it contains are among the most important in France, the \**PICTURE GALLERY* being especially rich in examples of the Flemish and Dutch schools. The other collections include drawings, sculptures,

antiquities, and museums of ethnography and industrial and decorative art. The collections are open to the public daily from 10 to 4 or 5 (Tues. 12-4 or 5). The titles of the pictures and the names of the artists are attached to each work. For details, see *Baedeker's Northern France*.

In the Boulevard de la Liberté, beyond the Palais des Beaux-Arts, at the corner of the Rue Watteau, is the *English Church* (p. 65), a tasteful Gothic building with stained-glass windows. The Rue de Valmy leads hence to the S. to the Place Philippe-le-Bon (Pl. E, 5, 6), with the modern Romanesque church of *St. Michel* and, to the left, the *Palais des Facultés* (Pl. F, 5), accommodating the faculties of medicine, law, and literature of the University of Lille.

The *Porte de Paris* (Pl. F, G, 5), belonging to the old fortifications, but spared on their removal, was built in 1682 in the form of a triumphal arch in honour of Louis XIV. — The late-Gothic church of *\*St. Maurice* (Pl. F, 4), near the Grande Place and the railway-station, dates from the 13th century.

For a more detailed account of Lille, see *Baedeker's Northern France*.

---

FROM LILLE TO BRUSSELS (68 M., in  $2\frac{1}{4}$ - $3\frac{1}{2}$  hrs.; fares 8 fr. 30, 6 fr. 25, 4 fr. 15 c.). About 4 M. to the S.E. of (4 M.) *Asq* is situated the village of *Bouvines*, where Emp. Otho IV. was defeated by Philip Augustus of France in 1214.  $5\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Baisieux* is the last French, and (11 M.) *Blandain* the first Belgian station, at each of which there is a custom-house. 14 M. *Froyenne*.

16 M. *Tournai*, see p. 59. Thence to Courtrai ( $\frac{3}{4}$  hr.), see R. 8.

FROM TOURNAI TO MONS, viâ Blaton,  $30\frac{1}{2}$  M., railway in  $1\frac{1}{2}$ - $1\frac{3}{4}$  hr. (fares 3 fr. 75, 2 fr. 80, 1 fr. 90 c.). Route viâ Leuze (29 M.), see p. 56. — Near *Vaulx* are the interesting ruins of the so-called *Château de César*. About  $2\frac{1}{2}$  M. from *Antoing* lies *Fontenoy*, where Marshal Saxe gained a great victory over the Austrians and British under the Duke of Cumberland in 1745. The old Gothic château is the seat of the Dowager Princess of Ligne. There are numerous lime-pits and lime-kilns in the neighbourhood. — The other stations are *Maubray*, *Callenelle*, *Péruwelz* (branch to Valenciennes), *Blaton* (p. 68), where the line from Leuze to Mons is rejoined, *Harchies*, *Pommerœul*, *La Hamaide* (local line viâ *Hautrage* to St. Ghislain, see p. 68), *Boussu-Haine*, *St. Ghislain* (p. 58), *Quaregnon-Wasmuel*, and *Jemappes*. — *Mons*, see p. 188.

FROM TOURNAI TO SOTTEGHEM, 98 M., railway in about  $2\frac{1}{2}$  hrs. (fares 4 fr. 40, 3 fr. 30, 2 fr. 20 c.). The chief intermediate station is ( $18\frac{1}{2}$  M.) *Renaix* (p. 56).

Beyond Tournai the undulating and well-cultivated province of Hainault is traversed. *Mont St. Aubert* (p. 62) long remains conspicuous to the left.  $20\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Havinnes*;  $24\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Barry-Maulde*. 28 M. *Leuze*, a small stocking-manufacturing town on the *Dendre*, the junction of the Ghent-Oudenaarde-Leuze-Blaton line (p. 56). 30 M. *Chapelle-d-Wattines*; 32 M. *Ligne*, which gives a title to the princely family of that name. About  $1\frac{1}{4}$  M. from the station is the château of *Moulbaix*, built in imitation of Windsor Castle and belonging to the Marquis de Chasteler.

35 M. **Ath** (*Cygne; Paon d'Or; Hôtel de Bruxelles*, near the station; *Hôtel de l'Univers*, opposite the station), on the *Dendre*, formerly a fortress, with 9000 inhab., contains nothing to detain the traveller. The *Hôtel de Ville* was erected in 1600. The church of *St. Julian*, founded in 1393, was re-erected in 1817 after a fire. The *Tour de Burbant*, the most ancient structure in the town, dates in its lower part from 1150. A monument to *Eugène Defacqz*, a native of Ath who played a prominent part in the events of 1830, was erected in 1880. Numerous lime-kilns in the environs. About 3 M. from Ath are the interesting ruins of *Cambron-Casteau*, formerly one of the richest abbeys in Belgium; they belong to Count de Val de Beaulieu.

Ath is the junction for the line from DENDERLEEUEW (*Alost*) to GRAMMONT, ATH, and JURBISE (*Mons*): 34 M., railway in 2 hrs. (fares 4 fr. 20, 3 fr. 15, 2 fr. 10 c.). — *Denderleeuw*, see p. 11. The train ascends the left bank of the *Dender* or *Dendre*. 2½ M. *Okeghem*. Then (4½ M.) *Ninove*, an old town with 6400 inhab., the seat, as early as the middle of the 12th cent., of a Premonstratensian abbey, of which no trace remains; the parish-church contains two paintings by De Crayer. — The next stations are *Santhegen*, *Ideghem*, and *Schendelbeke*. 18 M. *Grammont*, see p. 189. — 16 M. *Acren*, the first place in Hainault; 17 M. *Lessines*, with porphyry quarries, is the junction of the Enghien-Renaix line (see p. 69); *Papignies*; *Rebais*. — 25 M. *Ath*, see above. — Then *Maffes*, *Mevergnies-Attres*, *Brugelette* (with a large orphan-asylum conducted by nuns), *Lens*, and (34 M.) *Jurbise*, where the Brussels and Paris line is reached (see p. 186).

FROM ATH TO BLATON, 12 M., railway in 40 min. (fares 1 fr. 45, 1 fr. 10, 70 c.). — The stations are small and uninteresting, with the exception of (7 M.) *Belœil*, a village with the celebrated château and estate of the Prince de Ligne, which has been in possession of the family upwards of 500 years. Prince Charles Joseph of Ligne (1735-1814), the eminent general and statesman, gives a long account in his letters of this estate with its park and gardens. Delille, in his poem 'Les Jardins,' describes Belœil as 'tout à la fois magnifique et champêtre.' The château contains numerous curiosities of artistic as well as historic interest; a considerable library, with many rare MSS.; admirable pictures, including works attributed to *Dürer*, *Holbein*, *Van Dyck*, *Velazquez*, *Leonardo da Vinci*, *Michael Angelo*, and *Salvator Rosa*, and also specimens of many modern artists; relics (fragments of the 'True Cross' and the 'Crown of Thorns'), and numerous gifts presented to the family by emperors and kings, from Charles V. to Napoleon I. Admission to the château is rarely denied by the proprietor.

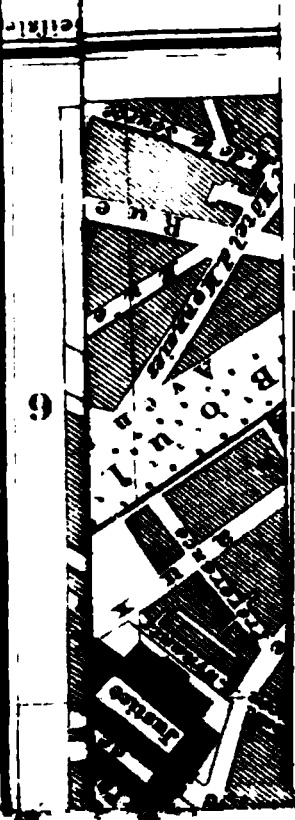
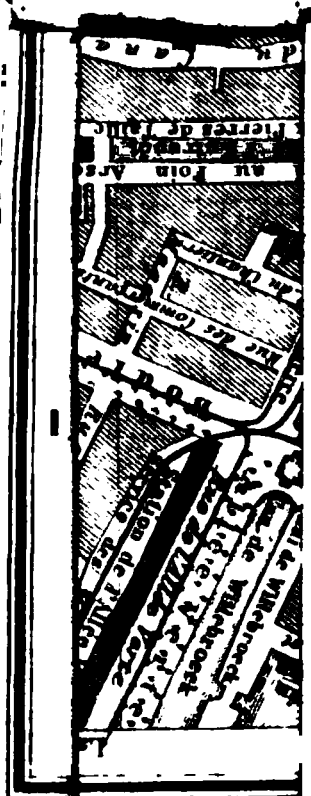
*Blaton* is the junction for the lines to *Leuze* and *Tournai* (see p. 67), *Péruwelz-Tournai* (see p. 67), and *St. Ghislain-Mons* (p. 58), and of a branch-line to *Bernissart*.

FROM ATH TO ST. GHISLAIN (p. 58), 14 M., railway in 52 min.

Beyond Ath are several small stations at which the express does not stop. From (44 M.) *Bassily* a branch-line diverges to *Renaix* (p. 56).

50 M. *Enghien*, Flem. *Edingen*, the next important place, a town with 3900 inhab., many of whom are occupied in lace-making ('point de Paris'), is the junction of the line from Ghent to Braine-le-Comte and Charleroi (R. 20). The fine \**Park* of the Duc d'Arenberg formerly contained the ancestral château of the Ducs d'Enghien, which was destroyed during the French Revolution. The old chapel, with its carved oaken door, contains a well-preserved triptych, ascribed to *Jan Coninxloo*. Adjacent is a *Capuchin Convent*, the church of which contains the beautiful alabaster \**Tomb* of Guillaume de Oroy; Arch-

he  
in  
ch  
e  
es  
a  
).  
st  
-  
is



2

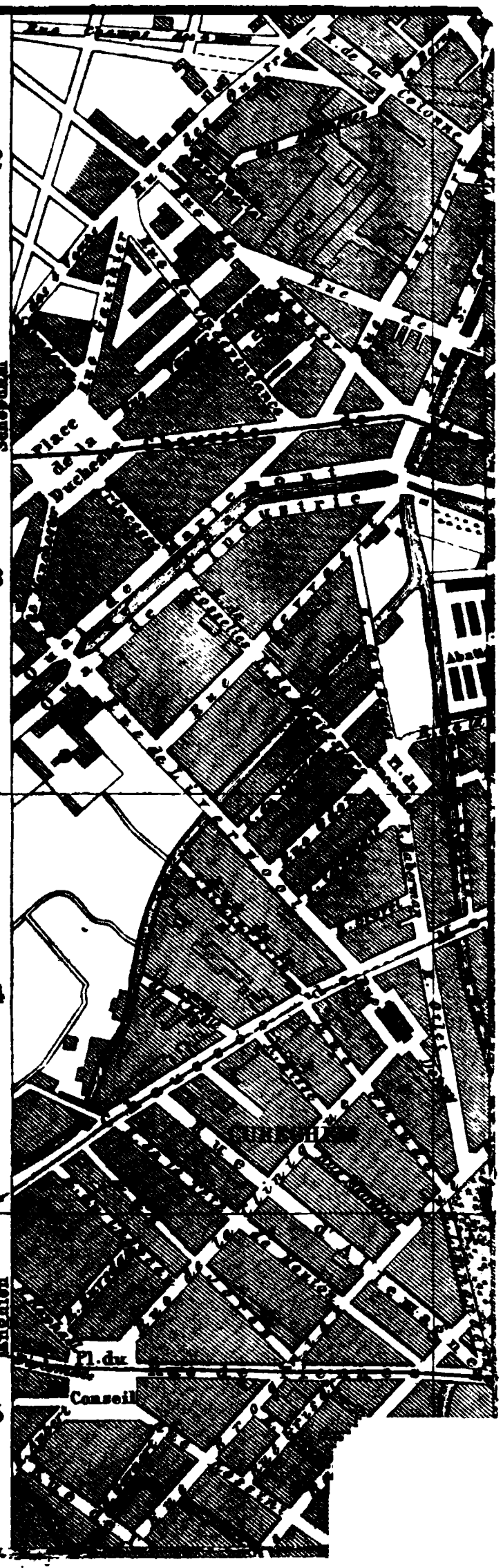
Schepdaal

3

4

Andrien Andelecht

5





bishop of Toledo (d. 1521), richly adorned with figures and ornaments in the style of the early Italian Renaissance.

FROM ENGHEN TO COURTRAI, 41½ M., railway in 2¼ hrs. (fares 5 fr. 10, 3 fr. 80, 2 fr. 55 c.). Principal stations: 12 M. *Lessines* (p. 68); 23½ M. *Renaix* (p. 56); 32 M. *Avelghem* (p. 59); 41½ M. *Courtrai* (p. 57). — To BRAINE-LE-COMTE, see p. 186. — STEAM-TRAMWAY to (19 M.) *Oureghem* (p. 74).

The train quits the province of Hainault and enters Brabant. 53 M. *Bierghes*; 55 M. *Saintes*; 56 M. *Brages-Bellingen*.

59 M. *Hal* (*Hôtel du Duc de Brabant*, well spoken of), situated on the Senne and the canal of Charleroi, with 9000 inhab., is celebrated throughout Belgium as a resort of pilgrims, on account of the miracle-working image of the Virgin in the church of \**Notre Dame*, a pure Gothic edifice, begun in 1341 and consecrated in 1409.

The church possesses numerous costly treasures presented by Emp. Maximilian I., Charles V., Pope Julius II., Henry VIII. of England, the Burgundian Dukes, and the Spanish governors. The \*High-altar is a fine Renaissance work in alabaster, executed by *Jan Mone* in 1533, with reliefs representing the seven Sacraments, statuettes of the four Evangelists and the four great Fathers of the Church, and a figure of St. Martin sharing his cloak with a beggar. The font, in bronze, was cast in 1446. A late-Gothic tabernaculum is also noteworthy. A monument in black marble, with the figure of a sleeping child, is dedicated to the son of Louis XI., who died in 1480. Another chapel contains 33 cannon-balls, caught and rendered harmless by the robes of the wonder-working image during a siege of the town.

The *Hôtel de Ville*, built in 1616, a slender three-storied brick building with a lofty roof, was successfully restored a short time ago.

From Hal to *Braine-le-Comte* and *Mons* (Brussels and Paris railway), see R. 19.

60½ M. *Buysingen*; 62 M. *Loth*. The country traversed is hilly. The line runs for some distance parallel with the canal of Charleroi. 64 M. *Ruysbroeck* was the birthplace in the 14th cent. of the mystic of that name. Near (66 M.) *Forest* the train crosses the winding *Senne*, which waters a rich pastoral district. The line intersects the Boulevards of Brussels, commanding a view of the *Porte de Hal* (p. 110) to the right, and soon stops at the *Station du Midi*.

68 M. *Brussels*, see below.

## 12. Brussels. French, *Bruxelles*.

**Arrival.** There are three railway-stations at Brussels: 1. STATION DU NORD (Pl. E, 1), for Ostend, Antwerp (and Holland), Louvain, Liège, and Germany. 2. STATION DU MIDI (Pl. B, 5), for Charleroi, Namur viâ Baulers, Braine-le-Comte, Tournai, and France (entrance to the ticket-office in the Rue Fonsny). 3. STATION DU QUARTIER LÉOPOLD or *Gare du Luxembourg* (Pl. F, G, 5), for Ottignies, Namur, Givet (France), Luxembourg, Bâle (and Germany); but most of the trains on this line also start from the Station du Nord. A fourth station (Pl. C, D, 1) is used for goods-traffic only. The *Chemin de Fer de Ceinture* connects the several railway-lines, and also carries on a local traffic. — Cab with one horse from the station into the town 1 fr.; trunk 15 c., small articles free; the driver expects an additional fee. Comp. p. 78.

**Hotels.** *Upper part of the Town*, near the park: \*BELLEVUE (Pl. a; E, 4), Place Royale 9, frequented by royalty and the noblesse, expensive, R. 4-10, L. 1, A. 1, B. 2, déj. 5, D. 6, pens. 15, omn. 1¼ fr.; \*HÔTEL DE FLANDRE (Pl. b; E, 4), Place Royale, R., L., & A. 4-6, B. 1¼, déj. 4, D. 5,

## Key to the Plan of Brussels.

- |  |          |   |          |
|--|----------|---|----------|
| 1. Abattoirs (Slaughter-houses)  | B 8, F 2 | de la Madeleine . . . . .   | D 4      |
| Académie Royale des Sciences, des Lettres, et des Beaux Arts . . . . . | E 4      | 38. Monument des Martyrs . . . . .                                  | D 2      |
| 2. Bains Léopold . . . . .   | D 4      | 39. — of Counts Egmont and Hoorn . . . . .                          | D 5      |
| Bain Royal . . . . .   | E 3      | 39. — of John Cockerill . . . . .                                   | F 5      |
| 3. Bains St. Sauveur . . . . .   | D 3      | Musée des Armes, see Porte de Hal.                                  |          |
| 4. Banque Nationale . . . . .  | E 3      | 41. Museum of Natural History                                       | G 5      |
| 5. Bibliothèque Royale (Royal Library) . . . . .                       | D 4      | 42. — of Paintings (modern pictures) . . . . .                      | D 4      |
| Bourse de Commerce (Exchange) . . . . .                                | C 3      | Musée Wiertz . . . . .  | G 5      |
| 7. Casernes (Barracks) C 1, 2, E 3, C 5                                |          | 44. Palais du Duc d'Arenberg . . . . .                              | D 5      |
| 9. Chapelle de l'Expiation, or Ch. Salazar . . . . .                   | D 4      | 45. — des Beaux-Arts . . . . .                                      | D E 4    |
| 10. Colonne du Congrès . . . . .                                       | E 3      | — de Justice . . . . .  | C D 5, 6 |
| 11. Conservatoire Royal de Musique . . . . .                           | D 5      | — de la Nation (Legislative Assembly) . . . . .                     | E 3      |
| 12. Ecole vétérinaire . . . . .  | B 5      | 49. — du Comte de Flandre (Crown-Prince) . . . . .                  | D E 4    |
| 13. Eglise du Béguinage . . . . .                                      | C 2      | — des Académies . . . . .   | E 4      |
| 14. — St. Boniface . . . . .   | E 6      | — Royal . . . . .   | E 4      |
| 15. — Ste. Catherine . . . . .   | C 2      | Prison des Petits-Carmes . . . . .                                  | D E 5    |
| — Ste. Gudule (cathedral) . . . . .                                    | E 3      | 53. Porte de Hal . . . . .  | C 6      |
| 16. — St. Jacques-sur-Caudenberg                                       | E 4      | 54. Post & Telegraph Office . . . . .                               | D 2      |
| 17. — St. Jean et St-Etienne . . . . .                                 | D 5      | Station du Nord . . . . .   | E 1      |
| 18. — des Jésuites . . . . .   | F 2, C 4 | — du Midi . . . . .   | B 5      |
| 19. — St. Joseph . . . . .   | F 4      | — du Quartier Léopold . . . . .                                     | F 5      |
| 20. — Ste. Marie de Schaerbeek   | F 1      | — de l'Allée-Verte (Goods Station) . . . . .                        | D 1      |
| 21. — St. Nicolas . . . . .  | D 3      | 59. Statue of General Belliard . . . . .                            | E 4      |
| 22. — Notre-Dame de Bon-Secours . . . . .                              | C 3, 4   | 60. — of Godfrey of Bouillon . . . . .                              | E 4      |
| 23. — — — de la Chapelle . . . . .                                     | C D 4    | 61. — of Léopold I. . . . .   | F 6      |
| 24. — — — des Victoires . . . . .                                      | D 5      | — of Prince Charles of Lorraine, in the court of the Royal Library. |          |
| 25. Entrepôt Royal (Custom House)                                      | C 1      | — of the Astronomer Quetelet, in front of the Académie . . . . .    | E 4      |
| Galerie St. Hubert (Passage)   | D 3      | — of Vesalius, in the Place des Barricades . . . . .                | F 2      |
| — du Commerce . . . . .  | D 2      | 63. Synagogue, New . . . . .  | D 5      |
| — du Nord . . . . .  | D 2      | Telegraph, Central Office, see No. 54.                              |          |
| Halles Centrales (Market) . . . . .                                    | C 3      | Théâtre Royal de la Monnaie   | D 3      |
| Hôpital St. Jean (St. John's Hospital) . . . . .                       | E 2      | 66. — des Galeries St. Hubert . . . . .                             | D 3      |
| 30. Hôtel du Gouvernement (Government Offices)                         | C D 4    | 67. — du Parc . . . . .   | E 3, 4   |
| — de Ville (Town Hall) . . . . .                                       | D 3      | 68. — Molière . . . . .   | E 5      |
| Jardin Botanique (Botanic Garden) . . . . .                            | E 2      | 71. Alhambra . . . . .  | D 2      |
| 34. Institut des Aveugles (Blind Asylum) . . . . .                     | C 6      | 72. Flemish Theatre . . . . .                                       | D 1      |
| 35. Maison du Roi . . . . .  | D 3      | 73. Cirque Royal . . . . .  | E 3      |
| 36. Mannikin Fountain . . . . .  | C 4      | 74. University . . . . .  | D 4      |
| M. C. Marché Couvert or Marché   |          | Wauxhall . . . . .  | E 3, 4   |



pens. from 12½, omn. 1¼ fr.; these two under the same management (lift); \*HÔTEL MENDELLE (Pl. d; E, 2), Rue Royale 108, to the N. of the Colonne du Congrès, R. 5-10, L. 1½-1, A. 1, B. 1½, déj. 3-4, D. 5, 'pens.' in summer from 12, in winter from 10½ fr. (lift); HÔTEL DE L'EUROPE (Pl. c; D, E, 4), Place Royale, D. 5 fr.; \*HÔTEL DE FRANCE (Pl. e; E, 3, 4), Montagne du Parc 6, R. 2½-12, L. 1, A. 1, B. 1¼, D. 5, pens. 10-14 fr.; GRAND HÔTEL BRITANNIQUE, Place du Trône 3 (Pl. E, 5), behind the Royal Palace, R. 2½-8, L. ¾, A. ¾, B. 1½, déj. 3, D. 5, pens. 10-14 fr. All these hotels are good, well situated, and expensive. Table d'hôte at 5, 5.80, or 6 p.m. — Less pretentious: CULLIFORD'S HOTEL, corner of Rue de la Régence and Rue Bodenbroeck, D. 3¾ fr.

*Lower part of the Town:* GRAND HÔTEL DE BRUXELLES (Pl. a; C, D, 3), Boulevard Anspach, a large establishment with about 200 rooms, of which those opening on the glass-roofed court should be avoided; R. & A. from 4, L. 1, B. 1½, déj., incl. wine, 5, D., incl. wine, 6 fr.; café and restaurant on the ground-floor; HÔTEL METROPOLE, Place De Brouckère (Pl. D, 2), a large first-class house, new. — \*HÔTEL DE SUÈDE (Pl. h; D, 3), Rue de l'Evêque 29, R. from 3, L. ¾-1, A. ¾, B. 1½, déj. 3, D. 4½, pens. from 10, omn. 1 fr.; \*HÔTEL DE L'UNIVERS (Pl. i; D, 2), Rue Neuve 38-40 and Boulevard du Nord 7, R. 2½-8, L. ¾, A. 1, B. 1½, déj. 3, D. 4½, pens. from 10 fr., R. extra; \*HÔTEL DE L'EMPEREUR (Pl. k; D, 2), Rue Neuve 63, R. 3-10, A. 1, L. ¾, B. 1½, déj. 3, D. at 5.80 p.m. 4, pens. from 9½ fr.; \*HÔTEL DE SAXE (Pl. l; D, 2), Rue Neuve 111, R. from 3½, D. 4 fr.; \*Grand HÔTEL CENTRAL, Place de la Bourse, opposite the Exchange (Pl. C, 3), R., L., & A. 8-12, B. 1½, déj. 3, D. 4, pens. from 10 fr. (lift); \*HÔTEL DE LA POSTE (Pl. o; D, 3), Rue Fossé-aux-Loups 28, R. 2½-3, L. 1, D. 3½ fr.; \*HÔTEL DE GRAA, Rue Fossé-aux-Loups 37-39, R., L., & A. from 3, B. 1¼, D. 2-5, pens. from 6 fr., good cuisine; ROCHER DE CANCALE, Rue Fossé-aux-Loups 17-19 (Pl. D, 3), R. 3, B. 1½ fr. (best known as a restaurant, see p. 72); \*Grand MIROIR (Pl. s; D, 3), Rue de la Montagne 28, R., L., & A. 3½-9, B. 1¼, déj. 2½, D. 3, pens. 10, omn. 1 fr.; HÔTEL DE VIENNE (Pl. u; D, 3), Rue de la Fourche 24-26, R. 2½-3, B. 1¼, D. 3 fr.; HÔTEL DE BORDEAUX, Rue du Midi 135 (Pl. C, 4), R., L., & A. from 3, B. 1, déj. 2, D. 2½, pens. from 8 fr.; \*HÔTEL DE COLOGNE, Rue de la Fourche 17-20, R. 2½-3½, B. 1, déj. 2, D. 2½ fr.; GRAND MONARQUE (Pl. r; D, 3), Rue des Fripiers 17, R. from 2½, L. & A. 1, B. 1¼, D. 3 fr. — HÔTEL DU GRAND CAFÉ, Rue des Eperonniers 24-26 (Pl. D, 3, 4); HÔTEL DE LA CAMPINE, Marché aux Poulets 45; HÔTEL DE LA CATHÉDRALE, Place Ste. Gudule 17, 18 (Pl. E, 3), R. from 2 fr.; HÔTEL ROYAL, Boulevard du Hainaut 87, R. from 1½ fr., no table d'hôte. — Near the Station du Nord: GRAND HÔTEL GERNAY, Boulevard du Jardin Botanique 13, R., L., & A. from 3, B. 1, déj. 2½, D. 3, pens. 7 fr.; HÔTEL-CAFÉ DES BOULEVARDS, Place Charles-Rogier 1, R. from 3, B. 1 fr.; GRAND-HÔTEL VENITIEN, GR.-HÔT. COSMOPOLITAIN, HÔTEL DU NORD, GR.-HÔT. ST. JEAN, GR.-HÔT. DE COLOGNE, all with cafés-restaurants; HÔTEL DE BAVIÈRE, R., L., & A. 2½-3, B. 1 fr., with restaurant; HÔTEL DU RHIN, Rue de Brabant 14, R., L., & A. 1½-2½, B. ¾, D. 1½-2½, pens. 6 fr.; these two German; GR.-HÔT. DE LA MARINE, with restaurant; HÔTEL DES QUATRE-NATIONS, etc. — Near the Station du Midi: HÔTEL DES ACACIAS, DE CALAIS, DE L'ESPÉRANCE (good restaurant), DE LA PAIX, DE LA TERRASSE (restaurant), and others. — Some of the Tavernes mentioned on p. 72 contain cheap and comfortable rooms for gentlemen.

A number of *Pensions* like those in Switzerland have also recently sprung up: *S. Bernard*, Rue Belliard 50 (pens. 7 fr.); *Wiltcher's Family Hotel*, Boul. de Waterloo 23 (pens. 8-11 fr.); *De Bock*, Avenue de la Toison d'Or 54; *Bourreoud*, Rue Jourdan 6; *Mme. Deltours*, Rue des Drapiers 24; *Mlle. Van Loo*, Rue Keyenvelt 1; *Mme. G. Janssens*, Rue de l'Arbre-Béni 19; *Hoffmann*, Rue Montoyer 51-53; *Mme. Gachet*, Rue Caroly 10; *Mme. Stewart*, Rue de la Concorde 61, Avenue Louise; *Mme. Remory*, Rue de l'Aurore 31, Avenue Louise; *Mme. Heughebaert*, Rue Berckmans 114; *Mme. van Dievoet*, Rue Stassart 86; *Toussaint*, Rue de l'Esplanade 18; *Kremer*, Rue du Trône 15; *Heymann*, Place des Martyrs and Rue des Oeillets 2; *A. Allant*, Boul. de Waterloo 74; *Pens. Bossut des Boulevards*, Boul. de Waterloo 91; *Mme. Schürmann*, Rue d'Orléans 14 (pens. 7-8 fr.), and many others. —

Furnished Apartments. *Mrs. Mathys*, Rue du Prince Royal 42; *Mrs. Huntley*, Rue de la Science 1; *Mr. Toelle*, Rue de Stassart 84; also at Avenue Marnix 11.

**Restaurants.** \**Frères Provençaux*, Rue Royale 40, by the park, D. from 5 to 7.30 p.m. 5 fr., cheapest wine 3 fr. per bottle, beefsteak 3 fr.; \**Mengelle*, see p. 71; \**Café Riche*, Rue de l'Ecuyer 23, D. from 5 fr., patronised by the Brussels 'Jeunesse dorée'; \**Restaurant du Grand Hôtel*, Boul. Anspach; *Restaur. Adega*, Quai au Bois-à-Brûler 3 (Pl. C, 2); *Rocher de Cancale*, see p. 71. All these are elegantly fitted up, and resemble the leading restaurants of Paris. The viands and wine are excellent, but expensive. The portions are generally ample, so that one is enough for two persons.

Next in order to the above houses come the Cafés-Restaurants and Tavernes, at which the cuisine is somewhat less elaborate and the charges correspondingly lower. Between 11 a.m. and 2 p.m. (déjeuner) and between 5 and 8 p.m. (dinner) a choice of dishes (*plats du jour*) may always be obtained; the charges are déj.  $\frac{3}{4}$ -1 $\frac{1}{4}$  fr., D. 1-1 $\frac{1}{2}$  fr.; soup or cheese (English, Dutch, or 'Gruyère') 40-50 c. extra. Dinners à prix fixe, 2-5 fr., may also be obtained in many of these houses. Waiter 15-20 c. The usual beverage is English ale or stout or Belgian or German beer. The first is best obtained in the Tavernes of the upper town and in other houses with English names (30 c. per half-pint), while the last (30-40 c. per glass) is found chiefly in the cafés of the lower town. The following are the most conveniently-situated of these establishments. In the UPPER TOWN: *Taverne du Globe*, \**Taverne de la Régence*, both in the Place Royale; *Taverne Guillaume*, Rue du Musée 20; *Taverne Fontaine*, Rue du Musée 10. — In the LOWER TOWN: \**Taverne Royale*, Passage St. Hubert and Rue d'Arenberg; *Café du Cercle*, Rue Léopold 3 and Rue de l'Ecuyer 24; *Café de la Monnaie*, Rue Léopold 7; \**Taverne de Londres*, Rue de l'Ecuyer 15-17; *Taverne Moury*, Rue de l'Ecuyer 45; *Grande Taverne Allemande*, Rue des Bouchers 27 (R. 2 $\frac{1}{2}$  fr.); *Taverne St. Jean*, Rue St. Jean 22, Rue du Progrès (near the Gare du Nord), and Boul. Anspach (see below); \**Restaurant Jean Dubois*, Rue de la Bourse 12; *Restaurant de la Bourse*, at the back of the Exchange; \**Au Filet de Sole*, Rue Grétry 1, near the Halles Centrales; *Restaurant Duvivier*, Boulevard du Nord 116 (with garden). — In the Boulevard Anspach: 8, *Taverne Bass*, by the Galerie de la Porte (Pl. D, 2, 3); 44, *Taverne St. Jean*; 52, *Taverne Joseph* (also R., 2 $\frac{1}{2}$ -4 fr.). — \**Hôtel-Restaurant Duranton*, Avenue Louise 82, on the way to the Bois de la Cambre, somewhat inconveniently situated.

The following are good Eating Houses in the side-streets to the N.E. of the Place de l'Hôtel de Ville, chiefly frequented by natives: *Au Gilet de Mouton*, Rue des Harengs; *A la Fille Déchirée*, Rue Chair et Pain. Oysters, steaks, and chops are their strong points; wine is usually drunk, but beer may also be obtained.

**Beer Houses.** English Ale and Stout: *Prince of Wales*, Rue Villa Hermosa 8, first cross-street to the right in descending the Montagne de la Cour (rooms to let); *Old Tom Tavern*, Rue des Princes, Place de la Monnaie. — German Beer: *Taverne de Munich*, Rue de la Madeleine 60 (with garden); *Tav. Jean*, Impasse du Parc (Pl. E, 3); *Trois Suisses*, Rue des Princes; *Grande Brasserie de Pilsen*, Rue des Princes 18, near the Place de la Monnaie; *Tav. Clarenbach*, Galerie de la Poste 7; *Brasserie Pichorr*, Boul. Anspach 64; *Happel*, Boul. Anspach, at the corner of the Marché aux Poulets, to the N. of the Exchange; and many others. — Belgian Beer, brewed in the German manner and called *Munich* or *Bock* is sold in many café-restaurants, such as the *Café Métropole* and the *Ancien Hôtel Continental*, both in the Place De Brouckère (Pl. D, 2). The ordinary Belgian beer (*Faro*, *Louvain*, *Lambic*, *Uitsel*, *Bock National*) is largely consumed by the natives, but will probably be found unpalatable by strangers. The *Estaminets*, or beer-houses, are very numerous.

**Wine Rooms.** Rhine wine and Moselle: Rue Henri Maus 29, next door to the Exchange; *Moselhäuschen*, Boulevard du Nord 126; *Rheinische Weinstube*, Rue de la Reine 15, next the Mint. — *Continental Bodega Co.*, Rue de Louvain 2, in the Passage (Galerie du Roi 28), and Rue de Namur 2; *Central Tienda*, Boulevard Anspach, corner of the Marché aux Poulets. —

Italian wines: *F. Orio*, Rue de la Bourse 18, 20; *Sesino & Battagliero*, Rue Léopold 21. — Wine may be obtained by the glass or by the bottle in these establishments.

Cafés are very numerous and generally good (coffee 30 c., beer 80-85 c., ices 70 c.). \**Mille Colonnes*, in the Place de la Monnaie; \**Café du Grand Hôtel*, Boulevard Anspach 28, to the N. of the Exchange; \**Sesino*, Boul. Anspach 8; *Café Métropole*, in the Hôtel Métropole (p. 71), elegantly fitted up; *Café Universel*, Rue de l'Ecuyer, concerts in the evening; *Café Central*, in the Hôtel Central, see p. 71; *Café des Templiers*, Place de la Bourse; *Café Teniers*, Boulevard Anspach 83, with large billiard-room; *Café Monico*, Rue d'Arenberg 1. — Ices at the cafés, and also at the following confectioners: *Brias & Co.*, Rue Cantersteen 5 (Pl. D, 4); *Mathis*, Rue Treurenberg 25 (at these two 50 c. per portion); *Marchal*, Rue de l'Ecuyer 30.

Baths. *Bain Royal* (Pl. F, 3), Rue de l'Enseignement 62 (cold and swimming baths) and Rue du Moniteur 12 (warm baths, 1 fr. 20 c. to 2 fr.); *Bains St. Sauveur* (Pl. 3; D, 3), Montagne aux Herbes Potagères 33; *Bains Léopold* (Pl. 2; D, 4), Rue des Trois Têtes 8, both with good swimming-basins (1 fr.).

Shops. The best are in the Rue de la Madeleine and Montagne de la Cour, the principal streets leading from the upper to the lower part of the city; also in the Rue Neuve, the Passages, and Boul. Anspach. — Money Changers: *Crédit Lyonnais*, Boulevard Anspach 27; *J. Bicks*, Marché aux Herbes 91; *E. Peemans & Co.*, Rue de la Madeleine 6 and Rue des Fripiers 50; *G. Veldekens*, Rue des Fripiers 51.

Brussels Lace. The following are the most important houses for this speciality: *Verdé-Delisle & Co.* (*Compagnie des Indes*), Rue de la Régence 1; *Dalmeries-Petitjean*, Rue Royale 2; *Béval-De Beck*, Rue Royale 74; *Müser & Co.*, Boulevard de la Senne 44; *Sabbe-Bamps*, Montagne de la Cour 70; *Baert & Co.*, Place des Martyrs 22; *De Vergnies & Socurs*, Rue des Paroissiens 28; *Sacré*, Place des Martyrs 20; *Buchholtz*, Rue Léopold 8; *Duden*, Rue Neuve 120; *Voss-Michel*, Galerie de la Reine 8, Rue Neuve 84, and Rue de la Madeleine 10; *Schuermans*, Rue des Cendres 8; *E. Kaufmann*, Passage (Galerie du Roi 3); *J. & L. Kaufmann*, Rue Ste. Gudule 9. The recommendations of commissionaires and other touts should be disregarded, as they are rarely disinterested. — The lace is less expensive than formerly, as the flowers or 'sprigs' are now sewn upon a ground of tulle instead of one made by hand. The flowers are either manufactured with the bobbin (*fleurs en plat*) or with the needle (*fleurs en point*). About 180,000 women are employed in this manufacture in Belgium, and the value of their work is about 50 million fr. annually.

Booksellers. *Office de Publicité* (Lebègue & Co.), Rue de la Madeleine 46; *Kiessling & Co.*, with lending-library, Montagne de la Cour 72; *Muquardt*, Rue des Paroissiens 20; *Spineux*, Montagne de la Cour 86. — Engravings: *Géruses*, Rue de l'Ecuyer 27 B; *E. & H. Gérard*, Rue de la Régence 80; *Leroy frères*, Place du Musée 12; *Becker-Holemans*, Rue de Namur 7; *Dietrich & Co.*, Montagne de la Cour 75. — The *Belgian News* is an English newspaper published weekly at Brussels; office, Rue du Pepin 17.

Post and Telegraph Office. The central office (p. 107) is in the Place de la Monnaie (Pl. 54; D, 2, 3); open from 5 a.m. to 8 p.m. There are also numerous branch-offices, open from 7 a.m. to 8 p.m., all with telegraph-offices: at the railway-stations, Place de la Chancellerie 1, Rue de Louvain (Palais de la Nation), Avenue de l'Astronomie 27, Boulevard de Waterloo 9, Place de la Chapelle 6, etc. Pillar letter-boxes in all the principal streets.

International Intelligence Office, Rue Royale 1 (Hôtel Bellevue), for securing railway-tickets and sleeping-carriages, forwarding luggage, etc. — *Cook's Tourist Office*, Rue de la Madeleine 41. — *Office des Voyages*, Boul. Anspach 41.

Cabs (*Voitures de Place*). The following is the tariff of the Brussels municipal district for cabs, holding 1-3 persons. From 6 (in winter 7) a.m. till midnight, for  $\frac{1}{2}$  hr., one-horse cab 1 fr., each  $\frac{1}{4}$  hr. additional 50 c.; two-horse, 1 fr. 50 c. and 75 c. From midnight to 6 or 7 a.m., for

$\frac{1}{2}$  hr., one-horse 2 fr., each  $\frac{1}{4}$  hr. additional 1 fr.; two-horse, 3 fr. and 1 fr. 50.

Trunk 15 c., small luggage free. Gratuity of 10-25 c. to the driver usual. This tariff includes drives in the Bois de la Cambre and the Park of Laeken, provided the hirer returns to town in the same cab. If not, 1 fr. extra is paid as return-money.

The fares of the '*Voitures de Grande Remise*', superior vehicles, with coachmen in livery, are higher.

**Tramways** (Horse Cars; comp. the Plan and the Map, p. 70). The cars run every 10 or 20 min. from 7 a.m. to 10 p.m. (in summer later); fares 10-60 c. according to the distance traversed; 5 c. extra in the hinder part (1st cl.) of the cars.

1. From *Schaerbeek* (Rue Teniers; beyond Pl. F, 1) through the *Rue Royale*, then either across the *Place des Palais* and through the *Boulevard de Waterloo* (yellow name-boards and yellow lamp in front, green behind) or through the *Rue de la Régence* (red boards and red lamp in front, green behind), to the *Avenue Louise* (Pl. D, 6) and the *Bois de la Cambre* (p. 118).

2. From the *Station du Nord* to the *Station du Midi* by the *Lower Boulevards* (Pl. C, B, 1-6).

3. From *Laeken* through the *Rue du Progrès* to the *Station du Nord* and by the *Inner Boulevards* (Pl. D, C, 1-5) to the *Station du Midi* (white boards and green lamps).

4. From *Laeken* through the *Chaussée d'Anvers*, *Rue de Laeken*, *Rue van Artevelde*, *Chaussée de Mons* to the suburbs of *Cureghem* and *Anderlecht*.

5. From the *Rue du Pavillon* in *Schaerbeek* to the *Station du Nord* and viâ the *Inner Boulevards* to the *Station du Midi* and *St. Gilles* (black boards and yellow lamps).

6. From the *Place Liedts* in *Schaerbeek* to the *Station du Nord* (Pl. E, 1) and viâ the *Inner Boulevards* to the *Station du Midi* and *Forest* (yellow boards, red lamps).

7. From the *Station Rogier* (Pl. G, 1) by the *Place Quetelet* (p. 109), the *Rue de Schaerbeek*, *Rue Fossé-aux-Loups*, *Boulevard Ansapach* (p. 108), and *Rue de Flandre* to the *Porte de Ninove* (Pl. B, 8).

8. From the *Impasse du Parc* (Pl. E, 3) through the *Rue de la Loi* to the *Rond Point* (beyond Pl. G, 4; near the *Palais des Cinquantenaire*, p. 113) and by the *Avenue d'Auderghem* to the barracks of *Etterbeek*.

9. From the *Place Royale* (Pl. E, 4) through the *Rue Belliard* to the *Parc Léopold* (Pl. G, 5).

10. From the *Place Royale* viâ the *Place du Trône* (Pl. E, 5) to the *Place du Luxembourg* (Pl. F, 5).

11. From the *Place Stéphanie* (Pl. D, 6) by the *Place Poelart* (p. 101) and *Place du Grand Sablon* (p. 102), the *Rue des Pierres*, *Boulevard Ansapach* (p. 108) and *Marché aux Grains* to the *Porte de Ninove* (Pl. B, 8).

12. From the *Exchange* (Pl. C, 4) viâ the *Place Ste. Gudule* and *Place du Congrès* to the *Place St. Josse-ten-Noode* (Pl. C-G, 3), every 10 min. ('tramway déraillable', with five-wheeled cars).

**Electric Tramways:** 1. From the *Station du Nord* to the *Station du Midi* by the *Upper Boulevards* (Pl. E, F, 2-5; p. 109). — 2. From the *Place Royale* (p. 79) by the *Rue Régence*, *Avenue Louise*, *Chaussée de Charleroi*, *Avenue Brugman* to *Uccle* (beyond Pl. D, 6).

**Omnibus.** 1. From the *Station du Nord* to the *Station du Midi* by the *Rue Neuve*, *Rue des Fripiers*, *Avenue du Midi*. — 2. From the *Exchange*: a. viâ the *Place Royale* and the *Porte de Namur* to *Ixelles* (Pl. C, 3, 4; D, 4; E, 5; F, 6), every  $\frac{1}{2}$  hr.; b. by *Rue Paul Devaux*, etc., to *Koekelberg*; c. by *Rue des Fabriques*, etc. to *Molenbeek-St. Jean*; d. by *Rue de la Bourse*, *Grand' Place*, *Rue de l'Hôpital*, etc., to *St. Gilles*.

**Steam Tramways** (comp. the time-tables mentioned at p. xvi and the map, p. 70). 1. From the former *Porte de Namur* (Pl. E, 5; see p. 110) by the *Caussée d'Ixelles* (returning by the *Chaussée de Wavre*) to the *Petite-Suisse* at the N.E. corner of the *Bois de la Cambre* (p. 118). Some trains stop at the *Boulevard Militaire*, near the *Petite-Suisse*, and thence go on to the race-course of *Boitsfort* (p. 118). — 2. From the church of *Ste. Marie* at *Schaerbeek* (p. 110) by the *Rue des Côteaux*, the *Place St.*

*Josse-ten-Noode* (Pl. G, 3), Avenue Livingstone, *Chaussée d'Etterbeek* (skirting the *Parc Léopold*, p. 112), Place Ste. Croix to the Petite-Suisse near the *Bois de la Cambre*, about  $1\frac{1}{4}$  M. from the race-course at *Boitsfort* (see above). — 3. From the *Place Rouppe* (Pl. C, 4; p. 111) by the Boulevard du Midi and *Chaussée de Waterloo* to the Vert Chasseur at the S.W. corner of the *Bois de la Cambre*, about  $1\frac{1}{4}$  M. from the race-course at *Boitsfort* (p. 118). — 4. From the *Place Rouppe* by the Boulevard du Midi to the suburbs of *Cureghem* and *Anderlecht* and farther on viâ *Lennik-St. Quentin* to *Enghien* ( $19\frac{1}{2}$  M.; p. 68). — 5. From the *Porte de Ninove* (Pl. B, 3) by the *Chaussée de Ninove* to ( $5\frac{1}{2}$  M.) *Schepdael* and ( $8\frac{1}{2}$  M.) *Eysingen*. — 6. From the *Place Charles Rogier* (Station du Nord, Pl. E, 1) by the Allée Verte to *Laeken* (p. 117) and farther on to (11 M.) *Humbeek* (p. 118). — 7. From the *Place St. Josse-ten-Noode* (Pl. G, 3) by the *Chaussée de Louvain* to *Evere*, to the Central Cemetery (p. 118) and to *Sterrebeek*. — 8. From the church of Ste. Marie at *Schaerbeek* (p. 110) viâ *Evere*, *Haeren*, *Dieghem* (p. 208) to *Haecht* (p. 186).

**Theatres.** *Théâtre Royal de la Monnaie* (Pl. D, 3), Place de la Monnaie, for operas only; open almost every day in autumn, winter, and spring. Performances begin at 7, and last till 11 or later. Fautouils d'orchestre and premières loges 6 fr.; balcon (reserved seats in front of the best boxes) and secondes loges 5 fr.; parquet (between the stalls and pit) and secondes loges, at the side, 4 fr.; troisièmes loges and parterre (pit) 2 fr.; seats previously secured ('en location') cost  $\frac{1}{2}$ -1 fr. each additional; bureau de location open daily 12-3 o'clock. — *Théâtre Royal du Parc* (Pl. 67; E, 3, 4), built in 1782, comedies, vaudevilles, dramas; best seats 5 fr. — *Théâtre des Galeries St. Hubert* (Pl. 66, D, 3; operas, dramas, comedies, vaudevilles), in the Passage of that name (p. 106), with accommodation for 1500 spectators; best boxes 5 fr. — *Théâtre Molière* (Pl. 68; E, 5), Rue du Bastion, for dramas and vaudevilles; best seats 5 fr. — *Théâtre Flamand* or *Vlaamsche Schouwburg* (Pl. 72; D, 1), Rue de Laeken 124 A; best seats  $2\frac{1}{2}$  fr. — *Théâtre du Vaudeville*, in the Passage (Galerie de la Reine 15), comedies and broad farces; best seats 3 fr. — *Théâtre de l'Alcazar*, Rue d'Arenberg (near the Galerie St. Hubert), operettas and farces; best seats 5 fr. — *Alhambra* (Pl. 71; D 2), Boulevard de la Senne 18, operettas, spectacular pieces; best seats 6 fr. — *Circus* (Pl. 73; E, 3), Rue de l'Enseignement. — **Cafés-Concerts:** *Café Universel* (p. 78), Rue de l'Ecuyer; *Victoria*, Rue des Fripiers 14 (in winter only).

**Concerts** in winter in the Conservatoire de Musique (Pl. 11; D, 5), Rue de la Régence, at the corner of the Petit-Sablon, given by the *Conservatoire Royal de Musique*; admission 1-3 fr. — 'Concerts populaires et classiques' 4 times in winter in the Théâtre de la Monnaie (p. 106). — Open-air concerts in the *Park* daily in summer (1st May to 31st August) 3-5 p.m.; at the *Wauxhall* (Pl. E, 3, 4), at the N.E. corner of the Park, concert by the orchestra of the royal theatre at 8 p.m. (1 fr.); military band on Sun. and Thurs. afternoons in the Bois de la Cambre.

**Popular Festivals.** 'Kermesse' from the middle of July to the middle of August, and the anniversary of the Revolution ('fêtes nationales') on July 21st, and the preceding or following days, on which occasions Flemish merriment becomes somewhat boisterous. — *Horse Races*, several times annually, at the Hippodrome, on the road to Boitsfort (see p. 118), and at Groenendael (p. 199).

**Embassies.** American Minister, *Hon. James S. Ewing*, Rue Belliard 43; Consul, *Col. G. W. Roosevelt*, Boul. de Waterloo 75. — British Envoy, *Hon. Sir F. R. Plunkett*; Vice-Consul, *T. E. Jaffes, Esq.*, Rue d'Edimbourg 35.

**English Physicians.** *Dr. Collignon*, Rue des Chevaliers 24; *Dr. Thomson*, Rue d'Egmont 14. — **Dentist**, *Dr. George Fay*, Rue Joseph 23. — **Chemists.** *Delacre*, Montagne de la Cour 80; *Delchevalerie*, Rue de Namur 74.

**English Bankers.** *Messrs. Bigwood & Morgan*, Rue Royale 16; *Susfield & Co.*, Montagne de la Cour 81. — **Solicitors.** *T. E. Jaffes, Esq.*, Rue d'Edimbourg 35; *A. F. Chamberlayne, Esq.*, Rue Souveraine 91, Avenue Louise.

**British Institute and Home for Governesses and Servants**, Rue de

Vienne 26 (resident honorary secretaries, Mrs. C. L. Jenkins and Miss Young). — *British Charitable Fund*, established 1815; Hon. Sec., Rue de la Loi 82. English Club, 20 Rue du Musée.

Brussels Cricket & Lawn Tennis Club, Avenue de Longchamp (tramway).

English Church Service at the *Church of the Resurrection*, Rue Stassart (Pl. E, 6; services at 8.30, 11, 4, and 7; chaplain, *Rev. John O. Jenkins, M. A.*); at *Christchurch*, Rue Crespel, Avenue de la Toison d'Or (11 a.m. and 7 p.m.; chaplain, *Rev. W. R. Stephens, M. A.*); and at the Protestant Church in the Rue Belliard (12 noon and 4 p.m.; chaplain, *Rev. A. K. Harlock, M. A.*). French Protestant services in the last-named church, in the Chapelle du Boulevard de l'Observatoire, and in the Chapelle du Musée. German Protestant services also in the last-named. Flemish Protestant service at Rue Blaes 70. — *Synagogue*, Rue de la Régence, see p. 101.

Collections, Museums, etc. (to the government collections free admission, see p. xv). — *Armour* at the Porte de Hal (p. 110), daily 10-4.

*Bibliothèque Royale* (p. 85), daily 10-4, Nov. to Febr. 10-3 (closed in Passion Week).

*Botanical Garden* (p. 110), daily till dusk; admission to the hot-houses by payment of a fee, 9-12 and 1-4 (not on Sundays).

*Exchange* (p. 108), daily; business-hours 1-3 p.m., corn-exchange later.

*Hôtel de Ville* (p. 108); interior daily 9-4, 1/2 fr.

*Musée d'Art Monumental et Industriel*, in the Palais du Cinquantenaire (p. 113), daily 10-5, in winter 10-4.

*Musée Communal* (p. 104), daily 10-4.

\**Musée Moderne* (modern pictures, p. 85), daily 10 to 3, 4, or 5; on the 1st and 3rd Mon. of each month not before 12 noon.

*Musée Scolaire* (p. 116), daily except Frid. 10-4, in winter Sun. Thurs. 10-4.

\**Musée Wiertz* (p. 112), daily 10-5 (in winter 10-4).

*Natural History Collection* (p. 112), daily 10-3, Sun. and holy-days 10-4.

*Palais des Académies* (frescoes in the hall; p. 81), daily; 50c.

*Palais Arenberg* (picture-gallery, p. 100), shown on week-days, 10-4, in the absence of the Duke (strangers are sometimes admitted when the Duke is at home on sending in their cards); fee 2 fr.

*Palais de la Nation* (p. 81), adm. except during the session (Nov.-May) 1 fr., less for parties; tickets for the galleries only on previous (written) application to the bureau (quaesture).

*Palais Royal* (p. 80), shown in absence of the King only, and by special permission of the 'maréchal du palais', or minister of the household; fee 2 fr.

\**Picture Gallery* (old pictures, p. 92), daily 10 to 3, 4, or 5; on the 2nd and 4th Mon. of each month not before 12 noon.

*Pictures*, see also Musée Wiertz, Palais Arenberg, Palais Ducal.

**Principal Attractions:** Park (p. 80) and its environs; Congress Column (p. 82); Cathedral (p. 82); Museum (p. 85); Palais de Justice (p. 101); Market-place and Hôtel de Ville (p. 103); Mannikin Fountain (p. 105); the Boulevards and Exchange (p. 108); Musée Wiertz (p. 112); Palais du Cinquantenaire (p. 113); Drive in the Bois de la Cambre (p. 118).

Brussels, the capital of Belgium, the residence of the royal family, and the seat of government, is situated nearly in the centre of the kingdom, on the *Senne*. The city consists of the lower part on the N.W. side, traversed by several canals and ramifications of the *Senne*, most of which are now vaulted over, and the upper part on the S.E. side, covering the slope which gradually rises from the river. In 1892 the population was 183,800, or including the ten suburbs (named from the N. towards the E., S., and W.: *Schaerbeek*, *St. Josse-ten-Noode*, *Etterbeek*, *Ixelles*, *St. Gilles*, *Cureghem*, *Anderlecht*, *Koekelberg*, *Molenbeek-St-Jean*, *Laeken*) about 480,000. There are nearly 2000 English residents. Most of the latter reside



in or near the *Quartier Léopold* (p. 111), the highest and pleasantest part of the town. The commerce of Brussels is comparatively small in extent, but its manufactures of lace (p. 73), furniture, bronzes, carriages, and leather articles are very important.

The chronicles of the 8th cent. make mention of a village named 'Brucsella' (*broek*, marsh; *broeksele*, dwelling on the marsh), and a document of Otho the Great proves that there was a church here in 966. In 977, Duke Charles of Lorraine selected Brussels as his residence and built a palace in the island of St. Géry. In the 11th cent. the town was considerably extended and surrounded by walls, and soon became an important station on the great commercial route between Bruges and Cologne. The princes and nobility erected their mansions on the heights rising gradually from the Senne, among them the Counts of Louvain, the sovereign lords of the country, who afterwards assumed the title of Dukes of Brabant (12th cent.). The Burgundian princes, who subsequently resided here (15th cent.), were generally surrounded by a large retinue of French knights, in consequence of which, even at that period, French became the most fashionable language among the nobility of the Netherlands. The character of the city and its inhabitants thus gradually developed itself, the court and the nobility, with their French language and manners, being established in the upper part, while the lower quarters were chiefly occupied by the trading community and the lower classes, whose language and character were essentially Flemish.

After the Netherlands passed into the possession of the Hapsburgs in 1477, Brussels became the seat of a brilliant court, which attained the height of its magnificence under Charles V. Philip II. made it the official residence of the Stadtholder of the Netherlands, and Margaret of Parma (p. xvii) here performed the duties of that office. Brussels was the scene of the first rising of the Netherlands against the Spanish dominion (1566; see p. 101), but at the end of the protracted conflict the city remained in the hands of the Spaniards. During the wars of Louis XIV. and Louis XV. Brussels had much to suffer. Its refractoriness under the galling yoke of the Austrian governors was another source of disaster (see p. 103), but a better state of affairs was introduced by the mild rule of Maria Theresa and her stadtholder, Duke Charles of Lorraine (1741-80). After the wars of the French Republic and the First Empire, Belgium was united in one monarchy with Holland, and Brussels alternated with the Hague as the seat of the States General and the residence of the king. The revolution which ended in the separation of Belgium and Holland broke out at Brussels in 1830; and on July 21st of the following year, the new King of Belgium, Leopold of Saxe-Coburg-Gotha, entered the city in state. At that time Brussels contained about 100,000 inhabitants.

The half-French half-Flemish character of the city, of which we

have spoken above, is still recognisable at the present day. The upper part of the city, which was rebuilt after a great conflagration in 1731, contains the Royal Palace, the ministerial offices, the embassies, and the mansions of the nobility and gentry. The well-known ball given by the Duchess of Richmond on the eve of the Battle of Waterloo took place in the house in the Rue Royale nearest to the former Porte de Schaerbeek. The lower town, on the other hand, is devoted almost entirely to industry and commerce. The spacious market-place, with the magnificent Hôtel de Ville and the mediæval guild-houses, presents a very striking picture, and affords an idea of the ancient glory of the city, but the advance of modern improvement has left few other relics of antiquity. The most conspicuous step in this direction has been the construction of the Inner Boulevards.

**SKETCH OF ART IN BRUSSELS.** During the two golden ages of Flemish art in the 15th and again in the 17th cent., Brussels held a subordinate position, when compared with other Belgian towns, such as Ghent, Bruges, and Antwerp; but the appointment of *Roger van der Weyden the Elder* to the office of civic painter in 1486 (p. xli) is sufficient proof that art was not neglected here. The prosecution of the fine arts, as indeed that of liberal pursuits in general, fell entirely into abeyance in the 18th century. The name of Brussels, however, again became known in connection with painting after the year 1815, when *Jacques-Louis David*, the famous head of the modern French school, banished from Paris as a regicide, took up his abode here. David was too old to found a new school, but it was owing to his influence that the classical style remained longer dominant in Brussels than in other Belgian art-centres. *Navez*, *Portaels*, and *Mathieu*, who flourished here during the third and fourth decades of the present century, are good representatives of the correct and careful, though at the same time cold and lifeless style which then prevailed at Brussels, particularly in the domains of sacred art.

In the remarkable revolution in taste and practice which took place in Belgium after 1830, Brussels took little part, the movement being headed by Antwerp. The political importance and wealth of the city, however, have assembled here the chief colony of artists in Belgium, though it is impossible to class them together as forming a school.

The most distinguished names about 1840-50 are those of *Louis Gallait* (1810-87; p. 61) and *Edouard de Bèze* (1808-82), whose 'Abdication of Charles V' (p. 86) and 'Compromise of the Belgian Nobles' (p. 89) won them ardent admirers far beyond the confines of Belgium. Gallait in particular cultivated a careful naturalism, coupled with the utmost attention to details, in which, however, he still fell far short of the technical skill of the present day. The fact of their having given expression to national ideas, and celebrated the praises of Egmont in particular, has contributed not a little to the popularity of both these masters. At one period Gallait was very partial to a kind of sentimental style, which in some cases degenerated into the melodramatic. In a later generation the following have acquired eminence as historical and genre painters: *Slingeneyer*, *Markelbach*, *Madou* (d. 1877), *Stallaert*, and *De Vriendt*. *Emile Wauters* is the most distinguished living painter who can be said to belong to a properly indigenous school. The French influence, which has already submerged the national literature, promises gradually to supersede the national art as well. This is shown by the increasing resort of Belgian artists to Parisian studios, by their not unfrequent migrations to Paris, and lastly and mainly by their ready acceptance of the traditions observed by Parisian artists since the time of the Second Empire. Leading representatives of this French element on Belgian soil are the genre painters *Alfred Stevens* and *Willems*, the first of whom in particular is more at home in Paris than in his native country.



Another style, marked by its correct drawing, and resembling the German school, is exemplified by *G. Guffens* and *Jan Swerts*, who made many conjoint efforts to naturalise fresco-painting in Belgium (Antwerp, p. 174; Ypres, p. 80; Courtrai, p. 57). — As a specialist may be mentioned the animal-painter *E. Verboeckhoven* (1798-1881), with whom the names of *Robbe* and *Tschaggeny* may be coupled. In landscape-painting Belgium has no contemporary artists comparable to those of Holland.

The eccentric painter *Wiertz* (1806-65), nearly all of whose works are collected and preserved in a gallery of their own (p. 112), occupies a perfectly unique position. Although naturally quite capable of acquiring the technical skill of Rubens, to which indeed he in some measure attained, *Wiertz* was unfortunately led by personal disappointment and literary quarrels to embark on an entirely mistaken career, bordering on madness.

The art of SCULPTURE is pursued at Brussels with great success, as is proved by such names as *Eug. Simonis*, *Ch. A. Fraikin* (1817-99), *Jehotte*, *W. and J. Geefs*, *Lambeaux*, *Vincotte*, *de Lalain*, and *de Vigne*. Still happier results have been attained by sculptors of ecclesiastical subjects, and particularly in wood-carving, in which Belgium has regained some of its 17th cent. reputation. Its chief seats are Brussels and Louvain, and its most eminent masters *Geerts* and the brothers *Goyers*. The works of this school are so frequent in the churches, that it is superfluous to adduce examples here.

In ARCHITECTURE the Gallic proclivities of the people are shown by the overwhelming number of houses in the so-called *French Renaissance* style (from Louis XIII. to Louis XVI.) which have sprung up within the last few years and completely altered the appearance of the old Brabant capital. It must be mentioned on the other hand that the *Flemish Renaissance* style of the 16th cent. has also become extremely popular, and has been followed not only in private houses, in which the most striking feature is the small proportion borne by the breadth to the height, but also in various public edifices.

#### a. The Upper Town: Northern Part.

The PLACE ROYALE (Pl. E, 4), laid out in 1778 by *Guimard* (p. 80), is the centre of traffic in the upper town. On the left stands the church of *St. Jacques sur Caudenberg* (*Froidmont*, 'cold mountain'; Pl. 16), a handsome and chaste edifice with a portico of the Corinthian order, begun by *Guimard* in 1776 on the site of an old Augustine abbey, and completed by *Montoyer* in 1785. Above the portico are statues of Moses by *Olivier*, and David by *Janssens*. The tympanum contains a fresco, by *Portaels*, representing the Virgin as the comforter of the afflicted (1852). The interior contains, to the right and left of the choir, allegorical figures of the Old and New Testament, by *Gode-charle*.

In front of the church rises the equestrian Statue of *Godfrey de Bouillon* (Pl. 60), the hero of the first Crusade, grasping the banner of the Cross in his right hand, by *Simonis*. It was erected in 1848, on the spot where, in 1097, Godfrey is said to have exhorted the Flemings to participate in the Crusade, and to have concluded his appeal with the words '*Dieu li volt*' (God wills it).

Opposite is the MONTAGNE DE LA COUR, which contains several of the most attractive shops in Brussels, and through which, in spite of its steepness, passes a constant stream of omnibuses, carriages, and other vehicles (comp. p. 105). — To the S.W. diverges the

*Rue de la Régence* (p. 99). At the corner to the left stands the **Palais du Comte de Flandre** (Pl. 49; no admission), which contains a handsome staircase and is embellished with sculptures by *Van der Stappen* and pictures by *E. Wauters*, *Verlat*, *Stallaert*, and others. — On the right is the **Palais des Beaux-Arts** (p. 90).

The **\*Park** (Pl. E, 4), immediately to the N.W. of the *Place Royale*, originally a hunting-ground of the Dukes of Brabant, and laid out in its present form in 1774 by the architect *Zinner*, is an attractive spot, although of limited extent (500 yds. in length, 300 yds. in width). Among the sculptures it contains are a *Diana* and *Narcissus*, at the fountain opposite the *Palais de la Nation*, both by *Grupello*; a *Magdalen* by *Duquesnoy*; a bust of *Peter the Great*; a statue of *Truth* by *Godecharle*; two figures of *Meleager* by *Lejeune*; and a *Venus* by *Olivier*. The groups at the entrance opposite the Palace, by *Poelaert* and *Melot*, represent *Summer* and *Spring*. The park is open on summer-evenings till 11 o'clock. Military concerts in summer daily (p. 75; concerts at the *Wauxhall*, p. 75), during which the park is frequented by the fashionable world (chair 10c.). In winter the park is closed about dusk, when a bell is rung to apprise visitors of the shutting of the gates. During the eventful 23rd-26th of September, 1830, the park was one of the chief scenes of the conflict. Prince Frederick of the Netherlands entered Brussels with an army of 10,000 men on the 23rd, and occupied the palace and park. He was, however, unable to pass the barricades which guarded the streets, and evacuated the park on the night of the 26th.

The streets surrounding the park, the *Rue Royale*, *Rue Ducale*, *Rue de la Loi*, and *Place des Palais*, together with the adjoining *Place Royale*, received their present architectural character at the time of the formation of the park, having been mainly designed by the talented architect *Guimard*. The **RUE ROYALE**, which bounds the park on the W., runs along the margin of the eminence on which the upper town is situated, and affords a good survey of the entire range of imposing buildings from the *Palais de Justice* (p. 101) to the church of *Ste. Marie at Schaerbeek* (p. 110). As in other streets in this quarter, the traffic is comparatively insignificant, though several attractive shops have recently been opened here. On the W. the row of houses is often broken by small terraces, intended by *Guimard* to afford views of the lower town, but many of them have unfortunately been built up. On the first of these terraces rises the marble *Statue of Count Belliard* (Pl. 59; E, 4), a French general (d. 1832), who was ambassador at the newly-constituted court of Belgium in 1831-32, by *W. Geefs*. — Continuation of the *Rue Royale*, see p. 82.

The **Palais Royal** (Pl. E, 4), in the *Place des Palais*, originally consisted of two buildings erected during last century, which were connected by a central structure adorned with a *Corinthian*

colonnade in 1827. It has been lately remodelled from designs by *Balat*, and two new wings projecting into the royal gardens at the back have been completed. The interior (adm., see p. 76) contains a number of ancient and modern pictures; among the former are specimens of *Rubens*, *Van Dyck*, *Hobbema*, and *Frans Hals*; among the latter are works of *De Brackeleer*, *Coomans*, *Gallait*, *Verboeckhoven*, and *Wappers*. The grand staircase and the banqueting-hall are sumptuously fitted up. A flag hoisted on the palace announces the presence of the king.

Near the Royal Palace, at the corner of the Rue Ducale, is situated the *Palais Ducal*, or *Palais des Académies* (Pl. E, 4), formerly that of the *Prince of Orange*. It was erected in the Italian style at the national expense, and presented to the Prince, afterwards King William II. of Holland (d. 1849), in 1829. Since 1842 it has been the property of the Belgian government. The building has been occupied since 1872 by the *Académie Royale des Lettres, Beaux-Arts, et Sciences*, and the *Académie Royale de Médecine*.

The GRANDE SALLE on the first floor, a very handsome room, has been decorated by *Slingenever* with twelve finely-executed mural paintings, representing the most important events in the political and social history of Belgium. 1. The ancient Belgians under Ambiorix swearing to deliver their country from the Roman yoke, B.C. 54; 2. Clovis at the battle of Zülrich, vowing to introduce Christianity, A.D. 496; 3. Influence of Charlemagne: the Emperor in the school of Héristal, 768-814; 4. The culminating period of chivalry: Godfrey de Bouillon visiting the Holy Sepulchre after the conquest of Jerusalem, 1099; 5. Culminating period of civic prosperity: Jacques Van Artevelde advising the Flemish towns to remain neutral in the wars between France and England, 1337; 6. Culminating period of the power of the guilds: Anneessens (p. 103), the energetic defender of the rights of the guilds against the Austrian supremacy, before his execution, 1719; 7. Establishment of the present reigning family, 1831; 8. The fine arts: Albert and Isabella of Austria, after their entry into Louvain, attend the historical teaching of Justus Lipsius; 9. Music: Willaert, Clément, Lassus, Gretry, etc.; 10. Ancient art: Philippe le Bon of Burgundy visiting Jan and Margaret Van Eyck; on the wall a portrait of Hubert Van Eyck; 11. Modern art: Rubens returning to his native country, and received by Van Dyck, Snyders, Jordaens, etc.; 12. Natural science: Vesalius the anatomist on the field of battle as the military physician of Charles V. — A room adorned with red marble contains numerous busts of deceased members of the Academy.

The garden which surrounds the palace is adorned with a marble statue of *Quetelet*, the astronomer (1776-1874), by *Fraikin*, erected in 1880 (in front of the palace), and with the Victor, a bronze figure by *J. Geefs*, a statue of Cain by *Jehotte*, a Discus-thrower by *Kessels*, and a group of Cupid and Psyche (at the back).

In the Rue de la Loi, which skirts the N. side of the park, rises the *Palais de la Nation* (Pl. E, 3), erected in 1779-83 from a design by *Guimard* for the assemblies of the old Council of Brabant, used as the *Palais des Etats Généraux* from 1817 to 1830, and now for the sittings of the Belgian Senate and the Chamber of Deputies. The reliefs in the pediment, by *Godecharle* (1782), are illustrative of the administration of justice. The halls in which the deputies and the senate hold their meetings are worthy of inspection, and

some of the other rooms also are decorated with modern paintings. Admission, see p. 76.

The buildings adjoining the Palais de la Nation on the E. and W. are occupied by government-offices. — Opposite, in the N.E. angle of the park, stands the building known as *Wauxhall* (Pl. E, 3, 4; comp. p. 75), partly occupied by the Cercle Artistique et Littéraire; near it is the *Théâtre du Parc* (Pl. 67). — The Rue de la Loi ends at the Rond Point (beyond Pl. G, 4), near the Palais du Cinquenaire (p. 113).

In the RUE ROYALE (p. 80), beyond the small *Impasse du Parc* (Pl. E, 3; starting-point of the tramway-line No. 8, see p. 75) and the Rue Treurenberg, which descends to the cathedral (see below), is situated the *Place du Congrès*, adorned with the *Colonne du Congrès* (Pl. 10; E, 3), a monument erected to commemorate the Congress of 4th June, 1831, by which the present constitution of Belgium was established, and Prince Leopold of Saxe-Cobourg elected king. The foundation-stone was laid by King Leopold I. in 1850, and the inauguration took place in 1859. The column, of the Doric order, 147 ft. in height, is surmounted by a statue of the king in bronze, 13 ft. in height, by *W. Geefs*. The nine figures in relief below, representing the provinces of Belgium, are by *Simonis*. The female figures in bronze at the four corners are emblematical of the Liberty of the Press, the Liberty of Education, both by *Jos. Geefs*, the Liberty of Associations, by *Fraikin*, and the Liberty of Public Worship, by *Simonis*. The names of the 237 members of the Congress and of the provisional government of 1830 are recorded on marble tablets. The summit, which is reached by a spiral staircase of 196 steps (trifling fee to the custodian), commands a magnificent panorama. The two bronze lions at the door are by *Simonis*. — At the foot of the flight of steps which descend to the lower part of the town are situated two *Marchés Couverts*. — The Rue Royale farther on crosses the outer Boulevards and ends at the church of Ste. Marie at Schaerbeek (p. 110).

The \*Cathedral (*Ste. Gudule et St. Michel*; Pl. E, 3), situated on a somewhat abrupt slope overlooking the lower part of the town, is an imposing Gothic church consisting of nave and aisles, with a retro-choir, and deep bays resembling chapels. The church was begun about the year 1220, on the site of an earlier building, consecrated in 1047. A few traces of the transitional style of this period are still observable in the ambulatory. The rest of the choir (best seen from the Rue Treurenberg), the transept, the arcades of the nave, and the S. aisle are early-Gothic, and were completed in 1273. The N. aisle, and the vaulting and windows of the nave were constructed between 1350 and 1450. The windows of the high choir and the unfinished W. towers, 226 ft. in height, date from the end of the 15th cent., the large (N.) chapel of the Sacrament from 1534-39, the (S.) chapel of Notre Dame de Délivrance from 1649-53.

The whole was restored by Suys in 1848-56. The façade in its principal features rather resembles the German than the French Gothic style. The modern, but already much decayed statuettes in the niches and on the consoles of the portal are unfortunately out of keeping with the Gothic character of the building. The W. entrance is approached by a handsome flight of steps, completed in 1861, from designs of Roelandt and Overstraeten.

The INTERIOR (the works of art are shown from 12 to 4 only, when 1 fr., or, if a party, 50 c. each, must be contributed to the funds of the church; entrance by the S. transept) is of simple but noble proportions, and measures 118 yds. in length by 55 yds. in breadth. The nave rests on twelve round pillars and six buttresses, the choir on ten round columns.

The beautiful \**Stained Glass* dates from different periods, from the 13th cent. down to modern times. The finest is that in the \*CHAPEL OF THE SACRAMENT (N.; adjoining the choir on the left), consisting of five windows presented in 1540-47 by five of the most powerful Roman Catholic potentates of Europe, in honour of certain wonder-working Hosts (comp. p. 106). Each window bears the portraits of the donors with their patron-saints: 1st window (beginning from the left), John III. of Portugal and his queen Catherine, a sister of Charles V.; 2nd, Louis of Hungary and his queen Maria, another sister of Charles V.; 3rd, Francis I. of France and his queen Eleonora, a third sister of Charles V.; 4th, Ferdinand I. of Austria, brother of Charles V., and his queen; 5th (above the altar) Charles V. and his queen Eleonora Louise. The first two windows were executed by *Jan Haeck* from designs by *Michael Coxie*, the third is by *Bernard van Orley*, and the fifth is a skilful modern reproduction (1848), by *Capronnier* from designs by *Navez*, of the old one, which had been unfortunately destroyed. The representations in the upper half of the windows depict the story of the Hosts, which were stolen by Jews and sacrilegiously transfixed in their synagogue. The scoffers were so terrified by their miraculous bleeding that they determined to restore them; but their crime was denounced and expiated by death. The 5th window, above the altar, Charles V. and his consort Eleonora Louisa, with the adoration of the Lamb and the Sacred Hosts at the top, was executed in 1848 by *Capronnier*. A marble slab with the inscription 'Monumentum Belgii gubernatorum' indicates the resting-place of Archduke Albert and his consort Isabella (d. 1621 and 1633). The Gothic altar in carved wood (by *Goyers*, 1849) is beautifully executed.

The windows of the CHAPEL OF NOTRE DAME DE DELIVRANCE (S. side; if closed, entrance from the Place), executed in 1656 by *J. de la Baer* of Antwerp, from designs by *Theod. van Thulden*, are inferior both in drawing and colouring to those just described, but are notwithstanding excellent examples of 17th cent. art (school of Rubens). They represent episodes from the life of the Virgin, with portraits of Archduke Leopold (d. 1662), Archduke Albert (d. 1621), and the Archduchess Isabella Clara Eugenia (d. 1633); then Emp. Ferdinand II. (d. 1658) and Leopold I. (d. 1705). The same chapel contains a \**Monument* in marble, by *W. Geefs*, to *Count Frederick de Merode*, who fell in a skirmish with the Dutch at Berchem in 1830. The armorial bearings of the Merode family have the commendable motto: '*Plus d'honneur que d'honneurs*'. Over the monument, the Assumption, a large modern picture by *Navez*. This chapel also contains a marble monument to *Count Félix de Merode* (d. 1857), an elder brother of the last-named, a well-known Belgian statesman, by *Fraikin*, and one of the Spanish general *Count Isenburg-Grenzau* (d. 1864), the last of a noble Rhenish family.

The five stained-glass windows of the HIGH CHOIR, dating from the middle of the 16th cent. (about 1545), contain portraits of Maximilian of Austria and his queen Mary of Burgundy; their son Philippe le Bel and his queen Johanna of Castile; Emp. Charles V. and Ferdinand, sons of the latter; Philip II., son of Charles V., with his first wife, Maria of Por-

tugal; Philibert, Duke of Savoy, and Margaret of Austria. — Below is the monument of Duke John II. of Brabant (d. 1312) and his duchess Margaret of York, in black marble, with a recumbent lion in gilded copper, cast in 1610; opposite to it, the monument, with recumbent figure, of Archduke Ernest (d. 1595), brother of Emp. Rudolph II. and stadtholder of the Netherlands. Both monuments were erected by Archduke Albert (brother of Ernest) in 1610. A marble slab with the inscription 'Brabantiae ducum tumulus' covers the entrance to the burial-vaults of the princes of the House of Austria. — The high-altar is decorated with symbolical representations in embossed copper. At high festivals the choir is hung with six valuable tapestries, representing the Legend of the Hosts (p. 83).

The AMBULATORY contains four stained-glass windows executed by *Capronnier* in 1879 from designs by *Navez*; the subjects are taken from the history of the Patriarchs and the Children of Israel, from the life of Christ, and from the history of the Christian church. — In the rococo chapel behind the high-altar is an altar from the Abbaye de la Cambre (p. 118). The stained glass, bearing figures of saints and the arms of the Merode family, is also by *Capronnier* (1843).

TRANSEPT. \*Stained glass: Charles V. and his queen, with their patron-saints (N.); Louis III. of Hungary and his queen, by *Bernard van Orley*, 1538 (S.). Opposite the N. chapel, winged picture representing scenes from the life of St. Gudule, by *Coxie* (1592); opposite the S. chapel, Crucifixion, by the same artist.

The well-executed and richly-coloured stained glass in the NAVE is all by *Capronnier*, having been presented by the royal family and noble Belgian families, and put up in 1860-80; the subjects also refer to the story of the stolen Hosts (see p. 83), beginning in the S. aisle, by the transept. The window of the W. Portal, a Last Judgment by *F. Floris*, remarkable for the crowd of figures it contains, dates from 1528, but has been repeatedly restored. Four of the massive statues of the Twelve Apostles on the pillars of the nave (Paul, Bartholomew, Thomas, Matthew) are by *Jer. Duquesnoy*; three others (John, Andrew, Thaddæus) are by *Fayd'herbe* (d. 1694). The \*Pulpit, originally in the church of the Jesuits at Louvain, was executed in 1699 by the celebrated *Verbruggen*. It is a representation in carved wood of the Expulsion from Paradise; above is the Virgin with the Child, who crushes the head of the serpent with the cross. The railing, with all kinds of animals, is by *Vanderhaegen* (1780). — In the aisles: confessionals by *Van Delen* (18th cent.); in the S. aisle is the monument of *Canon Triest* (d. 1846), noted at Brussels for his benevolence, by *Eug. Simonis*; a marble monument to *Count Cornet de Ways-Ruart*, by *Geefs*, 1872 (Faith supporting old age and elevating youth). The marble-reliefs of the stations on the way to Calvary are by *P. Puyembroeck*. — The Sacristy contains valuable gifts from Archduke Albert and the Infanta Isabella.

The TOWER commands a beautiful view; ascent, 1 pers. 2 fr., 2 or more pers. 3 fr. — In the N. tower is the large bell of St. Salvator (about 6¾ tons in weight).

The large building opposite the cathedral, to the N., is the \**Banque Nationale* (Pl. 4; E, 3), one of the best modern buildings in Brussels, designed by *H. Beyaert* and *Janssens*, and exhibiting a free treatment of the Louis XVI. style. The allegorical figures of Industry and Commerce over the pediment are by *Wiener*, the rest of the sculptural ornamentation by *Houtstout*. The interior is also worth inspection (entrance in the Rue Berlaimont).

To the E. of Ste. Gudule, between the Rue de Ligne and the Rue Treurenberg (Pl. E, 3), are a tower and a passage, relics of the old wall of 1040 (p. 76).

## b. The Royal Museums.

The archway in the W. angle of the Place Royale (p. 79) leads to the oblong PLACE DU MUSÉE (Pl. D, 4), the right side of which is flanked by the hotels and restaurants mentioned at pp. 71, 72, while to the left rises the **Royal Library** (Pl. 5), with a court separated from the street by a stone balustrade. In the court is a statue in bronze (by Jehotte, 1846) of *Duke Charles of Lorraine* (p. 77). Behind the statue is the entrance to the Library which consists of six departments: (1) Printed Books; (2) MSS.; (3) Engravings and Maps; (4) Coins and Medals; (5) Offices; (6) Periodicals.

The DEPARTMENT OF THE PRINTED BOOKS (300,000 vols.) is in the left wing of the Palais de l'Industrie. The nucleus of the collection was the library of a M. van Hulthem, purchased in 1837 for 315,000 fr., and incorporated with the old municipal library. The *Library Hall* (10-3; in summer 10-4; by permission of the head-librarian also 7-10.30 p.m.; closed during Passion Week) contains a series of portraits of the sovereigns of the country down to Maria Theresa and Joseph II. In a cabinet here are exhibited some beautiful Chinese drawings. The Chambers grant an annual subsidy of 60-65,000 fr. for the support of the Library.

The DEPARTMENT OF THE MSS. consists chiefly of the celebrated *Bibliothèque de Bourgogne*, founded in the 15th cent. by Philippe le Bon, Duke of Burgundy, and contains upwards of 24,000 MSS., comprising many of great value. It is especially rich in missals, some of which are illuminated with beautiful miniatures of the old Flemish school. Worthy of notice are: the missal of the Dukes of Burgundy, by *Attavante* of Florence (1485), afterwards in possession of Matthew Corvinus, King of Hungary; the chronicles of Hainault in seven folio volumes with miniature illustrations, and an illustrated title-page (the author Jacques de Guise presenting his work to Philip the Good), ascribed, though without sufficient grounds, to *Roger van der Weyden*; and a copy of Xenophon's *Cyropædia*, used by Charles the Bold. Also, '*Pardon accordé par Charles V. aux Gantois*' (p. 45) of 1540, MSS. as far back as the 7th cent., playing-cards manufactured at Ulm in 1594, autographs of Francis I., Henri IV., Philip II., Alva, Luther, Voltaire, Rubens, etc. Most of the books in the Burgundian Library are bound in red morocco. The most valuable MSS. have twice been carried away to Paris by the French.

The admirably-arranged *Collection of Engravings* (upwards of 100,000 in number) is worthy of notice; it is entered from the Musée de Peinture. The Flemish masters are admirably represented. One of the most interesting plates is an engraving of 1418, the Virgin with saints and angels, found at Malines. — The *Collection of Coins* is also of importance; adm. 12-3, entrance Rue du Musée 5.

L'ANCIENNE COUR, a building adjoining the Palais de l'Industrie on the E., was the residence of the Austrian stadtholders of the Netherlands after 1731, when the old palace of the Dukes of Brabant (in the present Place Royale) was destroyed by fire. Part of the ground-floor is now fitted up for the *Royal Archives* (daily 10-3; entrance to the right), while on the upper story are the collection of modern paintings, and rooms used for art-exhibitions, etc. (to the right of the rotunda). The chapel to the right of the entrance, erected in 1760, and devoted to Protestant worship since 1803, is known as the *Église du Musée*.

The \***Musée Moderne** (admission, see p. 76) embraces upwards of 220 paintings and 40 water-colour and other drawings, etc., displayed in 8 rooms. The names of the artists and the subjects re-



presented are attached to each work. In the following description the paintings upon the entrance-wall A (comp. the Plan, p. 87), in each room, are first noticed, then those on walls B, C, D. The arrangement of the paintings is occasionally changed.

The ENTRANCE (comp. p. 76) is in the crescent at the N.W. end of the Place du Musée. From the circular entrance-hall we proceed through the glass-door to the left to the staircase, at the foot of which is a statue of Hercules by *Delvaux*. Sticks and umbrellas are left here with the custodian (no charge). At the top of the staircase we reach another rotunda, where a door to the left leads to the picture gallery. The staircase is of marble, and the lower part of the walls is covered with the same material. The upper part is occupied by plastic decorations in the style of Louis XVI.; the ceiling-frescoes, representing the seasons, are by *J. Stallaert*.

Room I. Water-colours, drawings, designs, etc. by various Belgian masters, and several miniature portraits.

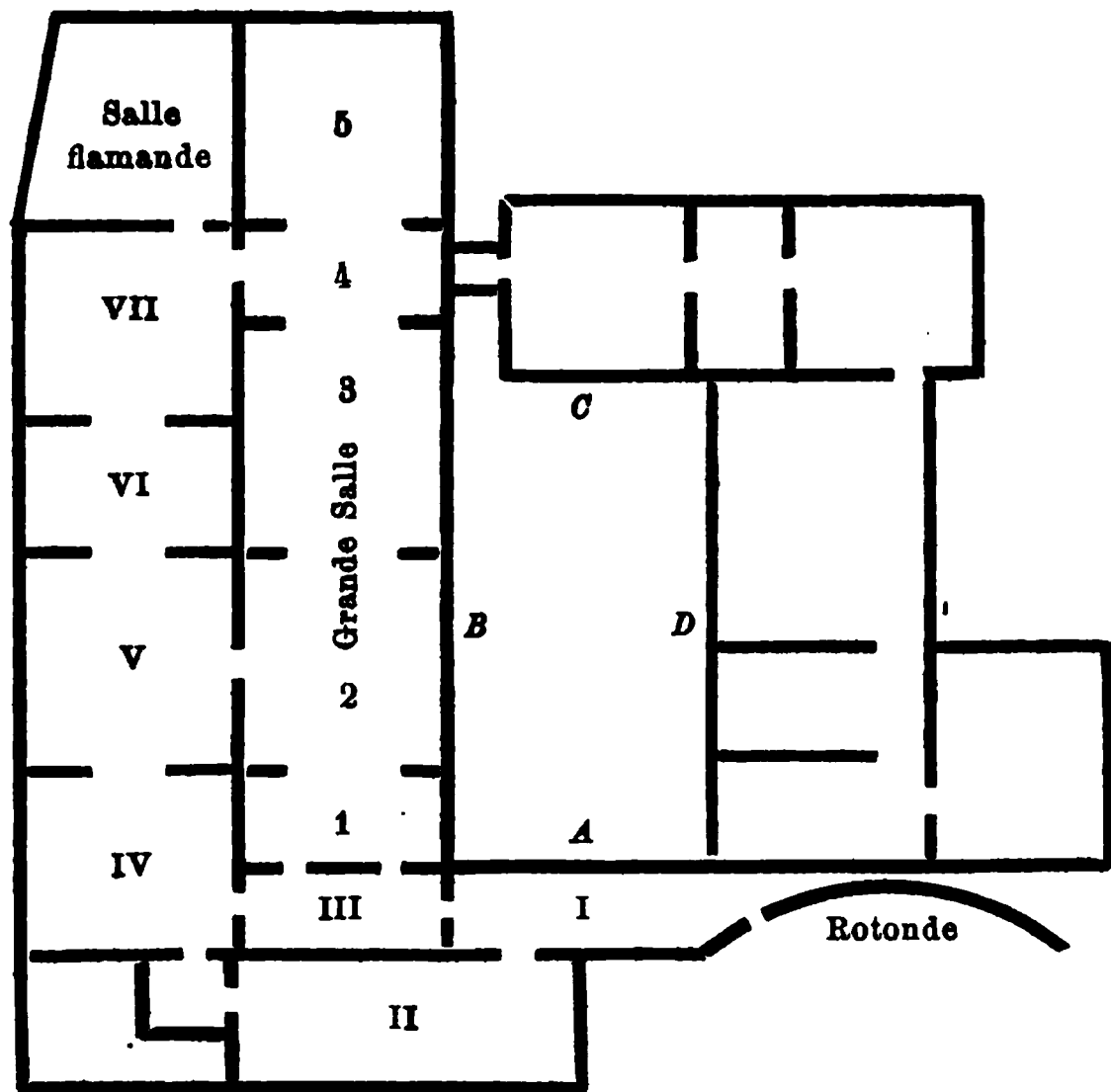
Room II. Wall A. *Lefebvre*, Venus and Cupid; *F. Houzé*, Death of Grétry's daughter; *Ch. Degroux*, Departure of the recruit; *G. Courbet*, Alfred Stevens, the painter; *Th. Géricault*, A prince with his suite; *P. Oyens*, The colleagues; *F. van Leemputten*, Palm-Sunday in the country; *Ch. Verlat*, Shepherd's dog struggling with an eagle; *C. Baugniet*, Visit to the young widow; *Ph. van Brée*, Rubens painting in his garden; *Th. Géricault*, Bear-hunt. — Wall B. *N. de Keyser*, Portrait; *J. L. Montigny*, Winter scene; *E. van Hove*, Portrait. — Wall C. *J. Stevens*, Dog-market at Paris; *F. Crabeels*, Hay-harvest; *C. van Hove*, Girl of Dordrecht; *Th. Géricault*, Pasha; *A. Robert*, Portrait; *J. Lies*, Prometheus torn by the eagle; *T. Scharner*, Winter landscape on the Meuse. — Wall D. *H. van Seben*, Landscape near the Hague; *N. de Keyser*, Columbus in the convent of La Rabida; *J. B. Madou*, The village politicians; *G. Walckiers*, The Place Ste. Catherine at Brussels; *F. Verheyden*, Woman gathering wood. — Returning to Room I., we enter —

Room III. *E. de Block*, Reading the Bible; *F. de Braekeleer*, The Golden Wedding; *Carpentiers*, Strangers; *F. de Braekeleer*, Distribution of fruit at a school ('le comte de micarême'); *Gudin*, Seapiece; *Bossuet*, The Abbey of St. Amand at Rouen; *Baron*, Landscape; *Vaneycken*, Episode in the life of Francesco Mazzola (Parmigianino); *Chabry*, Ruins of Thebes (Egypt); *H. Vanderhecht*, Landscape.

Room IV. Wall A. *Louis Robbe*, Landscape with cattle in the Campines of Antwerp. — Wall B. *A. Robert*, Rachel weeping for her children; *G. de Jonghe*, The pilgrims; *F. de Vigne*, Sunday morning in winter; *C. Tschaggeny*, The steep road; *Smits*, The seasons; *A. de Knuff*, The deserted gravel-pit; \**Louis Gallait*, Abdication of Emperor Charles V., a master-piece of composition, drawing, and colouring (1841). Charles V. is under the canopy of the throne, supported on the left by William of Orange, at his feet



kneels his son Philip II., on his right is his sister Maria of Hungary in an arm-chair. *Jos. Stevens*, Morning in the streets of Brussels (1848); above, *J. Kindermans*, Scene in the Ardennes; above, *Eug. Verboeckhoven*, Shepherd in the Roman Campagna; *Al. Markelbach*, Rhetoricians of Antwerp preparing for a debate (comp. p. 93); *F. Keelhoff*, Landscape; above, *C. E. G. Wappers*, Charles I. on the way to the scaffold; *E. Bossuet*, Procession of patron-saints in Seville. — Wall C. *De la Charlerie*, The painter's father; *F. Verploet*, Assembly room in the Carthusian monastery at Naples; *H.*



*de Caisne*, Giotto; *A. Robert*, Luca Signorelli painting his dead son; *J. Robie*, Flowers and fruit; *H. Sebron*, The church of St. Jacques at Antwerp; *H. Agneessens*, Marchand, the sculptor; *L. Robbe*, Cow; *J. de Senescourt*, Lute-player (portrait of the artist); *Fr. Stroobant*, The old guildhouses in the market-place at Brussels; *A. Dillens*, Skaters; *Lucks*, The rogue's departure. — Wall D. *P. van der Ouderaa*, The last refuge (the family Mundi of Douai saved by the Clarissine nuns from the Spaniards during the sack of Antwerp, Nov. 4th, 1576); *N. de Keyser*, Justus Lipsius; above, *Charles Degroux*, Junius preaching the Reformation in a house at Antwerp, with the light from the stake shining through the window; above, *J. van Lerijs*, Erasmus; *J. B. van Moer*, Interior of the church of

Santa Maria at Belem (near Lisbon); *E. Hamman*, The mass of Adriaen Willaert; \**L. Gallait*, The Plague in Tournai (1092), one of the artist's most celebrated pictures (finished in 1882). The picture represents the moment when the procession, arranged by Bishop Radbold II. to intercede for the with-drawal of the pestilence, is leaving the church and passing under an archway which leads to the most densely populated part of the town. The Bishop walks in front in penitential robes, followed by the chief citizens bearing a figure of the Virgin Mary. — *L. Artan*, Sea-piece; *E. Verboeckhoven*, Fowl; *F. Roffiaen*, Monte Rosa from the Riffel; *V. J. Genisson*, Archduke Albert and Infanta Isabella at Tournai. — In the middle of the room, a bust of Gallait by *Fraikin*.

Room V. Wall A. *J. Jacobs*, The Sarpsfos in Norway; *A. de Knyff*, Forest of Stolen. — Wall B. *A. J. Heymans*, Heath; *Lybaert*, St. Magdalen; *J. Verheuden*, Orchard in blossom; *E. Slingeneuer*, Battle of Lepanto; *C. Tschaggeny*, Diligence in the Ardennes; above, *Ch. Verlat*, Godfrey of Bouillon at the capture of Jerusalem; *F. Lenbach*, Bishop Strossmayer of Diakovar; *Pauli*, Forest in autumn. — Wall C. *Clays*, Coast near Ostend (1863); *L. Gallait*, Delilah, Reminiscence of Blankenberghe (coloured sketches); *P. J. Clays*, Antwerp Roads; *Leys*, Joyful entry of Charles V. into Antwerp (repetition of the fresco in the Hôtel de Ville at Antwerp, see p. 150). — Wall D. *J. Coomans*, The 'Loving Cup'; *A. Verwée*, Cattle; *J. Stobbaerts*, Stable; \**J. Verhas*, Review of the Schools (on the occasion of the silver wedding of the King and Queen of the Belgians in 1878), a well-known picture. The procession, headed by girls in white dresses led by their teachers, is passing the Palace, in front of which are the King and Queen, the Emperor of Austria, and the Count of Flanders, with their suites. The burgomaster and sheriffs of Brussels are also in the procession. All the heads are portraits.

Room VI. Wall A. *J. B. Madou*, The mischief-maker (Flemish scene, 18th cent.); *L. Gallait*, Conquest of Antioch. — Wall B. *T. Fourmois*, The mill; \**H. Leys*, Funeral mass for Berthall de Haze, armourer of Antwerp; *T. Fourmois*, Landscape; *J. Robie*, Return from the tiger-hunt. — Wall C. *F. Willems*, The bride's toilet; *A. Stevens*, Ladybird. — Wall D. *J. Robie*, Grapes; \**L. Gallait*, Art and Liberty; *E. Delacroix*, Apollo and the Python, a sketch. — In the corners: *L. de Winne*, King Leopold I.; *L. Gallait*, Full-length portraits of Leopold II. and his queen.

Room VII. Wall A. *Meunier*, Peasants of Brabant defending themselves in 1797; *E. de Pratère*, Farm-horses; *L. V. Lagye*, The sorceress; *Huberti*, Landscape. — Wall B. *F. Courtens*, Return from church (afternoon); *J. B. van Moer*, View of Brussels (1868); *E. van den Bosch*, Cat playing; *C. Hermans*, Morning in the streets of Brussels; *J. Lies*, Prisoners of war; *J. Quinaur*, Landscape in Dauphiné; *F. v. Leemputten*, Peasants going to work. — Wall C.

\*C. Cluysenaar, Emp. Henry IV. at Canossa. — Wall D. E. J. Verboeckhoven, Flock of sheep in a thunder-storm (1839); A. de Vriendt, Citizens of Ghent doing homage at the cradle of Charles V.; J. T. Coosemans, Fir-wood by twilight; Dillens, Austrian wooers in the Netherlands. In the corner between walls B and C is a costly Sèvres vase, presented by the French Republic.

We now enter the —

LARGE GALLERY, which is divided by clustered columns into five sections. Beside the pillars are four bronze or marble busts of Flemish painters.

Fifth Section. Wall B. Hamesse, Landscape; Gallait, Portrait; Beernaert, Edge of a wood in Zealand; \*E. de Bièfve, The Compromise, or Petition of the Netherlandish nobles in 1565. Count Hoorn is represented assigning the document, Egmont in an arm-chair; at the table Philip de Marnix, in a suit of armour; in the foreground William of Orange, in a dark-blue garment; beside him, Martigny in white satin, and behind him the Duc d'Arenberg. The Count Brederode, under the portico to the left, is inviting others to embrace the good cause. This picture and Gallait's Abdication of Charles V. mark a new epoch in the history of modern Belgium art. They were exhibited in most of the European capitals in 1843, where they gained universal admiration, and they have contributed materially to the development of the realistic style of painting, in which colour plays so prominent a part. — J. T. Coosemans, The Chemin des Artistes at Barbizon; Gallait, Lady and child (portraits); Bou- lenger, Autumn morning. — Wall C. J. Impens, Flemish tavern; H. de Caisne, Belgium crowning her famous sons; C. Degroux, Grace before meat. — Wall D. Dansaert, Diplomats; Gallait, The wedding-dress; Kindermans, Scene in the Amblève valley; \*N. de Keyser, Battle of Worringen (1288); Siegfried of Westerburg, Archbishop of Cologne, standing before his captors Duke John I. of Brabant and Count Adolph of Berg (1839); \*F. Lenbach, Portrait of Döllinger; Brackeleer, Spinner; Gallait, Gipsy; T. Gérard, Village festival in Swabia.

Fourth Section. Wall D. F. ter Linden, Prisoners; A. Serrure, Concert. — Wall B. E. de Pratère, Ass; N. de Keyser, The painter H. de Coene; C. Delfosse, The despatch; De Block, The convalescent.

Third Section. Wall B. A. Hennebicq, Labourers in the Roman Campagna; above, De Cocq, Cattle in a wood; H. Leys, The sermon; H. Boulenger, View of Dinant; above, L. Matthieu, Entombment (1848); F. Pauwels, The widow of Jacques van Artevelde giving up her jewels for the state; H. Leys, Restoration of the Roman Catholic service in Antwerp Cathedral (1845); H. Bource, Bad news; Thomas, Barabbas and the body of Christ; J. H. L. de Haas, Cows at pasture; J. B. van Moer, The Baptistery in the church of St. Mark at Venice; A. Stevens, Lady in a light pink

dress; *F. Lamorinière*, Landscape near Edegghem; above, *Meunier*, Tobacco factory at Seville.

Wall D. *Dubois*, Still-life; *Asselbergs*, Landscape; *J. Portaels*, The Daughter of Zion; *G. J. A. van Luppen*, Spring-landscape; above, *E. J. de Pratiere*, Cattle-market in Brussels; \**E. Wauters*, The Prior of the Augustine monastery to which Hugo van der Goes had retired tries to cure the painter's madness by means of music; *Fourmois*, Landscape; *J. Portaels*, Simoom; above, *L. Robbe*, Cattle at pasture; *J. Stevens*, Dog before a mirror; *M. Collaert*, Fruit-garden in Flanders; *L. Gallait*, Johanna the Mad of Castile by the dead body of her husband, Philip le Bel.

Second Section. Wall B. *H. Leys*, Studio of Frans Floris; *P. J. Clays*, Calm on the Schelde; *V. Kuyck*, Stable; *A. Verwée*, Cattle by a river; *Gallait*, Autumn; *J. B. Madou*, Festival; *de Jonghe*, The young mother; above, \**J. Czermak*, Christian girls in the Herzegovina captured by Bashi-Bazouks. — Wall D. *Robbe*, Bull attacked by dogs; *Gallait*, Count Barthélémy de Mortier; *A. Thomas*, Judas on the night after the condemnation of Jesus; *H. de Braekeleer*, The geographer; *Wappers*, Beginning of the Revolution of 1830 at the Hôtel de Ville in Brussels; the people tearing the proclamation (24th Sept.) of Prince Frederick of the Netherlands; *A. Robert*, Plundering of the Carmelite Convent in Antwerp at the end of the 16th century; *J. B. Madou*, A question of fate; *De Pratiere*, Asses' heads; *Degroux*, Drunkard by the corpse of his neglected wife.

First Section. Wall D. *H. Robbe*, Flowers; *Ch. Ooms*, Forbidden fruit; *H. Boulenger*, The Avenue des Charmes at Tervueren; *A. Stevens*, The widow and her children; *J. Lies*, Baldwin III. of Flanders punishing robber-knights; *W. Roelofs*, Landscape; *L. Gallait*, Count de Mortier; above, *Hubert*, Cuirassiers at Waterloo; *E. de Schampheler*, River-scene near Gouda; *A. de Vriendt*, Excommunication of Bouchard d'Avesnes (on account of his marriage with Margaret of Flanders); above, *L. Philippet*, Slain; *A. Bouvier*, Sun-blink; *F. Huygens*, Flowers.

Wall B. *H. Marcette*, Forest in spring; *Stevens*, Salome; *Quinaux*, Landscape; *Cluysenaar*, The future painter; *C. van Camp*, Death of Mary of Burgundy (p. 17); *Rosseels*, Landscape. *Portaels*, Box in the theatre at Pest; above, *Ph. van Brée*, Interior of St. Peter's at Rome on Corpus Christi Day; *F. Lamorinière*, Landscape; *A. Verwée*, A Zealand team; *J. Willems*, La Fête chez les Grands-Parents; above, *Stallaert*, Death of Dido. — Wall A. *Beernaert*, Woodland scene; *Huinin*, Alms-giving.

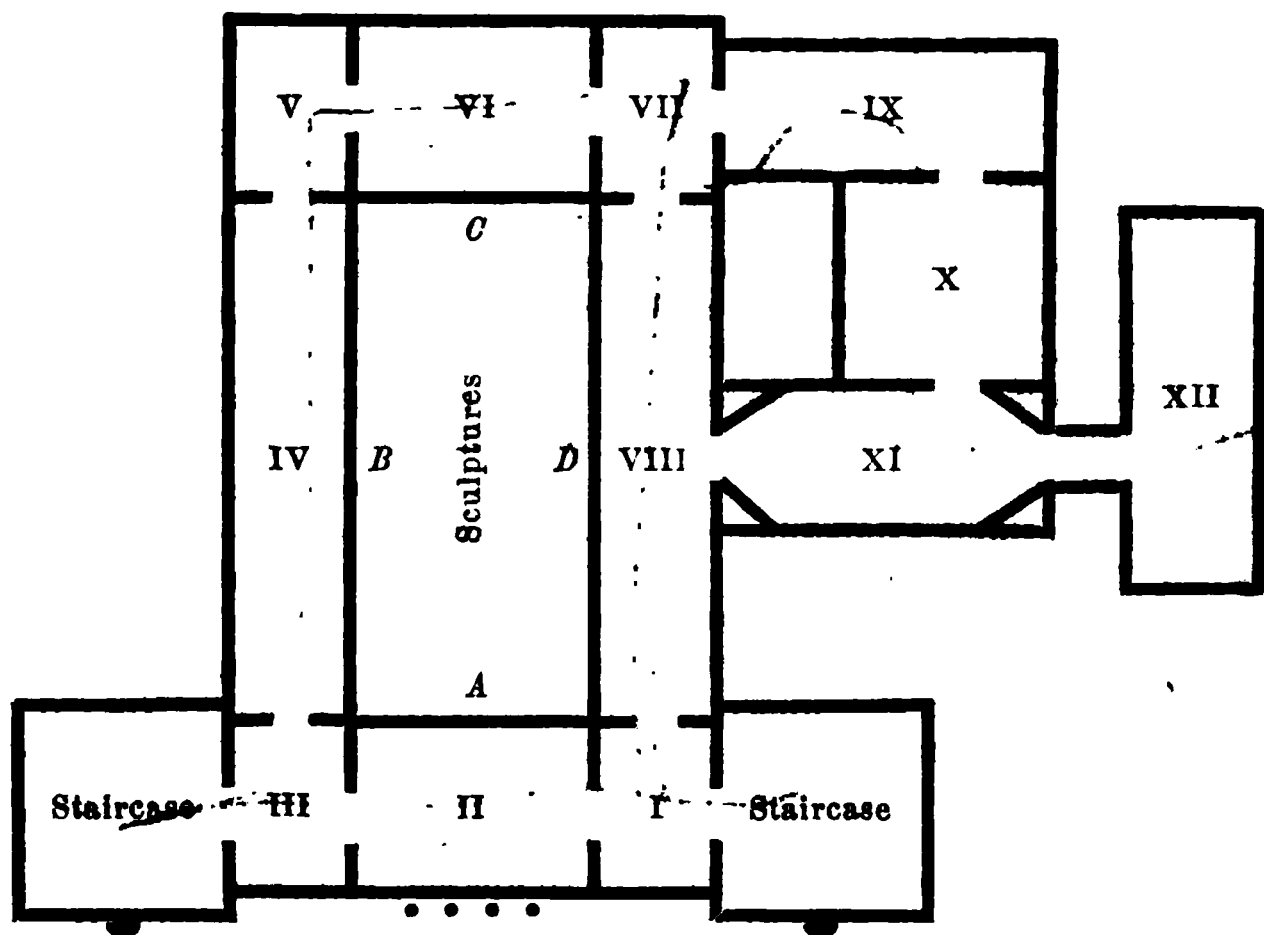
We return to the Place Royale and at the commencement of the Rue de la Régence enter to the right the —

**Palais des Beaux-Arts** (Pl. 45), a building finished in 1880, in the classical style, by *Balat*, and containing the collection of sculptures and the older pictures (admission, see p. 76). The portal

is flanked by four massive granite columns with bronze bases and capitals. On the tops of the columns are four colossal figures, representing Music, Architecture, Sculpture, and Painting, executed by *Degroot*, *Samain*, *W. Geefs*, and *Melot*. Above are three bronze medallions: Rubens (in the centre; by *Van Rasbourgh*), Jean de Boulogne (by *Cuypers*), and Jan van Ruysbroeck (see p. 103; by *Bouré*), and two marble reliefs, the Graphic Arts and Music, by *Brunin* and *Vinçotte*. In front of each of the wings stands an allegorical group in bronze; on the left, Instruction in Art, by *P. C. van der Stappen*; on the right Coronation of Art, by *P. de Vigne*.

The **Musée de Sculpture** is arranged on the ground-floor.

The **VESTIBULE** contains bronze sculptures, including: *P. Bouré*,



Prometheus bound, Child playing with balls; *L. Mignon*, Bullfight; etc.

The **MAIN HALL**, an oblong room occupying the entire height of the building, contains chiefly marble sculptures. In the middle row, to the left: *P. C. van der Stappen*, Man with a sword; *J. J. Ducasu*, Fall of Babylon, a group; *B. Frison*, Naiad. Opposite: *J. Geefs*, Love and Malice; *A. Sopers*, Young Neapolitan playing on the rauglia; *E. Simonis*, Innocence. Farther on, to the left: *M. Rysbrack*, Statue of John Howard, the philanthropist. In the centre of the room: *W. Geefs*, Statue of King Leopold I.; *Th. Vinçotte*, Busts of King Leopold II. and his queen; *L. Delvaux*, The Cardinal Virtues, a small group in marble. — Farther on in the left row: *Grupello*, Diana; *M. Kessels*, Venus leaving the bath; right, *W.*

*Geefs*, The amorous lion; left, *A. H. de Bay*, The first cradle; *Jos. Geefs*, Fallen Angel (one of his best-known works); *O. de Maisseille*, Venus (1774). In the middle of the room: *G. de Groot*, Labour (bronze). — In the middle row, to the left: *C. A. Fraikin*, Cupid taken captive; *G. Charlier*, Prayer; *J. J. Jaquet*, The Golden Age; *J. Geefs*, Cupid's triumph; *J. de Brackeleer*, Expectation; *M. Kessels*, Boy with a duck; *A. Cattier*, Daphnis; *Th. Vincotte*, Giotto; *A. F. Bouré*, Boy playing with a lizard; *A. Fassin*, Neapolitan water-seller; *Fraikin*, Triumph of Bacchus; *J. Cuypers*, Hallali; *P. de Vigne*, Immortality. — On the walls are bronze and marble busts of artists, savants, etc., including original works of *E. Simonis*, *P. Puyenbroeck*, *Desprez*, *Janssens*, *Assche*, *M. Kessels*, *L. Jehotte*, *Canova*, and *Godecharle* (Voltaire).

In two rooms to the left of the main-hall (corresponding to RR. IV and V on the first floor; comp. Plan) are various plaster casts, and some old paintings, chiefly historical views and portraits of princes of the houses of Burgundy, Orange, and Hapsburg. The smaller room also contains the sketches for the historical procession of 1880 (jubilee of the Independence of Belgium).

FIRST FLOOR. \***Gallery of Old Pictures** (*Tableaux Anciens*). — The Brussels gallery, which was purchased from the city by the state in 1845, has grown continuously in importance, and now contains about 600 pictures. Formerly inferior to the gallery at Antwerp, it must now be considered at least equal to it. Large catalogue by *E. Fétiis* 1 fr., small catalogue (*catalogue abrégé*) 25 c.

The Early Flemish School of the 15th cent. is represented by various important pictures, such as Adam and Eve by *Hubert van Eyck* (No. 19), Madonna by *Petrus Cristus* (No. 21), the Legend of the lying empress and the innocent nobleman by *Dierick Bouts* (Nos. 51, 52), and St. Anna by *Quinten Massys* (No. 38). Flemish and Dutch art of the 17th cent. has also, through judicious purchases, gradually come to be most favourably represented. The pictures by *Rubens* at Brussels cannot indeed be compared, either in number or beauty, with those at Antwerp; but his Adoration of the Magi (No. 410) ranks among the finest treatments of this subject, and his portraits and the Virgin in an arbour of roses (No. 412) also deserve attention. The full-length portrait of Willem van Heythuysen (No. 283) and a half-length portrait (No. 282) by *Frans Hals*, the portraits by *Van der Helst* (Nos. 291, 292) and *Dou* (No. 258), and the large Village Feast by *Teniers* (No. 465) may also be specified. — The names of the painters and the subjects represented are affixed to the frames. As the collection is constantly being augmented, the pictures are often rearranged. The numbering of the pictures begins in each room on wall A (comp. the Plan, p. 91), and is continued to the left, on Walls B, C, D.

Room I. contains photographs from pictures in the Museum

Room II. Italian, Spanish, and French pictures. Wall A. 280.

*F. Guardi*, Interior of St. Mark's at Venice; 203. *Ann. Carracci*, Diana and Actæon; 479. *Bonifazio*, Repast at the house of Simon the Pharisee. — Wall B. 225, 227. *Al. Sanchez Coello*, Portraits of Joanna and Maria of Austria, daughters of Charles V.; 514. *Italian School of the 16th cent.*, Madonna with the Holy Child and St. John; above, 199. *Paolo Veronese*, Holy Family with SS. Theresa and Catharine; 171. *Guercino*, Altarpiece; 174. *Belotto (Canaletto)*, Bank of the Brenta (architectural piece); \*277. *Claude Lorrain*, Landscape with Æneas hunting with Dido; 478. *Andrea del Sarto*, Jupiter and Leda (described by Mr. Crowe as an inferior school-piece); 402, 401. *Tintoretto*, Portraits; 378. *Pannini*, Ruins of Rome; above, 197. *Paul Veronese*, Juno strewing her treasures on Venice, ceiling-painting from the palace of the Doges at Venice; 154. *Albani*, Adam and Eve; above, 404. *F. de Rossi (Salviati)*, Christ between two apostles; above, 172. *Baroccio*, Calling of Peter and Andrew; 226. *Coello*, Margaret of Parma. — Wall C. 398. *Guido Reni*, Flight into Egypt. — Wall D. 521. *Spanish School*, Franciscan monk; 477. *Perugino*, Madonna and Child with John the Baptist, a round picture framed in a garland of fruit in terracotta; 198. School of *Paul Veronese*, Adoration of the Shepherds; 340. *Raph. Mengs*, Portrait of Michael-Angelo Cambiaso.

Room IV. Dutch and Flemish schools of the 17th cent. Wall A. \*296. *M. d'Hondecoeter*, Cock crowing; no number, *W. van Aelst*, Still-life. — Wall B. 270. *Gov. Flinck*, Portrait (1640); no number, *J. D. de Heem*, Fruit and flowers; \*425. *Sal. van Ruysdael*, The ferry; 311. *Jordaens*, Satyr and peasant (from Æsop); 486. *Teniers the Younger*, Picture-gallery of Archduke Leopold William, with the names of the masters on the frames (1651); 356. *A. More*, Duke of Alva; above, 246. *G. de Crayer*, Conversion of St. Julian; 376. *A. Palamedesz*, Chamber-concert; 470a. *Terburg*, Portrait; \*258. *G. Dou*, The painter drawing a Cupid by lamplight; 367. *Adr. van Niculant*, Carnival on the ice on the town-moat of Antwerp; above, 269. *B. Flémalle*, Punishment of Heliodorus; 200a. *J. van de Capelle*, Calm; no number, *Rubens*, Four Moors' heads; 153. *P. Aertsen*, The cook; 316, 317. *Th. de Keyser*, Two sisters; \*424a. *J. van Ruysdael*, Landscape; \*331c. *Nic. Maes*, Old woman fallen asleep while reading; \*343. *G. Metsu*, The breakfast; \*308. *Karel du Jardin*, Herd of cattle; 452. *Jan Steen*, The 'Rederyker' (i. e. rhetoricians, or members of 'Rederykamern'; these were literary clubs or debating societies, well known in the 16th and 17th centuries, which met on festive occasions to hold recitations and debates); above, 491. *P. de Vos*, Large hunting-piece; 414a, c, & b. *Rubens*, Mercury and Argus, Rape of Hippodamia, Fall of the Titans, three small sketches; 426. *Sal. van Ruysdael*, Landscape with fishermen; 428. *H. Saftleven*, Barn; above, 344. *Van der Meulen*, Army of Louis XIV. at the siege of Tournai; \*409. *Rubens*, Coronation of the Virgin; 374. *Isaac van Ostade*, Woman winding

thread; 266a. *A. van Dyck*, Crucifixion, a small sketch; 463. *David Teniers the Younger*, The village-doctor; 285. *J. Dav. de Heem*, Flowers; 315. *Jordaens*, Eleazar and Rebecca at the well, in a landscape by *Wildens*; \*417, \*418. *Rubens*, Portraits of Charles de Cordes and his wife (1618); \*332. *Nic. Maes*, Old woman reading; 462. *D. Teniers the Younger*, The five senses; 511. *Dutch School*, Old woman on her death-bed (study); 500. *Phil. Wouverman*, Hunt; 177a. *A. van Beyeren*, Still-life; \*467. *Teniers the Younger*, Temptation of St. Anthony; 363. *A. van der Neer*, Landscape by night; 414. *Rubens*, Martyrdom of St. Ursula and her companions, a small sketch; 368. *Pourbus*, Portrait; 307. *Karel du Jardin*, Outpost; 361. *P. Neefs the Elder*, Interior of Antwerp Cathedral; 193. *Adr. Brouwer*, Boors carousing on the ramparts of Antwerp; 364a. *A. van der Neer*, Burning of Dordrecht; 284. *J. D. de Heem* and *C. Lambrechts*, Allegorical representation of fertility; 292a. *Barth. van der Helst*, Portrait; 187. *J. and A. Both*, Italian landscape; 333. *Nic. Maes*, Portrait; above, 271. *F. Floris*, Last Judgment; 421. *Rachael Ruysch*, Flowers and fruit; 262. *A. van Dyck*, Martyrdom of St. Peter; 261. *Dusart*, Village-festival (1695); 282. *Fr. Hals*, Professor Hoornebeek of Leyden; 200. *G. Camphuysen*, Rustic interior; 269a. *G. Flinck*, Goldsmith's family taking stock; above, 231. *M. van Coxie*, Last Supper; 289. *C. de Heem*, Fruit and flowers; 188a. *Jan de Bray*, Portrait; 366. *Isaac van Nickele* (d. 1703), Groote Kerk at Haarlem; 347. *A. Mignon*, Flowers and insects. — Wall C. 247. *G. de Crayer*, Adoration of the shepherds. — Between the columns: *D. van Alsloot*, Two views of Brussels (1620).

Room V. 236. *G. de Crayer*, Martyrdom of St. Blaise, painted in 1667 when the artist was 86 (duplicate in Ghent, see p. 52). — 155, 156. *D. van Alsloot*, Procession of St. Gudule in the marketplace of Brussels; in the centre of No. 156 is the old 'Halle au Pain', opposite the Hôtel de Ville.

Room VI. Painters of the end of the 18th and early 19th centuries. — Wall A. *F. J. Navez*, The young man of great possessions, Judgment of Solomon; *J. de Marne*, Festival of the patron saint in the country; *F. Goya*, Scenes from the Inquisition (sketch); *J. L. David*, Flute-player, a portrait; *Ommeganck*, Landscape in the Ardennes. — Wall B. *A. Lens*, Samson and Delilah; *G. J. Herreyns*, Adoration of the Magi; *P. J. C. François*, Marius on the ruins of Carthage; *F. J. Navez*, Hagar and Ishmael, Athaliah testing Joash; *Ingres*, Virgil reading the *Æneid* aloud; *H. van Assche*, Waterfall at Tosa; *J. L. David*, Portrait of a boy (study). — Wall C. *A. Lens*, Bacchus comforting Ariadne, Offerings for Bacchus; *M. J. van Brée*, Regulus returning to Carthage, Athenians casting lots for the victims for the Minotaur; *F. Goya*, Portrait; *Vervloet*, Convent at Naples. — Wall D. *J. B. de Jonghe*, Landscape near Tournai; *P. J. Hellemans*, View from the wood at Soignes.



Room VII. *J. B. de Champaigne*, 221. Assumption, 210-219. Scenes from the life of St. Benedict, 220. Portrait of himself; 271a. *Fr. Floris*, Holy Family; 445. *Snayers*, Siege of Courtrai (1648).

Room VIII. Dutch and Flemish Schools of the 16th and 17th centuries. Wall A. 360. *P. Neefs the Elder*, Interior of Antwerp Cathedral; 505. *Wynants*, Landscape with accessories by *A. van de Velde*; above, 434. *G. Schalcken*, Wax-moulding; 354. *A. More*, Portrait of Hubert Goltzius (p. 388); 333c. *N. Maes*, Portrait. — Wall B. 392. *A. Pynacker*, Landscape with stag-hunt; 293. *J. van Hemessen*, Prodigal Son (1536); 483. *W. van de Velde the Younger*, The Zuiderzee; *N. Koedyck*, Interior; 394. *J. van Ravesteyn*, Portrait; 464. *Teniers the Younger*, Flemish landscape; 422. *Jac. van Ruysdael*, Landscape, with accessories by *A. van de Velde*; above, 272. *F. Floris* and *J. Francken*, Adoration of the Magi; 499. *Phil Wouverman*, Starting for the chase; 504, 503. *Wynants*, Landscapes; \*412. *Rubens*, Virgin and Child in an arbour of roses, the background by *J. Brueghel*; 454. *Jan Steen*, Twelfth Night ('Le roi boit'); 313. *Jordaens*, Allegorical representation of the vanity of this world; 497. *Em. de Witte*, Interior of the church at Delft; 293a. *M. Hobbema*, Landscape; \*455. *Jan Steen*, The gallant offer; above, 232. *Michiel van Coxie*, Death of the Virgin; \*397. *Rembrandt*, Portrait of a man (1641); 194. *Adr. Brouwer*, Brawl in an ale-house; 469. *L. van Uden*, Landscape, with accessories by *Teniers the Younger*; 272a. *P. Franchois*, Drinkers; 364. *Aart van der Neer*, Pleasures of winter; 414d. *Rubens*, Atalanta and Meleager; 288. *J. D. de Heem*, Still-life; no number, *A. van Ostade*, Peasants in a tavern; 419. *Rubens*, Portrait (1619); 252. *C. Decker* and *A. van Ostade*, The weaver's repose; 423. *J. van Ruysdael*, Landscape with ruined tower; \*283. *Frans Hals*, Portrait of Willem van Heythuysen, founder of the hospital of that name at Haarlem; 249a. *B. G. Cuyp*, Fishermen; 196. *Jan Brueghel* ('Velvet Brueghel'), Autumn; above, 243. *G. de Crayer*, The Virgin as the patroness of the Archers of Grand-Serment at Brussels; 424. *Jac. van Ruysdael*, The Haarlemer Meer; 427. *Dav. Ryckaert*, Chemist in his laboratory; 299. *J. van Huchtenburgh*, Battle-piece; no number, *P. Potter*, Swine; 372. *Adr. van Ostade*, Flemish trio; 395. *Jan van Ravesteyn*, Portrait; 176a. *G. and J. Berck-Heyde*, Church of Haarlem; 371. *Adr. van Ostade*, Peasants eating herrings; 453. *Jan Steen*, The operation; above, 166. *L. Bakhuysen*, Storm off the Norwegian coast; 397a. *Rembrandt*, Portrait; \*294. *Hobbema*, Wood at Haarlem; 278. *J. van Goyen*, View of Dort, figures by *A. Cuyp*; 181, 182. *Ferd. Bol*, Portraits; above, no number, *Snyders*, Stag-hunt; 496. *J. Weenix*, Game and fruit (1703); 375. *A. Palamedesz*, Portrait (1650); 249. *Alb. Cuyp*, Stable; \*465. *Dav. Teniers the Younger*, Flemish village-festival (1652); 502. *Wynants*, Landscape; 438a. *Er. Quellin* and *Dan. Seghers*, Flowers, with a head of Christ in the centre; *J. Matsys*, 342. Lot and his daughters, 341. The chaste

Susannah; 333a, 333b. *N. Maes*, Portraits; \*461. *Dav. Teniers the Elder*, View of a village. — Wall C. 373. *Is. van Ostade*, Travellers resting; 195. *Velvet Brueghel*, St. Norbert preaching against heresy at Antwerp; \*183. *Ferd. Bol*, Saskia van Ulenburgh, Rembrandt's wife; above, 291, 292. *Barth. van der Helst*, Portraits of the painter and his wife(?).

Room IX. Flemish and Dutch Schools of the 17th century. Wall A. 314. *Jordaens*, Head of an Apostle, a sketch in colours; 257. *J. van der Does*, Herd-boys. — Wall B. 444. *P. Snayers*, Battle of Höchst, 1622; 430. *A. Sallaert*, The Infanta Isabella witnessing a competition of the Grand-Serment Archers at Brussels (1615); 252a. *C. Decker*, The wooden bridge; 498. *E. de Witte*, Church-interior; 175. *N. Berchem*, Landscape with ruins; 295. *M. d'Hondecoeter*, Entrance of a park; 431. *Sallaert*, Procession; 321. *Phil. de Koninck*, Dunes; 420. *Th. Géricault* (1820), St. Martin dividing his cloak with a beggar, copy of a work by Rubens in Windsor Castle; 476b. *Adr. van Utrecht*, Kitchen-scene, with accessories by *Jordaens*; 184. *F. Bol*, Philosopher; 507. *Flemish School*, Interior of a picture-gallery; 286. *J. Dav. de Heem*, Vanitas; 427a. *Ryckaert the Younger*, Labourers' repast; 26. *Maerten van Heemskerck* (properly *Van Veen*), Entombment, on the wings portraits of the donor and his wife with their patron-saints (1559); 486. *T. Veraecht*, Adventure of the Emperor Maximilian on the Martinswand. — Wall C. \*235. *G. de Crayer*, Miraculous Draught of Fishes, one of the painter's best works; 382. *N. Pimont*, Landscape; no number, *Van Goyen*, Portrait. — Wall D. 365. *Aart van der Neer*, The Yssel by moonlight; 163. *J. Asselyn*, Crossing the ford; no number, *Van Dyck*, Study of a head; 297. *Hondecoeter*, Dead cock hung on a wall; 253. *Dirk van Delen*, Portico of a palace, with accessories by *Palamedesz* (1642); 442. *P. Snayers*, Battle of the White Hill, near Prague, 1620; 184a. *Ferd. Bol*, Portrait; 501. *P. Wouvermann*, Riding-lesson; \*468. *Dav. Teniers the Younger*, Portrait; 473. *Tilborgh*, Parade of the Knights of the Golden Fleece before the palace of the Duke of Brabant at Brussels; 176. *N. Berchem*, Cattle at pasture; 346. *W. van Mieris*, Susannah; 121. *Flemish School*, Portrait (1504); 443. *P. Snayers*, Battle of Wimpfen (1622), with Tilly in the foreground; 476a. *Adr. van Utrecht*, Fruit; 254. *J. W. Delff*, Portrait; 187a, 187b. *Bout, Boudewyns*, Landscapes; no number, *Moreelse*, Portrait; *J. M. Molenaer*, Taste; 370. *J. van Oost the Younger*, Portrait.

Room X. Flemish School of the 16th and 17th centuries. Wall A. 339. *Peter Meert*, The masters of the Guild of Fishmongers in Brussels; 205. *Ph. de Champaigne*, Presentation in the Temple; 276. *J. Fyt*, Fruit and flowers, in a landscape; 411. *Rubens*, Martyrdom of St. Livinus, whose tongue the executioner has torn out and offers to a hungry dog, one of the great master's most repulsive pictures, painted for the Church of the Jesuits at Ghent; 488, 489. *Marten*

*de Vos*, Portraits; 300. *C. Huysmans*, Landscape; 178. *Karel Em. Biset*, Tell and the apple, with the members of the St. Sebastian Archery Guild represented as onlookers. — Wall B. 208. *Ph. de Champaigne*, St. Ambrose; 301. *J. B. Huysmans*, Landscape with cattle; 406. *Rubens*, Christ hurling thunderbolts against the wicked world, while the Virgin and St. Francis are interceding, painted for the Franciscans of Ghent; 447. *Fr. Snyders*, Game and fruit; 239. *Gasp. de Crayer*, SS. Anthony and Paul, the hermits; 405. *Rubens*, Way to Golgotha, painted in 1637 for the Abbey of Afflighem; 275. *J. Fyt*, Dead game, on a cart drawn by dogs; \*410. *Rubens*, Adoration of the Magi, painted for the Capuchin friars of Tournai; 160. *J. van Arthois*, Sylvan path; 209. *Ph. de Champaigne*, St. Stephen. — Wall C. 259. *F. Duchatel*, Two little girls; 310. *J. Jordaens*, Allegorical representation of fertility; *Ant. van Dyck*, 266. Portrait of Delafaille, burgomaster of Antwerp, 265. St. Francis of Assisi, 264. St. Anthony of Padua; 309. *J. Jordaens*, St. Martin casting out a devil; 387. *Pourbus*, Portrait (1573); 476. *Ad. van Ostade*, Large kitchen interior. — Wall D. 237. *G. de Crayer*, Assumption of St. Catharine; 415, \*416. *Rubens*, Portraits, over life-size, of the Archduke Albert and his consort, the Infanta Isabella, painted for the triumphal arch erected on their entry into Antwerp (see p. xviii); *Rubens*, 413. Venus in Vulcan's forge, 407. Assumption of the Virgin, the principal figure poor, painted for the church of the Carmelites at Antwerp; 312. *J. Jordaens*, Triumph of Prince Frederick Henry of Nassau, a sketch (comp. p. 288); 490. *Corn. de Vos*, The painter and his family; 263. *Van Dyck*, Drunken Silenus; 408. *Rubens*, Pietà (by a pupil).

Room XI. Netherlandish and German Schools of the 15th and 16th centuries. Wall B. 3a. *J. Bosch (J. van Aaken)*, Fall of the rebellious angels, a work of extravagant imagination; 42. *Bernard van Orley*, The physician George de Zelle; 3a. *Dierick Bouts (Stuerbout)*, Martyrdom of St. Sebastian; 47. *School of B. van Orley*, Madonna and Child; 140. *German School*, Madonna and Child, with saints; 5, 6. *B. de Bruyn*, Portraits; 47a. *J. de Patinir*, Rest on the Flight into Egypt; 40. *B. van Orley*, Pietà, with portraits of the donors on the wings, painted before 1522, under Italian influence; 48. *J. de Patinir*, Mater Dolorosa; 34. *Memling*, Portrait; \*55. *Roger van der Weyden(?)*, Charles the Bold; 69. *Flemish School*, Descent from the Cross; 113. *Flemish School*, The Woman taken in adultery; 4a. *Peter Brueghel the Younger*, The children of Bethlehem. — Wall A. 4. *Peter Brueghel the Elder* ('Peasant Brueghel'), Massacre of the Innocents, naïvely represented as occurring in the midst of a snow-clad landscape; 1. *Amberger*, Portrait; 13. *Lucas Cranach the Elder*, Dr. Johannes Scheuring (1529); 49. *Martin Schongauer(?)*, Mocking of Christ; \*32, \*33. *Memling*, Portraits of the Burgomaster W. Moreel and his wife, models of plain burgess simplicity; \*31. *Memling*, Crucifixion, with the Virgin

and St. John; in the foreground kneels Duke Francesco Sforza of Milan with his wife and son; on the wings Birth and Resurrection of Christ with Saints; on the back SS. Jerome and George, in grisaille. — *B. van Orley*, 43. Guillaume de Norman (1519), 41. Trials of Job; 18. *School of Albrecht Dürer*, Portrait; 12. *Cornelis van Coninxloo*, The relatives of the Virgin; 8, 9. *Jan van Coninxloo*, Birth and Death of St. Nicholas; 27. *Hans Holbein the Younger* (?), Sir Thomas More (?); 50. *School of Martin Schongauer*, Christ at the house of Simon the Pharisee; 20. *Jan van Eyck* (more probably by *Gerard David*, according to Mr. Crowe), Adoration of the Magi; the figures somewhat stiff though not unnatural, the colouring vigorous; 44. *B. van Orley* (?), Wings of an altarpiece of 1528, with scenes from the life of St. Anne; Birth of the Virgin and Rejection of the offering of Joachim (on the back: Death of St. Matthew, Thomas's Unbelief, Marriage of St. Anne, and Appearing of Christ). — 3f. *Dierick Bouts*, Last Supper.

PASSAGE, between RR. XI. and XII. Nos. 14, 15. *Lucas Cranach the Elder*, Adam and Eve; 2. *H. de Bles*, St. Anthony.

ROOM XII. Continuation of the Schools of the 15th and 16th centuries. Wall A. 28. *J. Joest*, Holy Family; 3b. *J. Bosch* (*J. van Aaken*), Temptation of St. Anthony, in the painter's well-known fantastic manner (on the back: Martyrdom of St. Anthony, in grisaille); 21. *School of Van Eyck* (by *Petrus Cristus*, according to Mr. Weale), Madonna and Child; above, 143. *German School*, Christ and Apostles; 152. *French School*, Edward VI. of England (?); 29. *L. Lombard*, Last Supper (1531); 76. *Flemish School*, Portrait of Willem van Croy; 39. *Jan Mostaert*, Miracles of St. Benedict; 24. *Jan Gossaert*, surnamed *Mabuse* or *van Maubeuge*, Mary Magdalen washing the feet of Christ in the house of Simon the Pharisee, with the Raising of Lazarus on the left wing, and the Assumption of Mary Magdalen on the right; 73, 74. *Flemish School*, Portraits; 100, 101. *Flemish School*, Philip le Bel and Johanna the Mad; 126. *German School*, Crucifixion; 144. *German School*, Portrait of the Emperor Maximilian I. — Wall B. *C. Crivelli*, 16. Madonna and Child, 17. St. Francis of Assisi.

**\*\*38.** *Quinten Massys* or *Metsys*, History of St. Anne, a large winged picture, purchased in 1879 for 270,000 fr. from the church of St. Peter at Louvain, for which it was painted in 1509.

The principal picture represents the family of St. Anne, including the Virgin and Child, to the latter of whom St. Anne holds out a grape; in front, to the right, is Salome with her two sons, James the Elder and John; to the left, Mary Cleophas, with her sons, James the Younger, Simon Thaddæus, and Joseph the Just; behind the balustrade, in the archway, through which a rich landscape is visible, are Joachim, Joseph, Zebedee, and Alphæus, the husbands of the four women. 'The heads are full of life, the garments are richly-coloured and disposed in large masses, and the whole scene is illuminated with a light like that of a bright day in spring'. — On the inside of the left wing is an Angel announcing to Joachim the birth of the Virgin, on the outside, Offerings of Joachim and Anne on their marriage (with the signature 'Quinte Metsys 1509');

on the right wing are the Death of St. Anne, and the Expulsion of Joachim from the Temple on account of his lack of children.

Wall C. 145, 146. *German School*, Portraits of Maximilian II. and Anne of Austria, as children; 56. *Roger van der Weyden*(?), Head of a weeping woman (faded).

\*3d, \*3c. *Dierick Bouts*, Justice of Otho III.

The subject is the mediæval tradition that the Emp. Otho beheaded a nobleman who had been unjustly accused by the Empress, but his innocence having been proved by his widow submitting to the ordeal of fire, Otho punished the empress with death. This picture was originally hung up in the judgment-hall of the Hôtel de Ville at Louvain, according to an ancient custom of exhibiting such scenes as a warning to evil-doers.

\*19. *Hubert van Eyck*, Adam and Eve, two of the wings of the celebrated Adoration of the Lamb in the church of St. Bavon at Ghent (see p. 40), ceded by the authorities to government, as being unsuitable for a church, in return for copies of the six wings at Berlin.

'It would be too much to say that Hubert rises to the conception of an ideal of beauty. The head (of Eve) is over large, the body protrudes, and the legs are spare, but the mechanism of the limbs and the shape of the extremities are rendered with truth and delicacy, and there is much power in the colouring of the flesh. Counterpart to Eve, and once on the left side of the picture, Adam is equally remarkable for correctness of proportion and natural realism. Here again the master's science in optical perspective is conspicuous, and the height of the picture above the eye is fitly considered'. — *Crowe and Cavalcaselle, Early Flemish Painters*, 1872. — (Comp. p. xxxix.)

At the back are figures of the Erythræan Sibyl, with a view of Ghent, and the Cumæan Sibyl, with an interior, by the *Van Eycks*.

### c. The Upper Town: Southern Part.

Leaving the Palais des Beaux-Arts (p. 90) we follow to the right the RUE DE LA RÉGENCE (Pl. D, E, 4, 5), which leads to the PETIT SABLON, or *Kleine Zaaavelplaats* (Pl. D, 5). To the right rises the church of —

*Notre Dame des Victoires* (Pl. 24; D, 5), also called *Notre Dame du Sablon*, founded in 1304 by the guild of Cross-bowmen, but almost entirely rebuilt in the 15th and 16th centuries. It is now being restored after designs by *Schoy*.

The INTERIOR (sacristan, Place du Grand-Sablon 30), which has been recently restored, measures 71 yds. in length by 28 yds. in breadth (61 yds. across the transepts) and is in the form of a Latin cross. A tablet of black marble in the S. transept records that the remains of the author *Jean-Baptiste Rousseau*, who died in exile at Brussels in 1741, were transferred hither in 1842 from the Church des Petits-Carmes (see p. 101). — The adjacent 1st Chapel in the S. AISLE contains the monument of *Count Flaminio Garnier*, secretary of the Duke of Parma, consisting of six reliefs in alabaster from the life of the Virgin (about 1570; restored). At the W. end of this aisle is a monument erected in 1856 to *Aug. dal Pozzo, Marquis de Voghera* (d. 1781), commander of the Austrian forces in the Netherlands. — The burial-chapel (17th cent.) of the Princes of Thurn and Taxis, in the N. TRANSEPT, is sumptuously adorned with black and white marble; over the altar, a St. Ursula, by *Hen. Duquesnoy*; on the right is an angel holding a torch, by *Grupello*; in the dome are numerous family armorial bearings. — The CHOIR contains mural paintings of saints by *Van der*

*Plaisien*, being an exact reproduction of the originals of the 15th cent. discovered here in 1860 in a state beyond restoration; also some stained glass of the 15th century; at the sides, two gorgeous Renaissance chapels. — The pulpit, carved in wood, is borne by the symbols of the four Evangelists. — The sacristy contains an ivory statuette of Christ, by *H. Duquesnoy*.

At the upper end of the *Petit Sablon*, a small square surrounded by a handsome railing, rises the **Monument of Counts Egmont and Hoorn** (Pl. 39), by *Fraikin*, which formerly stood in front of the *Maison du Roi* (p. 104). The lower part is a fountain, above which rises a square pedestal in the later Gothic style. The two small bronze figures on the right and left are soldiers of the corps commanded by the two counts. The colossal figures in bronze above represent Egmont and Hoorn on their way to execution. Ten MARBLE STATUES of celebrated contemporaries of the counts were erected in 1890 in a half-circle round the monument. These represent (from left to right): *Marnix of Ste. Aldegonde* (p. 255) by *P. Devigne*, *Abr. Ortelius* by *J. Lambeaux*, *Bern. van Orley* by *Dillens*, *J. de Locquenghien* by *G. van den Kerckhove*, *Ger. Mercator* by *L. P. van Biesbroeck*, *Dodonæus* (p. 135) by *A. de Tombay*, *Corn. Floris de Vriendt* by *J. Pecher*, *H. van Brederode* by *J. A. van Rasbourgh*, *L. van Bodeghem* by *J. Cuypers*, and *William of Orange* by *C. van der Stappen*. The 48 small bronze figures on the pillars of the artistic railing represent the Artistic and Industrial Guilds of the 16th century; they were cast in 1882-83 by the *Compagnie des Bronzes* at Brussels from designs by *X. Mellery* and models by *J. Cuypers*, *P. Comein*, *J. Courroit*, *A. Desenfans*, *A.*, *J.*, *F.*, and *G. van den Kerckhove*, *Ch. Geefs*, *J. A. Hambresin*, *J. Laumans*, *B. Martens*, *E. Lefevre*, *A. J. van Rasbourgh*, *J. Lambeaux*, and others. — Behind the monument is the —

**Palace of the Duc d'Arenberg** (Pl. 44; D, 5), once the residence of Count Egmont, erected in 1548, restored in 1753, with a modern right wing. The older portion of the palace was seriously damaged by fire in 1892. It contains a small but choice picture-gallery (admission, see p. 76).

The PICTURES are all in excellent preservation, and furnished with the names of the artists (catalogue by *W. Burger*). — Long Room, to the left of the entrance: *Rembrandt*, or more probably *Sal. Koninck*, Tobias restoring his father's sight; *Van Dyck*, Portrait of a Spanish countess; *Craesbeeck*, His own studio; *A. van Ostade*, *A. Brouwer*, Tavern-scenes; *Jac. van Ruysdael*, Waterfall; *Hobbema*, Landscape; *P. Potter*, Resting in a barn; *Rubens*, Two portraits and three sketches of angels' heads; *Berck-Heyde*, Canal; *P. de Hooch*, Interior; *G. Dou*, The painter's parents; *G. Metsu*, The billet-doux; *Jan Vermeer (van Delft)*, Girl; *Jan Steen*, Wedding at Cana; *Rubens*, Small portrait; *A. van der Neer*, Moonlight on the sea (1644); *G. Dou*, Old woman counting money; *G. Terburg*, Musical entertainment; *Jordaens*, 'Zoo de ouden zongen, zoo piepen de jongen' (when the old quarrel, the young squeak); *Teniers*, Playing at bowls; *G. Dou*, Hermit; *N. Maes*, The scholar; *G. Mieris*, Fishwoman. — Above the door: *Berck-Heyde*, Inner court of the Amsterdam Exchange. — To the right of the door: *J. Ruysdael*, Landscapes; *A. Cuyp*, Horses; *D. Teniers*, Farm-yard, Peasant smoking; *Van der Helst*, Dutch wedded couple, Portrait of a man; *A. van Dyck*, Portrait of a Duc d'Arenberg; *Teniers*, Man selling shells;

*Fr. Hals*, The drinker; *Everdingen*, Waterfall; *Terburg*, Portrait; *Fr. Hals*, Two boys singing; *Rubens*, Two portraits and a sketch. — On the window-wall: Portrait of Marie Antoinette, painted in the Temple by *Koharsky*, shortly before the unfortunate queen was removed to the Conciergerie.

The LIBRARY contains antique vases, statuettes, and busts in marble. — The well-kept GARDENS deserve a visit (fee 1 fr.).

A few houses above the palace, to the left, is the prison of *Les Petits Carmes* (Pl. D, E, 5), the front of which (set apart for female convicts) was built in 1847 by *Dumont* in the English Gothic style. A Carmelite monastery formerly occupied this site.

Somewhat higher up stood the house of Count Kuylenburg, memorable under Philip II. as the place of assembly of the Netherlands nobles who began the struggle against the supremacy of Spain. Here, on 6th April, 1566, they signed a petition ('*Request*') to the vice-regent Margaret of Parma (natural daughter of Charles V. and sister of Philip II.), praying for the abolition of the inquisitorial courts, after which between three and four hundred of the confederates proceeded on horseback to the palace of the Duchess, in the Place Royale. At the moment when the petition was presented, Count Barlaimont, one of the courtiers, whispered to the princess, whose apprehensions had been awakened by the sudden appearance of the cortège, '*Madame, ce n'est qu'une troupe de gueux*' (i.e., beggars), in allusion to their supposed want of money. The epithet was overheard, and rapidly communicated to the whole party, who afterwards chose it for the name of their faction. On the same evening several of their number, among whom was Count Brederode, disguised as a beggar with a wooden goblet (*jatte*) in his hand, appeared on the balcony of the residence of Count Kuylenburg and drank success to the '*Gueux*'; while each of the other confederates, in token of his approval, struck a nail into the goblet. The spark thus kindled soon burst into a flame, and a few years later caused the N. provinces of the Netherlands to be severed from the dominions of Spain. When the Duke of Alva entered Brussels in 1567, he fixed his residence in Count Kuylenburg's house and here caused the arrest of Counts Egmont and Hoorn. Afterwards he ordered it to be razed to the ground.

Farther on in the Rue de la Régence, to the left, stands the **Conservatoire de Musique** (Pl. 11; D, 5), built in 1876 by *Cluysenaar*. The Conservatoire possesses an interesting collection of old musical instruments from the 16th cent. onwards, which was augmented in 1879 by the acquisition of the Tolbecque collection from Paris, and is now exhibited in the wing at the back of the building, Rue aux Laines 11 (adm. on Mon. and Thurs., 2-4; at other times on written application to the curator, Mr. Mahillon, Chaussée d'Anvers 23). — On the same side rises the **Synagogue** (Pl. 63), a building in the Romanesque style by *De Keyser* (1878).

The \***Palais de Justice** (Pl. C, D, 5), which terminates the Rue de la Régence on the S., an edifice designed on a most ambitious scale by *Poelaert*, and begun in 1866 under the superintendence of *Wellens*, was inaugurated in 1883, at the 50th jubilee of Belgium's existence as a separate kingdom. The cost of the building amounted to about 50 million francs (2,000,000*l.*). It is the largest architectural work of the present century, and is certainly one of the most remarkable, if not one of the most beautiful of modern buildings. The inequalities of the site added greatly to the magnitude of the task. The area of the building is



270,000 sq. ft., considerably exceeding that of St. Peter's at Rome (see p. 145). The huge and massive pile stands upon an almost square basis, 590 ft. long by 560 ft. wide, and forcibly suggests the mighty structures of ancient Egypt or Assyria. Indeed the architect avowed that his guiding principle was an adaptation of Assyrian forms to suit the requirements of the present day. The general architectural scheme may be described as pyramidal, each successive section diminishing in bulk. Above the main body of the building rises another rectangular structure surrounded with columns; this supports a drum or rotunda, also encircled with columns, while the crown of the whole is formed by a comparatively small dome, the gilded cross on the top of which is 400 ft. above the pavement. The rotunda is embellished with colossal figures of Justice, Law, Strength, and Clemency. The principal façade, with projecting wings and a large portal, is turned towards the Rue de la Régence. In details the Græco-Roman style has been for the most part adhered to, with an admixture of rococo treatment, and curved lines have been generally avoided; an example of this is the rectilineal termination of the porch, which is enclosed by huge pilasters. The flights of steps ascending to the vestibule are adorned with colossal statues of Demosthenes and Lycurgus by *A. Cattier* (1882; to the right) and of Cicero and Domitius Ulpian by *A. F. Bouré* (1883; to the left). The interior includes 27 large court-rooms, 245 other apartments, and 8 open courts. The large *Salle des Pas Perdus*, or waiting-room, with its galleries and flights of steps, is situated in the centre, under the dome, which has an interior height of 320 ft. Guides in uniform are in waiting to conduct visitors through the interior (daily, 9-4.30; fee 1 fr.), and the dome may also be ascended. The terrace on the side towards the town commands a beautiful view.

---

A little to the N.W. of the Petit Sablon (p. 99) is the PLACE DU GRAND SABLON (*Groote Zaaavelplaats*; Pl. D, 4), in the centre of which is an insignificant fountain-monument erected by the Marquis of Aylesbury in 1751, in recognition of the hospitality accorded to him at Brussels.

To the W., in the *Rue Haute*, or *Hoogstraat*, is the Gothic *Notre Dame de la Chapelle* (Pl. 23; C, 4), begun in 1216 on the site of an earlier chapel; the choir and transept date from the middle of the 13th cent., and the nave and W. tower were completed in 1483.

The INTERIOR (concierge, Rue des Ursulines 24) is worthy of a visit on account of the numerous frescoes (*Chapelle de la Sainte Croix*, to the right of the choir) and oil-paintings (14 Stations of the Cross) by *Van Eycken* (d. 1853). The first three pillars of the chapels in the S. Aisle bear the remains of frescoes of the 15th cent. (saints). — The stained-glass in the 1st and 2nd chapels, with scenes from the life of the Virgin, is by *J. van der Poorten* (1867). The 3rd chapel contains the tomb of the painter *Jan Brueghel* ('Velvet Brueghel'), with a picture by him (Christ giving the keys to Peter). In the 4th Chapel, *De Crayer*, Christ appearing



to Mary Magdalen. — In the N. chapel of the choir: Landscapes by *J. d'Arthois* (d. 1665) and *Achtschelling* (d. 1731). Near the altar: *De Crayer*, S. Carlo Borromeo administering the Holy Communion to the plague-stricken; *Van Thulden*, Intercession for souls in Purgatory. Monument of the Spinola family by *Plumiers* (d. 1721). On a pillar a monument, with bust, to *Duke Ch. Alex. de Croy* (d. 1624). A tablet of black marble at the back of the pillar, put up by Counts Merode and Beaufort in 1834, bears a long Latin inscription to the memory of *Frans Anneessens*, a citizen of Brussels, and a magistrate of the Quarter of St. Nicholas, who was executed in the Grand Marché in 1719 for presuming to defend the privileges of the city and guilds against the encroachments of the Austrian governor. — The CHORIR has recently been decorated with fine polychrome paintings by *Charles-Albert*. The somewhat incongruous high-altar was executed from designs by *Rubens*. — The carving on the pulpit, by *Plumiers*, represents Elijah in the wilderness, and is simpler and in better taste than that of the pulpit in the cathedral. — The *Sacristy* contains the rich treasure of the church.

The Rue Haute ends at the *Porte de Hal* (p. 110).

#### d. The Lower Town: Central Part.

In the centre of the lower part of the town lies the **\*\*Grande Place**, or market-place (Pl. D, 3), 120 yds. long and 74 yds. wide, in which rise the Hôtel de Ville and several old guild-houses. It is one of the finest mediæval squares in existence, presenting a marked contrast to the otherwise modern character of the city, and occupies an important place in the annals of Belgium. In 1568 twenty-five nobles were beheaded here by order of the Duke of Alva, the most distinguished victims being Lamoral, Count Egmont, and Philip de Montmorency, Count Hoorn (p. 100).

The **\*Hôtel de Ville** (Pl. D, 3) is by far the most interesting edifice in Brussels, and one of the noblest and most beautiful buildings of the kind in Belgium. It is of irregular quadrangular form, 66 yds. in length and 55 yds. in depth, and encloses a court. The principal façade towards the market-place is in the Gothic style, the E. half having been begun in 1402, the W. in 1443. The graceful tower, 370 ft. in height, which was originally intended to form the angle of the building, was completed in 1454. The architects were *Jacob van Thienen* (1405) and *Jan van Ruysbroeck* (1448), a statue of whom adorns the first niche in the tower. The façade has lately been restored. It is doubtful whether the niches on the façade were all intended to receive statuettes, or were in some cases meant to be purely decorative; at all events the central story of the S. wing and the tower now seem overladen by the multitude of modern statues of Dukes of Brabant with which they have been adorned. The open spire, which was damaged by lightning in 1863, terminates in a gilded metal figure of the Archangel Michael, which serves as a vane, 16 ft. in height, but apparently of much smaller dimensions when seen from below. It was executed by *Martin van Rode* in 1454. The back of the Hôtel de Ville dates from the beginning of the 18th century. In the court are two fountains of the 18th cent., each adorned with a river-god, that on the right by *Plumiers*.

The concierge, who lives in the passage at the back, shows the INTERIOR of the Hôtel de Ville (see p. 76). The rooms and corridors contain several pictures (*Stallaert*, Death of Eberhard T'serclaes, 1383, a magistrate of Brussels; *Coomans*, Defeat of the Huns at Châlons, 451), and portraits of former sovereigns, among whom are Maria Theresa, Francis II., Joseph II., Charles VI., Charles II. of Spain, etc.; in the following passage, the Emperor Charles V., Philip III. of Spain, Philip IV., Archduke Albert and his consort Isabella, Charles II. of Spain, and Philip II. in the robe of the Golden Fleece. In the spacious SALLE DU CONSEIL COMMUNAL, on the first floor, Counts Egmont and Hoorn were condemned to death in 1568. The present decoration of the hall, with its rich gilding, recalling the palace of the Doges at Venice, dates from the end of the 17th century. The ceiling-painting, representing the gods in Olympus, is by *Victor Janssens*. The same artist designed the tapestry on the walls, of which the subjects are the Abdication of Charles V., the Coronation of Emp. Charles VI. at Aix-la-Chapelle, and the 'joyeuse entrée' of Philippe le Bon of Burgundy, i.e., the conclusion of the contract of government between the sovereign, the clergy, the nobility, and the people. On an adjacent table, in a chased and gilded copper salver, are the keys of the city, which were presented to the regent on that occasion. — The adjoining rooms are hung with tapestry from designs by *Lebrun* and *Van der Borcht*, representing the history of Clovis and Clotilde. — The large BANQUET HALL, 65 yds. long and 27 yds. wide, recently decorated with beautiful Gothic carved oak, from designs by *Jamaer*, also deserves notice. The tapestry, representing the guilds in characteristic figures, was executed at Malines from designs by *W. Geets*. — The SALLE D'ATTENTE contains views of old Brussels, before the construction of the present new and spacious streets (pp. 107, 109), by *J. B. van Moer*, 1873. — The SALLE DES MARIAGES is lined with oaken panelling and adorned with allegorical frescoes. — The STAIRCASE is adorned with two pictures by *Em. Wauters*: John III., Duke of Brabant, resigning to the guilds of Brussels the right of electing the burgomaster (1421), and Mary of Burgundy swearing to respect the privileges of the city of Brussels (1477).

The TOWER (key kept by the concierge; 1 fr. for 1 pers., 50 c. each for a party) commands an admirable survey of the city and environs. To the S. the Lion Monument on the Field of Waterloo is distinctly visible in clear weather. The best hour for the ascent is about 4 p.m.

Opposite the Hôtel de Ville, on the site of an earlier building occupied in 1131 by Pope Innocent II. and King Bernard, is the \*Halle au Pain (Pl. 35; D, 3), better known as the *Maison du Roi*, formerly the seat of the government authorities. The building was erected in 1514-25, in the transition style from the Gothic to the Renaissance, and rebuilt in 1877-84 according to the original plan. It is now fitted up for the municipal authorities. Counts Egmont and Hoorn passed the night previous to their execution here, and are said to have been conveyed directly from the balcony to the fatal block by means of a scaffolding, in order to prevent the possibility of a rescue by the populace.

The MUSÉE COMMUNAL (*Gemeentelyk Museum*), established in 1887 on the second floor of the Halle au Pain (adm., see p. 76; entrance Rue du Poivre, at the back of the building), contains models and views of ancient and modern buildings of Brussels, sculptures, banners, Brussels china and faïence, artistic objects in metal (among them an embossed silver-gilt plaque showing Adam and Eve in Paradise), rare prints, the celebrated Record of Cortenberg (1372), coins and medals, and some paintings of the Flemish, German, and

Italian schools, including examples of *Mierevelt*, *Snyders*, *A. Mor*, *Holbein* (?), *Cuyp*, *Goltzius*, *Bol*, and *Marco d'Oggionno*.

The **\*Guild Houses** in the Grande Place are well worthy of notice. They were re-erected at the beginning of last century, after having been seriously damaged during the bombardment by Louis XIV. in 1695. The old hall of the *Guild of Butchers* on the S. side is indicated by a swan. The *Hôtel des Brasseurs*, recently restored with considerable taste, bears on its gable an equestrian statue of Duke Charles of Lorraine (p. 77), designed in 1854 by *Jacquet*. On the W. side is the *Maison de la Louve*, or *Hall of the Archers*, which derives its name from a group representing Romulus and Remus with the she-wolf. To the left of the Louve is the *Hall of the Skippers*, the gable of which resembles the stern of a large vessel, with four protruding cannon; to the right of the Louve the *Sac*, the *Hall of the Carpenters* (1697), richly adorned with gilding. On the N. side, to the right of the *Halle au Pain*, is the *Taupe*, or *Hall of the Tailors*, built in 1697 and lately restored. — The extensive building occupying almost the entire S.E. side of the square was formerly the public *Weigh House*. Adjacent is the *Balance*, built in 1701.

At the back of the *Hôtel de Ville*, about 200 yds. to the S.W., at the corner of the *Rue du Chêne* and the *Rue de l'Étuve*, stands a diminutive figure, one of the curiosities of Brussels, known as the *Mannikin Fountain* (Pl. 36; C, 4), cast in bronze after *Duquesnoy's* model in 1619. He is a great favourite with the lower classes, and is invariably attired in gala-costume on all great occasions. When Louis XV. took the city in 1747, the mannikin wore the white cockade, in 1789 he was decked in the colours of the Brabant Revolution, under the French régime he adopted the tri-colour, next the Orange colours, and in 1830 the blouse of the Revolutionists. Louis XV., indeed, invested him with the cross of St. Louis. The figure is not without considerable artistic excellence.

In the *Rue du Marché aux Herbes*, near the N.E. corner of the Grande Place, is the entrance to the *Galerie St. Hubert*, or *Passage* (Pl. D, 3), constructed from a plan by *Cluysenaar* in 1847, a spacious and attractive arcade with tempting shops (234 yds. in length, 26 yds. in width, and 59 ft. in height). It connects the *Marché-aux-Herbes* with the *Rue des Bouchers* (*Galerie de la Reine*), and farther on with the *Rue de l'Écuyer* (*Galerie du Roi*, with the *Galerie des Princes* diverging on one side). The sculptural decorations are by *Jaquet*. The arcade is crowded at all hours of the day. Cafés, shops, and theatre, see pp. 73, 75.

About 150 yds. higher, in the *Rue de la Madeleine*, and also in the *Rue Duquesnoy* and *Rue St. Jean*, are entrances to the *Marché Couvert* (Pl. D, 4), or *Marché de la Madeleine*, an extensive market-place for fruit, vegetables, and poultry, erected by *Cluysenaar* in 1848. Owing to the different levels of the above-named streets the market has two stories. Like the *Halles Centrales* (p. 108), it is well worth visiting in the early part of the morning. — The adjacent *Galerie Bortier* contains numerous shops of dealers in antiquities.

The RUE DE LA MADELEINE (Pl. D, 4) contains numerous houses with façades of the 17th cent. in the Renaissance style. It is continued by the busy MONTAGNE DE LA COUR, which leads to the Place Royale (p. 79). — Between the Rue de la Madeleine and the Montagne de la Cour, the Rue de l'Empereur leads to the right to the small Place du Palais de Justice (Pl. D, 4; below the old Palais de Justice, pulled down in 1892), with the marble statue of *Alexandre Gendebien* (d. 1869), a member of the provisional government of 1830, by Van der Stappen (1874). To the left, the Rue Cantersteen (called farther on the Rue de l'Impératrice) leads to the University (Pl. 74; D, 4), established in the old palace of Cardinal Granvella. It was founded by the leaders of the liberal party in 1834, as a rival of the Roman Catholic University of Louvain (p. 209), and comprises the faculties of philosophy, the exact sciences, jurisprudence, and medicine. The *Ecole Polytechnique*, founded in 1873, embraces six departments: mining, metallurgy, practical chemistry, civil and mechanical engineering, and architecture. The number of students is upwards of 1600. The court is adorned with a *Statue of Verhaegen* (d. 1862), one of the founders, who, as the inscription records, presented a donation of 100,000 fr. to the funds, by Geefs.

A few paces from the University, in the Rue des Sols, is the so-called *Chapelle Salazar*, or *de l'Expiation* (Pl. 9; D, 4), erected in 1436 as an 'expiation' for a theft of the host from Ste. Gudule in 1370 (see p. 83), and occupying the site of the synagogue where the sacred wafers were profaned. It has recently been restored; the interior is gaudily decorated (by J. Tempels; scenes from the Passion by G. Payen). In the adjoining Rue Terarken (Pl. D, E, 4), to the S.E., the Gothic *Ravenstein Mansion*, erected about the middle of the 15th cent. for Count Adolph of Cleves, should be noticed as one of the few remaining antique private buildings in Brussels (pp. 78, 79). It possesses a remarkable pediment and oriel window; in the interior (restored in 1893) the staircase, the large hall, decorated with coats of arms and fayence, and the reading-room are objects of interest; the latter contains a tall chimney-piece with a relief representing Adolph of Cleves on his charger.

The busy streets to the N. of the market and the Passage St. Hubert lead to the PLACE DE LA MONNAIE (Pl. D, 3), in which rises the royal *Théâtre de la Monnaie*, with a colonnade of eight Ionic columns, erected by the Parisian architect *Damesme* in 1817. The bas-relief in the tympanum, executed by *Simonis* in 1854, represents the Harmony of Human Passions (in the centre, Harmony, surrounded by allegorical figures of heroic, idyllic, lyric, and satiric poetry; on the left Love, Discord, Repentance, and Murder; on the right Lust, Covetousness, Falsehood, Hope, Grief, and Consolation). The interior, which was remodelled after a fire in 1855, is decorated in the Louis XIV. style and can contain

2000 spectators. — Opposite the theatre is the new **Post and Telegraph Office** (Pl. 54; D, 2, 3), a noble Renaissance building, erected in 1885-92 from designs by *De Curte*. The various rooms for the public Postal business are in the centre of the ground-floor; the Telegraph and Telephone Offices are in the right wing. — *Cafés*, see p. 73.

From the Place de la Monnaie the busy RUE NEUVE (Pl. D, 2), one of the chief arteries of Brussels, leads towards the N. in a straight direction to the Station du Nord. In this street, to the right, is the *Galerie du Commerce* (Pl. D, 2), a glass arcade, similar to the Galerie St. Hubert (p. 105); to the left is the *Galerie du Nord*, leading to the Boul. du Nord (see below) and containing the *Musée du Nord*, a hall for concerts and dramatic representations.

Turning to the left at the end of the Galerie du Commerce, or following the Rue Neuve and then the Rue St. Michel to the right, we reach the *Place des Martyrs*, laid out in 1775 under Maria Theresa and formerly called Place St. Michel, in the centre of which rises the **Martyrs' Monument** (Pl. 38; D, 2), erected in 1838 to the memory of the Belgians who fell in 1830, while fighting against the Dutch (see p. 80). It represents liberated Belgium engraving on a tablet the eventful days of September (23rd to 26th); at her feet a recumbent lion, and broken chains and fetters. At the sides are four reliefs in marble: in front the grateful nation; on the right the oath taken in front of the Hôtel de Ville at the beginning of the contest; on the left the conflict in the Park (p. 80); at the back the consecration of the tombs of the fallen. The monument was designed and executed by *W. Geefs*. The marble slabs immured in the sunken gallery record the names of the 'martyrs', 445 in number.

#### e. The Lower Town: Inner Boulevards.

An entirely modern feature in the lower part of the city is formed by the **\*Inner Boulevards** (Pl. B, C, D, 2-5; tramways, see p. 74), which lie to the W. of the Rue Neuve and the Place de la Monnaie, and extend from the Boulevard du Midi (near the Station du Midi) to the Boulevard d'Anvers (near the Station du Nord), partly built over the Senne, and intersecting the whole town. The construction of the street, and the covering in of the bed of the Senne for a distance of  $1\frac{1}{3}$  M., were carried out by an English company in 1867-71. The names of the boulevards are *Boulevard du Nord*, *Boulevard de la Senne*, *Boulevard Anspach* (the most important; named after the burgomaster Anspach, d. 1879), and *Boulevard du Hainaut*. The variety of the handsome buildings with which they are flanked is in great measure owing to an offer by the municipal authorities of premiums for the twenty finest façades.

The BOULEVARD DU NORD (Pl. D, 2) and the *Boulevard de la Senne* (Pl. D, 2) meet at the large PLACE DE BROUCKÈRE (Pl. D, 2),

named after the burgomaster mentioned on p. 110. The tall and narrow house, to the left, Boulevard du Nord 1, by the Galerie du Nord (p. 107), built by *Beyaert* in 1874, received the first prize in the above-named competition. A few paces farther on is the new Hôtel Métropole (p. 71), with one of the most splendid cafés in the town.

The continuation of the two streets mentioned above beyond the Place de Brouckère is formed by the BOULEVARD ANSPACH (Pl. C, 3), with tempting shops and several restaurants (p. 72), now one of the centres of public life in Brussels and generally crowded in the evening.

In the centre of the Boulevard Anspach, between it and the Rue du Midi, rises the **\*New Exchange** (*Bourse de Commerce*), an imposing edifice in the Louis XIV. style, built in 1874 from designs by *Suys*. Its vast proportions and almost excessive richness of ornamentation combine to make the building worthy of being the commercial centre of an important metropolis; but it has been sadly disfigured by the application of a coat of paint, necessitated by the friable nature of the stone. The principal façade is embellished with a Corinthian colonnade, to which a flight of twenty steps ascends. On each side is an allegorical group by *J. Jaquet*. The reliefs in the tympanum, also by Jaquet, represent Belgium with Commerce and Industry. The two stories of the building are connected by means of Corinthian pilasters and columns. Around the building, above the cornice, runs an attic story, embellished with dwarfed Ionic columns, and forming a curve on each side between two pairs of clustered columns. The effect is materially enhanced by means of numerous sculptures. The principal hall, unlike that of most buildings of the kind, is cruciform (47 yds. by 40 yds.), and covered with a low dome (about 150 ft. high) in the centre, borne by twenty-eight columns. At the four corners of the building are four smaller saloons. Two marble staircases ascend to the gallery, which affords a survey of the principal hall, and to the other apartments on the upper floor. The cost of the whole structure amounted to 4 million francs.

Nearly opposite the Exchange, in the Boul. Anspach, is the *Hôtel des Ventes*, built in 1881. — A little to the W., in the Place St. Géry (Pl. C, 3), is a *Market*, in the Flemish style.

In the BOULEVARD DU HAINAUT, to the right, is the Place Anneessens (Pl. C, 4), with the monument of the civic hero *Frans Anneessens* (p. 103), by *Vinçotte*, erected in 1889. Behind is a *School* in the Flemish style, by *Janlet*. A little farther, Boulevard du Hainaut 80, on the left, rise the *Ecole Modèle* for the training of elementary teachers, by *Hendricks*, and the large *Palais du Midi* (Pl. B, C, 4, 5), the S. part of which is occupied by the *Ecole Industrielle*, and the N. part by a market-hall.

On the W. side of the Boulevard Anspach are the **Halles Cen-**

trales (Pl. C, 3), a covered provision-market resembling its namesake at Paris, but on a much smaller scale. In approaching from the Boulevard Anspach through the Rue Grétry, we have the meat, vegetable, and fruit market on the left, and the poultry-market on the right.

Beyond the Halles rises the *Church of St. Catharine* (Pl. 15; C, 2), on the site of the old Bassin de Ste. Catherine, designed by *Poelaert* (p. 101), in a mixture of the Romanesque, Byzantine, and Italian styles. It contains paintings by De Crayer and Vænius, an Assumption ascribed to Rubens, and other works from the old church that stood on the same spot. Adjacent to the church is the *Central Electricity Station*. — To the N. of the church is the *Fish-Market*. The baskets of fish arriving fresh from the sea are sold here by auction to retail-dealers (comp. p. 6). The auctioneer uses a curious mixture of French and Flemish, the tens being named in French and all intermediate numbers in Flemish. French alone is used at the auctions in the poultry and vegetable market.

In the new Grain-Market (Pl. C, 2) is a marble statue of the naturalist *J. B. van Helmont* (1577-1644), by G. van der Linden.

The *Eglise du Béguinage* (Pl. 13; C, 2), in the vicinity, contains a colossal statue of John the Baptist by Puyenbroek, an Entombment by Otho Vaenius, and paintings by De Crayer and Van Loon.

The *MUSÉE COMMERCIAL*, Rue des Augustins 17 (Pl. D, 2), instituted in 1880 for the encouragement of Belgian commerce, contains a library with reading-room, collections of foreign manufactures, and an office for information (open on week-days 9-4).

#### f. The Outer Boulevards.

The old \**Boulevards*, or ramparts, were levelled about the beginning of the century and converted into pleasant avenues, which have a total length of  $4\frac{1}{2}$  miles. The boulevards of the upper town (to the N. and E.), together with the Avenue Louise connecting them with the Bois de la Cambre (p. 118), are thronged with carriages, riders, and walkers on fine summer-evenings, and present a very gay and animated scene. The portion between the Place Quetelet (Pl. F, 2) and the Place du Trône (Pl. E, 5), adjoining the palace-garden, is also much frequented from 2.30 to 4 p.m. (chairs 10 c.). The traveller who has a few hours at command is recommended to walk round the inner town by these Boulevards, a pleasant circuit occupying  $1\frac{1}{2}$ -2 hrs., which, however, he may shorten by availing himself of the tramway, particularly on the S. and W. sides.

To the right in the Boulevard du Jardin Botanique (Pl. D, E, 1, 2), which ascends towards the S.E. from the *Station du Nord* to the upper town, rises the *HOSPITAL OF ST. JOHN* (*Hôpital St. Jean*; Pl. E, 2), an imposing structure erected by *Partoes* in 1838-43 and admirably fitted up (admission 9-5 o'clock, 1 fr.; attendant  $\frac{1}{2}$ -1 fr.).



On the opposite slopes are the grounds of the **Botanic Garden** (Pl. E, 2; adm., see p. 76), with large hot-houses erected in 1826. It is entered from the boulevard as well as from the **RUE ROYALE** (p. 80), which intersects the boulevard and, skirting the hill at the E. side of the garden, commands a fine view of the N. boulevards, extending to the distant hills which enclose the valley of the Senne. — To the E. of the Botanic Garden is the *Jesuit Church* (Pl. 18; F, 2), built by Parot in the early-Gothic style.

At the N. end of the Rue Royale rises the church of **STB. MARIE DE SCHAEERBEK** (Pl. 20; F, 1), an octagonal edifice in the Byzantine style, built by *Hansotte* from plans by *Van Overstraeten*. In the Place Colignon, to the N., is the *Maison Communale* of Schaerbeek, in the Flemish style, from designs by Van Ysendyck.

Beyond the Rue Royale, the Boulevard du Jardin Botanique is continued by the **BOULEVARD BISCHOFFSHEIM** (Pl. F, 2, 3), adjoined on the left by the Place Quetelet (p. 109). On the right, farther on, lies the circular **PLACE DES BARRICADES** (Pl. F, 2), until 1830 called the *Place d'Orange*, adorned with a statue of the anatomist *Vesalius*, by *Ed. Geefs* (1847).

*Vesalius*, the court-physician of Charles V. and the founder of modern anatomy, was born at Brussels in 1514. His parents were natives of Wesel, of which the name Vesalius is a Latinised form. He was condemned to the stake as a sorcerer by the Inquisition, but this penalty was commuted into a pilgrimage to Jerusalem. On his way back he was wrecked on the coast of Zante, where he died in 1564.

Farther on, beyond the Place Madou, begins the bustling Boulevard du Régent (Pl. E, F, 3-5), which is soon intersected by the Rue de la Loi (p. 81) and leads on between the fashionable quarters near the Park on the right and the Quartier Léopold (p. 111) on the left. It ends at the former Porte de Namur, on the site of which now rises the monumental *Fontaine De Brouckère* (Pl. E, 5), with a bust of *M. De Brouckère*, an able burgomaster of Brussels (d. 1866), by *Fiers*, and a group of children by *D'Union*. — In the **BOULEVARD DE WATERLOO** (Pl. D, C, 5, 6), to the left, rises the *Eglise des Carmes* (Pl. D, 6; interior adorned with painting), beyond which the *Avenue Louise* or *Avenue du Bois de la Cambre* (p. 118) diverges to the left. Then, to the right, beyond the space left by the destruction of the Hospice Pachéco, the imposing Palais de Justice (p. 101) rises in its full grandeur. A few paces farther, to the left of the boulevard, the Rue de l'Hôtel des Monnaies leads to the *Mint*, completed in 1879.

The **Porte de Hal** (Pl. C, 6), in the middle of the boulevards at the S. extremity of the inner town, is the sole remnant of the old fortifications. It was erected in 1381, and two centuries later became the Bastille of Alva during the Belgian 'reign of terror'. It is a huge square structure with three vaulted chambers, one above the other, and a projecting tower. The interior, skilfully adapted for this purpose by *Beyaert*, contains a rich **MUSEUM OF WEAPONS**. Admission, see p. 76.



Among the remarkable objects are several suits of armour of German workmanship; heavy tilting-armour of the 15th century; fluted suits introduced in the 16th cent. by Emp. Maximilian; a suit of 1558 with engraved representation of the triumph of the Graces; a foot-soldier's armour, also with engraved design; horseman's armour with large flowers on a black ground; suit of mail of the end of the 16th cent. ('armure Philippe II.'). — In a glass cabinet several sumptuous weapons: helmet with reliefs in an antique style in embossed work; gauntlets and dagger used by Charles V. and Archduke Albert. Then clubs, axes, breast-plates, and shields (large German storming-shield, beautiful circular shield with gilt ornament); helmets (several richly embossed with reliefs: David, with the head of Goliath, and Saul; Judith with the head of Holophernes); morions, several richly ornamented and gilt; halberds, swords.

Fire-arms. — Arquebuses with lunt and match-lock, others with wheel-locks, most of them German works of the 16th and 17th cent.; muskets, hunting-weapons, hunting-horns, and powder-flasks.

Oriental weapons: guns, small cannon, Turkish suit of mail for horse and rider, the latter with sentences of the Koran, from the arsenal at Constantinople. — Later time: French weapons of the first Republic and the first Empire; sabres and swords of all kinds, Belgian fire-arms from the 17th century onwards (among them those of King Leopold I.), models of artillery, etc.

The section of the boulevards skirting the W. side of the old town of Brussels is generally known as the 'Lower Boulevards'. Of these we first reach the BOULEVARD DU MIDI (Pl. B, 6, 5, 4). On the right stands the *Blind Asylum* of the Philanthropic Society (Pl. 34; C, 6), a Gothic brick building with a clock-tower, designed by Cluysenaar (1858). Opposite, on the left, is the *Cité Fontaines* (Pl. B, 6), an asylum for unemployed teachers and governesses. — Farther on is the *Station du Midi* (Pl. A, 5, 6). Opposite diverge the broad *Avenue du Midi*, the continuation of which is the *Rue du Midi*, ending behind the Bourse (p. 108), and the *Boulevard du Hainaut* (p. 108). [At the N. end of the *Avenue du Midi* is the PLACE ROUPPE (Pl. C, 4), with a fountain-monument to N. J. Rouppe, burgomaster of Brussels in 1830-38, by Fraikin.]

In the Lower Boulevards, farther to the N., stands the *Ecole Vétérinaire* (Pl. 12; B, 5), and beyond it are the extensive *Abattoirs* (slaughter-houses; Pl. 1; B, 3). Near the latter begins the *Canal*, 45 M. long, which connects Brussels with the Sambre near Charleroi. Finally, the tasteful *Caserne du Petit-Château*, in the Tudor style, and the *Entrepôt Royal* (Pl. 25; C, 1), or custom-house.

### g. The New Quarters of the Town to the E.

To the E. of the Boulevard du Régent lies the modern and handsome, but somewhat monotonous QUARTIER LÉOPOLD, in the centre of which rises the church of *St. Joseph* (Pl. 19; F, 4), a Renaissance building of 1849, by the elder Suys. The façade and towers are constructed of blue limestone. The altarpiece is a Flight into Egypt by Wiertz.

In the Place du Luxembourg (Pl. F, 5), the open space in front of the *Station du Quartier Léopold*, a *Statue of John Cockerill*

(d. 1840; Pl. 39), the founder of the iron-works of *Seraing* (p. 222), by A. Cattier, was erected in 1872. The lofty limestone pedestal is surrounded by figures of four miners. The inscription is: 'travail, intelligence'.

On the E. side of the station lies the *Parc Léopold* (Pl. G, 5; entrance Rue Belliard; tramway, see p. 75), formerly laid out as a zoological garden, with picturesque clumps of trees and a pond; military concerts frequently on summer evenings. In the N.W. part of the park is a *Physiological Institution*, opened in 1894. On the S. side, between the park and the Rue Vautier, rises the new *Musée d'Histoire Naturelle* (Pl. 41; G, 5) opened in 1891. Adm., see p. 76.

On the GROUND-FLOOR is the collection of *Mammalia and Birds*, containing stuffed specimens and skeletons. Here for the present are also skeletons, 25 ft. high, of the *Iguanodon* (*I. Bernissartensis* and *I. Mantelli*), the largest representative of the fossil Saurian family of reptiles. These were found, along with eighteen similar skeletons, in the coal-measures of Bernissart (p. 68) in Hainault, and are the first perfect skeletons discovered of this gigantic lizard. In the 'Salle des Cavernes', in the N.W. corner of the ground-floor, are the rich collections of bone-relics and objects of the stone age discovered in the caves on the Lesse (p. 201).

On the FIRST FLOOR are the collections of *Fishes and Reptiles* and of *Fossil Vertebrata* (chalk-formation, tertiary and quaternary epochs). The latter, which is especially rich and of great scientific importance, includes (besides the *Iguanodon*, see above) tolerably perfect skeletons of the *Mosasaurus*, *Hainosaurus*, *Prognathosaurus*, *Plioplatecarpus*, various fossil crocodiles, tortoises, and fishes, primæval elephant (*Elephas antiquus*), Mammoth (found in 1860 at Lierre), Irish elk (*Cervus megaceros*), *Rhinoceros Tichorhinus*, Musk-ox, etc. — On the SECOND FLOOR are the collections of *Articulata*, *Mollusca*, and *Radiata*, *Fossil Plants*, and *Minerals*.

On the W. side of the park (Rue Wiertz, at the back of the station) is the large *Etablissement d'Horticulture Internationale* (Director, M. Linden), opened in 1889.

In the Rue Vautier, diverging from the Rue Wiertz to the E., rises (No. 62) the *\*Musée Wiertz* (Pl. G, 5; entrance by an iron gate opposite the Natural History Museum), formerly the country-residence and studio of the painter of that name (1806-65), after whose death it was purchased by government (adm., see p. 76). It contains almost all the productions of this highly-gifted but eccentric master, who could not be induced to dispose of his works. Interesting catalogue, containing also a sketch of the artist's life, 1/2 fr. A monument to Wiertz has been erected in the Place de la Couronne in the suburb of Ixelles (p. 118), with a medallion and a group in bronze by *Jaquet*.

We first enter two rooms containing designs and sketches in colours; in one of them a mask of the painter's face taken after death. To the right is the principal saloon, which contains seven large pictures: 1. Contest for the body of Patroclus, 1845; to the right, 3. Homeric battle; 4. One of the great of the earth (Polyphemus devouring the companions of Ulysses), painted in 1860; 14. The beacon of Golgotha; 16. The triumph of Christ, 1848; 8. Contest of good with evil, 1842; 52. The last cannon, 1855. The following are smaller works: 23. Vision of a beheaded man; over the door, 25. Lion of Waterloo; 36. The young witch; 24. Orphans, with the

inscription 'Appel à la bienfaisance'; 5. Forge of Vulcan (1855?); in the corners of the left end-wall, 28. Napoleon in the infernal regions; 21. Hunger, Madness, and Crime; opposite, 26. Courage of a Belgian lady; opposite, on the right end-wall, 15. Entombment, with the Angel of Evil and the Fall on the wings; 22. The suicide; 95. Concierge; 87. The rosebud; 76. Portrait of the painter; 73. Portrait of his mother; 11. Education of the Virgin. In the corners of the room are wooden screens, through peep-holes in which paintings hung behind them are seen. The effect is curiously realistic. The three marble groups in the middle of the room, representing the development of the human race, are also by Wiertz. Some of the pictures are painted in a kind of distemper invented by Wiertz himself.

Following the Rue Juste-Lipse (Pl. G, 5, 4) from the N.E. corner of the Parc Léopold and diverging by the first side-street (Rue de Comines) to the right, we arrive in a few minutes at the Rond Point, a circular space with a station of the tramway-line No. 8 (p. 75). The wide Avenue de la Renommée, the continuation of the Rue de la Loi (p. 81), leads hence to the Parc du Cinquenaire, formerly the drill-ground (see Map, p. 70), in which rises the exhibition building of 1880, now known as the Palais du Cinquenaire. The North Wing contains the Musée d'Art Monumental et Industriel, the South Wing or Palais du Peuple is to contain a national museum. These wings are to be united by a great central building. A separate pavilion behind accommodates the Musée Scolaire de l'Etat.

The Musée d'Art Monumental et Industriel (adm. see p. 76) is divided into three sections.

1. MUSÉE D'ART MONUMENTAL, in the main hall of the N. wing, consisting of a collection of casts of ancient and modern works of art. Specially noteworthy are the reproductions of mediæval and Renaissance sculptures from Oudenaarde, Léau (Church of St. Leonhard), Louvain, and other Flemish towns.

2. MUSÉE D'ART DÉCORATIF, in the outer rooms of the crescent-shaped gallery adjoining the main hall, entered from that hall and from the central passage. It contains designs for wall-paintings and stained glass, copies of early works, etc.

To the right of the entrance: *M. Than*, Attila's banquet (Pest); *H. Lévy*, Fraternity (a decorative painting in oil); beneath, coloured Japanese pictures, chiefly of the 18th century; on the floor, a large painted beam (18th cent.) from a ceiling in the former abbey of Herckenrode near Hasselt. On the outer (concave) wall: *J. Swerts*, St. George; Sketches for the mural decoration of the cathedral at Prague; *X. Mellery*, Drawings of the bronze figures at the Petit-Sablon (p. 99); *W. Geets*, Eight patterns for the tapestries in the Gothic hall of the Hôtel de Ville at Brussels (p. 103); *G. Guffens*, Crusaders under Baldwin of Flanders leaving Courtrai, large cartoon (p. 57); Entry of Philip the Bold into Ypres (p. 29); farther on, on the same wall, coloured sketch of the same. — 2nd Section. Copies after Primaticcio (Fontainebleau), Velazquez, Rembrandt ('de Staalmeesters', p. 333), Sandro Botticelli's Spring (at Florence), Paul Veronese. — 3rd Section. *F. Gesselschap*, War, large cartoon for the painting in Berlin (comp. p. 114). — 4th Section. Copy after H. van der Goes (at Florence). — 5th Section. *Puvis de Chavannes*, Pro patria ludus, cartoon for the painting in Amiens; beneath, *H. Lévy*, Sermon and Death of St. Dionysius, Coronation of Charlemagne (at St. Merry and the Panthéon in Paris); *J. P. Laurens*, Sketches for ceiling-paintings; *Puvis de Chavannes*, St. Radegunda

in the convent of Ste. Croix, and Charles Martel victorious over the Saracens, two smaller cartoons (Poitiers). Copies after Murillo, Frans Hals, and Van Dyck. — 6th Section. Copy after Rembrandt's Night Watch (p. 338). — 7th Section. *F. Gesellschaft*, Valhalla, cartoon for the painting at Berlin (see p. 113). — 8th Section. *W. Geefs*, two patterns for the tapestries in the Gothic hall in the Hôtel de Ville at Brussels (p. 103; six more elsewhere in the hall); Copy of the Descent from the Cross by P. de Kempeneer in the cathedral of Seville. — 9th Section. *F. Gesellschaft*, Peace, cartoon for the painting in Berlin (see above); beneath, nine designs for the mural decoration of the Halles at Ypres (p. 80), by *Ch. Degroux*.

On the inner (convex) wall: 1st Section. Copies after Perugino, Fra Angelico, Masaccio. — 2nd Section. Copies after Raphael. — 3rd Section. Cartoons: *E. Lévy*, The Wedding, The Family (Salle des Mariages of a mairie in Paris); *Puis de Chavannes*, Legend of St. Geneviève (Panthéon at Paris). — 4th Section. *Degroux*, nine cartoons for the frescoes in the Halles at Ypres (p. 80); copy after B. Luini. — 5th Section. Copies after Carpaccio and Titian. — At various points throughout the hall are numerous designs after stained windows in various Belgian churches, by *B. van Orley*, *Th. van Thulden*, *J. de la Baer*, etc. Numerous photographs from paintings by celebrated masters of all schools; also several drawings. — Finally some sculptures: *A. Ströbl*, Perseus; reduced copy of *Rauch's* monument to Frederick the Great in Berlin; *E. Fremiet*, Joan of Arc (Paris); model of the monument of Breydel and De Coninck at Bruges, by *Devigne-Quyo*; casts of the equestrian statues of Bismarck and Moltke (at Leipsic), by *Siemering*.

3. \*MUSÉE D'ART INDUSTRIEL ANCIEN, in the inner curve of the gallery, which is divided into a large main hall and five side-rooms, somewhat higher. It contains the antiquities formerly exhibited in the Porte de Hal (p. 110). Catalogues for some of the sections are published.

LARGE ROOM, immediately to the right of the entrance from the main hall (see p. 113): three cases with antique Egyptian bronze articles and other Egyptian antiquities. In the corner and the central range mummies and sarcophagi from Egypt; large terracotta funeral urn. In the middle, four glass cases with prehistoric antiquities.

At the commencement of the next section, Roman inscriptions, sculptures, altars, etc. — Farther in the middle of the room, an antique marble vase with relief (labours of Hercules), of Greek-Roman workmanship. Then 20 tables and cases with articles in terracotta (lamps, figures, dishes, cups, Greek and Etruscan vases, Gallic pottery, etc.), bronze, and iron (swords, spear-heads, hatchets, helmets, shields, horse-shoes, figures, ornaments, some of gold), and antique glass vessels. Four cases on the left side of the room contain Roman antiquities in bronze, terracotta, and glass, found in Belgium. — On the right side: Egyptian sarcophagi; two mosaics from Carthage; Etruscan cists; antique sarcophagus relief (Triumph of Pelops); statue of Pudicitia. — Farther on, a Frankish tomb from Harmignies (Hainault), and in the middle of the room four cases and tables with objects from Frankish tombs; two tables with seals and impressions; a table with ancient weights and measures. — Two cases with ivory carvings: to the left: \*Reliquary shaped like a Romanesque church (from the middle Rhine; 12th cent.), elephant's tusk with Romanesque gold mounting, Romanesque and Gothic book-covers, etc., of the 11-15th cent.; large Byzantine diptych (8th cent.); combs, etc.; to the right: 14-17. Goblets with very fine Renaissance reliefs (Triumph of Bacchus; Birth of Venus; Battle of Amazons); high-relief ascribed to *Gérard van Opstal*, The three Graces (17th cent.). — Three cabinets with reliquaries and other ecclesiastical articles; in the middle: \*22. Head of Pope St. Alexander, in silver, on an enamelled reliquary (12th or 13th cent.); costly reliquaries in gold, adorned with enamels, gems, and figures

(13th cent.); to the left: Byzantine and other enamelled crucifixes, set with jewels (12-16th cent.); beneath, Cross in rock-crystal with ivory figures (13th cent.); cups; monstrances; — to the right: reliquaries in the shape of sarcophagi or small altars, Romanesque (10-12th cent.) and Gothic (12-14th cent.). — The following large case contains goldsmith's work: large flat dishes with beaten reliefs (16-17th cent.); goblets; ostrich-egg in a costly setting; crown with gems (14th cent.); insignia of the presidents of a guild; enamelled plaques with Scriptural scenes.

By the left wall are two cases with Coptic embroideries and carved figures in wood and alabaster; Gothic \*Altar in carved wood, with the Martyrdom of St. George, by *Johann Borremans* (1493); beneath, Antependium, with stamped gilt ornamentation (17th cent.). To the right and left, two large brasses, with engraved figures (14th and 16th cent.). Farther on is a case with various domestic and ecclesiastical articles in bronze and other metals (locks, pitchers, bowls, platters, candelabra, small bronze sculptures, bells, censers, etc.).

In the middle of the room: Three Gothic choir-desks, in metal (15th cent.); two large metal candelabra (12-13th cent.); \*Romanesque font, cast in bronze (12th cent.), with noteworthy figures in high relief; four stone fonts in the Romanesque style (12th cent.) and one in the Gothic style (15th cent.). Then a case with Italian faïence: platters and vessels; three cases with Dutch and German earthenware; jugs, bowls, etc.; a case with porcelain from Tournai and Brussels and fayence from Delft; on a stand: 190. Large vase with floral garlands (18th cent.). [There are two special catalogues for the porcelain and faïence collections.] Case with ornamented caskets and boxes in wood and metal.

On the right side of the room is a Gothic altar in carved wood, painted and gilded, with scenes from the life of Christ (15th or 16th cent.); epitaph (1606) and \*Marble bust of Justus Lipsius (p. 209). — Opposite, on the left side of the room, Relief in terracotta, Virgin with Saints, in the style of the Della Robbia; fayence plaques; cabinets with Chinese and Japanese faïence and porcelain.

In the middle of the room: Table with watches, clocks, etc.; case with Dresden and Sèvres china; case with German glass; two cases with Venetian glass; several tables with Chinese and Japanese porcelain; table with Chinese ivory-carvings; table with embroideries from Hungary and the Balkan Peninsula.

Left wall: Case with ecclesiastical vestments; Gothic altar in carved wood, with the Martyrdoms of SS. Ludgerus and Barbara (1530). — In the middle of the room: Two chariots, a sledge, and a litter, of the 18th cent. — At the end of the hall: Bells; coffers; painted and stamped tiles of the 16-17th cent.; Dutch wall-tiles, with pictures. — On the walls of the hall are tapestries of the 15-18th cent., chiefly from Brussels and Oudenaarde.

The 1st SIDE-ROOM contains a valuable collection of Greek, Roman, and Etruscan antiquities in terracotta and bronze, forming the *Musée de Ravestein*, presented to the Museum by M. de Meester de Ravestein, for fourteen years Belgian minister at the Vatican. There is a special catalogue of this collection, by M. Ravestein himself (1 fr.).

Immediately to the right of the entrance from the lower room is a wall-case with Egyptian antiquities in wood, bronze, terracotta, and stone. — By the window-wall and in the window recesses are ten cases with an extensive collection of bronze articles: tripods, lamps, candelabra, boxes, vessels, handles and hilts of various shapes, animals, bells, weapons, helmets, greaves, masks, weights; also numerous small bronze figures. In Case 8 (beginning from the right): 860. Victoria, found near Dijon; 861, 867. Mercury; 876. Hercules. Case 9: 846. Venus; 880. Hercules; 885. Minerva. Case 10: 821. Jupiter with the thunderbolt; 908. Ajax plunging his sword into his breast (of doubtful antiquity); 945. Samnite warrior. — Then two cases with terracottas from Italy and Greece, many of them from Tanagra: masks and heads; reliefs from burial-urns; vessels from Lower Italy in the shape of animals' heads, etc.; 486. Terracotta doll found at Viterbo. The case in the last window-recess contains objects in iron, bronze, terracotta, glass, stone, etc., mostly discovered in Belgium.

The important COLLECTION OF ANTIQUE VASES begins in the case by the left end-wall (next Room II.), and is continued in three cases in the middle of the room. 1st Case: Early Etruscan vases, black with stamped or scratched ornamentation; Corinthian vases of the 6th cent. B.C., adorned with bands of animals, figures, etc., including narrow *Lekythoi* (filled with perfumes to be used at burials) and round *Alabastera* or ointment-vessels. — The three next cases contain specimens illustrating the developed Greek ceramic art of the 5th and 4th cent. B.C. 2nd Case: Earlier vases with black figures on a red ground: 308. Theseus and the Minotaur; 293. Hercules and the Cercopes. — 3rd and 4th Cases: Vases with red figures on a black ground: 303. Large wide vase, with a battle of Centaurs; 305. Theseus overcoming the Minotaur; 296. Labours of Hercules. To the same style belong the drinking-vessels in the lower rows of the 3rd Case, the three largest of which (to the right) are adorned with dances of satyrs and maenads or drinking-scenes in harmony with the destined use of the vessels. — 5th Case: Vases from Lower Italy, dating from the period of decadence (4th-2nd cent. B.C.), extravagant in form and decoration, among them in the middle row: 408. Vase from Cumæ, with bands of figures in gilt-relief. — Between Cases 5 and 4 are six show-tables with a valuable and well-arranged collection of polished specimens of different coloured marbles. Between Cases 4 and 3, a table with cut stones and paste imitations, and three tables with Roman and other terracotta lamps, with stamped figures. Between Cases 3 and 4, two tables with Roman coins of the republic; large gold medal presented by Pius IX. to M. de Ravestein; two tables with glass vessels and beads, and pieces of coloured glass-paste. In the centre, Bust of M. de Ravestein. On the other side of Case 2 is a table with ornaments: 1478. Etruscan head-dress (from a tomb); rosette and leaves of thin gold, earrings, gold and bronze necklaces, armlets; amber beads, etc.; behind, finger-rings and fibulæ. — Table with small bronze articles, keys, portions of locks, nails, knives, spoons, surgical instruments, amulets; in front, to the left, small flat leaden figures, votive offerings found near Viterbo; to the right, Etruscan and Roman ivory and bone-carvings. — Finally two tables with bronze mirrors, most of which are Etruscan with long handles and engraved figures; round mirror-cases, with figures in relief; 1804. Greek mirror with an archaic winged female figure as handle.

SIDE-ROOMS II-V. contain furniture and wood-carvings of the 15-18th cent.: cabinets, chests, tables, chairs, chimney-pieces, altarpieces, etc.

Room II. Carved Gothic oak pulpit, with the four evangelists; Gothic oak confessional (16th cent.); late Gothic altarpiece in carved wood, with the Passion and the Resurrection; domestic altar with ivory figures (17th cent.); handsome carved cabinets; by the exit, above, Carved Gothic oak singing-gallery, with figures of the Apostles (15th cent.) from Vianen (15th cent.). Then, sculptures in wood and stone (15-16th cent.) and four tables with locks, keys, weights, measures, etc.

Room III. Early Gothic altar-piece (or antependium?), with painted scenes from the life of St. Peter (13th cent.); carved and painted Gothic cradle, made for Maximilian I. and said to be the cradle of Charles V. In the middle room, a table with artistic French locksmiths' work (15-16th cent.).

Room IV. Large Flemish marble chimney-piece, with carved, inlaid, and painted wooden top (17th cent.); carved wood ornaments for a picture-frame (17th cent.). In the middle of the room, show-case with Limoges enamel (16th cent.); plaque with head of Jupiter; flat dishes, etc. — Room V. Flemish room.

The *Musée Scolaire National* (admission, see p. 76) is a considerable collection of educational appliances, of Belgian and foreign origin. The 1st Room shows the developement of Froebel's system; the two following rooms contain appliances for use in primary schools (*Ecoles Primaires*) and in teachers' seminaries (*Ecoles Normales*), and work by school-children.

**h. Environs of Brussels: Laeken, Bois de la Cambre.**

At the W. end of the Boulevard d'Anvers (Pl. C, D, 1), and immediately adjoining the custom-house, begins the *ALLÉE VERTE*, a double avenue of limes planted in 1707, and extending along the bank of the *Willebroeck Canal*, which connects Brussels with Malines and Antwerp. This avenue was formerly the most fashionable promenade at Brussels, but is now deserted.

The steam-tramway to Humbeek (p. 118) runs through the *Allée Verte*, but its station at Laeken is at some distance from the church. For a short visit to Laeken the horse-tramway (p. 74; No. 3) is preferable, the terminus of which is immediately opposite the church. Railway, see p. 11.

**Laeken** (several Restaurants with gardens, *e.g.* the *Grande Grille*, to the right, near the church, well spoken of), a suburb of Brussels with 25,800 inhab., is the summer-residence of the Royal family. The Brussels road ends opposite the new **CHURCH OF ST. MARY**, designed by *Poelaert*. The exterior is still unfinished, especially as regards its destined Gothic ornamentation, but the interior is finely proportioned. The place of the choir is occupied by an octagon, forming the royal burial-vault, and containing the remains of Leopold I. (d. 1865) and Queen Louise (d. 1850), the Crown-prince of Belgium (d. 1869), and Prince Baldwin of Flanders (d. 1891).

The **CEMETERY** of Laeken has sometimes been styled the *Père-Lachaise* of Brussels, but can, of course, bear no comparison with the great burial-ground of Paris, either in extent or in the interest of the monuments. A small chapel here contains the tomb of the singer *Malibran* (d. 1836), adorned with a statue in marble by *Geefs*. The curious *Galleries Funéraires* in the S. part of the cemetery, resembling catacombs, have been constructed since 1877.

The new street passing the E. side of the church and skirting the royal garden and park (generally closed; celebrated hot-houses) ascends to the (20 min.) *Montagne du Tonnerre* (197 ft.), an eminence crowned with the **MONUMENT OF LEOPOLD I.**, erected in 1880. The statue of the king, by *W. Geefs*, is surmounted by a lofty Gothic canopy resting on massive round pillars, somewhat in the style of the Albert Memorial in London. A winding stair ascends to the base of the spire, whence a fine view (evening-light best) is obtained of Laeken and of Brussels, with the conspicuous dome of the Palais de Justice. — The monument is surrounded with pleasure-grounds; to the W. lies the *Ferme Royale*.

To the S.E. of the monument, on the right of and visible from the road to it, rises the **ROYAL CHÂTEAU**, erected by the Archduke Albert of Saxe-Teschen when Austrian stadtholder of the Netherlands in 1782-84. In 1802-14 it was in the possession of Napoleon I., who dated here his declaration of war against Russia in 1812. In 1815 the château became the property of the Crown. Leopold I. died here on 16th Dec., 1865. On New Year's Day 1890 a great



part of the château was destroyed by fire and among the many objects of art which perished in the flames were Napoleon's library, valuable tapestries, and paintings by Van Dyck. The château has been rebuilt in its previous form.

The steam-tramway proceeds from Laeken to (8½ M.) *Humbeck*.

About 3½ M. to the N. of Laeken, and ¾ M. from the village of *Meysse*, is the beautiful château of *Bouchout*, fitted up in 1879 as a residence for the unfortunate Princess Charlotte, widow of the Emp. Maximilian of Mexico, who was shot in 1867.

In the Central Cemetery at *Evere*, which is reached by the steam-tramway No. 7 mentioned at p. 75, a tasteful monument has been erected to the German soldiers who died in Belgium during the Franco-German war.

The pleasantest promenade in the environs of Brussels is the **\*Bois de la Cambre**, on the S.E. side, being a part of the Forêt de Soignes, converted into a beautiful park resembling the Bois de Boulogne of Paris, under the auspices of *M. Keilig*, a landscape gardener. It covers an area of 450 acres, and is reached from the Boulevard de Waterloo by the broad and handsome *Avenue Louise* (Pl. D, E, 6), or *Avenue du Bois de la Cambre*, 1½ M. in length, which is flanked by a number of handsome new houses. Before the Bois is reached, on the left, are the church of *Ste. Croix* and the two ponds of the suburb of *Ixelles*; farther on, on the same side, is the old *Abbaye de la Cambre de Notre Dame*, now a military school and cartographical institution (adm. 1-3). In the gardens adjoining the Avenue Louise, near the Bois de la Cambre, is a bronze group by Vinçotte, representing a Horse-tamer. Three steam-tramways (lines No. 1, 2, and 3, see pp. 74, 75) skirt the Bois de la Cambre, and the horsecar-line (No. 1, p. 74) runs to the entrance of the park, where there are several cafés and restaurants. In the park itself, near the entrance, is the Café du Gymnase; farther on, the 'Laiterie', and on an island in a small lake, the 'Chalet Robinson' restaurant. Beyond the Bois de la Cambre is the *Hippodrome*, used for horse-races, and reached by the steam-tramway No. 1 (p. 74) from the Porte de Namur.

### 13. From Brussels to Charleroi viâ Luttre.

#### Battle Field of Waterloo.

35 M. RAILWAY in 1¼-2 hrs. (fares 5 fr. 30, 4 fr., 2 fr. 65 c., or 4 fr. 25, 3 fr. 20, 2 fr. 15 c.). — This line affords a convenient route to the FIELD OF WATERLOO, especially for a single traveller. Those who merely desire a general view of the battle-field should take the train to *Braine l'Alleud* (13 M., in 40 min.; fares 1 fr. 45, 1 fr. 10, 75 c.), whence the Hill of the Lion is 1½ M. distant. Omnibus from Braine l'Alleud to the Hill of the Lion and back 1½ fr. (preferable to walking, as the traveller thus escapes the importunity of beggars). The walk described below, from *Waterloo* to *Mont St. Jean*, *La Haye Sainte*, *La Belle Alliance*, *Plancenoit*, and back by *Hougomont* and the *Lion Hill* to *Braine l'Alleud*, in all 7-8 M., is, however, far more interesting. If the walk be prolonged from Plancenoit to the S. to Genappe, the whole distance will be about 12 M. — A coach leaves Brussels daily (except Sundays) between 9 and 10 a.m. for Waterloo, allowing 2-3 hrs. to visit







the battle-field, and arrives again in Brussels about 5 p.m. (drive of 2 hrs.; return-fare 7 fr.). It starts from the Place Royale and calls at the principal hotels in the upper town. One-horse carriage from Brussels to Waterloo, 20 fr.; two-horse, 30 fr.

The train starts from the *Station du Midi* at Brussels (p. 69), and traverses a pleasant country, passing through numerous cuttings. Stations *Forest*, *Uccle-Stalle*, *Uccle-Calevoet*, *Linkebeek*, *Rhode-Saint-Genèse*.

10 M. **Waterloo**, celebrated for the great battle of 18th June, 1815, and the headquarters of the Duke of Wellington from 17th to 19th June. The village lies on the Brussels and Charleroi road,  $\frac{3}{4}$  M. from the station. The church contains Wellington's bust, by *Geefs*, and numerous marble slabs to the memory of English officers. One tablet is dedicated to the officers of the Highland regiments, and a few others to Dutch officers. The garden of a peasant (a few paces to the N. of the church) contains an absurd monument to the leg of the Marquis of Anglesea (d. 1854), then Lord Uxbridge, the commander of the British cavalry, who underwent the amputation immediately after the battle. The monument bears an appropriate epitaph, and is shaded by a weeping willow.

**Battle Field.** A visit to Mont St. Jean, the two monuments on the battle-field, the Lion, and the farms of La Haye Sainte and Hougomont, occupies 2 hrs.; to La Belle Alliance and Plancenoit 2 hrs. more. The traveller will, however, obtain a general survey of the field during the first 2 hours.

**Guides.** The annexed plan and the following brief sketch of the battle will enable the visitor to form a distinct conception of the positions occupied by the respective armies without the services of a guide. The usual fee for the principal points of interest is 2 fr.; if the excursion be extended to Plancenoit or Planchenois and the château of Frichemont, 3-4 fr.; but an agreement should invariably be made beforehand. Sergeant Major *D. W. Yates*, at the Museum Hotel (appointed by the Corps of Commissioners in London as lecturer and guide), may be recommended.

**Relics.** Old bullets, weapons, buttons, and other relics are still occasionally turned up by the plough, but most of those which the traveller is importuned to purchase are spurious.

**Inns at Mont St. Jean:** *Hôtel Mont St. Jean* and (to the right where the road to Nivelles diverges from the Namur road) *Hôtel des Colonnes*. On the mound of the Lion, *\*Hôtel du Musée*, moderate.

**Sketch of the Battle.** A detailed history of the momentous events of 18th June, 1815, would be beyond the scope of a guide-book; but a brief and impartial outline, with a few statistics derived from the most trustworthy English and German sources, may perhaps be acceptable to those who visit this memorable spot.

The ground on which Wellington took up his position after the Battle of Quatre Bras was admirably adapted for a defensive battle. The high-roads from Nivelles and Genappe unite at the village of Mont Saint Jean, whence the main route leads to Brussels. In front of the village extends a long chain of hills with gentle slopes, which presented all the advantages sought for by the Allies. The undulating ground behind this range afforded every facility for posting the cavalry and reserves so as to conceal them from the enemy. In this favourable position Wellington was fully justified in hoping at least to hold his own, even against a stronger enemy, until the assistance promised by Blücher should arrive.

The first line of the Allied army, beginning with the right wing (on the

W.) was arranged as follows. On the extreme right were placed two brigades of the British household troops, consisting of two battalions of Foot-Guards under Gen. Maitland, and two battalions of the Coldstream Guards under Gen. Byng. Next came a British brigade of four battalions under Gen. Sir Colin Halkett, adjoining whom were Kielmannsegge with five brigades of Hanoverians and a corps of riflemen, Col. Ompteda with a brigade of the German Legion, and finally Alten's division. The whole of this portion of the line occupied the hills between the Nivelles and Genappe roads. Beyond the latter (i.e., farther to the E.) Kemp was stationed with the 28th and 32nd regiments, a battalion of the 79th, and one of the 95th Rifles. Next came Bylandt with one Belgian and five Dutch battalions, supported by Pack's brigade, posted a short distance in their rear, and consisting of the 44th. These four battalions had suffered severely at Quatre Bras and were greatly reduced in number, but their conduct throughout the battle abundantly proved that their discipline and courage were unimpaired. Beyond the Netherlands were drawn up Best's Hanoverians and Picton's infantry division, the latter partly composed of Hanoverians under Col. von Vincke. Next to these were stationed Vandeleur's brigade, the 11th, 12th, and 16th Light Dragoons, and finally on the extreme left (to the E.) three regiments of light cavalry, consisting of the 10th and 18th British, and the 1st Hussars of the German Legion.

The first line of the Allies was strengthened at various distances by Grant's and Doernberg's cavalry-brigades, consisting of three English regiments and three of the German Legion respectively, and posted near the Guards and Sir Colin Halkett. Next to them came a regiment of Hussars of the German Legion under Col. Arentschild; then, to the E. of the Genappe road, two heavy brigades, the Household and the Union, to support Alten's and Picton's divisions. The former of these brigades was composed of the 1st and 2nd Life Guards and the 1st Dragoon Guards under Lord Ed. Somerset; the latter of the 1st Royal Dragoons, the Scots Greys, and the Irish Inniskillens, commanded by Gen. Sir W. Ponsonby. Besides the first line and the troops destined to cover it, various other forces were distributed as the circumstances and the formation of the ground required. Thus a brigade under Col. Mitchell, Sir Henry Clinton's division, Du Plat's German brigade, Adam's light brigade, and Halkett's Hanoverians were drawn up on the W. side of the Nivelles Chaussée and near the village of Merbe Braine. Finally the reserve of Brunswickers and Netherlands, comprising infantry and cavalry, formed a line between Merbe Braine and Mont St. Jean, supported by Lambert's British brigade of three regiments, which had just arrived by forced marches from Ostend. — The artillery, consisting chiefly of British troops, were distributed as occasion required. Every battery present was brought into action during the day, and nobly fulfilled its duty.

In front of the centre of the Allied army lay the *Château of Hougomont*, which with its massive buildings, its gardens and plantations, formed an admirable *point d'appui* for the defence of the heights above. It was garrisoned by two light companies under Lord Saltoun, and two under Col. Macdonnel, strengthened by a battalion of Nassovians, a company of Hanoverian riflemen, and about 100 men of the German Legion. This point holds a prominent place in the history of the battle, both on account of the fury with which it was attacked by the French, and the heroic and successful defence of its occupants. Farther to the left, and nearer the front of the Allies, lay *La Haye Sainte*, a farm-house which was occupied by 400 men of the German Legion under Major von Baring, but after a noble defence was taken by the French. The defence of the farms of *Papellotte* and *La Haye* on the extreme left was entrusted to the Nassovian Brigade under Duke Bernard of Weimar.

Napoleon's army was drawn up in a semicircle on the heights to the E. and W. of the farm of *La Belle Alliance*, about one mile distant from the Allies. It was arranged in two lines, with a reserve in the rear. The first line consisted of two *corps d'armée* commanded by Reille and D'Erlon respectively, and flanked by cavalry on either side. One corps extended from *La Belle Alliance* westwards to the Nivelles road and beyond it, the

other eastwards in the direction of the château of Frichemont. The second line was composed almost entirely of cavalry. Milhaud's cuirassiers and the light cavalry of the guards were drawn up behind the right wing, Kellermann's heavy cavalry behind the left. A body of cavalry and a portion of Lobau's corps were also stationed in the rear of the centre, whilst still farther back the imperial guard, consisting of infantry and artillery, were drawn up in reserve on each side of the chaussée.

The Duke of Wellington's army consisted of 67,600 men, 24,000 of whom were British, 30,000 troops of the German Legion, Hanoverians, Brunswickers, and Nassovians, and 13-14,000 Netherlands. Of these 12,400 were cavalry, 5,600 artillery with 180 guns. The army brought into the field by Napoleon numbered 71,900 men, of whom 15,700 were cavalry, 7,200 artillery with 246 guns. Numerically, therefore, the difference between the hostile armies was not great, but it must be borne in mind that no reliance could be placed on the Netherlands, most of whom fled at an early stage of the battle. The staunch Dutch troops who formed part of this contingent did their utmost to prevent this dastardly act, but their efforts were unavailing. Had they formed a separate corps they would have been most valuable auxiliaries, but when mingled with the Belgian troops their bravery was utterly paralysed. Practically, therefore, the Duke's army consisted of barely 50,000 men, composed of four or five different elements, and a large porportion of them were raw recruits, whilst the soldiers of Napoleon constituted a grand and admirably-disciplined unity, full of enthusiasm for their general, and confident of victory. The superiority of the French artillery alone was overwhelming.

After a wet and stormy night, the morning of the 18th of June gave some promise of clearing, but the sky was still overcast, and rain continued to fall till an advanced hour. The ground, moreover, was so thoroughly saturated that the movements of the cavalry and artillery were seriously obstructed. This was probably the cause of Napoleon's tardiness in attacking the Allies, and of the deliberation with which he spent several of the best hours of the morning in arranging his army with unusual display. It is not known precisely at what hour the first shots were fired; some authorities mention 8 o'clock, others half-past eleven or twelve, while the Duke himself, in his published despatch, names ten as the hour of the commencement of the battle. It is, however, probable that the actual fighting did not begin till between eleven and twelve.

The first movement on the part of the French was the advance of a division of Reille's *corps d'armées* under Jérôme Bonaparte, a detachment of which precipitated itself against the château of Hougomont, and endeavoured to take it by storm, but was repulsed. They soon renewed the attack with redoubled fury, and the tirailleurs speedily forced their way into the enclosure, notwithstanding the gallant resistance made by the Hanoverian and Nassovian riflemen. The British howitzers, however, now began to pour such a deadly shower of shells on the assailants that they were again compelled to retreat. This was but the prelude to a series of reiterated assaults, in which the French skirmishers in overwhelming numbers were more than once nearly successful. Prodigies of valour on the part of the defenders, vigorously seconded by the artillery on the heights, alone enabled the garrison to hold out until the victory was won. Had the French once gained possession of this miniature fortress, a point of vital importance to the Allies, the issue of the day would probably have been very different.

Whilst Hougomont and its environs continued to be the scene of a desperate and unremitting conflict, a second great movement on the part of the French was directed against the centre and the left wing of the Allies. Supported by a cannonade of 72 pieces, the whole of Erlon's corps and a division of Kellermann's cavalry, comprising upwards of 18,000 men, bristled in columns of attack on the heights above La Haye Sainte, presenting a magnificent but terrible spectacle. Their object was to storm La Haye Sainte, break through the centre of the Allied army, and attack the left wing in the rear. At the moment when Ney was about to begin

the attack, Napoleon observed distant indications of the advance of new columns on his extreme right, and an intercepted despatch proved that they formed a part of the advanced guard of Bülow's Prussians, who were approaching from Wavre. The attack was therefore delayed for a short time, and Soult despatched a messenger to Marshal Grouchy, directing him to manœuvre his troops so as to intercept the Prussians. Owing, however, to a series of misunderstandings, Grouchy was too far distant from the scene of action to be of any service, and did not receive the order till seven in the evening.

It was about two o'clock when Ney commenced his attack. The four divisions of Erlon's corps moved rapidly in four columns towards the Allied line between La Haye Sainte and Smouhen. Papelotte and Smouhen were stormed by Durette's division, but the former was not long maintained by the French. Donzelat's division took possession of the gardens of La Haye Sainte, notwithstanding the brave resistance of a Hanoverian battalion, while the two other French divisions, those of Alix and Marcognet, pressed onwards without encountering any obstacle. Hardly had the two latter opened their fire on Bylandt's Netherlandish contingent, when the Belgians were seized with a panic and thrown into confusion. All the efforts of their officers and the remonstrances of their Dutch comrades were utterly unavailing to reassure them, and amid the bitter execrations of the British regiments they fairly took to flight. Picton's division, however, now consisting solely of the two greatly-reduced brigades of Pack and Kemp, and mustering barely 3000 men, prepared with undaunted resolution to receive the attack of the two French divisions, numbering upwards of 13,000 infantry, besides cavalry. The struggle was brief, but of intense fierceness. The charge of the British was irresistible, and in a few moments the French were driven back totally discomfited. The success was brilliant, but dearly purchased, for the gallant Picton himself was one of the numerous slain. During the temporary confusion which ensued among Kemp's troops, who, however, soon recovered their order, the Duke communicated with Lord Uxbridge, who put himself at the head of Lord Edward Somerset's Household Brigade, consisting of two regiments of Life Guards, the Horse Guards, and Dragoon Guards. Meanwhile, too, a body of Milhaud's cuirassiers had advanced somewhat prematurely to La Haye Sainte and endeavoured to force their way up the heights towards the left centre of the Allied line. These two movements gave rise to a conflict of unparalleled fury between the élite of the cavalry of the hostile armies. For a time the French bravely persevered, but nothing could withstand the overwhelming impetus of the Guards as they descended the slope, and the cuirassiers were compelled to fly in wild confusion. Somerset's brigade, regardless of consequences and entirely unsupported, pursued with eager impetuosity. At this juncture two columns of the French infantry had advanced on Pack's brigade. The bagpipes yelled forth their war-cry, and the gallant Highlanders dashed into the thickest of the fight, notwithstanding the terrible majority of their enemy. This was one of the most daring exploits of the day; but the mere handful of Northmen must inevitably have been cut to pieces to a man, had not Col. Ponsonby with the Inniskillens, the Scots Greys, and the Royal Dragoons opportunely flown to the rescue. The cavalry charge was crowned with brilliant success, and the French infantry were utterly routed. Pack's troops now recovered their order, and were restrained from the pursuit, but Ponsonby's cavalry, intoxicated with success, swept onwards. The Royals encountered part of Alix's division, which was advancing towards Mont St. Jean, where a gap had been left by the flight of the Belgians. A fearful scene of slaughter ensued, and the French again endeavoured to rally. This charge was simultaneous with that of Lord Uxbridge on the cuirassiers, as mentioned above. At the same time the Greys and Inniskillens, who were in vain commanded to halt and rally, madly prosecuted their work of destruction. Somerset's and Ponsonby's cavalry had thus daringly pursued their enemy until they actually reached the French line near Belle Alliance. Here, however, their victorious career was checked. A fresh body of French cuirassiers

and a brigade of lancers were put in motion against them, and they were compelled to retreat with considerable confusion and great loss. At this crisis Vandeleur's Light Dragoons came to the rescue, and the tide of the conflict was again turned; but the French, whose cavalry far outnumbered those of the Allies, again compelled the British to abandon the unequal struggle. Retreat was once more inevitable, and the loss immense, but the French gained no decided advantage. Vandeleur himself fell, and Ponsonby was left on the field dangerously wounded.

While the centre and left of the Allied line were thus actively engaged, the right was not suffered to repose. At a critical juncture, when Lord Saltoun and his two light companies were suffering severely in the defence of the orchard of Hougomont, and had been reduced to a mere handful of men, a battalion of Guards under Col. Hepburn was sent to their relief and drove off the French tirailleurs, whose loss was enormous. The château had meanwhile taken fire, and the effects of the conflagration were most disastrous to the little garrison, but most fortunately for the sufferers the progress of the flames was arrested near the doorway, where a crucifix hung. The sacred image itself was injured, but not destroyed; and to its miraculous powers the Belgians attributed the preservation of the defenders. There was now a pause in the musketry fire, but the cannonade on both sides continued with increasing fury, causing frightful carnage. Erlon's and Reille's corps sustained a loss of nearly half their numbers, and of the former alone 8000 were taken prisoners. Nearly 40 of the French cannon were moreover silenced, their gunners having been slain. Napoleon now determined to make amends for these disasters by an overwhelming cavalry attack, while at the same time the infantry divisions of Jérôme and Foy were directed to advance. Milhaud's cuirassiers and a body of the French Guards, 40 squadrons in all, a most magnificent and formidable array, advanced in three lines from the French heights, crossing the intervening valley, and began to ascend towards the Allies. During their advance the French cannonade was continued over their heads, ceasing only when they had nearly attained the brow of the opposite hill. The Allied artillery poured their discharge of grape and canister against the enemy with deadly effect, but without retarding their progress. In accordance with the Duke's instructions, the artillerymen now retreated for shelter behind the line; the French cavalry charged, and the foremost batteries fell into their possession. The Allied infantry, Germans as well as British, had by this time formed into squares. There was a pause on the part of the cavalry, who had not expected to find their enemy in such perfect and compact array; but after a momentary hesitation they dashed onwards. Thus the whole of the cuirassiers, followed by the lancers and chasseurs swept through between the Allied squares, but without making any impression on them. Lord Uxbridge, with the fragments of his heavy cavalry, now hastened to the aid of the infantry, and drove the French back over the hill; but his numbers were too reduced to admit of his following up this success, and before long the French, vigorously supported by their cannonade, returned. Again they swept past the impenetrable squares, and again all their efforts to break them were completely baffled, while their own ranks were terribly thinned by the fire of the undaunted Allies. Thus foiled, they once more abandoned the attack. Donzelat's infantry had meanwhile been advancing to support them, but seeing this total discomfiture and retreat, they too retired from the scene of action. The Allied lines were therefore again free, and the cannonade alone was now continued on both sides.

After this failure, Napoleon commanded Kellermann, with his dragoons and cuirassiers, to support the retreating masses, and Guyot's heavy cavalry of the Guards advanced with the same object. These troops, consisting of 37 fresh squadrons, formed behind the shattered fragments of the 40 squadrons above mentioned, and rallied them for a renewed attack, and again the French line assumed a most threatening and imposing aspect. Perceiving these new preparations, the Duke of Wellington contracted his line so as to strengthen the Allied centre, immediately after which manœuvres the French cannonade burst forth with redoubled fury.

Again a scene precisely similar to that already described was re-enacted. The French cavalry ascended the heights, where they were received with a deadly cannonade, the gunners retired from their pieces at the latest possible moment, the French rode in vast numbers between the squares, and again the British and German infantry stood immovable. The cavalry then swept past them towards the Allied rear, and here they met with partial success, for a body of Netherlanders whom they had threatened at once began to retreat precipitately. As in the earlier part of the day, Lord Uxbridge flew to the rescue with the remnants of his cavalry, vigorously seconded by Somerset and Grant, and again the French horsemen were discomfited. Lord Uxbridge now ordered a brigade of Belgian and Dutch carbineers, who had not as yet been in action, and were stationed behind Mont St. Jean, to charge the French cavalry who had penetrated to the allied rear; but his commands were disregarded, and the Netherlanders took to flight. A body of Hussars of the German Legion, however, though far outnumbered by their enemy, gallantly charged them, but were compelled to retreat. The battle-field at this period presented a most remarkable scene. Friends and foes, French, German, and British troops, were mingled in apparently inextricable confusion. Still, however, the Allied squares were unbroken, and the French attack, not being followed up by infantry, was again a failure. The assailants accordingly, as before, galloped down to the valley in great confusion, after having sustained some disastrous losses. Lord Uxbridge attempted to follow up this advantage by bringing forward a fresh regiment of Hanoverian Hussars, but he was again doomed to disappointment; for the whole troop, after having made a pretence of obeying his command, wheeled round and fled to Brussels, where they caused the utmost consternation by a report that the Allies were defeated.

During the whole of this time the defence of Hougomont had been gallantly and successfully carried on, and Du Plat with his Brunswickers had behaved with undaunted courage when attacked by French cavalry and tirailleurs in succession. The brave general himself fell, but his troops continued to maintain their ground, whilst Adam's Brigade advanced to their aid. Overwhelming numbers of French infantry, however, had forced their way between them, and reached the summit of the hill, threatening the right wing of the Allies with disaster. At this juncture the Duke at once placed himself at the head of Adam's brigade and commanded them to charge. The assault was made with the utmost enthusiasm, and the French were driven from the heights. The entire Allied line had hitherto held its ground, and Hougomont proved impregnable. Napoleon therefore directed his efforts against La Haye Sainte, a point of the utmost importance, which was bravely defended by Major von Baring and his staunch band of Germans. Ney accordingly ordered Donzelat's division to attack the miniature fortress. A furious cannonade opened upon it was the prelude to an attack by overwhelming numbers of tirailleurs. The ammunition of the defenders was speedily exhausted, the buildings took fire, and Baring with the utmost reluctance directed the wreck of his detachment to retreat through the garden. With heroic bravery the major and his gallant officers remained at their posts until the French had actually entered the house, and only when farther resistance would have been certain death did they finally yield (see p. 126) and retreat to the lines of the Allies. After this success, the French proceeded to direct a similar concentrated attack against Hougomont, but in vain, for arms and ammunition were supplied in abundance to the little garrison, whilst the cannonade of the Allies was in a position to render them efficient service. La Haye Sainte, which was captured between 5 and 6 o'clock p.m., now became a most advantageous *point d'appui* for the French tirailleurs, in support of whom Ney, during upwards of an hour, directed a succession of attacks against the Allied centre, but still without succeeding in dislodging or dismaying the indomitable squares. Their numbers, indeed, were fearfully reduced, but their spirit was unbroken. There was, moreover, still a considerable reserve which had not yet been in action, although perhaps implicit reliance could not be placed on their



steadiness. It was now nearly 7 p.m., and the victory on which the French had in the morning so confidently reckoned was still entirely unachieved.

Meanwhile Blücher, with his gallant and indefatigable Prussians, whose timely arrival, fortunately for the Allies, prevented Napoleon from employing his reserves against them, had been toiling across the wet and spongy valleys of St. Lambert and the Lasne towards the scene of action. The patience of the weary troops was well-nigh exhausted. 'We can go no farther', they frequently exclaimed. 'We must', was Blücher's reply. 'I have given Wellington my word, and you won't make me break it!' It was about 4.30 p.m. when the first Prussian battery opened its fire from the heights of Frichemont, about  $2\frac{1}{4}$  miles to the S.E. of the Allied centre, whilst at the same time two cavalry regiments advanced to the attack. They were first opposed by Domont's cavalry division, beyond which Lobau's corps approached their new enemy. One by one the different brigades of Bülow's corps arrived on the field between Frichemont and Planchenois. Lobau stoutly resisted their attack, but his opponents soon became too powerful for him. By 6 o'clock the Prussians had 48 guns in action, the balls from which occasionally reached as far as the Genappe road. Lobau was now compelled to retreat towards the village of Planchenois, a little to the rear of the French centre at Belle Alliance. This was the juncture, between 6 and 7 o'clock, when Ney was launching his reiterated but fruitless attacks against the Allied centre,  $2\frac{1}{4}$  miles distant from this point. Napoleon now despatched eight battalions of the guard and 24 guns to aid Marshal Lobau in the defence of Planchenois, where a sanguinary conflict ensued. Hiller's brigade endeavoured to take the village by storm, and succeeded in gaining possession of the churchyard, but a furious and deadly fusillade from the houses compelled them to yield. Reinforcements were now added to the combatants of both armies. Napoleon sent four more battalions of guards to the scene of action, while fresh columns of Prussians united with Hiller's troops and prepared for a renewed assault. Again the village was taken, and again lost, the French even venturing to push their way to the vicinity of the Prussian line. The latter, however, was again reinforced by Tipelskirch's brigade, a portion of which at once participated in the struggle. About 7 o'clock Zieten arrived on the field, and united his brigade to the extreme left of the Allied line, which he aided in the contest near La Haye and Papelotte. Prussians continued to arrive later in the evening but of course could not now influence the issue of the battle. It became apparent to Napoleon at this crisis that if the Prussians succeeded in capturing Planchenois, while Wellington's lines continued steadfast in their position, a disastrous defeat of his already terribly-reduced army was inevitable. He therefore resolved to direct a final and desperate attack against the Allied centre, and to stimulate the flagging energies of his troops caused a report to be spread amongst them that Grouchy was approaching to their aid, although well knowing this to be impossible.

Napoleon accordingly commanded eight battalions of his reserve Guards to advance in two columns, one towards the centre of the Allied right, the other nearer to Hougomont, while they were supported by a reserve of two more battalions, consisting in all of about 5000 veteran soldiers, who had not as yet been engaged in the action. Between these columns were the remnants of Erlon's and Reille's corps, supported by cavalry; and somewhat in front of them Donzelat's division was to advance. Meanwhile the Duke hastened to prepare the wreck of his army to meet the attack. Du Plat's Brunswickers took up their position nearly opposite La Haye Sainte, between Halkett's and Alten's divisions. Maitland's and Adam's brigades were nominally supported by a division of Netherlanders under Gen. Chassé, while Vivian with his cavalry quitted the extreme left and drew up in the rear of Kruse's Nassovians, who had already suffered severely, and now began to exhibit symptoms of wavering. Every available gun was posted in front of the line, and the orchard and plantations of Hougomont were strengthened by reinforcements. The prelude to the attack of the French was a renewed and

furious cannonade, which caused frightful havoc among the Allies. Donzelat's division then advanced in dense array from La Haye Sainte, intrepidly pushing their way to the very summit of the height on which the Allies stood. At the same time several French guns supported by them were brought within a hundred yards of the Allied front, on which they opened a most murderous cannonade. Kielmannsegge's Hanoverians suffered severe loss, the wreck of Ompteda's German brigade was almost annihilated, and Kruse's Nassovians were only restrained from taking to flight by the efforts of Vivian's cavalry. The Prince of Orange then rallied the Nassovians and led them to the charge, but they were again driven back, and the Prince himself severely wounded. Du Plat's Brunswickers next came to the rescue and fought gallantly, but with no better result. The Duke, however, rallied them in person, and the success of the French was brief. At the same time the chief fury of the storm was about to burst forth farther to the right of the Allies. The Imperial Guard, commanded by the heroic Ney, Friant, and Michel, and stimulated to the utmost enthusiasm by an address from Napoleon himself, formed in threatening and imposing masses on the heights of Belle Alliance, and there was a temporary lull in the French cannonade. The two magnificent columns, the flower of the French army, were now put in motion, one towards Hougomont and Adam's brigade, the other in the direction of Maitland and his Guards. As soon as the Guards had descended from the heights, the French batteries recommenced their work of destruction with terrible fury and precision, but were soon compelled to desist when they could no longer fire over the heads of their infantry. The latter had nearly attained the summit of the heights of the Allies, when the British gunners again resumed their work with redoubled energy, making innumerable gaps in the ranks of their assailants. Ney's horse was shot under him, but the gallant marshal continued to advance on foot; Michel was slain, and Friant dangerously wounded. Notwithstanding these casualties, the Guards gained the summit of the hill and advanced towards that part of the line where Maitland's brigade had been ordered to lie down behind the ridge in the rear of the battery which crowned it. The Duke commanded here in person at this critical juncture. The French tirailleurs were speedily swept away by showers of grape and canister, but the column of French veterans continued to advance towards the apparently-unsupported battery. At this moment the Duke gave the signal to Maitland, whose Guards instantaneously sprang from the earth and saluted their enemy with a fierce and murderous discharge. The effect was irresistible, the French column was rent asunder and vainly endeavoured to deploy; Maitland and Lord Saltoun gave orders to charge, and the British Guards fairly drove their assailants down the hill. — Meanwhile the other column of the Imperial Guard was advancing farther to the right, although vigorously opposed by the well-sustained fire of the British artillery, and Maitland's Guards returned rapidly and without confusion to their position to prepare for a new emergency. By means of a skilful manoeuvre, Col. Colborne, with the 52nd, 71st, and 85th now brought his forces to bear on the flank of the advancing column, on which the three regiments simultaneously poured their fire. Here, too, the British arms were again successful, and frightful havoc was committed in the French ranks. A scene of indescribable confusion ensued, during which many of Chassé's Netherlanders in the rear took to flight, knowing nothing of the real issue of the attack. At the same time Maitland and his Guards again charged with fierce impetuosity from their 'mountain throne', and completed the rout of this second column of the Imperial Guard. In this direction, therefore, the fate of the French was sealed, and the Allies were triumphant. Farther to the left of the Allied line, moreover, the troops of Donzelat, Erlon, and Reille were in the utmost confusion, and totally unable to sustain the conflict. On the extreme left, however, the right wing of the French was still unbroken, and the Young Guard valiantly defended Planchenois against the Prussians, who fought with the utmost bravery and perseverance notwithstanding the fearful losses they were sustaining. Lobau also stoutly opposed Bülow and his gradually-increasing

corps. Napoleon's well-known final order to his troops — 'Tout est perdu! Sauve qui peut!' was wrung from him in his despair on seeing his Guard utterly routed, his cavalry dispersed, and his reserves consumed. This was about 8 o'clock in the evening, and the whole of the Allied line, with the Duke himself among the foremost, now descended from their heights, and, notwithstanding a final attempt at resistance on the part of the wreck of the Imperial Guard, swept all before them, mounted the enemy's heights, and even passed Belle Alliance itself. Still the battle raged fiercely at and around Planchenois, but shortly after 8 o'clock the gallant efforts of the Prussians were crowned with success. Planchenois was captured, Lobau and the Young Guard defeated after a most obstinate and sanguinary struggle, the French retreat became general, and the victory was at length completely won. Not until the Duke was perfectly assured of this did he finally give the order for a general halt, and the Allies now desisted from the pursuit at a considerable distance beyond Belle Alliance. On his way back to Waterloo, Wellington met Blücher at the Maison Rouge, or Maison du Roi, not far from Belle Alliance, and after mutual congratulations both generals agreed that they must advance on Paris without delay. Blücher, moreover, many of whose troops were comparatively fresh, undertook that the Prussians should continue the pursuit, a task of no slight importance and difficulty, which Gen. Gneisenau most admirably executed, thus in a great measure contributing to the ease and rapidity of the Allied march to Paris.

So ended one of the most sanguinary and important battles which history records, in the issue of which the whole of Europe was deeply interested. With the few exceptions already mentioned, all the troops concerned fought with great bravery, and many prodigies of valour on the part of regiments, and acts of daring heroism by individuals, are on record. The loss of life on this memorable day was commensurate with the long duration and fearful obstinacy of the battle. Upwards of 50,000 soldiers perished, or were *hors de combat*, whilst the sufferings of the wounded baffle description. The loss of the Allies (killed, wounded, and missing) amounted to about 14,000 men. Of these the British alone lost 6932, including 456 officers; the German contingents 4494, including 246 officers. The total loss of the Prussians was 6682 men, of whom 223 were officers. The Netherlands estimated their loss at 4000 from the 15th to 18th June. The loss of the French has never been ascertained with certainty, but probably amounted to 30,000 at least, besides 7800 prisoners taken by the Allies. About 227 French guns were also captured, 150 by the Allies, the rest by the Prussians.

Napoleon's errors in the conduct of the battle were perhaps chiefly these, that he began the battle at too late an hour of the day, that he wasted his cavalry reserves in a reckless manner, and that he neglected to take into account the steadiness with which British infantry are wont to maintain their ground. The Duke of Wellington is sometimes blamed for giving battle with a forest in the rear, which would preclude the possibility of retreat; but the groundlessness of the objection is apparent to those who are acquainted with the locality, for not only is the Forêt de Soignes traversed by good roads in every direction, but it consists of lofty trees growing at considerable intervals and unencumbered by underwood. It is a common point of controversy among historians, whether the victorious issue of the battle was mainly attributable to the British or the Prussian troops. The true answer probably is, that the contest would have been a drawn battle but for the timely arrival of the Prussians. It has already been shown how the Allied line successfully baffled the utmost efforts of the French until 7 p.m., and how they gloriously repelled the final and most determined attack of the Imperial Guard about 8 o'clock. The British troops and most of their German contingents, therefore, unquestionably bore the burden and heat of the day; they virtually annihilated the flower of the French cavalry, and committed fearful havoc among the veteran Guards, on whom Napoleon had placed his utmost reliance. At the same time it must be remembered that the first Prussian shots were fired about half-past four, that by half-past six upwards of

15,000 of the French (Lobau's corps, consisting of 6600 infantry and 1000 artillery, with 30 guns; 12 battalions of the Young Imperial Guard, about 6000 men in all; 18 squadrons of cavalry, consisting of nearly 2000 men) were drawn off for the new struggle at Planchenois, and that the loss of the Prussians was enormous for a conflict comparatively so brief, proving how nobly and devotedly they performed their part. The Duke of Wellington himself, in his despatch descriptive of the battle, says 'that the British army never conducted itself better, that he attributed the successful issue of the battle to the cordial and timely assistance of the Prussians, that Bülow's operation on the enemy's flank was most decisive, and would of itself have forced the enemy to retire, even if he (the Duke) had not been in a situation to make the attack which produced the final result'. The French colonel *Charras*, in his '*Campagne de 1815*' (pub. at Brussels, 1858), a work which was long prohibited in France, thus sums up his opinion regarding the battle: '*Wellington par sa ténacité inébranlable, Blücher par son activité audacieuse, tous les deux par l'habileté et l'accord de leurs manœuvres ont produit ce résultat*'. — The battle is usually named by the Germans after the principal position of the French at Belle Alliance, but is far more widely known as the Battle of Waterloo, the name given to it by Wellington himself.

About halfway to Mont St. Jean, which is about 3 M. from Waterloo, is the monument of Col. Stables, situated behind a farmhouse on the right, and not visible from the road. The road to the left leads to Tervueren, a royal château, once the property of the Prince of Orange. The royal stud was kept here till 1857, when it was transferred to the old abbey of *Gembloux* (p. 199).

The road from Waterloo to Mont St. Jean (*Hôtel des Colonnes*, p. 119) is bordered by an almost uninterrupted succession of houses. At the village, as already remarked, the road to Nivelles diverges to the right from that to Namur. To the right and left, immediately beyond the last houses, are depressions in the ground where the British reserves were stationed.

About  $\frac{2}{3}$  M. beyond the village we next reach a bye-road, which intersects the high-road at a right angle, leading to the left to Wavre, and to the right to Braine l'Alleud. Here, at the corner to the right, once stood an elm; under which the Duke of Wellington is said to have remained during the greater part of the battle. The story, however, is unfounded, as it is well known that the Duke was almost ubiquitous on that memorable occasion. The tree has long since disappeared under the knives of credulous relic-hunters.

On the left, beyond the cross-road, stands an *Obelisk* (Pl. i) to the memory of the Hanoverian officers of the German Legion, among whose names that of the gallant Ompteda stands first. Opposite to it rises a *Pillar* (Pl. k) to the memory of Colonel Gordon, bearing a touching inscription. Both these monuments stand on the original level of the ground, which has here been considerably lowered to furnish materials for the mound of the lion. In this neighbourhood Lord Fitzroy Somerset, afterwards Lord Raglan, the Duke's military secretary, lost his arm.

About  $\frac{1}{4}$  M. to the right rises the **Mound of the Belgian Lion** (Pl. l), 200 ft. in height, thrown up on the spot where the Prince of Orange was wounded in the battle. The lion was cast by Cockerill

of Liège (p. 222), with the metal of captured French cannon, and is said to weigh 28 tons. The French soldiers, on their march to Antwerp in 1832, hacked off part of the tail, but Marshal Gérard protected the monument from farther injury. The mound commands the best survey of the battle-field, and the traveller who is furnished with the plan and the sketch of the battle, and has consulted the maps at the Hôtel du Musée, will here be enabled to form an idea of the progress of the fight. The range of heights which extends past the mound, to *Ohain* on the E. and to *Merbe-Braine* on the W., was occupied by the first line of the Allies. As the crest of these heights is but narrow, the second line was enabled to occupy a sheltered and advantageous position on the N. slopes, concealed from the eye of their enemy. The whole line was about  $1\frac{1}{2}$  M. in length, forming a semicircle corresponding to the form of the hills. The centre lay between the mound and the Hanoverian monument.

The chain of heights occupied by the French is 1 M. distant, and separated from the Allied position by a shallow intervening valley, across which the French columns advanced without manœuvring, being however invariably driven back. The Allied centre was protected by the farm of *La Haye Sainte*, situated on the right of the road, about 100 paces from the two monuments. It was defended with heroic courage by a light battalion of the German Legion, commanded by Major v. Baring, whose narrative is extremely interesting.

After giving a minute description of the locality and the disposition of his troops, he graphically depicts the furious and repeated assaults successfully warded off by his little garrison, and his own intense excitement and distress on finding that their stock of ammunition was nearly expended. Then came the terrible catastrophe of the buildings taking fire, which the gallant band succeeded in extinguishing by pouring water on it from their camp-kettles, although not without the sacrifice of several more precious lives. "Many of my men", he continues, "although covered with wounds, could not be induced to keep back. 'As long as our officers fight, and we can stand', was their invariable answer, 'we won't move from the spot!' I should be unjust to the memory of a rifleman named Frederick Lindau, if I omitted to mention his brave conduct. He had received two severe wounds on the head, and moreover had in his pocket a purseful of gold which he had taken from a French officer. Alike regardless of his wounds and his prize, he stood at a small side-door of the barn, whence he could command with his rifle the great entrance in front of him. Seeing that his bandages were insufficient to stop the profuse bleeding from his wounds, I desired him to retire, but he positively refused, saying: 'A craven is he who would desert you as long as his head is on his shoulders!' He was, however, afterwards taken prisoner, and of course deprived of his treasure." He then relates to what extremities they were reduced by the havoc made in the building by the French cannonade, and how at length, when their ammunition was almost exhausted, they perceived two fresh columns marching against them. Again the enemy succeeded in setting the barn on fire, and again it was successfully extinguished in the same manner as before.

"Every shot we fired increased my anxiety and distress. I again despatched a messenger for aid, saying that I must abandon the defence if not provided with ammunition, — but in vain! As our fusillade diminished, our embarrassment increased. Several voices now exclaimed: 'We will stand by you most willingly, but we must have the

means of defending ourselves!' Even the officers, who had exhibited the utmost bravery throughout the day, declared the place now untenable. The enemy soon perceived our defenceless condition, and boldly broke open one of the doors. As but few could enter at a time, all who crossed the threshold were bayoneted, and those behind hesitated to encounter the same fate. They therefore clambered over the walls and roofs, whence they could shoot down my poor fellows with impunity. At the same time they thronged in through the open barn, which could no longer be defended. Indescribably hard as it was for me to yield, yet feelings of humanity now prevailed over those of honour. I therefore ordered my men to retire to the garden at the back. The effort with which these words were wrung from me can only be understood by those who have been in a similar position."

"As the passage of the house was very narrow, several of my men were overtaken before they could escape. One of these was the Ensign Frank, who had already been wounded. He ran through with his sabre the first man who attacked him, but the next moment his arm was broken by a bullet. He then contrived to escape into one of the rooms and conceal himself behind a bed. Two other men fled into the same room, closely pursued by the French, who exclaimed: '*Pas de pardon à ces brigands verts!*' and shot them down before his eyes. Most fortunately, however, he remained undiscovered until the house again fell into our hands at a later hour. As I was now convinced that the garden could not possibly be maintained when the enemy was in possession of the house, I ordered the men to retreat singly to the main position of the army. The enemy, probably satisfied with their success, molested us no farther."

The door of the house still bears traces of the French bullets. Several of the unfortunate defenders fled into the kitchen, adjoining the garden at the back on the left. The window was and is still secured with iron bars, so that all escape was cut off. Several were shot here, and others thrown into the kitchen-well, where their bodies were found after the battle. An iron tablet bears an inscription to the memory of the officers and privates who fell in the defence of the house.

Farther to the W. are *Papelotte*, *La Haye*, and *Smouhen*, which served as advanced works of the Allies on their extreme left. They were defended by Nassovians and Netherlanders under Duke Bernhard of Saxe-Weimar, but fell into the hands of the French about half-past 5 o'clock.

The defenders of *Goumont*, or *Hougomont*, another advanced work of the Allies, situated about  $\frac{1}{2}$  M. to the S.W. of the Lion, were more fortunate. This interesting spot formed the key to the British position, and had Napoleon once gained possession of it, his advantage would have been incalculable. The buildings still bear many traces of the fearful scenes which were enacted here. It is computed that throughout the day the attacks of nearly 12,000 men in all were launched against this miniature fortress, notwithstanding which the garrison held out to the last (see p. 131). The French stormed the orchard and garden several times, but they did not succeed in penetrating into the precincts of the buildings. The latter, moreover, caught fire, adding greatly to the embarrassment of the defenders, but happily the progress of the flames was arrested. *Hougomont* was at that time an old, partly



dilapidated château, to which several outbuildings were attached. The whole was surrounded by a strong wall, in which numerous loop-holes had been made by express orders of the Duke in person, thus forming an admirable though diminutive stronghold. Notwithstanding these advantages, however, its successful defence against the persistent attacks of overwhelming numbers was solely due to the daring intrepidity of the little garrison. The wood by which it was once partly surrounded was almost entirely destroyed by the cannonade. The loop-holes, as well as the marks of the bullets, are still seen, and the place presents a shattered and ruinous aspect to this day. The orchard contains the graves of Capt. Blackman, who fell here, and of Sergt. Cotton, a veteran of Waterloo who died at Mont St. Jean in 1849 ( $\frac{1}{2}$  fr. is exacted from each visitor to the farm). Hougomont is about 1 M. from Braine l'Alleud (p. 133).

Prodigies of valour were performed by the Coldstreams and their auxiliaries at Hougomont, and fortunately with a more successful result than that which attended their heroic German allies at La Haye Sainte. At one critical juncture the French were within a hair's breadth of capturing this fiercely-contested spot. They forced their way up to the principal gate, which was insufficiently barricaded, and rushing against it in dense crowds actually succeeded in bursting it open. A fearful struggle ensued. The Guards charged the assailants furiously with their bayonets, whilst Col. Macdonnel, Capt. Wyndham, Ensign Gooch, Ensign Hervey, and Serg. Graham, by dint of main force and daring courage, contrived to close the gate in the very face of the enemy. — At a later hour a vehement assault was made on the back-gate of the offices, the barricades of which threatened to yield, although crowds of the assailants were swept away by a well-directed fire from the loop-holes. At the same time one of the French shells set fire to the buildings, and the flames burst forth with an ominous glare. Sergt. Graham immediately requested leave of Col. Macdonnel to retire for a moment, which the latter accorded, although not without an expression of surprise. A few moments later the gallant sergeant re-appeared from amidst the blazing ruins, bearing his wounded brother in his arms, deposited him in a place of safety, and at once resumed his work in strengthening the barricades, where the danger was rapidly becoming more and more imminent. Suddenly a French grenadier was seen on the top of the wall, which he and his comrades were in the act of scaling. Capt. Wyndham, observing this, shouted to Graham: 'Do you see that fellow?' Graham, thus again interrupted in his work, snatched up his musket, took aim, and shot the Frenchman dead. No others dared to follow, the attack on the gate was abandoned by the enemy, and the danger again successfully averted. Similar attacks were launched against the château with unremitting energy from half-past 11 in the morning until nearly 8 in the evening, but were repelled with equal success. Most fortunately for the defenders, their supply of ammunition was abundant. Had it been otherwise, Hougomont must inevitably have met with the same fate as La Haye Sainte; Napoleon would then have been enabled to attack the Duke's right flank, and the Allies would most probably have been defeated, or rather virtually annihilated.

The neighbourhood of Hougomont is said to have been the scene of the following well-authenticated anecdote. Colonel Halkett's brigade, consisting of raw levies of troops, most of whom now faced an enemy for the first time, were exposed to a galling fire from Cambronne's brigade, which formed the extreme left of the enemy's line. Halkett sent his skirmishers to meet the vanguard of the French, somewhat in advance of whom Gen. Cambronne himself rode. Cambronne's horse having been shot under him, Halkett immediately perceived that this was an admirable opportunity for a 'coup de main' calculated to inspire his troops

with confidence. He therefore galloped up alone to the French general, threatening him with instantaneous death if he did not surrender. Cambronne, taken by surprise, presented his sword and surrendered to the gallant colonel, who at once led him back to the British line. Before reaching it, however, Halkett's horse was struck by a bullet and fell. Whilst struggling to disengage himself, he perceived to his extreme mortification that the general was hastening back to his own troops! By dint of great efforts, however, Halkett got his horse on his legs again, galloped after the general, overtook him, and led him back in triumph to his own line.

The field-road to **Belle Alliance** from the gate of the farm skirts the wall to the left. It soon becomes narrower, and after leading about 50 paces to the right passes through a hedge, traverses a field, and passes an embankment. After a walk of 5 min. a good path is reached, leading to the high-road in 12 min. more. Coster's house lies to the right. In a straight direction the road leads to Planchenois (see below). Belle Alliance is situated on the left. This name is applied to a low white house of one story on the road-side, now a poor tavern, 1 M. to the E. of Hougomont.

A marble slab over the door bears the inscription: '*Rencontre des généraux Wellington et Blucher lors de la mémorable bataille du 18. Juni 1815, se saluant mutuellement vainqueurs*'. The statement, however, is erroneous. It is well ascertained that Blücher did not overtake the Duke until the latter had led his troops as far as *La Maison du Roi*, or *Maison Rouge*, on the road to Genappe, about 2 M. beyond Belle Alliance, where he gave the order to halt. This was the scene of the well-known anecdote so often related of the Duke, who when urged not to expose himself unnecessarily to danger from the fire of the straggling fugitives, replied: 'Let them fire away. The victory is gained, and my life is of no value now!'

The house of Belle Alliance was occupied by the French, and their lines were formed adjacent to it. Napoleon's post during the greater part of the battle was a little to the right of the house, and on the same level.

On the N. side of Belle Alliance a field-road diverges from the high-road, and leads to **Plancenoit**, or *Planchenois*, a village situated 1 M. to the S.E., which the traveller who desires to appreciate the important part acted by the Prussians in the battle should not fail to visit. To the left, on a slight eminence near the village, rises the **Prussian Monument** (Pl. m), an iron obelisk with an appropriate inscription in German. It was injured by the French when on their way to the siege of Antwerp in 1832, but has since been restored.

The battle between the French and the brave Prussians raged with the utmost fury at and around Plancenoit from half-past six till nearly nine o'clock. Nine regiments of infantry, a regiment of hussars, and the cavalry of the 4th Corps d'Armée commanded by Prince William of Prussia were engaged in the action, and fiercely contested the possession of the village. The churchyard was the scene of the most sanguinary struggles, in which vast numbers of brave soldiers fell on both sides. The village was captured several times by the Prussians, and again lost; but they finally gained possession of it between 8 and 9 o'clock. The combatants of both armies in this conflict were all comparatively fresh, and the fury with which they fought was intensified by the bitter hostility of the two nations, and a thirst for vengeance on the part of the Prussians for previous reverses. The victory on this part of the field was therefore achieved towards 8 o'clock, and the defeat of the French was rendered doubly disastrous by the spirited and well-organised pursuit of Gneisenau.



The French retreat, which soon became a disorderly *saute qui peut*, followed the road to *Genappe* (p. 189), a village about 4 M. to the S. of Plancenoit. Near Genappe, where the road was blocked with cannon and waggons, the Prussians captured Napoleon's travelling carriage, which the emperor had probably just quitted in precipitate haste, as it still contained his hat and sword.

CONTINUATION OF RAILWAY JOURNEY. The next station beyond Waterloo is (12 M. from Brussels) **Braine l'Alleud**, Flem. *Eigen-Brakel* (*Hôtel du Midi*; *H. de l'Etoile*), a manufacturing town with 6600 inhab., whence the mound of the lion (p. 128) on the field of Waterloo, which is visible to the left, is  $1\frac{1}{2}$  M. distant. The road to it leads directly N. from the station. Branch-line to *Tubize*, see p. 186.

$15\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Lillois*. 18 M. *Baulers*, a suburb of Nivelles, is the junction of the Manage and Wavre line (p. 189).

$18\frac{1}{2}$  M. **Nivelles** (*Hôtel du Mouton Blanc*), Flem. *Nyvel*, on the *Thines*, a manufacturing town with 10,000 inhab., owes its origin to a convent founded here about the middle of the 7th cent. by Ida, wife of Pepin of Landen. The Romanesque church of the convent, built in the 11th cent., still exists, but the interior suffered defacement in the 18th cent., though the crypt and the badly restored cloisters still remain purely Romanesque. The tower, one of the loftiest in Belgium, was restored in 1859, after a fire, with little success. On the high-altar is the beautiful 13th cent. reliquary of St. Gertrude (daughter of Pepin), to whom the church is dedicated; and among the many interesting objects in the treasury is the saint's crystal goblet with enamelled foot. The station is called *Nivelles-Est*, and lies at some distance from the town (*Nivelles-Nord*, see p. 189).

The *Baulers-Fleurus-Châtelineau* line diverges at Nivelles-Est: 19 M., in  $1\frac{1}{4}$  hr. (fares 2 fr. 35, 1 fr. 80, 1 fr. 20 c.). *Fleurus*, see p. 212.

23 M. *Obaix-Buzet*;  $25\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Luttre*, the junction of a line to *Jumet* (Charleroi, Châtelineau) and to *Piéton* (p. 188), viâ *Trazegnies*. Our line here unites with the Ghent and Braine-le-Comte railway, which proceeds, viâ (29 M.) *Gosselies*, (30 M.) *Roux*, and (33 M.) *Marchiennes-au-Pont*, to —

35 M. *Charleroi*, see p. 190.

#### 14. From Brussels to Antwerp viâ Malines.

$27\frac{1}{2}$  M. RAILWAY to *Malines* in 23-45 min. (fares 1 fr. 60, 1 fr. 20, 80 c.); to *Antwerp* in  $\frac{3}{4}$ - $1\frac{1}{2}$  hr. (fares 3 fr. 35, 2 fr. 50, 1 fr. 70 c.). Express-fares one-fourth higher.

The train starts from the *Station du Nord* (p. 69). Travellers starting from the *Station du Quartier Léopold* change carriages at (2 M.) *Schaerbeek* (p. 203). A fertile and grassy plain, through which the *Senne* winds, is traversed. —  $4\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Haren* (Nord, comp. p. 203).

$6\frac{1}{4}$  M. *Vilvorde*, a small town on the *Senne*, one of the most ancient in Brabant, with the military penitentiary.

A melancholy interest attaches to Vilvorde as the scene of the martyrdom of WILLIAM TYNDALE, the zealous English Reformer and trans-

lator of the Bible. He was compelled to leave England on account of his heretical doctrines in 1523, and the same year he completed his translation of the New Testament from the Greek. He then began to publish it at Cologne, but was soon interrupted by his Romish antagonists, to escape from whom he fled to Worms, where the publication was completed in 1525. Copies soon found their way to England, where prohibitions were issued against them, in consequence of which most of them were burnt. 'They have done no other thing than I looked for', observed the pious translator, on hearing of this; 'no more shall they do, if they burn me also!' Notwithstanding the vehement opposition of Archbp. Warham, Card. Wolsey, and Sir Thomas More (who vainly strove to refute the new doctrine in a work of 7 vols.), four new editions rapidly found their way to England. In 1529 Tyndale began to publish the first four books of the Old Testament at Antwerp, where he now acted as chaplain to the British merchants settled in that city. He was at length arrested through the treachery of a spy, and sent to Vilvorde, where he was imprisoned for two years. He was then tried, and condemned as a heretic. On 6th Oct., 1536, he was chained to the stake, strangled, and finally burnt to ashes. His last words were: 'Lord, open the King of England's eyes!' He was a man of simple and winning manners, indefatigable industry, and fervent piety. His New Testament, which was translated independently of his illustrious predecessor Wyckliffe, and his still more celebrated contemporary Luther, forms the basis of the Authorised Version. It is a remarkable fact, that the year after his martyrdom the Bible was published throughout England by royal command, and appointed to be placed in every church for the use of the people.

We catch a distant view here, on the right, of the village of *Perck* (3 M. from the railway), near which is the farm-house of *Dry Toren*, once the country-seat of David Teniers the Younger (d. 1685; buried in the church of *Perck*).

Near (8 M.) *Eppeghem*, to the E., but scarcely visible from the railway, stands the old château of *Steen*, purchased by Rubens in 1635 as a summer-resort for 93,000 florins. — 10 M. *Weerde*. The huge tower of the cathedral of Malines now becomes conspicuous in the distance. The train crosses the Louvain Canal.

13 M. **Malines.** — **Hotels.** HÔTEL DE LA STATION, at the station; HÔTEL DE LA COUPE, near the cathedral (Pl. C, 3); HÔTEL BUDA, opposite the cathedral tower, R., L., & A. 2½-3, B. 1, D. 2½ fr.; HÔTEL LA COUR DE BEFFER, Rue de Beffer 34, near the Grande Place; CHEVAL D'OR, Rue des Béguines 2 near the cathedral. — \**Restaurant* at the station.

A visit to the Cathedral and the paintings by Rubens in the churches of St. Jean and Notre Dame may be accomplished in 2-3 hrs.

The ancient town of *Malines*, Flem. *Mechelen* (52,000 inhab.), situated on the tidal river *Dyle*, which flows through the town in numerous arms and is crossed by 35 bridges, is the seat of a cardinal-archbishop, the primate of Belgium. Notwithstanding its broad and regular streets, handsome squares, and fine buildings, it is a dull place, and totally destitute of the brisk traffic which enlivens most of the principal Belgian towns. The quietness of the town forms a strong contrast to the busy scene at the station, which possesses extensive railway-workshops and is the focus of several of the most important railways in Belgium (Liège-Ostend, Antwerp-Brussels, Malines-Saint-Nicolas).

From the station, we follow the broad *Rue Conscience* bearing to the right, traverse the *Place d'Egmont* and cross the *Dyle*. Beside the



1

bridge, to the right, is the *Athénée*, with a fine garden (Pl. C, 4, 5; adm.  $\frac{1}{2}$  fr.), adorned with a statue of Dodonaëus, the botanist, born at Malines in 1517. We proceed in the same direction through the *Bruulstraat*, leading to the GRANDE PLACE (Pl. C, 3), where a poor statue (Pl. 20) by *Tuerlinckx* of Malines was erected in 1849 to *Margaret of Austria* (d. 1530), daughter of Maximilian I. and Mary of Burgundy (p. xvii), celebrated as regent of the Netherlands and instructress of Charles V. The circle described on the ground round the monument indicates the size of the cathedral clock (see below). — The Place still boasts of several mediæval buildings. The old *Cloth Hall* (Pl. 10), begun in 1340, but left uncompleted, with a superstructure of the 16th cent., is now used as the *Guard House*.

The *Hôtel de Ville* (Pl. 18), between the Grande Place and the cathedral, was entirely remodelled during the last century. Opposite this building, and standing a little way back from the Place, is an old late-Gothic building called the '*Schepenen-Huis*' (or house of the bailiffs), with the inscription '*Musée*' (Pl. 21; C, 3), containing a collection of civic antiquities, reminiscences of Margaret of Austria, a few pictures (including a small Crucifixion by Rubens), etc. (The concierge lives in the market-place, No. 2, in the house next door to the Hôtel de Ville; fee  $\frac{1}{2}$  fr.).

The \*CATHEDRAL of St. Rombold (*St. Rombaud*, Pl. 4; closed from 12 to 2.30, and after 5.30 p.m.), begun at the end of the 12th cent., completed in 1312, but to a great extent rebuilt, after a fire in 1342, in the 14th and 15th centuries, is a cruciform Gothic church with a richly-decorated choir and a huge unfinished W. tower (324 ft. in height; projected height 460 ft.). The face of the clock on the tower is 49 ft. in diameter. The church was almost entirely erected with money paid by the pilgrims who flocked hither in the 14th and 15th centuries to obtain the indulgences issued by Pope Nicholas V. On the increase of the hierarchy of the Netherlands in 1559 (p. xvii), the Cathedral of St. Rombold was raised by Pope Paul IV. to the dignity of being the archiepiscopal metropolitan church. The first archbishop was Antoine Perenot de Granvella, the minister of Margaret of Parma, who was shortly afterwards created a cardinal. The church is undergoing a thorough restoration, now almost completed.

The *Interior* of the church (length 306 ft., nave 89 ft. high) is imposing, and worthy of its archiepiscopal dignity. It is adorned by several admirable pictures, the finest of which is an \*Altarpiece by *Van Dyck*, representing the Crucifixion, in the S. transept, painted in 1627, and successfully cleaned in 1848 (covered). This is one of the finest of the master's works, and is worthy of the most careful inspection. The composition is extensive and skilfully arranged; the profound grief and resignation depicted in the countenance of the Virgin are particularly well expressed. — In the N. (l.) transept: *Erasmus Quellin*, Adoration of the Shepherds. — In the N.

aisle, 1st chapel on the left (reckoned from the chief entrance), *Wouters*, Last Supper; opposite is a monument in marble to *Archbishop Méan* (d. 1831), who is represented kneeling before the Angel of Death, executed by *Jehotte*, a sculptor of Liège. — In the S. aisle: twenty-five scenes from the history of St. Rombold, extending from his appointment to the office of bishop down to his martyrdom and the miracles wrought by his relics (Flemish school of the 15th cent., restored in 1857). — The *Pulpit*, carved in wood, like those in the principal Belgian churches, by *Boeckstuyns* of Malines, represents the Conversion of St. Paul. Above, St. John and the women at the foot of the Cross; at the side, Adam and Eve and the serpent. By the pillars are statues of the Apostles (17th cent.). Elaborately carved organ-choir. The large modern stained-glass windows in the transept were executed to commemorate the promulgation of the new dogma of the immaculate conception of the Virgin (1854), by *J. F.* and *L. Pluys* of Malines. — The *Choir* contains handsome modern stained glass and carved stalls in the Gothic style. To the left in the retro-choir, near the N. portal, high up, is a Circumcision by *M. Coxie*, 1587. Farther on are a number of large pictures, chiefly by *Herreyns* and other painters of the early part of the present century, representing scenes from the life of St. Rombold. In the second chapel to the left the arms of the knights of the Golden Fleece, who held a chapter here in 1491. The first chapel to the right of the high-altar contains the altar of St. Engelbert, Bishop of Cologne, with a chased brazen antependium or frontal, executed from *Mingunz's* designs by *L. van Ryswyck* of Antwerp (1875). The choir and ambulatory also contain several monuments of bishops of the 16th and 17th cent., and modern stained-glass windows with full-length figures of saints.

The *Archiepiscopal Palace* (Pl. 1; C, 2), picturesquely situated a little to the N., and dating from the end of the 16th cent., has been allowed to fall into a state of disrepair.

ST. JEAN (Pl. 6; C, 3), near the Cathedral, is an insignificant church, but contains an interesting picture by *Rubens*, a \*High-altarpiece with wings, a large and fine composition, one of the best of the painter's ceremonial works. On the inside of the wings: Beheading of John the Baptist, and Martyrdom of St. John in a cauldron of boiling oil. Outside: Baptism of Christ, and St. John in the island of Patmos, writing the Apocalypse. The two latter are in the best style of the master, who received 1800 florins for them. Below is a small Crucifixion, probably also by *Rubens*. To the left in the choir is Christ on the Cross, by *Ch. Wouters*, 1860. In the chapel on the left, Christ and the disciples at Emmaus, by *Herreyns*. The pulpit in carved wood, by *Verhaeghen*, represents the Good Shepherd. The confessionals, the carved wood on the organ, and several other pieces of carving are by the same sculptor. The sacristan (1½-1 fr.) lives in the Rue Stassart No. 4, near the church.

The *Mont de Piété*, Rue des Vaches 67 and Rue St. Jean 2 (Pl. C, D, 2, 3), formerly the house of Canon Buysleden, is an interesting Gothic building of the 16th cent., with gables, fine arcades, and a tower of brick and limestone (1507), restored in 1875.

At the N.W. angle of the town are situated the church of *St. Catharine* (Pl. 5; C, 2) and that of the *Grand Béguinage* (Pl. 3; B, 2), containing pictures by L. Franchois, Moreels, De Crayer, Th. Boeyermans, E. Quellin, and others; the latter is also embellished with sculptures by L. Fayd'herbe and Duquesnoy. — The church of *St. Peter and St. Paul* (Pl. 9; D, 3) contains pictures by Boeyermans, Eyckens, Coxie, and others, and sculptures by Verbruggen (pulpit) and J. Geefs (apostles).

The \*TRIBUNAL (Pl. 25; D, 3, 4), or court of justice, consists of a picturesque assemblage of buildings, enclosing several courts, and was formerly the palace of Margaret of Austria. The older portions were erected by *Rombout Keldermans* of Malines in the late-Gothic style. The more modern portion, erected by Keldermans about 1617, along with the French artist *Guyot de Beaugrant* (p. 26), is the earliest example of the Renaissance in Belgium. The building has been skilfully restored by *Blomme* of Antwerp, and contains some fine chimney-pieces and other interesting works of art.

On our way back to the station we may visit the church of *NOTRE DAME* (Pl. 7; B, 4), a late-Gothic building of the 16th cent., recently restored. A chapel behind the high-altar contains *Rubens'* \*Miraculous Draught of Fishes, a richly-coloured picture, with wings, painted in 1618 for the Guild of Fishers, from whom the master received 1600 florins for the work (about 90*l.*). In the 3rd chapel of the retro-choir is the Temptation of St. Anthony by *M. Coxie*; high-altarpiece, a Last Supper by *E. Quellin*; pulpit and statues by *G. Kerriex*; Elevation of the Cross (relief), by *L. Fayd'herbe*. The sacristan will be found at No. 58 Milsenstraat, the street opposite the chief portal. — The neighbouring double-towered *Porte de Bruxelles* ('Overste Poort'; Pl. A, 4) is the solitary relic of the ancient fortifications.

On the *Quai au Sel* (Pl. B, 4), and particularly near the *Bailles du Fer*, are several interesting houses of the 16th century. Among the most interesting of these are the *Salm Inn*, with a Renaissance façade (1530-34; see p. xliii), embellished with columns and arches, and a timber house near it (No. 20), with exquisite details in the Franco-Flemish style and also dating from the 16th century. Between these are two other interesting old timber-houses. Throughout the whole town there still linger many picturesque relics of mediæval architecture.

The church of *Notre Dame d'Hanswyck* (Pl. 8; C, 5) contains two large reliefs by L. Fayd'herbe and a pulpit by Verhaeghen.

STEAM-TRAMWAYS from Malines viâ (11½ M.) *Heyst-op-den-Berg* to (14 M.) *Iteghem*, and to (18 M.) *Westmeerbeek* and (23 M.) *Westerloo* (p. 182), in 1½ and 1½-3½ hrs. (fares 1 fr. 35, 95 c.).

FROM MALINES TO LOUVAIN,  $15\frac{1}{2}$  M., railway in 25-40 min. (fares 1 fr. 70, 1 fr. 35, 90 c.). — The church of ( $5\frac{1}{2}$  M.) *Boortmeerbeek* contains an altarpiece by Teniers the Younger. Then ( $7\frac{1}{2}$  M.) *Haecht* and ( $8\frac{1}{2}$  M.) *Wespelaar*, with a country-seat and park mentioned by Delille (b. 1738).  $12\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Wygmal*. The line crosses the *Dyle*, skirts the Antwerp-Louvain Canal (made in 1750), and reaches *Louvain* (p. 205).

FROM MALINES TO GHENT, 35 M., railway in  $1\frac{1}{4}$  hr. (fares 4 fr. 45, 8 fr. 25, 2 fr. 20 c.). The line crosses the *Louvain Canal* and the *Senne*. 2 M. *Hombreeck*;  $5\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Capelle*; 8 M. *Londerzeel*, the junction of the Antwerp and Alost line (p. 11). Beyond (11 M.) *Malderen*, we quit Brabant and enter Flanders.  $12\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Buggenhout*; 15 M. *Baesrode*. 17 M. *Dendermonde*, and thence to (38 M.) *Ghent*, see R. 10.

FROM MALINES TO ST. NICOLAS AND TERNEUZEN, 42 M., railway in  $2\frac{1}{4}$  hrs. (fares 5 fr. 15, 3 fr. 70, 2 fr. 55 c.). 2 M. *Hombreeck*; 6 M. *Thisselt*; 8 M. *Willebroek*, on a canal connecting the *Senne* with the *Rupel*, the junction of the Antwerp and Alost line (p. 11); 11 M. *Puers* (branch to *Dendermonde*, p. 63); 14 M. *Bornhem*. The train traverses a pleasant district, and crosses the broad *Schelde*, commanding a view of its picturesque wooded banks. To the left, on the left bank, is (16 M.) *Tamise*, a manufacturing town with 9400 inhabitants. The church contains some interesting works of art. 21 M. *St. Nicolas*, the junction of the *Waesland* line for Ghent and Antwerp (p. 63) and of a branch-line to *Dendermonde* (p. 63); 25 M. *St. Gilles-Waes* (branch-line to *Moerbeke*, p. 10); 27 M. *La Clinge*, with the Belgian custom-house. —  $29\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Hulst* (*Het Bonte Hert*; *Wapens van Zeeland*), the Dutch frontier-station, possesses an interesting Gothic church of the 15th cent.; the *Landshuis* contains a painting by *Jordaens* and the *Hôtel de Ville* one by *Corn. de Vos*. — 35 M. *Axel*; 39 M. *Sluyskill*; 42 M. *Terneuzen* (see p. 10).

Soon after quitting Malines, the train crosses the *Nethe* and reaches (18 M.) *Duffel*. To the right rises the old Gothic château of *Ter-Elst*. Then ( $20\frac{1}{2}$  M.) stat. *Contich*.

FROM CONTICH TO TURNHOUT,  $26\frac{1}{2}$  M., branch-railway in  $1\frac{1}{2}$  hr. — Stations: *Linth*, *Lierre* (p. 181), junction for Antwerp, Diest, and Hasselt (p. 182); *Nylen*, *Bouwel*, *Herenthals*, the junction for Roermond (p. 185) and Louvain (p. 205); *Lichtaert*, *Thielen*, and lastly Turnhout, the chief town of the district, with 18,100 inhab., a prosperous place, with cloth and other factories, and a leech-breeding establishment. The old *Château* of the Dukes of Brabant now serves as a court of justice and a prison. In the church of *Oud-Turnhout* is a Madonna and saints by *De Crayer*. Steam-tramways run from Turnhout to the W. to *Antwerp* (comp. p. 140) viâ *Oostmalle*, whence a branch diverges to *Hoogstraeten* (p. 178), and to the E. to ( $9\frac{1}{2}$  M.) *Arendonck*. — Beyond Turnhout the line crosses the Dutch frontier to *Tilburg* (see p. 390).

Another branch-line runs from Contich to *Boom*, on the line from Alost to Antwerp (p. 11).

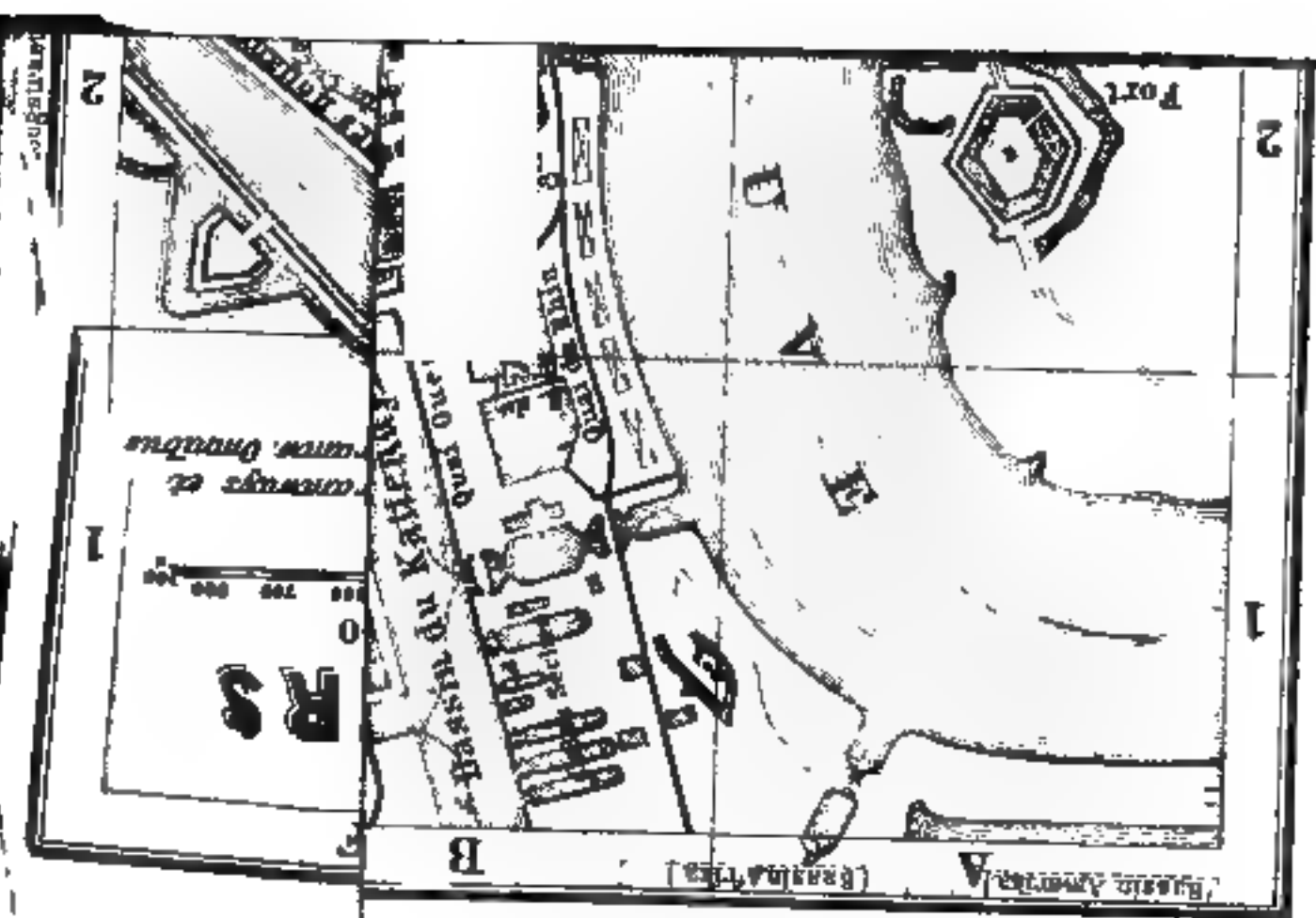
From (24 M.) *Oude-God* (*Vieux-Dieu*) branch-lines diverge to *Boom* (p. 63) and to *Hoboken* (p. 11). We now pass through the new outworks around Antwerp.  $26\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Berchem*, the headquarters of the French during the siege of the citadel in 1832.

$27\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Antwerp*, see below.

## 15. Antwerp.

**Railway Stations.** The *Principal Station* (Station de l'Etat; Pl. D, 8, 4), for Malines (Brussels, Louvain, etc.), Dendermonde-Ghent, Hasselt-Maastricht, Roermond-Gladbach, Turnhout-Tilburg, Roosendaal, Flushing, Rotterdam, and Ghent (state-line, preferable to the *Waesland* line), is near the Zoological Garden. — The *South Station* (Pl. B, 6, 7) is used only by the trains of the Antwerp-Alost (p. 11) and the Lierre-Turnhout (see above)





\_\_\_\_\_

\_\_\_\_\_

lines. — The station of the Waasland line to Ghent (B. 10) is at the *Quai St. Michel* (Pl. A, 5), on the right bank of the Schelde; tickets taken here include the ferry across the river.

**Hotels.** \***GRAND HÔTEL** (Pl. C, 4), Rue Gérard 2, with lift, R. 2½-8, L. 1, A. 1, B. 1½, déj. 3½, D. 5, pens. from 10 fr., omnibus 1½ fr.; \***ST. ANTOINE** (Pl. a; B, 4), Place Verte 40, similar charges; \***GRAND LABOUREUR** (Pl. d; C, 4), Place de Meir 26; charges at these about the same: R. 2½-7, A. 1, B. 1½, déj. 2½, D. 4, pens. from 11, omn. 1 fr.; \***HÔTEL DE L'EUROPE** (Pl. b; B, 4), Place Verte 38; all these frequented by the English; \***HÔTEL DE LA PAIX** (Pl. c; B, 4), Rue des Menuisiers 9. — Second class: **COURRIER** (Pl. h; B, 4), Rempart du Lombard 52, R. & L. 2½-4, A. ½, B. 1¼, déj. 2½, D. 3, pens. 7-10, omn. 1 fr.; **HÔTEL DES FLANDRES** (Pl. e; B, 4), Place Verte 9; **GRAND MIROIR** (Pl. f; B, 4), Vieux Marché au Blé 56 & 58, R., L., & A. 3, B. 1¼, déj. 2, D. 3, pens. 8 fr., **HÔTEL DU COMMERCE** (Pl. g; C, 3), Rue de la Bourse 10, R., L., & A. 2½-3, B. 1, déj. 2, D. 2½, pens. 7 fr., both commercial; **HÔTEL DU NORD**, Grande Place 22; **ROSE D'OR**, Pont aux Tourbes 3 (Pl. B, 3); **FLEUR D'OR**, Ruelle des Moines 1, near the Place Verte, unpretending. — On the *Schelde*: **QUEEN'S HOTEL**, Quai Van Dyck 14 (Pl. B, 3); **HÔTEL DU RHIN**, Quai Van Dyck 7, with restaurant, fine view of the river, R., L., & A. 2½-6, B. 1, déj. 2½, D. 3, pens. 7-12½, omn. 1 fr., well spoken of; **HÔTEL D'ANGLETERRE**, Quai Van Dyck 12 (Pl. B, 3, 4). In the vicinity: **HÔTEL DE HOLLANDE** (Pl. 1; B, 4), Rue de l'Étuve 2. — Near the *Principal Station*: **PSCHORR**, Avenue De Keyzer 7; **HÔTEL DE LONDRES**, Avenue de Keyzer 42, R., L., & A. from 3½, pens. from 8 fr.; **HÔTEL WEBER**, Avenue de Keyzer 45, R. from 2½ fr.; **TROIS SUISSES**, Rue Anneessens 30, and several small hotels (not recommended).

**Restaurants.** \***Bertrand**, Place de Meir 11, D. 5 fr. and upwards; **Grande Taverne Royale**, Place de Meir 25, D. 4 fr.; \***Rocher de Cancale**, Rue des Douze Mois 19, adjoining the Exchange and the Place de Meir. — **Taverne Crets**, corner of Place Verte and Rue Nationale; **Hôtel de Londres** (see above); **Taverne St. Jean**, **Taverne Rubens**, Avenue De Keyzer 21 and 17; **Cheval de Bronze**, Marché aux Oeufs 31; **Taverne Alsacienne**, Place Verte 3; **Grande Fontaine**, Courte Rue des Claires 6, near the Exchange, unpretending; \***Nieuwe Loodshuis**, Canal St. Pierre 16 (oysters and fish). — **Cafés.** **Café de l'Empereur**, Place de Meir 19; **Canterbury**, Place de Meir 14; **Aeckerlin**, Place de Meir 13; **Français, Suisse**, both Place Verte; **Grand Comptoir de la Bourse**, corner of the Longue Rue Neuve and the Rue de la Bourse. On each of the two Promenoirs (Pl. B., 3, 4; p. 176) is a *Café*, with fine view of the Schelde. — **Confectioners**: **Lens**, Rue des Tanneurs 16; **Locus**, Pont de Meir 3; **Pâtisserie Meurisse**, Marché aux Oeufs 50. — **Beer.** **Pschorr, Weber**, Avenue de Keyzer 7 and 45 (see above); **Central-Bierhalle**, Courte Rue Neuve 46, with a garden; **Salvator-Keller**, Vieux Marché au Blé 26; **Hôtel du Rhin** (see above), Quai Van Dyck 7; **Café Shakspeare**, Quai Léopold 15; **Flora**, Rue Anneessens 26; **Trois Suisses**, see above; also at the *cafés* (30-35 c. per glass). — **Wine.** **Moselhaeuschen**, Rempart Catherine 74; **Café Aeckerlin** (see above); **Continental Bodega**, Place de Meir 17; **Giurfavigna** (Italian wines), Place de Meir; **Caves Anglaises**, Marché aux Souliers 18, etc.

**Baths.** **Bain Royal**, Rue Reynders 37, near the Place Verte; **Bains St. Pierre**, Rue Van Noort 12, near the Park; **Bain Central**, Petit-Marché 13 (Pl. B, 4), with swimming-bath. Warm and cold baths may also be obtained in the best hotels. — **Swimming Bath** (Pl. B, 7), at the corner of the Rue de Bruxelles and the Rue Bréderode, open from April 15th to October 15th (for ladies on Mon. and Frid. before 12, and on Wed. from 2 o'clock).

**Post Office**, Place Verte, S. side (Pl. B, 4); several branch-offices. — **Telegraph Offices**, Rue des Douze-Mois (Pl. C, 3, 4), on the S. side of the Exchange, and at the railway-station (open at night). — **Public Telephones** in the waiting-rooms of the tramways and in several restaurants (use for 5 min., 25 c.; communication with Brussels, 1 fr.).

**Intelligence Bureau** for strangers, '*Ligue Anvers en avant*', Marché St. Jacques 47bis (Pl. C, 3). — **SECRETARY'S OFFICE FOR THE UNIVERSAL EXHIBITION**, Rue Gérard 9 (Pl. C, 4, 5).

Cabs are stationed in the Place Verte, the Place de Meir, etc. Per drive (*la course*) within the 8 municipal districts (with the exception of the Digue, a part of the seventh district), 1-2 pers. 1 fr., 3-4 pers. 1 fr. 50 c.; between 10 p.m. and 6 a.m., 2 fr. or 2 fr. 50 c.; within the new fortifications, 1-4 pers. 1 fr. 50 or 2 fr. 50 c. — *Open Vehicles*, a degree better, within the town 1-4 pers. 1 fr. 50 or 2 fr. 50 c.; within the fortifications, 2 or 3 fr. — By time (*à l'heure*), first hour 1-4 pers., 1 fr. 50 or 2 fr. 50 c., each additional  $\frac{1}{2}$  hr. 75 c. or 1 fr. 25 c.; within the new fortifications 2 fr. or 3 fr., each additional  $\frac{1}{2}$  hr. 1 fr. or 1 fr. 50 c.; open cabs 2 fr. 50 3 fr., and 1 fr. or 1 fr. 50 c.; within the fortifications 2 fr. 50 or 3 fr., and 1 fr. or 1 fr. 50. — Each trunk 20 c. — Two-horse vehicles one-half more.

**Tramways** (comp. the Plan; fares 10-25 c.).

1. From the *Quai Van Dyck* (Pl. B, 3) by the Place Verte and Place de Meir, to the *Principal Station* (Pl. D, 3, 4), and then by the Boulevard Léopold to the *Dryhoek* (*Trois Coins*), near the Pépinière (Pl. D, 6).

2. From the *Harbour* (Entrepôt Royal; Pl. C, 2) through the Avenues du Commerce, des Arts, de l'Industrie, and du Sud to the *Place Publique* (Pl. B, 6; chief entrance to the universal exhibition). — A branch-line diverges from the *Avenue de l'Industrie* to the ferry for the *Waasland Station* (Pl. A, 5).

3. 'Tramway Maritime': from the *Place Gillis* (Pl. A, 6; W. side of the exhibition) on the S. harbour along the Schelde to the N. harbour, by the Quais Flamand, St. Michel, Plantin, Van Dyck, Jordaens, the Canal des Brasseurs, the Place de l'Entrepôt, Avenue du Commerce, Rue Vondel, and Rue Basse to the *Rue Pothoek* (Pl. E, 2; near the Hospital of Stuivenberg).

4. From the *Canal St. Pierre* (Pl. B, 3) by the Place St. Paul and the streets Canal des Récollets, Rue des Tanneurs, Rue de l'Hôpital, and Chaussée de Malines to the fortifications at *Berchem* (Pl. E, 7).

5. From the *Quai St. Jean* (Pl. B, 4) by the Rue du Couvent, Rue des Peintres (Pl. B, 5), Rue Anselmo, Rue Lozane to the *Dryhoek* (see above) and the *Route de Wilryck* (Pl. D, 8).

6. 'Tramway du Sud d'Anvers' from the *Place Verte* (Pl. B, 4) through the Rue des Peignes, the Rue Gérard, the Avenue du Sud, and the Rue Montigny to *Kiel* and *Hoboken* (p. 11).

7. From the *Rue Kipdorp* (Pl. B, C, 3) by the Place de la Commune (Pl. C, D, 3), the Rue Carnot and Chaussée de Turnhout to the fortifications at *Burgerhout* (Pl. F, 3; near the Porte de Turnhout).

8. From the *Place de Meir* (Pl. C, 4) through the Rue des Tanneurs, Rue Léopold, and the Longue Rue d'Argile to the *Rue van Luppen* (Pl. E, 5).

9. 'Tramway du Nord d'Anvers' from the *Rue Klapdorp* (Pl. B, 3) by the Marché aux Chevaux and the Rue Viaduc (Pl. D, 1) to *Merxem*.

10. 'Tramway-Omnibus' ('Tr. dérailable', with five wheels): from the *Bassins* (Plaine van Schoonbeke; Pl. B, 2) by the Rue des Aveugles (Pl. C, 3), Place de Meir, Avenue Van Eyck (Pl. C, D, 5) and Place Loos to the *Station Zurenborg* (Pl. F, 5).

**Steam Tramways.** 1. From *Zurenborg* station (Pl. F, 5) to *Turnhout* (p. 138) and *Hoogstraeten* (p. 178). The station at Zurenborg may be conveniently reached by the tramway-line No. 10, and the Porte de Turnhout, where the steam-tramway stops, by the line No. 7. — 2. From *Zurenborg* station (Pl. F, 5) to *Brochem* and *Lier* (p. 181). — 3. From *Klapdorp* station (Pl. B, 3) viâ *Merxem*, *Santvliet*, and *Lillo*, to *Bergen-op-Zoom* (p. 256) and *Tholen* (p. 180). — 4. From *Klapdorp* station (Pl. B, 3) viâ *Merxem* to *Schooten* and viâ *Brasschaet* (p. 178) to *Breda* (p. 390).

**Omnibus** from the Grande Place (Pl. B, 3) by the Place de la Commune (Pl. C, D, 3) to the *Principal Station* (Pl. D, 3, 4) and the Zoological Gardens, then by the Rue Ommeganck, and Rue de la Province to *Zurenborg* station (Pl. F, 5).

**Steamboats.** To and from *London*: vessels of the Gen. Steam Nav. Co. (fares 18s., 11s.) 2-3 times, and the Baron Osy (fares 20s., 12s.) once weekly; average passage 18 hrs. — To *Harwich* by the vessels of the Great Eastern Railway Co. six times weekly in 11-13 hrs., thence by railway to *London* in  $1\frac{3}{4}$  hrs. (fares to *London* 26s., 15s.). — To

*Hull* twice weekly in 22 hrs. (fares 15s., 10s.). — To *Glasgow* once weekly (fares 25s., 15s.). — To *Goole* twice weekly in 24 hrs. (fare 15s.). — To *Grimsby* every Wed. and Sat. in 30 hrs. (fare 15s.). — To *Newcastle* once weekly in 30 hrs. (fares 22s. 6d., 11s. 6d.). — To *Leith* twice weekly in 33 hrs. (fare 21.). — To *Hamburg* once weekly in 35 hrs. (fares 40 fr., 35 fr.). — To *Dublin* and *Belfast* once a fortnight (fare 15s.). — To *Liverpool* once weekly. — To *Rotterdam*, see p. 179. — A pleasant steamboat trip on the Schelde may be made to *Rupelmonde*, *Boom* (railway also to this point, 10 M.; comp. p. 138), and *Temsche*, starting (daily in summer) from the lower end of the *Quai Van Dyck* (Pl. B, 8); return-fare 1½ or 1 fr. — Excursion steamers ply on the Schelde in summer every afternoon, starting from the 'Embarcadère' by the *Canal au Sucre* (Pl. B, 3).

**Theatres.** *Théâtre Royal* (Pl. C, 4; p. 173), performances in French, four times a week in winter. — *Flemish Theatre*, or *Nederlandsche Schouwburg* (Pl. C, 3; p. 172), performances in Flemish. — *Théâtre des Variétés* (Pl. C, 5), performances in French, German, and Flemish. — *Nieuwe Cirk Schouwburg* (Théâtre du Cirque; Pl. C, 3), *Rue de Jésus*, and *Scala*, *Rue Anneessens* 28 (Pl. D, 3), for operettas. — Cafés chantants: *Eden*, *Rue Breydel* (Pl. D, 3); *Eldorado*, *Rue Van Wesenbeke* (Pl. D, 3); *Palais Indien*, *Avenue De Keyzer* 3.

**Music.** In summer, if the weather is favourable, bands perform in the *Park* (p. 174) on Sun. at 4 and on Tues. at 8 p.m.; in the *Pépinière* (p. 175) on Mon. and Fr., 8-10 p.m.; in the *Place Verte* (p. 145) on Wed. and Sat., 8-10 p.m.; and in the *Place St. Jean* (Pl. C, 2) on Mon. and Thurs., 8-10 p.m. — *Symphony Concerts* in winter on Sun. at 12.30 p.m., at the *Athénée Royal* (Pl. D, 3), *Place de la Commune* (2 and 1 fr.).

**Panorama.** *Battle of Woerth*, by Alfred Cluysenaar, entrance from the *Rue de la Charrue* or the *Zoological Garden* (p. 175). Adm. 50 c., on Sun. and holy-days 25 c.

**British Consul**, *G. R. Perry, Esq.*, Consul General. — **United States Consul**, *Harvey Johnson, Esq.*; deputy-consul, *Louis Hess, Esq.*

**English Church** in the *Rue des Tanneurs*; services at 11 and 7.

**Shops.** **BOOKSELLERS.** *O. Forst*, *Place de Meir* 69; *M. Rüf*, *Place de Meir* 87; *Ackermann*, *Place Verte* 20. — **PHOTOGRAPHS.** *O. Forst*, see above; *Zazzarini & Co.*, *Marché aux Souliers* 37; *Ed. van Mol*, *Marché aux Souliers* 17; *Thirion*, *Place Verte* 17, adjoining the cathedral. — **LAOE.** *J. Diegerick*, *Place Verte* 6. — **MONEY CHANGERS:** *Goddling*, *Pont de Meir*, corner of *Place de Meir*; *Baelde Frères*, *Canal des Recollets* (Pl. B, 3).

**Collections, etc.**

**Commercial Museum** (p. 172), daily 10-2, free.

**Exchange** (p. 169), always open; during business hours (1-3) admission to the galleries only.

**Hôtel de Ville** (p. 150), open all day; inspection most convenient before 10 a.m. and after 4 p.m. Fee 1 fr.

**Library** (p. 169), Mon. to Frid. 9-4, Sat. and Sun. 9-12.

**Museum** (p. 155), daily 9-5 (Oct.-April 9-4), 1 fr., Thurs., Sun., and holy-days free.

**Musée Kums** (p. 152), daily 10-4; adm. 1 fr., for benevolent purposes.

**Musée Plantin** (p. 153), daily 10-4, 1 fr., Thurs., Sun., and holy-days free.

**Steen** (p. 176), daily 10-4, 1 fr.; Thurs., Sun., and holy-days free.

**Zoological Garden** (p. 175), daily until 7 p.m., 1 fr.

The Churches (comp. p. xv) are generally open 6-12 and 4-5, the Cathedral (p. 145) and Jesuits' Church (p. 169) the whole day. The following particulars should be noticed.

**Cathedral** (p. 145), open for the inspection of the works of art (except during Lent) on Sun. and Thurs. 8-12, free; on other days 12-4, 1 fr. for each person (tickets from the 'Concierger' in the house No. 19 opposite the S. portal). For the *Tower*, comp. p. 149.

**St. Andrew** (p. 155), at noon and in the evening entrance from the *Rue St. André*; knock at the door. Fee ½ fr.

**St. Augustine** (p. 153), daily 6-12; at other hours, entrance *Rue Everdy* 12; fee ½ fr.

*St. George* (p. 174), at noon and in the evening on application to the sacristan; fee  $\frac{1}{2}$  fr.

*St. Jacques* (p. 170); the pictures are shown only 12-4 p.m., 1 person 1 fr., 2 pers. 2 fr., each person more 25 c. Principal entrance on the S. side, Longue Rue Neuve; the sacristan, Rue du Chêne 2, is generally in the church; knock at the door.

*St. Paul* (p. 151), at noon and in the evening entrance in the Rue des Soeurs-Noires; knock at the door. Adm. 1 fr., proportionately less for a party.

**Principal Attractions:** Hôtel de Ville (p. 150), \*Cathedral (p. 145), Exchange (p. 169), *St. Jacques* (p. 170), \*Museum (p. 155), \*Musée Plantin (p. 153), Musée Kums (p. 152), Docks (p. 177), Zoological Garden (p. 175).

**Antwerp**, French *Anvers*, Spanish *Ambéres*, with 240,300 inhabitants (1892; without the large suburbs of Borgerhout and Berchem), one of the greatest seaports of Europe, serving as an outlet for the commerce of Germany as well as of Belgium, was once the capital of a margraviate, belonging to the Duchy of Brabant, and was founded as early as the 7th century. In 837 the town was destroyed by the Northmen. The most celebrated margrave of Antwerp was *Godfrey de Bouillon*. Its advantageous situation on the *Schelde (Escaut)*, which is here  $\frac{1}{3}$  M. broad and 30 ft. deep at high tide (60 M. from the sea), rendered Antwerp a very important and wealthy place in the Middle Ages. Commerce, which luxury and revolution had banished from other Flemish towns, especially Bruges, sought refuge here about the close of the 15th century. Under Emp. Charles V. Antwerp was perhaps the most prosperous and wealthy city on the continent, surpassing even Venice itself. When at the height of its prosperity it numbered 125,000 inhab. (in 1568). At that period thousands of vessels are said to have lain in the Schelde at one time, while a hundred or more arrived and departed daily. The great fairs held here attracted merchants from all parts of the civilised world. The Florentine Guicciardini, an excellent authority in these matters (p. xiii), records that in 1566 the spices and sugar imported from Portugal were valued at  $1\frac{1}{2}$  million ducats (750,000*l.*, an enormous sum according to the value of money at that period), silk and gold wares from Italy 3 million, grain from the Baltic  $1\frac{1}{2}$  million, French and German wines  $2\frac{1}{2}$  million, and imports from England 12 million ducats. Upwards of a thousand foreign commercial firms had established themselves at Antwerp, and one of the Fuggers, the merchant-princes of Augsburg, died here leaving a fortune of 2 million ducats. The Flemish manufactures (carpets, clothing stuffs, gold and silver wares) also enjoyed a high reputation after the beginning of the 16th cent., and were exported from Antwerp to Arabia, Persia, and India.

Antwerp's decline began during the Spanish régime. The terrors of the Inquisition banished thousands of the industrious citizens, many of whom sought refuge in England, where they established silk-factories, and contributed greatly to stimulate English commerce. Fearful havoc was committed by the cruel

Spanish soldiery in 1576, when the city was unscrupulously pillaged, and lost 7000 of its inhabitants by fire and sword; it afterwards suffered severely during a siege of fourteen months followed by its capture by Duke Alexander of Parma in 1585, when the population was reduced to 85,000; and in 1589 the population had further dwindled to 55,000. In addition to these disasters, the citizens were deprived of the greater part of their commerce by the intrigues of their Dutch rivals, who during the siege of the city by the Duke of Parma used secret means to prevent assistance being rendered to the besieged, and afterwards erected forts at the mouth of the Schelde to prevent its navigation by Antwerp vessels. The maritime trade of the city received its death-blow from the Treaty of Münster in 1648, by which Holland was declared independent of Spain, and it was agreed that no sea-going vessel should be permitted to ascend to Antwerp, but should unload at a Dutch port, whence merchandise should be forwarded to Antwerp by river-barges only. In 1790 the population had dwindled down to 40,000 souls. In Aug., 1794, the French obtained possession of Antwerp, re-opened the navigation of the Schelde, and dismantled the forts erected by the Dutch at its embouchure. Napoleon, who recognised the strategical importance of the situation of Antwerp, caused a harbour and new quays to be constructed, but the wars in which he was engaged prevented him from actively promoting the interests of commerce. In 1814 the city was defended against the Allies by Carnot, but was surrendered to the British under Gen. Graham, and afterwards incorporated with the newly-constituted kingdom of the Netherlands. The prosperity of Antwerp received a new impetus from the trade which it now carried on with the Dutch colonies (in 1830 population 73,506), but it was again utterly ruined by the revolution of 1830, in which the citizens participated sorely against their will, and which diverted its trade to Rotterdam and Amsterdam. In 1830 the town was occupied by the Belgian insurgents and was bombarded from the citadel by the Dutch general Chassé, who in his turn was besieged here by the French for twenty-four days in 1832. At the end of this siege the unfortunate town presented a scene of frightful desolation, and it was many years before Antwerp began to recover from these calamities. Indeed the tide of prosperity did not again set in fully till 1863, when the right of levying navigation-dues on the Schelde, granted to Holland by the peace of 1839, was commuted for a sum of 36,000,000 fr., one-third paid by Belgium and the rest by the other powers interested. Since that date, however, its commerce has increased in a greater ratio than that of any other European seaport, the increase being due chiefly to the great augmentation of the steamer-traffic. In 1840-49 the port was entered annually by 1544 ships of 242,468 tons' burden; in 1850-59, by 1830 ships of 367,487 tons; in 1860-69, by 2957 ships of 822,533 tons; in 1870-78, by 4510 ships of

2,083,516 tons; in 1892, by 4404 ships of 4,457,843 tons (3752 steamers, 652 sailing-ships). In 1864 the value of the imports was 410 million francs; in 1891 it was about 1490 million francs; within the same period the value of the exports rose from 159 million to 610 million francs, and that of the transit-trade from 76 million to 231 million francs, in spite of the competition of Dutch ports.

Antwerp is the principal arsenal of the kingdom of Belgium, and one of the strongest fortresses in Europe. Since 1859 a number of advanced works have been constructed on modern principles, and the city and river are defended by broad and massive ramparts, 8 M. in length. Antwerp is intended to serve as the rendezvous of the Belgian army, should it be compelled, in case of the violation of the neutrality of the country, to retire before an enemy of superior force. It is calculated that it would require an army of 260,000 men to besiege it effectually, and at least a year to reduce it by starvation. — The removal of the old ramparts has allowed the town to expand to six times its former size (now nearly 7 sq. M.).

Antwerp is the most interesting town in Belgium, and, the population being predominantly Flemish, it resembles a Dutch or a German city in many of its characteristics. The numerous masterpieces of painting which it possesses afford one of the best proofs of its mediæval prosperity. The fascinating influence of *Rubens* (see *Introd.*) cannot be appreciated without a visit to Antwerp, where his finest works are preserved.

**MODERN ART.** In our own times Antwerp has made a vigorous effort to regain the artistic pre-eminence which it so gloriously asserted during the 17th century. The modern revival of art, which began about the end of the first quarter of the present century, took its rise in Antwerp. *Van Brée*, *Brackeleer*, and others, who trod in the wonted paths of academic art, were succeeded by revolutionaries, whose works clearly betrayed their connection with the political agitation for the separation of Belgium from Holland. But this predominance of patriotic themes was transitory; and a more important and more lasting effort was next made to resuscitate the ancient national style of art, and to revive a just appreciation of Rubens and his contemporaries. *Gustav Wappers* (1803-74) was the first to break ground with his 'Burgomaster Van der Werff during the siege to Leyden', which, when exhibited in 1830, was received with great applause and awakened much imitation. *Nicaise de Keyser* (1813-87), whose battle-pieces are marked by great liveliness and freshness of colour, adopted a similar style. The Academy of Antwerp, which has been presided over by each of these masters in turn, deserves the credit of reviving in modern art-education the careful study of technique, and especially of colouring. Neither Wappers nor Keyser, however, has shown so much zeal in reverting to the early Flemish style of art as *Hendrik Leys* (1815-69), the founder of the so-called 'archaic school', who not only gave the preference to the subjects used in the 15th and 16th centuries, but has designed, painted, and grouped in precisely the same style as the painters of that epoch. The figures in the much-valued pictures by this master seem as if they had stepped out of ancient canvasses. The Dutch painter *Alma Tadema* (b. 1836), who pursues the archaic style with such distinguished success, was a pupil of Leys. Among the other eminent modern artists of Antwerp may be mentioned *Van Lerius* (1823-76), *Dyckmans* (1811-88), *Jacobs* (1812-80), *Stobbaerts*, *Verlat* (1824-1890), and *Van Beers*.



**a. The Place Verte and the Older Quarters of the Town.**

The traveller, especially if pressed for time, should at once direct his steps to the Cathedral. On its S. side is the **PLACE VERTE** (*Groenplaats*; Pl. B, 4), formerly the churchyard, adorned with a **Statue of Rubens**, in bronze, by *W. Geefs*. It was erected in 1843, the figure being 13 ft., the pedestal 20 ft. in height. The scrolls and books, together with the brush, palette, and hat, which lie at the feet of the statue, are allusions to the pursuits of the master as a diplomatist and statesman, as well as a painter. — A military band plays in the Place Verte twice a week on summer-evenings from 8 to 10 o'clock (p. 141).

The **\*Cathedral** (*Notre Dame*; Pl. B, 3), the largest and most beautiful Gothic church in the Netherlands, is of cruciform shape, with triple aisles and ambulatory. It was begun in 1352 under the superintendence of *Jean Amel* or *Appelmans* of Boulogne. After his death in 1398 the work was continued by his son *Peter*, who was succeeded by *Jean Tac* in 1434 and *Master Everaert* in 1449. To this period (1352-1449) belong the choir with its ambulatory and chapels, the sacristies, and the tower up to the first gallery. The S. aisles were built in 1425-72, the N. aisles in 1472-1500. From 1502 to 1518 the building-operations were directed by *Herman van Waghe-makere* and his son *Dominic*, the chief evidence of whose skill is the upper part of the N. tower, in the late-Gothic style. The S. tower was left unfinished in 1474. The nave and aisles were not vaulted till 1611-16. The rich portal and the fine window over it, adorned with tracery, should be examined. In 1533 the church was seriously damaged by fire, in 1566 by puritanical zealots, and again in 1794 by French republicans. The exterior is somewhat disfigured by the mean houses clustered around it, which, however, will probably be removed. The principal façade was laid bare and restored about 1850-60 from designs by *Fr. Durler* of Antwerp.

The **\*INTERIOR** (adm., see p. 141) is grand and impressive, and the rich perspective of its six aisles is very effective. Its length is 128 yds.; width of nave 57 yds., of transept, 74 yds.; height 130 ft. Its area amounts to 70,060 sq. ft. (that of Cologne Cathedral is 87,000, St. Paul's in London 109,000, St. Peter's at Rome 212,000 sq. ft.). The vaulting is supported by 125 pillars. The level of the pavement has been several times raised.

The S. **TRANSEPT**, entered from the Place Verte, contains *Rubens's* far-famed master-piece, the **\*\*Descent from the Cross**, a winged picture, painted in 1612 (in Paris from 1794 to 1814; restored in 1852). On the inside of the wings are the *Salutation*, and the *Presentation in the Temple*, on the outside *St. Christopher* carrying the *Infant Saviour*, and a hermit. The *Mary* in a blue robe and the figure with a basket in the wings are portraits of the master's first wife and his daughter respectively. In the N. transept is *Rubens's* **\*Elevation of the Cross**, painted in 1610, soon after his

return from a residence of eight years in Italy (also in Paris from 1794 to 1814).

THE DESCENT FROM THE CROSS is the most magnificent of these celebrated pictures. The white linen on which the body of the Saviour lies is a peculiar and very effective feature in the composition, borrowed probably from a similar work by Daniele da Volterra at Rome. The principal figure itself is admirably conceived and carefully drawn, and the attitude extremely expressive of the utter inertness of a dead body. Two of the three Maries are more attractive than is usual with Rubens's female figures, but the flabby countenance of Joseph of Arimathæa exhibits neither sentiment nor emotion. The arrangement of the whole is most masterly and judicious, the figures not too ponderous, and the colouring rich and harmonious, while a degree of sentiment is not wanting, so that this work is well calculated to exhibit Rubens's wonderful genius in the most favourable light. According to a well-known anecdote, this picture, when in an unfinished state, fell from the easel in Rubens's absence. *Van Dyck*, as the most skilful of his pupils, was chosen to repair the damage, which he did so successfully, that Rubens on his return declared that his pupil's work surpassed his own. The parts thus said to have been retouched are the face of the Virgin and the arm of the Magdalen.

The popular story with regard to the origin of this famous picture is another of those picturesque fictions which modern investigation has so rudely dispelled. Rubens is said to have been employed by the Guild of Arquebusiers to paint an altarpiece representing their patron saint 'St. Christopher' (i.e. 'the bearer of Christ'), as the price of which he was to receive a piece of ground from them as a site for his house. Instead of fulfilling the contract literally by painting a single picture of St. Christopher, Rubens generously determined to produce a far more noble work by representing the 'bearing of Christ' allegorically, viz. in the principal picture Christ borne by his friends, in one wing by his Virgin mother before the Nativity, and in the other by the aged Simeon in the Temple. The picture was finished and shown to the Arquebusiers, who could not fail to be gratified by its magnificence; but the allegorical mode of its execution was entirely lost upon them, and they complained that there was no St. Christopher. In order to satisfy them, Rubens then proceeded to paint St. Christopher in person on the outside of one shutter, while on the other he represented a hermit with a lantern, and an owl, emblematical, it was said, of the obtuseness of the worthy Arquebusiers. The facts of the case, however, were simply these. A dispute having arisen about the cost of a wall which separated Rubens's property from that of the Arquebusiers, the burgomaster Rockox, the captain of the guild and a friend of Rubens, persuaded him to paint this picture in order to equalise the price to be paid by each party. The hermit and the owl are well-known features in every picture relating to the legend of St. Christopher.

THE ELEVATION OF THE CROSS, although inferior, is also a magnificent work. The figures are remarkable for their easy and natural attitudes, although inclined to be too heavy. The great life which pervades the whole, and the variety of the composition, compensate to some extent for deficiency of sentiment. In the figures of Christ and his executioners, the master displays his thorough acquaintance with the anatomy of the human frame. The horses are noble and lifelike, and a dog has even been introduced to give greater diversity to the scene. The latter was added by Rubens in 1627, when he retouched the picture. The wings form part of the same subject. On the right is a group of women and children, with horror depicted in their countenances, behind them are the Virgin and St. John; on the left, mounted officers, behind them the thieves, who are being nailed to their crosses by the executioners.

CHOIR. The high-altarpiece is an \*Assumption by *Rubens*, said to have been painted in sixteen days, doubtless with the aid of his pupils. This picture ranks with the Assumption in the Imperial Museum at Vienna as one of the best of the ten canvasses Rubens

devoted to this subject. The Virgin is represented among the clouds, surrounded by a heavenly choir, below whom are the apostles and numerous other figures. The colouring is less gorgeous than is usual in Rubens's pictures. — The high-altar dates from 1824. — The modern *Stalls* and the rich Gothic *Episcopal Thrones*, in the form of tabernacles, carved in wood, are adorned with reliefs from the life of the Virgin and with numerous small statues, which are admirably designed and executed. The architectural portions are by *Fr. Durlet*, the plastic by *Ch. Geerts* (p. 79), *De Boeck* and *Van Wint*.

The other works of art in the cathedral are all very inferior in interest to the three pictures by Rubens. As their position is frequently altered, the following description cannot claim to be permanently accurate. We begin to the S., in the —

**AMBULATORY.** 1st Chapel (on the S.): modern stained glass, by *Didron* of Paris (1872), representing the Mourning over the body of Christ. — 2nd Chapel: *Rubens*, the Resurrection, painted for the tomb of his friend the printer Moretus (see p. 153; portrait above), half life-size; on the inside of the shutters John the Baptist and St. Martha, on the outside angels. Carved confessional by *P. Verbruggen*; adjoining it two pictures, Descent of the Holy Ghost, by *Ambr. Francken the Elder*, and Adoration of the Shepherds, by *M. de Vos*. The best view of the Assumption is obtained from this chapel. — 3rd Chapel: *Artus Quellin the Younger*, Marble monument of Bishop Ambrosius Capello, the only monument of a bishop in the church which escaped destruction in 1794. Interesting altarpiece of the *School of Cologne* (14th cent.), representing St. Michael and the dragon with angels and saints. — 4th Chapel: *J. de Backer*, Last Judgment, on the wings, portraits of the Plantin family by *B. Sammeling* (1591; generally covered); beneath it the tombstone of Plantin, the printer (p. 153), with inscription by Justus Lipsius. — 5th Chapel: Modern stained glass by *J. Béthune*, *A. Stalins*, and *A. Janssens*; modern altarpiece (triptych). — 6th Chapel: Modern stained glass by *Béthune*; mural decoration in the 15th cent. style by *J. Baetens*, a pupil of Leys; Mater Dolorosa by *A. Quellin* (d. 1700). — At the back of the high-altar, the Dying Mary, a large picture by *Matthyssens* (1634). Below it, the Marriage of the Virgin, the Annunciation, and the Visitation, painted in grisaille with great skill by *M. van Brée* in imitation of half-relief. In front of it, Tomb of Isabella of Bourbon (d. 1465), wife of Charles the Bold, with her recumbent figure in bronze. — 7th Chapel: Stained glass by *Béthune*, *Stalins*, and *Janssens*; modern altar (1891). — 8th Chapel of the old Guild of St. Luke: modern altar, designed by *J. Baeckelmans* (1893); altarpiece, the Virgin with St. Luke, by *A. de Vriendt*; *Otho Vaenius*, Entombment; to the right a somewhat altered replica of Rubens's *Christ à la paille* (p. 160). — 9th Chapel: Modern carved altar with polychrome ornamentation in the mediæval style, executed by *J. de Boeck*

and *J. van Wint* from the design of *Jos. Schadde*, with scenes from the life of St. Joseph, to whom this chapel is dedicated. Paintings by *L. Hendricks*: Philip IV. dedicating Belgium to St. Joseph, Pius IX. appointing Joseph patron-saint of the Roman Catholic church in Belgium. Winged altarpieces by *Arn. Mytens the Elder* (Crucifixion, Journey and Adoration of the Magi) and *Corn. de Vos the Elder* (Descent from the Cross). *Luc. de Heere*, Descent from the Cross. The calling of St. Joseph and the Marriage of Joseph and the Virgin belong to the school of *Rogier van der Weyden*. Stained glass from designs by *Stalins* and *Janssens*, representing the tree of Jesse. Confessionals with large statues, carved in wood by *P. Verbruggen*. Altarpiece, a Madonna and Child, after *Van Dyck*. — 10th Chapel: Crucifix in Parian marble by *J. van der Neer*; carved confessional by *Verbruggen*. — 11th Chapel: Large winged altar in carved wood by *De Boeck* and *Van Wint*. — 12th Chapel (a large one, adjoining the last): *A. Quellin the Elder*, Statue of St. Anthony; stained glass of 1503, commemorating a commercial treaty between Henry VII. of England and Philip I. of Castile.

TRANSEPT. *Rubens's* pictures, described on p. 146. Farther on, in the N. Transept: Stained glass of 1615 and 1616 (that above the portal portraying Archduke Albert and his consort Isabella, Godfrey de Bouillon founding the Order of the Canons of St. Michael, etc.), restored in 1866. On the right, *Francken the Elder*, Christ and the Doctors, among whom are portraits of Luther, Calvin, and Erasmus; on the wings, St. Ambrose and the prophet Elias; *Abr. Janssens*, four church-fathers. — S. TRANSEPT: Large stained-glass window by *J. Béthune*, the Patron Saints of the Arts; on the right, *G. Seghers*, St. Francis; on the left, *M. de Vos*, Marriage at Cana; *O. Vaenius*, Last Supper. — The dome above the crossing was constructed by *Dom. van Wagemakere* in 1533; it is adorned with an Assumption by *Corn. Schut* (1647).

The NAVE and aisles contain some ancient and modern *Stained-glass Windows*, the former dating from the 16th and 17th cent., but to a great extent restored, the latter executed by *Capronnier* in the old style. The *Pulpit*, with its trees and birds carved in wood, is by *M. van der Voort* (1713). The *Organ*, with 90 registers, erected in 1891, is the largest in the country. On the old organ-case is a statue of St. Cecilia, by *P. Verbruggen*.

The LADY CHAPEL in the N. aisle contains a white marble altar, constructed in 1825 in exact imitation of an altar by *Art. Quellin the Younger* and *P. Verbruggen the Elder*, which had been destroyed in 1798. The four reliefs, representing the Annunciation, Visitation, Presentation in the Temple, and Assumption, are the original ones by *Quellin*. The modern stained glass by *Stalins* and *Janssens* refers to the worship of the Virgin in Antwerp. The much-belauded head of Christ on white marble, on the pillar to the right of the altar, ascribed to *Leonardo da Vinci*, is by *Otho Vaenius*.

In the S. aisle, the \*Passion in 14 scenes, painted in the mediæval style by *Vinck* and *Hendricks*, pupils of *Leys*, in 1865-67. A painting by *Corn. Schut* represents the Holy Ghost, surrounded by angels. The CHAPEL OF THE SACRAMENT, at the E. end of the aisle, contains an altar by *J. van der Neer*, altarpiece Christ at Emmaus, by *Herreyns* (1808); tabernacle in gilded copper by *Hendr. Verbruggen*. The subjects of the stained glass are: Last Supper, by *Rombouts*, 1503, restored in 1872; St. Amandus preaching Christianity at Antwerp, St. Norbert restoring the Roman Catholic form of worship at Antwerp, both by *Didron* (1872); John the Baptist and John the Evangelist, of the 15th century. — The CHAPELLE DES MARIAGES contains stained glass by *Abr. van Diepenbeeck*, 1635. The altarpiece is a Holy Family by *H. van Balen*, in a landscape by *J. Brueghel*. The statue of the Virgin is by *A. Quellin the Elder*.

Musical works by the most celebrated composers are performed at high mass (10 a.m.) on Sundays and festivals (chair 5 c.).

The N. \*TOWER (402 ft.), a beautiful and elaborate open structure, was completed by *Dom. van Waghemakere*, whose name is inscribed on the highest gallery. Charles V. used to say that this elegant specimen of Gothic architecture ought to be preserved in a case. The S. tower has only attained one-third of the projected height. The entrance to the former is adjacent to the W. portal. The crucifix over the door was cast in 1635 with the metal of a statue formerly erected in the citadel by Philip II., '*ex aere captivo*', to the Duke of Alva.

The concierge, who lives near, at Rue des Pèlerins 14 (Pl. B, 3, 4), is generally on the spot (fee for each person  $\frac{1}{2}$  fr.). The ascent is fatiguing; 514 steps lead to the first gallery, and 102 more to the second and highest. The spire at the top of the tower perhaps dates from 1592. The view from the second gallery is more extensive than that from the lower. With the aid of a good telescope, the spectator may in clear weather follow the course of the Schelde as far as Flushing, and distinguish the towers of Bergen-op-Zoom, Breda, Brussels, Malines, and Ghent. The *Chimes* consist of 40 bells, the smallest of which is only 15 inches in circumference; the largest, cast in 1507, weighs 8 tons. On the occasion of its consecration, Charles V. stood 'godfather'.

Adjacent to the principal portal, and opposite the door of the tower, is an old Well, protected by a canopy of iron, and surmounted by a statue of *Salvius Brabo* (p. 150). It is said to have been executed by *Quinten Matsys* (d. 1529), '*in synen tyd grofsmidt, en daernaer famues schilder*' ('at one time a blacksmith, afterwards a famous painter'), according to the inscription on his tombstone adjoining the entrance to the tower of the Cathedral. (The original tombstone, of which this is a copy, is in the Museum; p. 151.) This remarkable and talented man was originally a blacksmith from Louvain, who, according to the legend, became enamoured of the daughter of a painter, and to propitiate the father, exchanged the anvil for the palette. A slab immured at the above-mentioned spot in 1629 bears the inscription, '*Connubialis amor de Mulcibre fecit Apellem*'.

The \**Hôtel de Ville*, situated in the GRAND' PLACE (Pl. B, 3), in the vicinity, towards the N.W., was erected in 1561-65 in the Renaissance style by *Cornelis de Vriendt*, and restored in its present form in 1581, after its partial destruction by the Spaniards. The façade, 93 yds. in length and 125 ft. in height, rises over a rusticated ground-floor, with arcades in two principal stories (Doric and Ionic), resting on massive pillars. At the top is a colonnade which supports the roof. The central part, with its circular arched windows, rises in three additional stories, diminishing in size as they ascend, to a height of 180 ft. In a niche above stands the Virgin as the tutelary saint of the city, a figure placed here in 1585; below this, on the right and left, are allegorical figures of Wisdom and Justice.

The \*Interior (adm., see p. 141; entr. by the main façade beside the letter box), was thoroughly restored in 1882-91 from designs of *M. J. Dens*. The STAIRCASE is lavishly decorated with coloured Belgian marble, and the glass roof is supported by carved wooden Caryatides, representing different branches of industry. On the walls are views of Antwerp in the 16-17th centuries. — The rooms are all embellished with carved wooden panelling. The BURGOMASTER'S ROOM contains a *Chimney-piece*, finely sculptured in the Renaissance style, from the old Abbey of Tongerlo (p. 182), representing the Marriage of Cana, above which are the Raising of the Serpent, and Abraham's Sacrifice. There are also a few modern pictures. — Passing through an ante-room, with several portraits of the royal family by *Wappers*, *Van Brée*, and *Nic. de Keyser*, we enter the handsome great hall, or SALLE LEYS, decorated with a series of admirably executed paintings by *H. Leys* (1814-69). — 1. (to the left of the entrance), Solcmn entry of Charles V., who swears to respect the privileges of the city, 1514; 2. (on the principal wall), The Burgomaster as head of the military forces of the town, or the Burgomaster Van Ursele entrusting the magistrate Van Spangen with the command of the municipal guard for the defence of the city, 1542; 3. Municipal rights, or the rights of citizenship conferred on Batt. Palavicini of Genoa; 4. The Burgomaster as civil chief of the town, or Margaret of Parma committing the keys of the city to the burgomaster during the troubles of 1567. Also portraits of twelve princes celebrated in the annals of the country, from Godfrey de Bouillon (1096) to Philippe le Bel (1491), most of whom granted privileges to the town. The architectural construction of the room, closely resembling the best Italian Renaissance style, is also noteworthy. The ceiling bears the arms of the city and of the guilds. — In the SALLE DES MARIAGES, completed in 1885, are a Renaissance chimney-piece of the 16th cent., in black and white marble, and five frescoes by *Lagye*. — The SALLE DE CONSCRIPTION contains a modern chimney-piece with five statues of princes, by *Alph. Peters*, and several portraits of princely personages by *N. de Keyser* and *Wappers*. — The SALLE DU CONSEIL COMMUNAL contains ceiling-paintings by *J. de Roore* (1717); life-size portraits of the royal family by *De Keyser* and *Wappers*, and an elaborately carved wooden balustrade of the 16th cent., said to be the work of a prisoner of the Inquisition.

The space in front of the Hôtel de Ville commands the best view of the cathedral. — A bronze *Fountain* from Lambeaux's designs was erected in 1887 in the Grand' Place, surmounted by a statue of Salvius Brabo, a mythical hero who defeated and cut off the hand of the giant Antigonius. The giant used to exact a heavy toll from vessels entering the Schelde, and ruthlessly cut off and threw into the river a hand of every shipmaster who refused to pay. Hence, says the legend, the name of the town ('Antwerp', from 'hand werpen'; werpen = to throw).

Most of the houses in the Grand' Place are **Guild Houses**, formerly belonging to the different corporations, and dating from the 16th and 17th centuries. The most conspicuous are, on the N., the *Guild Hall of the Archers* (No. 17), of 1515, and the *Hall of the Coopers* (No. 15), of 1579; on the S.E., the *House of the Tailors* (No. 36) and the *Hall of the Carpenters* (No. 40), both originally of the 15th cent., but rebuilt after the pillage of the town by the Spaniards in 1644. In the house No. 4 the painter *A. van Dyck* was born in 1599. The quaint and narrow Rue des Orfèvres leads W. from the market-place to the Schelde in a few minutes (Promenoirs, see p. 176).

A few streets to the N. of the Hôtel de Ville is the **Vieille Boucherie** (Pl. B, 3), or old flesh-market, a lofty, late-Gothic edifice, constructed in 1501-3 by *Herman van Waghmakere* in regular courses of red bricks and white stone, with four hexagonal turrets at the corners. It is used as a warehouse. In the Rue Zick, to the N., are some 15th cent. houses; and the neighbouring Rue aux Fromages and Rue des Tonneliers also contain traces of ancient Antwerp.

In the vicinity rises the **Church of St. Paul** (Pl. B, 3), in the late-Gothic style, which formerly belonged to the adjoining Dominican monastery. It was erected in 1533-71, but the choir was not completed until after 1621. Adm., see p. 142).

The wall of the N. AISLE of the church is adorned with fifteen pictures: *Van Balen*, Annunciation; *J. Francken*, Visitation; *M. de Vos*, Nativity and Purification of Mary; Scourging of Christ, after *Rubens*; *Van Dyck*, Bearing the Cross; *Rubens*, Adoration of the Magi; *Jordaens*, Crucifixion; *Vinckboons*, Resurrection. — TRANSEPT: *De Crayer*, Virgin and St. Dominic; \**Rubens*, Scourging of Christ (covered); at the altar, after *Caravaggio*, the Virgin giving rosaries to St. Dominic for distribution (the original was sent to Vienna as a gift to the Emp. Joseph, who sent this copy as a substitute). — CHOIR. High-altarpiece, *Cels*, Descent from the Cross, a work of the beginning of the present century; at the side, tombs of *Henry van Varick*, Margrave of Antwerp (d. 1641), his wife *Anna Damant*, and Bishops *Ambr. Capello* and *Mich. Ophovius* (d. 1637). — S. AISLE: altar to the right, *De Crayer*, Body of Christ surrounded by the Magdalen, St. John, and angels; at the entrance, *Teniers the Elder*, The seven Works of Mercy, a curious assemblage of cripples of every description. The fine Renaissance wood-carving of the choir-stalls, the confessionals, etc., is worthy of examination. Excellent organ.

The inner court contains a '*Mt. Calvary*', an artificial mound covered with pieces of rock and slag, garnished with statues of saints, angels, prophets, and patriarchs, and surmounted by a crucifix. The grotto below is intended to represent the Holy Sepulchre at Jerusalem.

Following the 'Canal des Récollets', a street to the E. of the Church, and turning to the left through the Rue des Récollets, we reach a small *Place*, formed by the junction of four streets, in the centre of which rises a marble *Statue of Van Dyck* (Pl. B, C, 3), by *Leonhard de Cuyper* (1856).

The old Franciscan monastery (Pl. C, 3), Rue du Fagot 21, part of which was used as a Museum until 1890, is occupied by the celebrated *Académie des Beaux Arts*, the successor of the mediæval guild of St. Luke, a corporation founded for the promotion of art



by Philip the Good (p. xvii) about the middle of the 15th cent., and richly endowed by Philip IV. of Spain. The number of members never exceeds twenty-five, of whom ten may be foreigners.

The *Galerie Nottebohm*, Rue du Fagot 8 (Pl. B, 3), with upwards of 60 good modern pictures, is open to lovers of the fine arts daily (1 fr.). \**P. Delaroche*, Holy Family; *Ary Scheffer*, Faust and Marguerite, The king of Thule; *Bellangé*, Napoleon visiting the wounded after the battle of Austerlitz; *Gallait*, The happy and unhappy mother; *Kockkoek*, Landscapes; *Lessing*, Luther burning the papal bull; *Leop. Robert*, Neapolitan fishermen playing the mandolin; *Gude*, Norwegian landscape *Calame*, Swiss landscape; *J. A. van der Veen*, Eve and the Serpent, and *Jos. Geefs*, Girl at a brook, two marble statues. In a separate room, eight ancient works: *Murillo*, Assumption; *Slingeland*, Portraits.

Near this point, Rue de l'Empereur 5, is the old house of Burgomaster Rockox, the façade of which was designed by *Rubens*. — The *Military Hospital* (Pl. 33; E, 4) was once the house of Burgomaster van Liere, who here entertained Charles V. during his visit to Antwerp in 1521. Dürer praises the building in his diary.

The Rue du Fagot ends to the N. W. in the Rue Klapdorp, which is continued to the right (E.) by the Marché aux Chevaux. On the ground-floor of No. 58-60 in this street, a house belonging to the patrician family of the same name, is the —

\**Musée Kums* (Pl. C, 2, 3), opened in 1891, and containing an admirable collection of about 170 ancient and modern paintings. Adm., see p. 141. Catalogue 1 fr.

From the staircase, adorned with fayence, we enter to the left Room I. ('Salon de Louis XVI.'). To the left: \*107. *Thomas de Keyser*, Family portrait; 137. *Rubens*, Portrait of Hugo Grotius; 127. *Pater*, Rural entertainment; 157. *Velazquez*, Portrait of the Infanta Margareta; 162. *Watteau*, The boaster; opposite, \*84. *G. Dov*, Dutch cook; 159. *W. van de Velde the Younger*, Calm; 151. *Rubens*, Portrait of Count Olivarez; 85. *A. van Dyck*, Portrait. — Straight on is Room II., containing modern pictures. 34. *H. Leys*, Louis XI. in the Palais de Justice at Brussels; 25. *L. Gallait*, Portrait; 43. *Marilhat*, Landscape; 32. *N. de Keyser*, The prisoner; 5. *F. de Brackelaer*, Quack; 64. *G. Wappers*, Scene from the history of Flanders; 47. *M. Munkacsy*, Lady reading a letter; 35. *H. Leys*, Women's synagogue at Prague. — Room III: modern pictures. 2. *Alma Tadema*, Roman bath; 60. *C. Troyon*, Coast of Normandy; 20. *J. Dupré*, Evening landscape; 27. *L. Gérôme*, Interior of a mosque; \*15. *E. Delacroix*, Arabs crossing a ford; 23. *Fromentin*, Caravan in the Sahara ('Le pays de la Soif'); 36. *H. Leys*, Marguerite; 57. *A. Stevens*, In the studio; \*38. *H. Leys*, Rigoletto; opposite: 52, 53. *Th. Rousseau*, Landscapes; 13. *Al. Decamps*, Bashi-Bazouk; 61. *C. Troyon*, Cattle watering; 53. *Th. Rousseau*, Landscape; \*46. *J. F. Millet*, Sheep; 14. *Decamps*, Boar-hunt; 28. *Th. Géricault*, Cuirassier; 59. *Tito Lessi*, In the ante-room of the Pope (water colour); 42. *J. B. Madou*, The elderly gallant. In the middle on a stand: \*45. *Millet*, Woman carrying water; \*44. *E. Meissonier*, The smoker. — Passing through the verandah, we enter Room IV. On the walls are some fine Flemish tapestries; by the window two large vases presented by Emp. Alexander II. of Russia to the Duke of Ossuna (1859). — The following Room V. ('Salon du Milieu'), in the style of Louis XV., contains mainly Dutch pictures of the 17th century. To the left: 82. *A. Cuyp*, The riding-lesson; 99. *Frans Hals*, Ensign; 69. *N. Berchem*, Landscape; 91. *Goya*, Portrait; 77. *P. Codde*, Interior; 138. *Rubens* (?), Rape of Hippodamia; 101. *M. Hobbema*, The mill; 164. *Em. de Witte*, Church interior; 98. *Frans Hals*, Portrait; 139. *Rubens*, Burning of Troy; 110. *N. Maes*, Old woman breakfasting; 153. *D. Teniers the Younger*, Temptation of St. Anthony; 112. *Vermeer van Delft* (?), The astrologer; 122. *Netscher*, Portrait of a princess of Orange;



86. *A. van Dyck*, G. de Crayer, the painter; 136. *Rubens*, Portrait of Paracelsus; 124. *Adr. van Ostade*, Rustic interior. In the middle on a stand: \*132. *Rembrandt*, The painter's portrait (1641); \*155. *G. Terburg*, Portrait; opposite, by the window: 165. *Ph. Wouverman*, At the smithy; 100. *J. van der Heyde*, Dutch château; 144. *S. van Ruysdael*, Sea-piece. — Room VI: Dutch and Flemish schools. To the left: \*108. *P. de Hooch*, The little sick-nurse; 129. *P. Pourbus the Elder*, Portrait; 123. *A. van Ostade*, Two peasants; 154. *G. Terburg*, The lovers; \*142. *Jacob van Ruysdael*, Ruined castle; opposite: 81. *A. Cuyp*, Pasture; 75. *P. Brueghel the Younger*, The seven works of mercy; \*113. *J. Vermeer van Delft*, Women of Broek (p. 351); 115. *H. Memling*, Christ between the thieves; \*149. *Jan Steen*, The schoolmaster. In the middle on a stand: 130. *P. Potter*, Landscape with cattle; 151. *D. Teniers the Younger*, The merry toper; \*144. *Gabriel Metsu*, The painter with his wife; 152. *D. Teniers the Y.*, Peasants smoking. By the window: \*114. *Hans Memling*, Christ on the cross, from the abbey of St. Bertin at St. Omer.

A few minutes farther, on the other side of the street, is the small **Capuchin Church** (*St. Antoine de Padoue*; Pl. C, 2), erected in 1589, and containing two valuable pictures. On the W. wall of the left aisle, \*Christ mourned over by his friends and two angels, by *Van Dyck*. In the choir, the first picture on the left, St. Anthony receiving the Infant Jesus from the arms of the Virgin, by *Rubens*. Opposite the last, St. Anthony with the stigmata, of the *School of Rubens*.

#### b. The South-Western Quarters of the Town and the Museum.

From the S.W. corner of the Place Verte (p. 145) a wide new street, the **RUE NATIONALE** (Pl. B, 4, 5), leads to the growing quarters in the S.W. part of the new town and to the Universal Exhibition (p. 168). Near the beginning of it is a monument (Pl. B, 4) to the memory of *Theod. van Ryswyck*, the Flemish poet (d. 1849), by L. de Cuyper (1864).

A little to the E. is the **Church of St. Augustine** (Pl. B, 4; adm., see p. 141), erected in 1615, which possesses a large altarpiece with numerous figures, by *Rubens*, representing the Nuptials of St. Catharine with the Infant Jesus. This excellent work is unfortunately in bad preservation.

Also, to the right of the principal entrance: *Cels*, Elizabeth and Mary; *Lens*, Presentation in the Temple. On the left: *Van Brée*, Baptism of St. Augustine. Farther on, to the right, the Martyrdom of St. Apollonia, an altarpiece by *Jordaens*; to the left, *Van Dyck*, Vision of St. Augustine. The high-altar, over which is the above-mentioned work of *Rubens*, is by *Verbruggen*. On the right of the choir a modern chapel in the Romanesque style, with frescoes by *Bellemans*.

A side-street, diverging to the W. from the Rue Nationale, leads to the small **Marché du Vendredi**, in the S.W. angle of which is the \***Musée Plantin-Moretus** (Pl. B, 4), established in the house of the celebrated printer *Christopher Plantin* (1514-89), who set up his printing-office at Antwerp in 1549. From 1579 down to the present day the business was carried on in this building, at first by Plantin himself, and afterwards by the family of his son-in-law *Moretus*. After the middle of the 17th cent. the operations of the firm were confined to the printing of mass and prayer-books,

for which Plantin had received a monopoly from Philip II. for the dominions of the Spanish crown. When this privilege was withdrawn in 1800, the printing-office was temporarily closed, and afterwards it was only used at intervals down to 1875, when the building with its antique furniture, tapestry, paintings (90 portraits, including 14 by Rubens and 2 by Van Dyck), and other collections, was purchased by the city of Antwerp. The house therefore now presents a unique picture of the dwelling and contiguous business-premises of a Flemish patrician of the end of the 16th century. Adm., see p. 141. Catalogue by *Max Rooses*, 1 fr.

GROUND FLOOR. In the vestibule we turn to the right at the foot of the staircase, and enter Room I, which contains some fine old Flemish tapestry and a tortoise-shell table. — Room II. contains several admirable family-portraits. To the right, above the modern mantel-piece in the Renaissance style, hangs (n° 5) a portrait of Plantin by *Frans Pourbus the Elder* (1578), which served as a model for (9) the other portrait, by *Rubens*, to the right of the door of exit. *Rubens* also painted the portraits of: 14. Martina Plantin (by the window of the entrance-wall); 15. John Moretus, son-in-law of Plantin (d. 1610); 1. Jacob Moretus; 2. Adriana Gras; 3. Arias Montanus; 4. Abraham Ortelius; 6. P. Plantin; 7. Justus Lipsius; 8. Jeanne Rivière, Plantin's wife. Most, however, are merely school-pieces. On the exit-wall: 10, 13. Two sketches by *Rubens*. In the centre, under glass: Drawings, Title-pages, Vignettes, partly by *Rubens*, who, as appears from receipts which are still preserved (in the middle of the window-wall), frequently drew designs for printers; others by *Erasmus Quellin*, *Bernard van Orley*, *Marten de Vos*, etc. Two fine cabinets of the 17th century. — Room III. also contains numerous portraits. To the right of the entrance: 33. Balthasar Moretus on his death-bed, by *Bosschaert (Willebords)*; 30, 31. Magdalena Plantin and her husband, Gilles Beys, by an unknown painter. Among the other portraits are several copies by *Rubens* of Italian works, including (13) Pope Leo X. after Raphael. In the centre: Miniatures from the 10th to the 16th cent.; specimens of Plantin's printing. Above the mantel-piece: 26. Copy of the large boar-hunt by *Rubens*, now at Munich. — We now cross the mediæval-looking COURT, where we see numerous repetitions of Plantin's motto, 'Labore et constantia.' One side is entirely covered by the branches of aged vines, said to have been planted by Plantin himself. Below the arcades, to the right, are the SALE ROOMS, with a separate entrance from the street; they are embellished with old Flemish tapestry and oaken panelling (partly restored). One of them contains a painted spinet of the 17th cent. (St. Cecilia, after *Rubens*). On the other side of the court is the PRINTING OFFICE, where everything is left arranged as if work were to be resumed to-morrow. We first enter the PROOF-READERS' ROOM, where old proof-sheets are still lying on the desks and benches. Next to this are the PROPRIETOR'S OFFICE, with gilt-leather hangings, and the so-called ROOM OF JUSTUS LIPSIIUS, with Spanish leather hangings, where the distinguished critic and philologist is said to have been lodged when visiting his publisher Moretus. A passage leads hence to the TYPE ROOM, with old matrices, etc., and three statues in carved wood brought here from another part of the house. Finally the COMPOSING AND PRINTING ROOM, built in 1576, by the exit-wall of which stand two presses of the 16th century.

We now return to the vestibule and ascend the stairs to the FIRST FLOOR. Two rooms here contain specimens of the work of several famous printing-offices, some Chinese porcelain, and a small library, with various interesting autographs in glass cases by the window-wall. Two other rooms contain a collection of wood-cuts, a map of Flanders in 1540, and a coloured view of Antwerp in 1565. In other rooms are preserved copper-plates after *Rubens*, *Jordaens*, and *Van Dyck*, with numerous early

impressions, and 36 water-colour copies by *Jac. de Wit* from the paintings of Rubens for the Jesuit' Church (p. 189). A small room contains the documents conferring the various privileges enjoyed by Plantin; several dwelling-rooms are fitted up with old furniture. In the second floor is the type-foundry. Passing through the large library hall (chiefly theological works), we return to the staircase.

A little to the S., but nearer the Rue Nationale, stands the Church of St. Andrew (Pl. B, 4), a late-Gothic edifice of 1514-23, containing several works of art (adm., see p. 141).

The pulpit, in carved wood, is by *Van Geel* and *Van Hool* (18th cent.). St. Peter and St. Andrew are represented in a boat on the sea, from which they are summoned by the Saviour; life-size figures, finely executed. In the N. CHAPEL OF THE CHOIR: *Govaerts*, Flight into Egypt; *Seghers*, St. Anna instructing the Virgin. CHOIR. On the high-altar is an Assumption by *P. P. Verbruggen*. O. *Vaenius*, Crucifixion of St. Andrew; *Erasmus Quellin the Younger*, Guardian angel of youth. — S. CHAPEL OF THE CHOIR: *Franck*, Last Supper (altarpiece); *Seghers*, Raising of Lazarus; *E. Quellin*, Christ at Emmaus; *E. Quellin*, Holy Family. By the choir are two statues, (left) St. Peter by *A. Quellin the Younger*, and (right) St. Paul by *Zielens*. In the TRANSEPTS several modern pictures, by *Verlat*, *Van Eycken*, and others. Side-altar on the S.: *Pepyn*, Crucifixion; on the N., *Franck*, St. Anna teaching children. On a pillar in the S. TRANSEPT is a small medallion-portrait of Mary Queen of Scots (by *Pourbus*), with an inscription in memory of that unfortunate sovereign, and of two of her ladies-in-waiting who are interred in this church.

A few minutes to the S. of the church the Rue Nationale is intersected by the Rue Kroonenburg (Pl. B, 5), at the W. end of which, near the Schelde, once stood the *Castle of Kroonenburg* marking the N.W. limit of the German empire. At present the street ends at the three Southern Docks (Pl. A, B, 5, 6): the *Bassin aux Charbons*, the *Bassin des Bateliers*, which is always enlivened by vessels from Holland and the inner parts of Belgium, and the *Bassin aux Briques*. These are, however, much smaller than the N. docks (p. 177). — Beyond the Rue Kroonenburg, the Rue Nationale is continued by the *Rue du Peuple* (Pl. B, 5). In the Place Marnix, to the E. of the latter, a monument by *Winders* was erected in 1883 to commemorate the abolition of the river dues of the Schelde in 1863, an event to which Antwerp owes her present prosperity (see p. 143). — At the S. end of the Rue du Peuple is one of the side-entrances to the Universal Exhibition, the limits of which also include the Museum, in the Place du Peuple.

The \*Museum (*Palais des Beaux-Arts*; Pl. B, 5), erected in 1879-1890 from plans by *Winders* and *Van Dyck*, is an imposing edifice in the Greek Renaissance style, with suggestions of the baroque. The building is in the form of a massive rectangle, enclosing six inner courts. The main entrance, in the W. façade, is by a portico supported by four colossal Corinthian columns, and flanked on the upper story by loggie. The Attic story is embellished with allegorical figures and medallions by *Dupuis*, *De Pleyn*, *Ducaju*, and *Fabri*. The horizontal line of the upper cornice is interrupted at the corners by pylon shaped pedestals, which are to support huge four-horse chariots with figures by *Vinçotte*. The side-walls of the

museum have also not yet received their decoration. — On the ground-floor, in the left wing, are the sculptures, in the right wing, the Rubens Collection; on the upper floor is the picture gallery. Adm., see p. 141. Catalogue (in French) of the paintings and sculptures, by *Van Lerijs*, 1½ fr.; smaller Flemish catalogue ½ fr.; catalogue of the Rubens Collection by *Rooses*, 1 fr. The names of the artists are attached to the pictures.

In the *Entrance Hall*, opposite the entrance are four busts of former members of the Academy (p. 161): 1030. *Wappers*, by J. de Braekeleer; 1149. *Herreyns*, by Van de Veen; 1024. *W. Geefs*, by himself; 1068. *Nic. de Keyser*, by Jos. Geefs.

We turn first to the left and enter the **SCULPTURE GALLERY**. The *Main Room* is divided into three sections.

Section I. 1507. *De Bay the Elder*, Girl holding a shell to her ear; 1031. *De Braekeleer*, Bust of L. van Kuyck; 1066. *Jos. Geefs*, Leander drowned.

Section II. To the right: *A. Quellin the Elder*, \*702. St. Sebastian (wooden statue), 703. *Caritas Romana*; 1523. *Jos. Geefs*, The Fisher, from Goethe; 1518. *A. Dumont*, Cupid, in bronze; 1039. *Deckers*, The blind man, group in bronze; \*1085. *Lambeaux*, The kiss, highly realistic; 1521. *W. Geefs*, Genovefa of Brabant; 1517. *Fr. Drake*, Medallion-portrait of himself. — To the left, chiefly busts: 1530. *Kiss*, by himself; 1540. *Rauch*, by Rietschel; 1033. *F. de Braekeleer*, by J. J. de Braekeleer (terracotta); 1038. *Deckers*, Education of Bacchus; 1522. Bust of *W. Geefs*, by himself; 1116. *Van Lerijs*, by Pecher; 1014. *Fraikin*, Moses.

Section III. In the middle: 1060. *Ducaju*, King Leopold II. of Belgium; \*1529. *Kiss*, Amazon attacked by a panther, reduced marble replica of the group at the museum in Berlin; \*1054. *De Rudder*, The nest, realistic; 1034. *J. Cuyllits* (by de Braekeleer); 1104. *Godecharle* (by Mélot). — In the middle of the rear-wall: 1115. *Pecher*, Marble bust of Rubens, on an elaborate bronze pedestal, erected in 1877 in honour of the three hundredth anniversary of the birth of the great master; 1056. *De Vigne*, Maiden's prayer; 1519. *G. J. Thomas*, Bust of A. Dumont, the sculptor (terracotta). — In the room connecting this hall with the Rubens rooms (see below): \*1516. *Drake*, Large bronze vase, with reliefs representing human life.

The corner-room, eight rooms and two side-halls on the ground-floor of the right wing are devoted to the **RUBENS COLLECTION** (*L'Œuvre gravé de Rubens*), founded in 1877 (see above) by the city of Antwerp and the Belgian state. It contains reproductions (engravings, etchings, woodcuts, photographs, etc.) of most of the extant works of Rubens and affords a most instructive insight into the wonderful versatility and inexhaustible powers of the great master.

Upwards of 1100 plates etc. are here exhibited, each bearing an explanatory extract from *Rooses's* catalogue (see above). — Nos. 1-476 include in six sections the religious and ecclesiastical pictures: general and

symbolical representations, scenes from the Old and New Testaments, paintings from churches, Madonnas (in which the portrait of Isabella Brandt, Rubens's first wife, frequently occurs), saints, martyrs, etc. Next follow paintings of secular subjects: mythological (from Ovid) and historical representations, including scenes from the lives of Marie de Médecis and Henri IV. of France (originals in the Louvre), and James I. of Great Britain; allegories; genre-scenes; portraits (816-981); hunting-scenes; landscapes (Nos. 1001-1042): and a series of examples without numbers. — The following rooms are still empty.

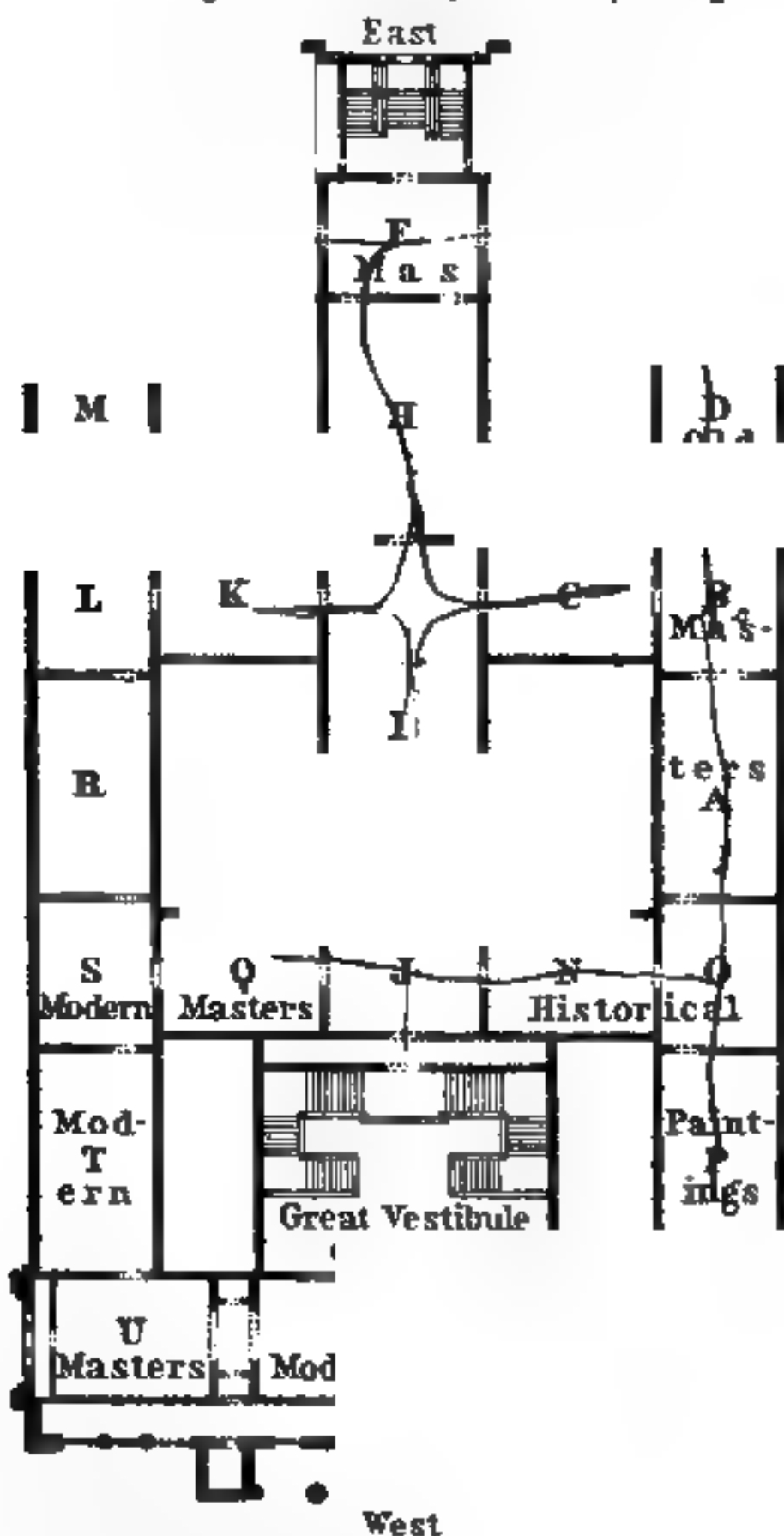
From the entrance-hall (p. 156) a portal leads to the *Staircase (Vestibule De Keyser)*, which also communicates with the sculpture-gallery and the Rubens rooms by means of a central portal borne by caryatides. The staircase is handsomely proportioned, and its walls are clad with coloured marble. The chief decorations, however, are the paintings (on canvas) by *Nicaise de Keyser*, transferred hither from the old Museum in the Academy (p. 151), the subjects being taken from the history of the Antwerp School of Art (best viewed from the top of the staircase).

In the principal painting over the entrance, and in the large scenes on the right and left wall, the whole of the Antwerp masters are assembled, 52 in the first, and 42 in each of the other two. In the centre of the principal picture is Antwerpia on a throne; beneath are Gothic and Renaissance art; to the left Quinten Massys in a sitting posture, and Frans Floris standing; above Massys is a group of the architects of the cathedral of Antwerp; on the right side of the picture Rubens as the principal figure; in front of him, to the left, his teacher Otho Vænius; between them Jordaens, leaning over the balustrade, in a yellow robe; in front of Rubens is Corn. Schut, sitting on the steps; next him on the right, Van Dyck, who partly hides from view David Teniers the Elder in a blue dress; in the centre of the first bay Casp. de Crayer, then Jan Brueghel in a red robe, etc. The picture to our right on entering contains figures of painters and sculptors, that to the left painters and engravers. The six smaller pictures, on the right and left of the principal pieces, are intended to embody the various influences which have affected the development of Flemish art, particularly those which emanated from Italy (Raphael, Michael Angelo, etc.). Six other paintings indicate the appreciation with which the art of Brabant has been received at Vienna, London, Paris, Amsterdam, Bologna, and Rome.

The first floor contains the **\*\*PICTURE GALLERY**. The *Collection of Old Masters* includes 757 pictures, many of them collected from the suppressed monasteries and churches of Antwerp, while others have been brought hither from the Hôtel de Ville and the Steen. In 1840 the Burgomaster *Van Ertborn* (p. 164) and in 1859 the Baroness *Van den Hecke-Baut* (Dutch masters) bequeathed their collections to the museum. The *Musée Moderne*, or *Gallery of Modern Paintings* contains about 200 canvases.

The collection of works of the early Flemish school is ample and excellent. Both the early painters, who are usually classed as belonging to the school of Van Eyck, and the later, headed by Rubens, are admirably represented. Specially noteworthy are the following: St. Barbara, by *Jan van Eyck* (No. 410); the Seven Sacraments, by *Roger van der Weyden* (No. 393); the Entombment, by *Quinten Massys* (No. 245); the Crucifixion, by *Van Dyck* (No. 406); St. Francis, by *Van den Hoeck* (No. 381); and, among the

specimens of *Rubens*, Christ and the two Malefactors (No. 297), the Portraits of Burgomaster Rockox and his wife (wings of No. 307), the *Pietà* (No. 300), and St. Theresa (No. 299). The number of other than Flemish pictures is very limited; conspicuous among



them are a Crucifixion by *Antonello da Messina* (No. 4), and the Fisher-boy by *Frans Hals* (No. 188).

The historical arrangement of the pictures has been attempted only on the broadest lines. Rooms A-K contain the older masters,

Rooms N-P the so-called historical paintings, i.e. those referring to the history of Antwerp, and Rooms Q-W the modern paintings (comp. the ground-plan, p. 158). — We first enter —

Room J: Flemish schools of the 17th century. To the right: 709. Rubens, Jupiter and Antiope (1614); 472, 473. Van Thulden, 'Triumphal Arch of Philip I.', painted for the illustrated description of Rubens's Triumphal Arch published by Van Thulden and Gervatius in 1641; 318. Rubens, The triumphal car; 316, 317. Rubens, Two sketches of triumphal arches, executed in 1635 for the city of Antwerp on the occasion of the triumphal entry of Ferdinand, Archduke of Austria, the victor of Nördlingen and Calloo. (Six other sketches are in the Hermitage at St. Petersburg, and two at Brussels, see p. 97). 185. Ant. Goubau, Art-studies in Rome (1662).

406. Van Dyck, Christ on the Cross, a reduced imitation of Rubens's well-known picture (No. 313); ~~\*315. Rubens~~, Descent from the Cross, a small replica (1612) of the painting in the cathedral. — ~~\*307-310. Rubens~~, The doubting Thomas, on the wings half-length portraits of the Burgomaster Nic. Rockox (p. 152) and his wife Adrienne Perez. The portraits are far finer than the figures in the central picture (comp. p. xlviii).

22. Th. Boeyermans, The visit; 748. Van Thulden, Continnence of Scipio; 157. Fr. Francken the Younger, The works of mercy.

Room I. (large central room). To the right: 212. A. Janssens, Personification of the Schelde. — 172. J. Fyt, Sleeping hounds with dead game; ~~\*299. Rubens~~, St. Theresa interceding for souls in purgatory, one of the most pleasing pictures of the artist's later period; ~~\*405. Van Dyck~~, Portrait of Caesar Alexander Scaglia, the Spanish ambassador at the Congress of Münster; ~~\*306. Rubens~~, The Virgin instructed by St. Anna, a very attractive group; colouring mellow and harmonious (about 1630); 53. G. de Crayer, Elijah fed by ravens.

~~\*298. Rubens~~, Adoration of the Magi, painted in 1624.

This gorgeous and imposing composition, on a similar scale with the Elevation of the Cross, but far less impressive, contains about twenty figures over life-size, besides camels and horses in the suite of the Three Kings, crowded into the picture, while the sumptuousness of the costumes and vessels gives the whole an overloaded effect. The king holding the goblet is a somewhat awkward figure. It must, however, be admitted that the work exhibits marvellous freedom and boldness of outline, great skill in arrangement, and a wonderful variety of attitude — all genuine attributes of Rubens. The picture is said to have been painted in a fortnight.

481, 482. O. van Veen (Otho Venius, or Vaenius), Beneficence of St. Nicholas, St. Nicholas saving his flock from perishing by famine. The composition, colouring, and drawing of these pictures bear testimony to the painter's five years' residence in Italy. — ~~\*312. Rubens~~, Holy Family, 'La Vierge au perroquet', so called from the parrot at the side, one of his earlier works, presented by him to the Guild of



St. Luke, on his election as president, in 1631, and hardly inferior in composition and colouring to his more celebrated works (comp. p. xlv). — \*313. *Rubens*, Christ on the Cross (frequently copied and imitated).

327. *Corn. Schut*, Martyrdom of St. George, excellent both in composition and drawing; the saint recalls the type of Christ; 678. *P. Gysels*, Still-life; 107. *Corn. de Vos*, St. Norbert receiving the Host and Sacred Vessels that had been hidden during a time of war and heresy; 659. *P. de Ryng*, Still-life.

\*404. *Van Dyck*, The dead Saviour ('Pietà'), painted soon after his return from Italy (1628).

The Virgin is represented supporting the head of the dead Christ on her knees; St. John shows the wound made by the nail in the left hand to two angels, one of whom veils his face. The features of Christ bear traces of intense physical suffering. St. John and the angel whose beautiful face is visible wear an expression of profound grief, which however they can still express in words, whereas the anguish of the Virgin is unutterable; her head is thrown back, her arms wildly extended. The picture is chaste, the colouring subdued (now unfortunately faded); yet the tendency of the master's school to a full and somewhat sensual outline is apparent, although the work does not altogether lack sentiment.

479. *O. van Veen*, Zachæus in the sycamore-tree.

\*\*297. *Rubens*, Christ crucified between the two thieves ('le coup de lance'), a very celebrated picture, painted for the church of the Franciscans in 1620.

This picture is remarkable for its dramatic effect, and is by no means deficient in sentiment. Longinus, the Roman officer, mounted on a grey horse, is piercing the side of the Saviour with a lance. The penitent thief, a grey-haired man, is invoking the Saviour for the last time. To the left in the foreground stands the Virgin Mother, whom Mary the wife of Cleophas in vain endeavours to console. Farther back, St. John leans against the cross of the impenitent thief, weeping. Mary Magdalen, on her knees at the foot of the Cross, implores Longinus to spare the sacred body of her master. This is considered by many to be Rubens's *chef d'œuvre*, and deserves the minutest inspection. There is no inaccurate drawing here, as in almost all the master's other works, and at the same time the composition and colouring are inimitable. The profile of the Magdalen is remarkably beautiful, expressive of horror and supplication, without being distorted. The whole composition is a striking example of that marvellous boldness of imagination in which Rubens is unrivalled.

480. *O. van Veen*, Call of St. Matthew; 240. *N. Maes*, Martyrdom of St. George.

\*300-303. *Rubens*, 'Christ à la Paille', the body of Christ resting on a stone bench covered with straw, partly supported by Joseph of Arimathæa, and mourned over by the Virgin, with St. John and Mary Magdalen. On the wings (301, 303) the Virgin and Child, and St. John the Evangelist.

This most interesting altarpiece (painted about 1617) shows by its carefully-executed details that it is one of the master's earlier works, produced before he had adopted his bold and dashing touch. Here, too, we have a full and flowing outline and admirable ease of attitude, but there is no symptom of the master's subsequent abuse of his power, in producing overwhelming masses of flesh and crowds of figures in forced postures. A happy mean is here observed, and there is greater beauty and sentiment than in his later works. The colouring is delicate and harmonious. The weeping Mary Magdalen is a particularly expressive figure.



\*104. *Corn. de Vos*, Portrait of a functionary (*knap*, i. e. 'knave') of the Corporation of St. Luke, painted in 1620; he is hung with medals; the cups of gold and silver on the table at which he stands were gifts to the Academy. 508. *G. Seghers*, Betrothal of the Virgin; 171. *J. Fyt*, Two eagles; 358. *Valentin*, Card-players; 719. *F. Snyders*, Fishmonger's shop; 344. *D. Teniers the Younger*, View of Valenciennes; bust of Philip IV. in front; 314. *Rubens*, The Trinity and two angels with instruments of torture. — A door to the right leads into Room C. (p. 164); another, opposite, into —

Room K., which contains chiefly paintings of the later Flemish school (17-18th cent.) and a few modern pictures. To the left: 354. *P. Thys*, Apparition of the Virgin; 280. *Er. Quellin the Younger*, A saint; 39. *J. Cossiers*, Portrait of a physician; 1111, 1113. *Ommeganck*, Landscapes with animals; 436. *Th. van Loon*, Assumption; 178. *H. Goovaerts*, Company of archers unveiling the portrait of their captain J. Ch. de Cordes; 491. *Verhaghen*, Hagar and Ishmael; 490. *C. J. Verbruggen*, Flowers; 1081. *W. J. Herreyns*, Crucifixion; 292. *J. Er. Quellin*, Miracle of St. Hugo. — We now retrace our steps through Room I. to —

Room H: Flemish schools of the 17th century. Above the door: 707. *Rubens*, Baptism of Christ, with figures over life-size; it has unfortunately been freely retouched. The group of five men dressing themselves, to the right, seems to have been suggested by the celebrated Bathing Soldiers of Michael Angelo. 381. *Vanden Hoeck*, St. Francis; \*401. *Van Dyck*, Christ on the Cross, at the foot of which are St. Catharine of Siena and St. Dominic, painted for the Dominican Nunnery in 1629, in the artist's 30th year, at the dying wish of his father; 336. *F. Snyders*, Dead game; 215. *Jordaens*, Last Supper; 335. *Snyders*, Swans and dogs; \*403. *Van Dyck*, Entombment: the finely-balanced composition of this expressive picture and its careful execution, in which the effect of brilliant colouring is intentionally renounced, assure it a place among the master-pieces of the first rank. — 706. *Rubens*, Portrait of Gasp. Gevaerts.

\*305. *Rubens*, Communion of St. Francis; recalling Agostino Carracci's Communion of St. Jerome.

The figure of the saint, who is receiving his last sacrament, produces a most painful impression. The picture was painted in 1619, and Rubens's receipt for the price is still preserved ('seven hondert en vyftig gulden, tot volcomen betalinghe van een stuck schilderye door myne handt gemaect', i. e. 'seven hundred and fifty florins, in full payment for a piece of painting done by my hand').

+ 708. *Rubens*, Portrait; 31. *P. Brueghel the Younger*, Bearing of the Cross; 402. Copy after *Rubens* (ascribed to *Van Dyck*, in the catalogue, original at Windsor), Portrait of Bishop Malderus of Antwerp (d. 1633); 21. *Th. Boeyermans*, Pool of Bethesda; 734. *Van Dyck*, Portrait of a priest; 221. *Jordaens*, Adoration of the shepherds; 677. *J. Jordaens the Elder*, Family concert; 145. *A. Francken*, Martyrdom of SS. Crispinus and Crispinianus.

Room F. To the left: 329. *D. Seghers*, St. Ignatius Loyola, in a frame of flowers; 687-689. *M. Pepyn*, St. Elizabeth (triptych); 108. *C. de Vos*, Adoration of the Magi; 186. *A. Goubau*, Piazza Navona at Rome. — We now turn to the left to —

Room G. Dutch School. To the left: 641. *B. Breenberg*, Lament over the body of Abel; 657. *Phil. Koninck*, Portrait of a boy; 656. *J. D. de Heem*, Fruit; 10. *Nic. Berghem*, Italian landscape; \*293. *Rembrandt*, Portrait of Saskia van Ulenburgh, his first wife; according to M. Bode, a repetition with alterations of the famous picture at Cassel (1633), and painted by a pupil.

637. *N. Berghem*, Italian landscape with cattle; \*705. *Rembrandt*, Portrait of a burgomaster; 733. *A. van de Velde*, Pleasures of winter (1662); \*715. *Sal. van Ruysdael*, Dutch river, with ferry; \*349. *G. Terburg*, Mandolin-player; 628. *Dutch School*, Portrait; 658. *Karel Dujardin*, Cattle; \*188. *Fr. Hals*, Half-length portrait of a fisher-boy (the 'Strandlooper van Haarlem'; painted, according to M. Bode, about 1640); 399. *W. van de Velde*, Calm sea; 125. *Corn. Dusart*, Interior of a peasant's hut; \*294. *Rembrandt*, The young fisher (1659); 502. *J. Wynants* and *A. van de Velde*, Landscape; 1043. *De Keyser*, Portrait of Baroness van den Hecke-Baut (p. 157); \*295. *Rembrandt*, Portrait of an aged Jew; 11. *G. Berckheyde*, Amsterdam with view of the townhall; 9. *Nic. Berghem*, Plunderers; 189. *Fr. Hals* (?), Portrait. — 222. *J. Jordaens*, Portrait; 407. *A. van Dyck*, Portrait of a girl; the dogs by *Fyt*; 437. *W. van Mieris*, Fishmonger; 321. *Sal. van Ruysdael*, River-scene; \*319. *Rubens* and *Jan Brueghel*, Pietà; 429. *Van Kessel*, Landscape; 320. *Jac. van Ruysdael*, Landscape (1649), one of the earliest works of the master, and still revealing strong traces of the influence of *J. Wynants*; 398. *A. van de Velde*, Landscape; 501. *Ph. Wouveryman*, Riders resting; 196. *G. van Houckgeest*, Interior of the Nieuwe Kerk at Delft; above, 1164. *K. L. and E. J. Verboeckhoven*, Sea-piece.

338. *Jan Steen*, Samson and the Philistines; 34. *Gonzales Coques*, Portrait; 466. *Adr. van Ostade*, Smokers (1655); 46. *Alb. Cuyp*, Two riders; 679. *J. Molenaer*, Village festival; 503. *Wynants*, Landscape (the figures by *A. van de Velde*); 682. *D. Mytens*, Portrait; \*339. *Jan Steen*, Rustic wedding; 714. *Jac. van Ruysdael*, Storm at sea; 674. *Fr. Hals*, Portrait; 500. *Ph. Wouveryman*, Riders resting; 675. *Hobbema*, Mill; 131. *Gov. Flinck*, Portrait-group; 752. *J. Weenix*, Still-life; 26. *J. and A. Both*, Italian landscape; 713. *J. van Ruysdael*, Waterfall in Norway; 755. *Ph. Wouveryman*, Skirmish of cavalry; 655. *C. Decker*, Landscape; 467. *Is. van Ostade*, Winter-scene; 7. *L. Bakhuisen*, Dutch war-ship; 390. *A. van der Neer*, Landscape by moonlight; 266. *Jan Mytens*, Portrait. — We return through Room F. to —

Room E. To the right: 710. *Rubens*, Invoking the assistance of Christ for the sick and poor (sketch); 345. *D. Teniers the Younger*, Flemish tavern; 711. *Rubens*, Portrait of Burgomaster Rockox

(comp. p. 152); 356. *Thys*, Descent from the Cross. — 365. *Van Balen*, John the Baptist preaching; 23. *Th. Boeyermans*, Antwerp as patron of the arts (allegorical composition); 322. *D. Ryckaert*, Village festival; 658. *A. del Campidoglio*, Fruit; 219. *Jordaens*, Allegory; 265. *Murillo* (copy), St. Francis. — Opposite, 653. *De Backer*, Last Judgment; 137, 136, 139, 140. *Amb. Francken*, Triptych, representing the Last Supper, Christ at Emmaus, Melchisedec, SS. Paul and Barnabas. — *D. Teniers the Younger*, 348, 346, 347. Evening, Morning, Afternoon, 728. The duet, 727. Landscape. — To the right is —

Room D., which forms with Room B. and A. one large hall. To the right: 83-85. *Mart. de Vos*, Parables of the Tribute-money and the Widow's Mite (triptych, 1601). — \*357. *Titian*, Pope Alexander VI. presenting the Bishop of Paphos, a member of the noble family of Pesaro, to St. Peter, on the appointment of the bishop as admiral (an early work, painted about 1503; the heads freely restored); 135. *A. Francken*, Feeding of the Five Thousand; 183. *J. Gossaert* or *Mabuse*, Madonna and Child. — Opposite: 638. *H. Bosch*, Stations of the Cross; 273. *M. Pepyn*, Crossing of the Red Sea; 229. *A. Key*, Second and third wives of De Smidt. — 112. *Frans de Vriendt*, or *Frans Floris*, Fall of the Angels, painted in 1554, and highly esteemed by his contemporaries.

This extensive work is crowded with figures falling headlong in every conceivable attitude, and is destitute of any depth of perspective. Many of the figures are beautiful, even in their distorted positions. A fly painted on the leg of one of the falling angels has given rise to the absurd story that it was painted by Quinten Massys, and that Floris, whose daughter Massys was wooing, having been deceived by it, was satisfied with this proof of his skill, and gave his consent to the marriage. The name of the painter whose daughter Massys perhaps married (see p. 149) is unknown, while Floris was only 10 years old when Massys died.

228. *A. Key*, Portraits of the De Smidt family; 113. *Fr. de Vriendt* (*Fr. Floris*), Adoration of the shepherds; 88. *Mart. de Vos*, St. Luke painting the Virgin.

Room B. To the left: \*\*245-249. *Quinten Massys*, Entombment of Christ, a winged picture, painted in 1508 for the Chapel of the Joiners in the cathedral, and universally regarded as the master's *chef d'oeuvre*.

CENTRAL PICTURE. The funeral cortège is represented as halting at the foot of Mt. Calvary, whilst on its way from the Cross to the Sepulchre. The dead Saviour is partly supported by Nicodemus, on whose right Joseph of Arimathæa supports the head with one hand, while with the other he removes the remaining shreds of the crown of thorns. The mother in an agony of grief kneels near the body of her Son, and is supported by St. John. On the left Mary Magdalen, to her right Salome. The corpse itself bears evident traces of the master's anxiety to attain anatomical accuracy. Its attitude is rigid, the countenance distorted by the pangs of the death-struggle. The face of the Virgin is almost as pale as that of the dead body itself. The man with the turban, bearing the crown of thorns, appears rather indignant than mournful. The expression of Joseph of Arimathæa is that of pain mingled with benevolence. St. John has the rigid and almost square features, disfigured by grief, which had become the usual type of the apostle in the earlier period of art.

The Wings, which are less satisfactory than the central picture, represent the martyrdom of St. John the Baptist and St. John the Evangelist. In the former Herod is represented banqueting in an open hall, whilst the daughter of Herodias brings in the head of the Baptist. The task of depicting frivolity and vanity in the countenances of the king and the hardened mother, contrasted with an expression of greater feeling in the daughter, has evidently been attempted by the master, though not very successfully. The motion of the girl, intended to be light and elastic, is hard and forced. Some of the heads, however, are admirably finished. — The other wing represents St. John in the cauldron of boiling oil. The executioners, in the costume of Flemish peasants, with their sun-burnt, muscular arms, are attending actively to the fire. In the background the Emp. Domitian appears, mounted on a white horse, and attended by eight horsemen.

649-651. *P. Claeissens*, Crucifixion, Bearing of the Cross, Resurrection; 464. *B. van Orley* and *Joach. Patinir*, Adoration of the Magi. — We turn to the right to —

Room C: Pictures of the 15th and 17th centuries. At the farther side of the room: 1067. *J. Geefs*, Bust of Burgomaster F. van Ert-born. On revolving stands, 289-210. *Lucas van Leyden* (?), Adoration of the Magi; on the right wing St. George, on the left wing the donor. On the back: 181. *Mabuse*, Ecce Homo. — Opposite —

\*255, 256, 530, 531. Four admirable little pictures on two diptychs, almost resembling miniatures. On one of them Mary is represented with a lofty and rich crown, standing in the interior of a Gothic church; on her right arm the Child half wrapped in the swaddling-clothes. On the back (apparently by a less skilful hand), the Saviour in a white robe with the letters *Alpha* and *Omega*, and *P* and *F* (*Pater et Filius*) on a ground of red tapestry; beneath are the armorial bearings of the two donors, date 1499. The other diptych bears the portraits of the donors, Abbots of the Cistercian Monastery of Les Dunes near Bruges. These works were formerly attributed to *Memling*, but are now believed to have been executed by *Cornelius Horenbout*, a master who flourished at Bruges about the end of the 15th century.

Right Wall: 47. *Herri met de Bles*, Repose on the flight into Egypt; 199. *Hans Holbein the Younger*, Portrait; 243. *Quinten Massys*, Mary Magdalen with the box of spikenard; 132. *J. Fouquet* (early French school), Madonna and child; \*396. *Roger van der Weyden*, Annunciation, a small picture of most delicate execution, formerly in the Convent of Lichtenthal near Baden-Baden, once erroneously attributed to *Memling* (under glass). 253. *Memling* (*School of Roger van der Weyden*?), A canon of St. Norbert; 28. *Dierick Bouts* (?), Madonna; 203. *Lucas van Leyden*, Saul and David; 223. *Justus van Ghent* (?), Adoration of the shepherds; \*411. *Jan van Eyck*, Madonna in a blue robe, and the Child in her arms playing with a rosary; to the right a fountain; her feet rest on rich drapery held by two angels behind her. The picture, which bears the painter's name and motto, and the date 1439, resembles the so-called Madonna of the Seminary in the Archiepiscopal Museum

at Cologne; 33. Fr. Clouet (1510-1572; a French artist, who followed the Flemish school of painting), Portrait of Francis II. of France when Dauphin; 124. A. Dürer (?), Portrait in grisaille of the Elector Frederick III. of Saxony; \*5. Antonello da Messina (or rather *Memling*?), Portrait.

\*393-395. Roger van der Weyden, Sacrament of the Eucharist, flanked by two wings representing the six other Romish sacraments (to the right, Ordination, Marriage, Extreme Unction; to the left, Baptism, Confirmation, Penance).

The scene is in a spacious Gothic church, the architecture of which seems to unite the groups. This picture, the gem of Burgomaster Van Ertborn's collection (p. 157), is brilliantly executed. The crucifixion in the foreground introduces an effective dramatic element into the picture; and the spectator can hardly fail to sympathise with the distress of the women mourning there, as well as with the holy joy which lights up the features of the dying persons receiving the extreme unction. The angels above the various groups, robed in symbolical colours, are particularly well drawn.

204, 205, 206. Lucas van Leyden, SS. Luke, Mark, and Matthew; 250. Quinten Massys, Head of Christ; 244. Massys (?), The miser; \*410. Jan van Eyck, St. Barbara, an unfinished sketch of great beauty (1435); 3. Fra Angelico da Fiesole, St. Ambrose refusing Emp. Theodosius admission to the church at Milan on account of the massacre at Thessalonica; 64. Joach. Patinir, Landscape, with the Flight into Egypt. — 29. Dierick Bouts (?), St. Christopher; 257-260. Simone Martini of Siena (d. 1344), Annunciation in two sections, Crucifixion, and Descent from the Cross, formerly at Dijon; 462. B. van Orley, Portrait; 224. Justus van Ghent (?), Sacrament of the Eucharist; 383-385. Gerard van der Meire, Bearing of the Cross (winged picture). — 42. L. Cranach the Elder, Adam and Eve; 341. L. Lombard, Portrait; 387. Gerard van der Meire (?), Entombment of Christ; \*241. \*242. Quinten Massys, Christ and Mary, two heads remarkable for their beauty and dignity, once erroneously ascribed to Holbein (replicas in the London National Gallery); \*4. Antonello da Messina (one of the first Italian masters to adopt Van Eyck's method of painting in oil), Mt. Calvary, Christ on the Cross with the malefactor at each side; in the foreground SS. Mary and John. The picture (which bears the date 1475) presents a curious combination of the Flemish minuteness of detail with Italian forms; 254. School of Roger van der Weyden, Portrait of a member of the Croy family; 412. Good copy after Jan van Eyck, Virgin with the Canon de Pala (original in the museum at Bruges, p. 21); 397. Roger van der Weyden (?), Portrait of Philip the Good of Burgundy (under glass); \*43. L. Cranach the Elder, Caritas; 264. Jan Mostert, Portrait; 179. Mabuse, The four Maries and John coming from the Sepulchre; 198. Holbein (?), Portrait of Erasmus; 180. Mabuse, The just judges; 263. Jan Mostert, Portrait; 25. H. Bosch, Temptation of St. Anthony; 386. Gerard van der Meire (?), Crucifixion. — We return through Room B. to —

Room A. To the right: 374, 375. M. van Coxie, Martyrdom of

St. George; 72-76. *M. de Vos*, Triumph of Christ; 698. *P. Pourbus*, Gillis van Schoonbeke; 371. *Michael van Coxie*, Martyrdom of St. Sebastian; 77-80. *Mart. de Vos*, Christ convincing the doubting Thomas, on the wings the Baptism of Christ and the Beheading of John the Baptist; 741-745. *B. van Orley*, Last Judgment, on the wings the Seven works of mercy; 576-580. *Unknown Master*, Large triptych, in the middle St. Eligius, the apostle of Antwerp, preaching.

From Room A. we enter the so-called *Historical Section*, see p. 158.

Room O. To the left: 418-424. Worship of the Lamb without spot, old copy of the part of the picture by the brothers *Van Eyck* now at Ghent; 720. *Hub. Sporeckmans*, The town of Antwerp petitioning Emperor Ferdinand to re-open the Schelde for navigation, large allegorical painting; 785. *Nic. van Eyck*, a Parade of the city militia in the Place de Meir; 684. *G. and B. Peeters*, Battle of Calloo (1638).

Room P. contains almost exclusively modern views of Antwerp. 1005. *Bossuet*, Fish-market in Antwerp; 1101. *W. Linnig*, The Exchange after the fire of 1858; 1042. *A. de Keyser*, The Steen in the year 1875; *P. de Braekeleer*, 1024. Destruction of the Porte St. Georges, 1027. The citadel after the bombardment of 1892, 1025. Destruction of the Porte Kipdorp, 1022. Death of Count F. de Merode (p. 88); 1147. *Ph. van Brée*, Ruins of the warehouses after the conflagration of 1890; 1125. *J. Ruyten*, The Canal aux Charbons in the year 1875; 1108. *R. Mols*, Harbour of Antwerp in the year 1870 (seen from the Vlaamsch Hoofd); 639. *P. J. Bout*, Quay with the old crane of Antwerp in the 17th century. — We return through Room O. into —

Room N., which contains, besides views of old Antwerp, a number of portraits by unknown masters. Left Wall: 1078. *Herreyns*, Portrait of Jac. de Bue; 271. *J. Peeters*, The Schelde at Antwerp in winter. Opposite: 277. *Rob. Péril*, Entry of Charles V. and Pope Clement VII. into Boulogne in 1530, huge painted wood-cut; 635. *Unknown Artist*, Burning of the Hôtel de Ville of Antwerp in 1576; 607. *P. Goetkint* (end of the 16th cent.), Destruction of the old citadel of Antwerp; 636. *Unknown Artist*, Reception of Marie de Médicis at Antwerp (1631); 681. *Jan Mostert*, View of the old Hôtel de Ville at Antwerp, with the Trial of Christ.

Through Room J. (p. 159) we reach the GALLERY OF MODERN PAINTINGS (MUSÉE MODERNE).

Room Q. To the right: 1531. *J. B. Madou*, Young man offering a girl a necklace; 1157. *J. L. van Kuyck*, Stable; 1050. *Cesare dell' Acqua*, The bride's jewels; 1103. *J. B. Marinus*, Episode in the inundation of the Meuse district in 1872; 1059. *L. Douzette*, Winter-scene by moonlight; 1073. *Th. Gérard*, Wedding-guests; 1182. *E. Wauters*, On the Kasr-el-Nil in Cairo; 1063. *Th. Fourmois*, Scene in the Ardennes, near Dinant; 1012. *J. K. Clays*, River-scene near Dort; 1140. *Jan van Beers*, Portrait of Benoît, the musician; 1520. *J. L. Dyckmans*, Blind beggar; 1013. *Th. Cleyhnens*, Interior; 1183. *A. Wiertz*, Contest for the body of Patroclus; 1134. *J. B. Stobbaërts*, Dogs; 1119. *A. Plumont*, Crossing a bridge; 1120. *J. Fr. Portaels*, Hendrik Conscience; 1131. *A. Stevens*, In despair; 1170. *Verlat*, The painter Lies. — 1070. *J. Geeraerts*, Interior of the Dominican church at Antwerp; 1098. *J. Lies*, Prisoners of war; 1029. *H. de Braekeleer*, Tavern at Antwerp; 1099. *J. Lies*, 'The foe is coming'; 1110. *L. Munthe*, Winter-scene; 1184. *Wiertz*, Portrait of M. Constantin van den Nest; 1100. *Lies*, Albrecht Dürer crossing the Rhine; 1084. *B. C. Kockkoek*, Scene near Cleves; 1106.

*A. J. Minguet*, Interior of Bruges Cathedral. — 1045. *A. de Knyff*, Village of Chaslepont; 1161. *J. P. van Regemorter*, Quarrel over cards; 1028. *F. Braeckelee the Younger*, The young artist.

Room S. To the right: 1187. *G. Wappers*, Youthful artist in meditation; 1000. *Aug. Abry*, Horses; 1189. *Lies*, Contrasts; 1194. *Van Engelen*, Belgian emigrants; 1172. *Verlat*, Buffalo and lion fighting; 1500. *A. Achenbach*, Harbour of Ostend; no number, *Stallaert*, Immolation of Polyxena on the dead body of Achilles; *Al. de Latour*, Portrait of the artist; 1105. *Is. Meyers*, On the banks of the Schelde; 1191. *V. Lagye*, Gipsy.

Room R. To the right: no number, *E. A. Portielje*, Coffee party; *De Groux*, Winter-scene; *H. Leys*, Italian musicians; 1174. *Verlat*, Rising in Antwerp on 24th Aug., 1577, the shattered statue of the Duke of Alva being dragged through the streets; 1198. *Verlat*, Pietà; no number, *Walckiers*, The Palais de Justice at Brussels; 1121. *L. Robbe*, Cattle pasturing; 1158. *J. de Vriendt*, Raising of the daughter of Jairus; no number, *H. Schaeffels*, The British fleet before Flushing, 1809; 1197. *Verlat*, Altarpiece (triptych). — We return through Room S. into. —

Room T. To the right: 1088. *Eg. Leemans*, Summer-evening on the sea; 1127. *Schaeffels*, Battle of Trafalgar; 1511. *A. Calame*, The Wetterhorn; 1527. *J. Jacobs*, Porte d'Aval at Etretat (Normandy); 1009. *E. Carpentier*, Episode during the Vendean war; 1006. *H. Bource*, Return from fishing; 1087. *P. Lamorinière*, Landscape; 1167. *J. F. Verhas*, The beach at Heyst; 1094. *H. Leys*, Flemish wedding in the 17th cent.; no number, *H. de Braeckelee*, The gardener; 1133. *Stobbaerts*, Leaving the stable; 1102. *W. Linnig*, Workshop of the Antwerp coppersmith Geert de Winter; 1114. *Ch. Ooms*, Philip II. paying the last honours to Don John of Austria; 1180. *Wappers*, Mother and child; 1501. *E. Bendemann*, Penelope; 1549. *E. J. Verboeckhoven*, On the way to market; 1072.

*W. Geets*, Joanna the Mad of Castile; 1533. *F. J. Navez*, Holy family; 1093. *Leys*, Rubens at a fête held in his honour at Antwerp; 1537. *Portaels*, Judith; 1047, 1048. *Al. de Latour*, The artist and his wife.

Room U. 1509. *F. de Braeckelee the Elder*, Village-school; 1122. *J. Rosseels*, Neighbourhood of Waasmünster; 1142. *M. J. van Brée*, Death of Rubens; 1019. *E. de Block*, Closing of the school; 1168. *P. Verhaert*, Fishwife; 1129. *L. Somers*, The librarian; 1179. *Fr. H. Vinck*, The Netherlandish nobles before Margaret of Parma; 1014. *J. D. Col*, The barber's shop; 1181. *Wappers*, The brothers De Witt awaiting in their prison the entrance of the mob (p. 282); 1021. *F. de Braeckelee the Elder*, Plundering of Antwerp by the Spaniards (1576); 1020. *A. de Braeckelee*, Smithy; 1008. *C. Cap*, Episode from the Belgian national festival of 1880. Opposite: 1160. *Van Luppen*, Autumn-scene; 1165. *Verboeckhoven*, Cattle (life-size); 1003. *P. Beaufaux*, The daughter of Herodias waiting for the head of John the Baptist.



Room V. To the right: 1062. *E. Farasyn*, Fish-market in Antwerp; 1505. *A. Cabanel*, Cleopatra; 1001. *A. Asselberghs*, Sunset; 1171. *Verlat*, Madonna and Child with the four Evangelists; 1055. *E. de Schampheleer*, View of Gouda; 1173. *Verlat*, Cart and horses; 1027. *H. de Caisne*, Guardian Angel (his last work, unfinished); 1087. *A. de Vriendt*, Pope Paul III. before the portrait of Luther; 1013. *N. de Keyser*, Charles V. liberating Christian slaves on the capture of Tunis. — Opposite: 1555. *Wappers*, The Shulamite maiden; 1541. *Robert-Fleury*, The dead body of Titian in the Palazzo Barbarigo at Venice; 1083. *F. Keelhoff*, Landscape; 1044. *N. de Keyser*, Bull-fight; 1004. *E. Beernaert*, Heath near Oosterbeek; 1159. *Van Lerijs*, Lady Godiva riding through the streets of Coventry; 1158. *L. Fr. van Kuyck*, Woodcutter; 1018. *E. de Bièfve*, The Compromise of the Netherlandish nobles in 1566 (p. 89).

Room W. Mostly portraits. 1552. *O. Begas*, Peter v. Cornelius; 1536. *C. Hoffmann*, Overbeck, the painter; 1502. *Bendemann*, Portrait of himself; 1542. *Robert-Fleury*, Portrait of himself; 1526. *Ingres*, Portrait of himself; 1506. *Cabanel*, Portrait of himself; 1515. *Portaels*, Delaroche, the painter. — Above the door: 1535. *Overbeck*, Christ escaping from his persecutors; 1550. *Verboeckhoven*, Portrait of himself; 1554. *Bendemann*, Portrait of the painter Schadow; 1532. *Al. Robert*, Portrait of the painter Madou; 1536. *G. Wappers*, Portrait of himself; 1528. *Jours*, Portrait of the painter Jacobs; 1534. *Navez*, Portrait of himself; 1514. *N. de Keyser*, Portrait of himself; 1559. *J. Delin*, The painter Verlat.

At the corner of the Rue des Architectes, a few yards to the E. of the Museum, is the *Synagogue* (Pl. B, 5), in the Moorish style, completed in 1893.

The **Universal Exhibition of 1894** occupies an area of nearly 100 acres, including not only the *Park of the former Palais de l'Industrie* (Pl. B, 6), which stands on the site of the old S. citadel built by the Duke of Alva, but also the whole adjacent part of the town, bounded on the W. by the S. Docks (p. 155), on the N. by the Rue de l'Escaut and the Rue des Peintres, on the E. by the Rue Brédérode, and on the S. by the S. Railway Station (p. 138). The object of the exhibition is to illustrate the recent development of art, science, industry, and more particularly international commerce; while from time to time there will be smaller exhibitions of living animals, plants, flowers, etc., also an exhibition of pisciculture, and an aquarium on the ground-floor of the Museum (p. 155). A special building behind the Museum contains the International Exhibition of Fine Art (painting, sculpture, architecture). In front of the Museum is an African Village from the Congo, beside which is the large Machinery Hall, beyond which, to the S., rise the Electricity Hall, the Festival Hall, and the *Grande Galerie Centrale*. The S.W. wing of the last is occupied by the Military Exhibition, and in a separate



building behind, in the corner of the park, is a Colonial Exhibition. In front of the buildings extend gardens, with restaurants and a music pavilion. The exhibition-buildings cover a total area of 100,000 sq. yds., of which 30,000 are assigned to Belgium, 15,000 to France, 10,000 each to Germany and the United States, 4000 each to Great Britain and Italy, 3000 to Holland, and 2000 each to Russia and Austria-Hungary. To the N. E. of the Museum are various arrangements for the amusement of visitors, including a large dirigible captive-balloon, ponds for divers and Capt. Boyton's swimming exhibitions, etc. — The exhibition was opened in May 1894 and remains open until the end of October; adm. 1 fr. (between 8 & 10 a.m. 2 fr.), Museum, Art Exhibition, and Evening Festivals extra; season-ticket 20 fr., including Museum and Art Exhibition 25 fr.

### c. The Northern Quarters of the Town and the Avenues.

A little to the N.E. of the Cathedral lies the former **Jesuits Church** (*St. Charles Borromée*; Pl. B, 3), built in 1614-21 by the Jesuit *Fr. Aguillon*, and sumptuously adorned with marble and works of art from plans by *Rubens*. *Rubens* himself furnished for it no fewer than 36 pictures (comp. p. 155). The church was struck by lightning in 1718 and burned to the ground, with the exception of the choir with its two side-chapels containing three large altarpieces (*Assumption*, *Miracles of St. Ignatius Loyola*, and *St. Francis Xavier*), now preserved in the Imperial Museum at Vienna. The church was rebuilt in the style of the original edifice, though with less magnificence. Handsome façade. Pleasing bell-tower in the Renaissance style.

The INTERIOR is in the form of a basilica with galleries. Round the walls, to a height of about 10 ft. from the floor, runs a handsome carved wooden wainscoting with medallions representing scenes from the lives of SS. Ignatius and Francis Xavier, by *Baurscheidt* (d. 1745) and *Van der Voort* (d. 1737). The high-altar was designed by *Rubens*. Over the altar the three following paintings are exhibited alternately: *C. Schut*, *Madonna enthroned*; *Seghers*, *Christ on the Cross*; *Wappers*, *The Virgin interceding*. The statues of SS. Francis Borgia and Francis Xavier are by *A. Quellin*, those of SS. Ignatius and Aloysius by *A. Colyns de Nole* (17th cent.). The *Lady Chapel* still contains some specimens of the marble decoration of the building of 1618. The *Chapel of St. Francis Xavier* contains a painting by *Seghers*, *St. Francis kneeling before the Virgin*. In the *Sacristy* is a handsome ivory crucifix of the 17th century.

The building to the W. of the church contains the *Municipal Library* (adm., see p. 141). In front of it is a monument to *Hen-drik Conscience*, the Flemish novelist (1812-83), by *Fr. Joris*.

The LONGUE RUE NEUVE leads hence to the right to the *\*Bourse*, or *Exchange* (Pl. C, 2), erected in 1869-72 on the site of a fine late-Gothic structure of 1531 (by *Dom. van Waghemakere*), which was burned down in 1858. The new edifice, designed by *Jos. Schadde*, is in the same style as its predecessor, but on a much larger scale, and has an entrance on each of the four sides. The

hall, which is covered with glass, is 56 yds. long and 44 yds. wide, and is surrounded by a double arcade borne by 68 columns, opening towards the centre in Moorish-Gothic trefoil arches. Above these is a gallery borne by 38 columns, adjoining which are the *Tribunal de Commerce* and the *Telegraph Office*. The ceiling is borne by an elegant wrought-iron framework, and the walls are adorned with the arms of Antwerp, the Belgian lion, and the arms of the different provinces of Belgium. In the angles between the arches are the arms of the chief sea-faring nations. Except during business-hours (see p. 141), the building is used as a public thoroughfare; ascent to the galleries adjoining the S. portal.

The \**Church of St. Jacques* (Pl. C, 3), in the late-Gothic style, was begun in 1491 from designs by *Herman van Waghmakere* and carried on after his death by *Dom. van Waghmakere* and *Rombaut Keldermans* (p. 137), but was still unfinished in 1526 when the work was discontinued. In 1602 after the subsidence of the religious troubles of the latter half of the 16th century, the works were resumed, and the church completed in 1656 (the chief portal being added in 1694). It is a cruciform structure, flanked with chapels on each side and in the choir also, and is the most important church in Antwerp after the cathedral, which it far surpasses in the sumptuousness of its monuments and decorations. The wealthiest and most distinguished families at Antwerp here possessed their burial-vaults, private chapels, and altars, the most interesting of which is that of the family of *Rubens*, in the ambulatory, at the back of the high-altar.

The INTERIOR (adm., see p. 142), which is of harmonious proportions, is lighted by fine stained-glass windows, both ancient and modern, the former having been chiefly executed by *A. van Diepenbeeck* and *Van der Veeken*, the latter by *J. Capronnier*.

S. AISLE. We begin to the W. 1st Chapel: *A. van Dyck*, St. George and the dragon; opposite, wooden figure of St. Sebastian, by *A. Quellin*. The reliefs, representing scenes from the Passion, in this chapel and several of those following and also in the N. aisle are by *J. Geefs*, *J.* and *L. de Cuyper*. — 2nd Chapel: *M. de Vos*, Temptation of St. Anthony. Monument of the Burgomaster Van Ertborn (p. 157), with a Madonna by *Guido Reni*. — 3rd Chapel: *E. Quellin*, St. Rochus cured of the plague, 1660. This and the two following chapels contain twelve small scenes from the life of St. Rochus, executed in 1517. — 4th Chapel: Altarpiece and pictures opposite, by *O. Vaenius*. — 5th Chapel: *Fr. Floris*, Women occupied with the Infant Christ and St. John; opposite, monument of Churchwarden Nicolas Mertens (d. 1586) and his wife, with portraits, by *Ambr. Francken*. — 6th Chapel: *M. Corie*, Baptism of Christ; *Marten de Vos*, Martyrdom of St. James, the wings by *Francken* (Daughter of Jairus, Canaanite woman; on the back, Gethsemane).

**TRANSEPT.** Marble statues of the Apostles by *Van der Voordt*, *Kerricx*, *De Cuyper*, and others. To the right and left at the beginning of the choir: Resurrection by *E. Dujardin* (1862), and Assumption by *Boeyermans* (1671). In the S. arm: Elevation of the Cross, a high-relief by *Van der Voort*, 1719. Above the portal: *Honthorst*, Christ expelling the money-changers from the Temple, the wings by *De Crayer*. — The S. transept is adjoined by the —

**CHAPEL OF THE HOST**, containing a marble altar, fine marble screen, and statues of SS. Peter and Paul, by *P. Verbruggen*, *L. Willemssens*, and *Kerricx*. The pictures are by *P. Thys* (Last Supper; altarpiece), *E. van Donk* (Peter's repentance), *B. van Orley* (Holy Family), and *Jan Massys* (Madonna and Child). The \*Stained Glass of 1626 represents Rudolph of Hapsburg giving his horse to the priest carrying the monstrance, with the donors below.

**CHOIR.** The rococo high-altar is by *Ykens*, the ornamentation by *Kerricx*, *L. Willemssens*, etc. The statue of St. James and the choir-stalls were carved by the older and younger *Quellin*. The stained-glass window is by *Van Diepenbeeck*, 1644.

**AMBULATORY.** — By the wall of the choir, Confessionals by *A. Quellin*, *Willemssens*, and others. Above the first of these: *Goubau* (d. 1618), Dead body of Christ; on either side of the second: *M. de Vos*, Ecce Homo (1562), and *Verlinde*, Madonna (1870). — 1st Chapel: *H. van Balen the Elder*, Trinity; opposite, \**A. van Noort*, Calling of St. Peter to the Apostleship (Peter giving Christ the fish with the piece of money). Below, after *Van Dyck*, Christ on the Cross (original in the Museum). — On the pier opposite: *Corn. Schut*, Pietà. — 2nd Chapel: *Seghers*, St. Ivo. — 3rd Chapel: *Seghers*, Appearing of Christ. *Van der Voort*, Christ scourged, a group in marble. Above the next door: Coronation of the Virgin, Nativity, and Adoration of the Magi, a winged picture by *A. Janssens*.

4th. *Rubens Chapel*. The tomb of the illustrious painter (d. 30th May, 1640, at the age of 64) was covered by a tombstone in 1755, bearing a long inscription in Latin. The \*\*altarpiece of this chapel is a fine work by *Rubens*.

The Holy Child is represented sitting in the lap of the Virgin in an arbour, and worshipped by St. Bonaventura. Behind the Madonna is St. Jerome, while on the other side is St. George with three holy women. According to tradition these saints are all family portraits. St. Jerome is said to be the father of Rubens, St. George the painter himself, and the three women his two wives and Mademoiselle Lunden, whose portrait in the National Gallery at London is famous under the name of the 'Chapeau de paille'. The tradition is, however, doubtful, for the execution of the work differs from that usual with Rubens in his later years, in which alone the portraits could have been painted.

The marble statue of the Virgin, the two angels, and the upper portion of the altar, are probably the work of *Luc. Fayd'herbe* (d. 1694), with whom Rubens was intimate. On the right and left are the monuments of the baronesses Stiers d'Artselaer and Van Havre, two female descendants of Rubens, executed by *W. Geefs*.

Above the next door: *Th. Rombouts*, Betrothal of St. Catharine. — 5th Chapel: *Jordaens*, S. Carlo Borromeo among persons sick of the plague. — 6th Chapel: *Van Lint*, St. Peter taking leave of St. Paul; opposite, *P. Thys*, Abraham's Sacrifice. — 7th Chapel: *Victor Wolfvoet*, Visitation (1639). *Moons*, Christ at Emmaus (1843). — On the wall of the choir: *Peter Thys*, The Trinity.

THE CHAPEL OF THE VIRGIN, in the N. transept, contains stained glass by *De la Baer* (1641); also, on the altar, *A. Quellin the Elder*, Pietà, a small painted sculpture in wood, 1650; *A. Francken*, Entombment, and the Risen Saviour appearing to Mary Magdalen.

N. TRANSEPT. Above the portal, *J. Honthorst*, Christ among the Doctors in the Temple; on the wings, *Seghers*, Annunciation, and Adoration of the Magi. By the next wall: *P. Thys*, Assumption of the Virgin; *E. Quellin the Younger*, Death of St. Francis. — On the first pillar of the nave, *C. Schut*, Pietà.

N. AISLE. 2nd Chapel, on the E.: *M. de Vos*, Glory, a winged picture; *Peter van den Avont*, Madonna and the Child in a garden, surrounded by angels; stained glass representing the Last Supper, with portraits of the donors, 1538. — 3rd Chapel: \**B. v. Orley*, Last Judgment; on the wings St. George and the Burgomaster Rockox, the donor of the picture, with his three sons; and St. Catharine and the wife of the burgomaster, with their ten daughters. — 4th Chapel: *Van Balen*, Adoration of the Magi, with Flight into Egypt, Crucifixion, and Nativity below in grisaille; on the wings Annunciation and Visitation; *Ryckaert*, Portrait of J. Doncker and his wife (above their tomb). — 5th Chapel: *M. de Vos*, Mary entering the Temple. — 6th Chapel: Tomb of the Spanish general Del Pico (d. 1693). — In the nave, \*Pulpit by *Willemssens*, with the Evangelists and allegorical figures of Faith, Religion, etc. (1675).

The *Institut de Commerce* (Pl. C, 3), in the Rue du Chêne, to the S. of the church of St. Jacques, contains a commercial museum with a great variety of objects (adm., see p. 141).

At the E. end of the Longue Rue Neuve rises the **Flemish Theatre**, or *Schouwburg* (Pl. C, 3), a handsome Renaissance building, erected by *Dens* in 1869-72. Inscription on the W. side, towards the Place de la Commune: 'Vrede baart kunst, kunst veredelt het volk' (peace begets art, art ennobles the people). — In front of the theatre rises the so-called *Monument of the French Fury*, erected in 1883 from designs by W. Geefs and Van Dyck, and representing Antwerp triumphing on a richly decorated pedestal; it occupies the site of the former Borgerhout Gate, where on 17th Jan. 1583 the French under Duke Francis of Anjou were defeated by the citizens of Antwerp and expelled from the town.

At the PLACE DE LA COMMUNE (Pl. C, 3), on the N.E. side of which stands the *Athénée Royal*, built in 1880-84 by *Dens*, we reach the ring of spacious streets constructed on the site of the ram-

parts that formerly encircled the old town and were removed in 1859. To the N. runs the *Avenue du Commerce*, with a *Scandinavian Lutheran Church*, in the Gothic style (near the Capuchin church, p. 153); to the S. are the *Avenue des Arts*, the *Avenue de l'Industrie*, and the *Avenue du Sud*, leading to the South Station. These avenues are all shaded with rows of trees.

Near the beginning of the *AVENUE DES ARTS*, to the left, is the new *Market (Halles centrales, Pl. D, 3)*, opened in 1893; beyond it, to the right, is the small *Place Teniers (Pl. C, 3)*, with a statue of *David Teniers (1610-90)*, by Ducaju (1867). The short *Rue Leys*, containing the house (No. 12) formerly occupied by Hendrik Leys, the painter, leads hence to the W. to the *Place de Meir* (see below). — Farther on, on the S.E. side of the *Avenue des Arts*, is the *Avenue Marie-Thérèse*, leading to the Park (p. 174).

At the end of the *Avenue des Arts*, to the right, stands the *National Bank (Pl. C, 5)*, with its round corner-turrets, built in 1875-80 in the Flemish Renaissance style by *Beyaert* (p. 79). The architectural details are admirably executed. In front of the bank is a fountain. Behind it is the *Place Léopold* (see below).

At the end of the *AVENUE DE L'INDUSTRIE (Pl. C, 5)*, on the E. side, is the *Palace of Justice*, erected in 1871-75 by *Baeckelmans* in the French style, and resembling the châteaux of the period of Louis XIII.

Parallel with the *Longue Rue Neuve (p. 169)* runs the *PLACE DE MEIR (Pl. C, 3, 4)*, one of the broadest streets in Antwerp, formed by the arching over of a canal, and flanked with handsome new houses, many of them in the baroque or rococo style. No. 50 is the *ROYAL PALACE*, erected in 1745 from plans by *Jan Pieter van Bourscheidt*, for a wealthy citizen of Antwerp. No. 52, a little farther to the E., is the *House of Rubens's Parents*, erected in 1567, and restored in 1854, a richly decorated building with two Corinthian columns and a bust of Rubens on the top. The only remaining part of the house which the illustrious painter built for himself in 1612, and where he died on 30th May, 1640, is a handsome portico with sculptures by Fayd'herbe, now in the garden of a house to the left (No. 7) in the neighbouring *Rue Rubens* (visitors admitted). — For the *Rue Leys*, the prolongation of the *Place de Meir* (tramway), see above.

The *Rue des Tanneurs* diverging to the S. from the *Place de Meir* leads to the French *Théâtre Royal (Pl. C, 4)*, completed in 1834 and rebuilt in 1863 by *M. Dens*. Representations in French. — Adjacent is the *Botanic Garden* (entrance *Rue Léopold*), which contains a botanic museum (adm. for scientific visitors 5-7 and 9-10 p.m.), a palm-house and a statue of *P. Coudenberg*, an Antwerp botanist of the 16th cent., by *De Cuyper*. — In the vicinity is the *St. Elizabeth Hospital*.

The small *PLACE LÉOPOLD (Pl. C, 4)* is embellished with an

**Equestrian Statue of Leopold I.**, in bronze, designed by *J. Geefs* (1868). The stone pedestal bears a double inscription, in Flemish and French. — We now return, passing the National Bank, to the *Avenue des Arts* (see p. 173).

The former *Maison des Orphelines*, or girls' orphanage, *Longue Rue de l'Hôpital 29*, now occupied by the administration of the public charities, was built in 1552. Above the door is a relief representing a school of the 16th century.

The Gothic Church of **St. George** (Pl. C, 4, 5), erected in 1848-53 from designs by *Shuys*, with its two lofty spires, contains fine mural \*Paintings by *Guffens* and *Swerts* (p. 79), executed in 1859-68. The subjects are the Childhood and Youth of Christ, down to the Entry into Jerusalem (right aisle, beginning at the choir); the Sufferings of Christ, the Resurrection, Ascension, Descent of the Holy Ghost (left aisle, beginning at the door); Christ with the Virgin, Joseph, St. George, and the Apostles and Evangelists (in the choir).

#### d. The Park and the New Quarters of the Town.

Near the centre of the present town, surrounded by the most fashionable new streets, lies the **Park** (Pl. C, D, 4), laid out in 1867-69 by *M. Keilig* (p. 118). It occupies the site of an old lunette, the moats of which have been converted into an ornamental sheet of water, spanned by a chain-bridge. In the N. angle of the Park is a statue of the painter *Quinten Massys* (about 1460-1530), by *H. de Braekeleer*, erected in 1883. From this point the *Avenue Rubens* leads to the statue of the painter *Hendrik Leys* (1815-69), by *J. Ducaju*, in the *Avenue Louise Marie*, in which (to the N.E.) there is also a large Jesuit convent, with a school and church. — The *Avenue Rubens* proceeds thence to the monument (by *Jul. Pecher*) erected in 1886 to the painter *Jac. Jordaens* (1593-1678). At the entrance to the Park itself is a bust (notice the spectacles) of *E. Allewaert* (1834-89), a magistrate who did much for the schools of the town. — The *Avenue Van Eyck* leads to the *Place Loos* (Pl. D, 5). The space in front of the church of St. Joseph (see p. 175) is embellished with the **Monument Loos**, erected in commemoration of the destruction of the old fortifications, which were built during the Spanish domination and existed down to 1859. It consists of a statue of Antwerpia on a lofty base, surrounded with figures representing commerce and navigation. In front is a marble bust of Burgomaster *J. F. Loos* (1848-62). The monument was designed and executed by *Jules Pecher*. — Opposite, at the corner of the *Avenue Quinten Matsys* and the *Avenue Plantin* (Pl. D, 4), is a magnificent house in the Flemish style, erected for *M. René Moretus de Theux* (comp. p. 153) from the designs of *J. Stordiau*. The medallions on the façade represent distinguished men connected with the history of the Plantin printing-house.

Between the *Avenue Moretus*, which leads hence to the E.,

and the Avenue Charlotte, leading to the S.E., rises the new **CHURCH OF ST. JOSEPH** (Pl. D, 5), a Romanesque building by *Gife*. The interior contains fine altars and a handsome pulpit, and is adorned with stained glass and frescoes of the Passion, the latter by *Hendricks*. — At the point where the Avenue Moretus meets the Boulevard Léopold rises the *Monument of Gillis van Schoonbeke* (1519-1556), the architect of the Waterhuis (p. 177). In the Boul. Léopold, opposite the end of the Avenue Charlotte, is a colossal statue, designed by Ducaju, of *Boduognatus*, a Belgian chief, who opposed the invasion of Julius Cæsar.

The Boulevard Léopold ends on the S.W. at the Chaussée de Malines, opposite the entrance to the *Pépinière* (Pl. D, 6), or arboricultural garden, which has been converted into a pleasant park in the English style. — The *Basilique du Sacré Cœur* (Pl. D, 7), in the adjacent Avenue de Mérode, built by Bilmeyer and Van Riel, contains stained-glass windows by L. Lefèvre of Paris and an altar by Armand Calliat of Lyons. — To the N.E., in the Rue Abert-Grisar, are the extensive buildings of the **GIRLS' ORPHANAGE** (*Orphelinat des Filles*; Pl. D, E, 6), opened in 1883, shown only by permission of the trustees at the old Orphan Asylum (p. 174).

To the N.E. of the park, behind the Station de l'Etat, lies the **\*Zoological Garden** (*Dierentuin*; Pl. D, 3, 4), which is entered from the Rue Carnot. It was founded in 1843 and then lay outside the town, between it and the suburb of Borgerhout. It is one of the best in Europe (admission, see p. 141). Concerts in summer on Sun., Tues., and Thurs. afternoons or evenings. The carnivora are fed daily at 5 p.m. (Sat. excepted), the seals at 11 and 4, the serpents Sun. and Thurs. at 4 p.m. — Adjacent is a *Panorama of the Battle of Wörth* (Pl. D, 4), see p. 141. — The old E. suburb of **BORGERHOUT** is adorned with a *Statue of Carnot*, defender of the city in 1811, situated in the *place* of the same name (Pl. E, 3). To the N.W. is the new *Church of St. Willibrord* (Pl. E, 3), erected in the Gothic style by Blomme. — Farther to the N. is the large *Hospital van Stuivenberg* (Pl. E, 2), fitted up in a superior style (admission by order of the director).

Visitors who wish to inspect the new and formidable circumvallation of Antwerp may make use of one of the tramway-lines which connect the interior of the city with the various gates, *e.g.* the *Porte de Malines* (in the former suburb of Berchem, Pl. E, 7), which is itself interesting in an architectural point of view.

#### e. The Bank of the Schelde and the Docks.

The influence of the tide is perceptible on the Schelde a long way above Antwerp, and at the city the difference between high and low water amounts to 12-25 ft. ('*Bisque die refluo me flumen Scaldis honorat*'). Along the river extend the handsome and busy **\*Wharfs, or Quais**, which have undergone since 1877 a process of complete reconstruction, and are now upwards of 2 M. in length.



The river, the width of which at Antwerp formerly varied from 900 to 2000 ft., has been confined to a channel with a uniform width of 1150 ft. and a uniform depth of 25 ft. These alterations, the total cost of which is estimated at 38,275,000 fr. (1,530,000*l.*), have, along with the new Docks, made Antwerp one of the first harbours in the world. The steamers and merchantmen receive and discharge their cargoes with the aid of gigantic and noiseless hydraulic cranes, which transfer the goods directly to or from the railway-trucks. The cranes are worked by a subterranean aqueduct, which is also used in opening and shutting the sluice-gates, in shunting the trains, etc. There are two engine-houses in connection with the aqueduct, one at the N. and one at the S. harbour.

Along the quays lie the steamers of the regular lines, which ply at fixed intervals and to definite ports. Among the most interesting are the large transatlantic liners belonging to the *Red Star Line*, which lie at the Quai du Rhin (Pl. B, 1, 2). Tickets (50 c.) admitting visitors to inspect the interior are granted at Rue des Peignes 22 (Pl. B, 4) and on the quay itself. The fine steamers of the North German Lloyd, plying to Shanghai and to Sydney, lie at the Quai Van Dyck (Pl. B, 3, 4).

The picturesque appearance of the town as viewed from the river has unfortunately been much altered by the recent improvements. Almost the only older buildings that have been left standing are the Porte de l'Escaut and the Steen.

The Porte de l'Escaut (Pl. B, 4), a gateway designed by *Rubens* and adorned with sculptures by *A. Quellin*, has been removed from its position on the Quai van Dyck to the Quai Plantin, a little higher up; it bears an inscription dedicated by the '*Senatus Populusque Antwerpienses*' to the '*Magnus Philippus*' (1624). This prince was Philip IV., great-grandson of the Emp. Charles V., who reigned from 1621 to 1665, and under whom Spain entirely lost her prestige, having been deprived of Portugal in 1640, and finally of the Netherlands in 1648. A stone staircase ascends opposite this gateway to the more southerly of the two Promenoirs (Pl. B, 4, 3), which overhang the now inaccessible Hangard and afford an extensive view of the busy shipping in the Schelde, as well as of the Steen (see below), the cathedral (p. 145), and the Boucheries (p. 151). The ascent to the N. Promenoir from this side leads through the Steen, near which a monument was erected in 1890 to the Flemish poet *W. Ogier* (17th cent.).

The Steen (Pl. B, 3) originally formed part of the Castle of Antwerp, which remained in the hands of the lords of the soil till 1549, when Charles V. made it over to the burghers of Antwerp. It was afterwards the seat of the Spanish Inquisition. An addition was built in 1889 on the N., in the style of the original.

The interior (adm., see p. 141; stick or umbrella 10 c., candle for dungeon 10 c.; catalogue 1½ fr., to the Egyptian section ½ fr.) is occupied by the *Museum van Oudheden*, a collection of antiquities and curiosities from



Roman times till the 18th cent., furniture of the 15th-17th cent., weapons, ivory and wood-carvings, ornaments, glass (manufactured in Antwerp after Venetian patterns), porcelain, coins, tapestry, costumes, ancient prints, engravings, and old views of Antwerp. The dungeons, 'ombliettes', etc. still bear sombre witness to its former history. The old chapel is also extant. In a forecourt surrounded by a tasteful railing are columns, altars, tombstones, etc.

The **Docks** (Pl. B, C, 1, 2) lie at the N. end of the town and cover an area of upwards of 250 acres. They are connected with each other as well as with the smaller docks at the S. side of the town and with the railway-stations by an extensive net-work of railways, by which about 2500 trucks leave Antwerp harbour daily for different parts of Europe.

The **Quai Jordaens** (Pl. B, 2, 3) leads to the two older basins, the **PETIT** and **GRAND BASSIN**, constructed by Napoleon (1804-13) at a cost of 13 million francs as a war harbour, but ceded after 1814 by the Dutch government to the town of Antwerp as a commercial harbour. The small dock is capable of containing 100, and the large one 250 vessels of moderate tonnage. The Docks are surrounded by extensive warehouses, the largest of which is the *Entrepôt Royal* (Pl. C, 3), to the E. of the Grand Bassin, erected in 1829-32 at a cost of 3,680,000 fr., and purchased by the town in 1884 for 3½ million francs. The powerful steam-elevators here are interesting. — The *Maison Hanséatique* or warehouse of the Hanseatic League, erected in 1564-68 by *Cornelis de Vriendt* between the two older docks, and ceded only in 1863 by the Hanse towns (Bremen, Hamburg, and Lübeck) as an equivalent for all river-dues exigible from their vessels, was burned down in 1893. Of older buildings in this quarter of the town the only ones now left are the *Waterhuis*, Rue des Brasseurs 24 (Pl. B, 2), with large pumping-works invented in 1553 by Gillis van Schoonbeke, which furnished water to all the breweries of the town, and the former *Hessenhuis* (Pl. C, 2; now a warehouse), built in 1562 for the Hessian carriers, by whom at that time the traffic between Antwerp and Germany was almost exclusively carried on. — In the Place de l'Entrepôt (Pl. C, 2) are the *German Seamen's Home* and the new *Zeemanshuis*, erected by the town.

To the N. of the Grand Bassin, and connected with it by the *Bassin de Jonction*, is the **BASSIN DU KATTENDYK**, 1050 yds. long and 150 yds. wide, with an area of 230 acres, constructed by the town in 1859-60. It is connected with the river by a sluice, 80 ft. in width, spanned by a bridge which is opened by hydraulic power with surprising ease for the passage of ships. To the N. of the sluice are several *Cales Sèches*, or dry docks, connected with the Bassin du Kattendyk by sluice-gates. In the angle between the N. end of the Kattendyk and the dry docks (Pl. B, 1) was situated the factory of *Corvillain*, the explosion in which in 1889 wrought such terrible havoc. — To the N.W. are the *Bassin Africa* or *Lefebvre*, completed in 1886, the largest of all, with an area of 320 acres, and

the *Bassin America* (with enormous cylindrical petroleum-tanks). The view from this point of the entire length of the quays as far as the S. harbour conveys an excellent idea of the enormous extent of the port and its dependencies. To the E. of the *Bassin du Kattendyk* lie the *Bassin aux Bois*, the *Bassin de la Campine*, and the *Bassin Asia*.

A good survey of Antwerp is obtained from *Vlaamsch Hoofd*, French *Ste. Anne* or *Tête de Flandre* (Pl. A, 4; *Restaurant Kursaal*; *Belvedere*, farther down), on the left bank of the Schelde, to which a steamer crosses every  $\frac{1}{2}$  hr. (in summer on Sun., Mon., and Thurs. afternoon every  $\frac{1}{4}$  hr.; Pl. B, 3; fare there and back 1st cl. 30 c., tickets obtained under the Promenoirs of the Quai Van Dyck; small boat 25 c. each person). — Pleasant walk downstream on the dyke between the Schelde and the polder. Railway through the *Waasland* to *Ghent*, see p. 64.

The *Polygone de Brasschaet* (Hôtel St. Antoine; steam-tramway, p. 140, No. 12), a large artillery-range, 10 M. to the N.E. of Antwerp, may be visited only with permission of the minister of war. The park of Count Reusens deserves a visit.

About 21 M. to the N.E. of Antwerp and about 10 M. from Turnhout (p. 138; steam-tramway, p. 140), lies *Hoogstraeten* (*Hôtel de la Campine*), a village with 2000 inhab., the centre of the *Campine Anversoise*, or moorland district round Antwerp (see below). The late-Gothic *Church of St. Catharine* is an interesting brick building of the first half of the 16th century. The church contains beautiful stained glass of 1520-50, restored in 1846; fine stalls; the alabaster tomb of Count Lalaing-Hoogstraten (d. 1540), the founder of the church, and his wife, and an enamelled reliquary by Willmotte (d. 1893). Old embroideries and tapestries in the sacristy. The *Hôtel de Ville*, dating from the end of the 16th cent., is a plain brick structure in the Renaissance style. The old *Château*, now a poor-house, lies on the brook *Marck*, a little to the N. of the village. — To the S.E. of Hoogstraeten (diligence in  $\frac{1}{4}$  hr.) is the workmen's colony of *Merxplas*, shown only by order of the manager of the above-mentioned poor-house.

## 16. From Antwerp to Rotterdam (*Amsterdam*).

### a. *Railway Journey.*

59 M. RAILWAY in 2-4 hrs.; fares 10 fr. 10, 7 fr. 70, 4 fr. 80 c. (or 4 fl. 75, 3 fl. 75, 2 fl. 45 c.). *Railway-stations at Rotterdam*, see p. 256. — To AMSTERDAM (comp. R. 37) express in 3-4 hrs., ordinary train in 5-7 hrs.; fares 18 fr., 13 fr. 70, 8 fr. 70. Another through-train runs from Roosendaal viâ Breda, S'Hertogenbosch, and Utrecht to Amsterdam; same time and fares as above. — The only points of interest on the line to Rotterdam are the handsome bridges over the Hollandsch Diep, the Maas at Dordrecht, and the Lek at Rotterdam.

*Antwerp*, see p. 138. The train starts from the central station, traverses the suburb of *Borgerhout*, passes the station *Anvers-Dam*, near the docks, and intersects the fortifications. 7 M. *Eeckeren*, with numerous villas of well-to-do Antwerp merchants. We then traverse the monotonous moorlands of the *Campine Anversoise*.  $7\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Cappellen*, also with several country-seats. About  $3\frac{1}{2}$  M. to the N.W., just beyond the Dutch frontier, lies the village of *Putten*, in the churchyard of which is buried *Jacob Jordaens* (d. 1678), the painter,

who was denied a grave within the territory of Antwerp owing to his having been a Protestant; the old tombstone is still preserved, and a bronze bust by Lambeaux was set up in 1877. — 13 M. *Calmpthout*. — 18 M. *Esschen* (Belgian custom-house).

23 M. *Roosendaal* (\**Zwaan*; *Hôtel Kuypers*), the seat of the Dutch custom-house, and junction for the Breda and Flushing line (R. 35). Steam-tramway via *Gastelsveer* to *Steenbergen* (p. 391).

The railway next traverses a wooded district. — 28 M. *Oudembosch*, with a new domed church (steam-tramway to Breda and to Steenbergen); 33 M. *Zevenbergen*. — 38 M. *Lage-Zwaluwe*, where the line joins the Maastricht-Rotterdam Railway, see p. 391. Hence to S'Hertogenbosch, see p. 375; to Moerdijk, see p. 391.

### b. Steamboat Journey.

STEAMBOAT on Tues., Thurs., and Sat. in 9 hrs. (2½ or 1½ fl.) from the Quai Van Dyck (Pl. B, 3), morning tide. The steamers are well fitted up, and provided with restaurants. Agents at Antwerp, *Van Maenen & Vandenbroeck*, Quai Ste. Aldegonde 38 (Pl. B, 2); at Rotterdam, *Verwey & Co.*, Boompjes (Pl. F, 3). — In stormy weather the voyage is rough at places.

The STEAMBOAT threads its way between the nine islands forming the Dutch province of ZEEFLAND, the character of which is indicated by its heraldic emblem of a swimming lion, with the motto: *Luctor et Emergo*. The greater part of the province, probably formed by the alluvial deposits of the Schelde, which here enters the sea, lies considerably below the sea-level, the only natural elevation being a few dunes, or sand-hills on the W. coast of the Islands of Schouwen and Walcheren. The rest of the province is protected against the encroachment of the sea by vast embankments (p. xxviii). The land is extremely fertile and admirably cultivated, producing abundant crops of wheat and other grain.

Immediately after the departure of the steamboat, the passenger obtains a final view of Antwerp, extending in a wide curve along the bank of the Schelde. To the W. of the docks rises *Fort Austruweel* or *Oosterweel*.

Near the docks, in 1831, Lieutenant van Speyk, a gallant Dutch naval officer, sacrificed his life in vindication of the honour of his flag. A storm had driven his gunboat on shore, and a crowd of Belgians immediately hastened to the spot to secure the prize, calling on the commander to haul down his colours and surrender. The devoted Van Speyk, preferring death to capture, fired his pistol into the powder-magazine, which exploded instantaneously, involving friends and foes, as well as himself, in one common destruction.

Farther on, *Fort Calloo* rises on the left and *Fort St. Philippe* on the right. At this point, between Calloo on the left and *Oorderen* on the right bank, Duke Alexander Farnese constructed his celebrated bridge across the Schelde, in 1585, during the siege of Antwerp (see p. 143). All communication between the besieged and their confederates in Zeeland was thus entirely broken off. The citizens used every means in their power to destroy this formidable barrier,

which was defended by numerous guns. After many fruitless attempts, the fire-ship of the Italian engineer Giambelli at length set the bridge on fire, and blew up a portion of it so unexpectedly that 800 Spaniards lost their lives. The besieged, however, were not in a position to derive any advantage from this signal success, and their auxiliary fleet anchored below Fort Lillo was too weak to attack the enemy single-handed. The damage to the bridge was speedily repaired, and Antwerp, notwithstanding a most obstinate defence, was shortly afterwards reduced by famine. — *Fort Frédéric* is now seen on the right. On the left, lower down, lies *Fort Liefkenshoek*, on the right *Fort Lillo*, both retained by the Dutch till 1839 (comp. p. xix). Then, on the left bank, *Doel*, a little beyond which is the Dutch frontier.

The first Dutch place at the entrance to the *Kreekerak*, a narrow branch of the Schelde closed by the railway embankment (p. 256), is *Fort Bath*, where the English fleet landed in 1809. The steamer continues to skirt the S. coast of the island of *Zuid-Beveland*, and at *Hansweerd* turns to the right into the *Zuid-Beveland Canal*, which intersects the island, having been constructed in 1866 to compensate for the filling up of the *Kreekerak*. The E. coast of the island of S. Beveland, called the '*Verdronken Land*' (literally 'drowned land'), once a fertile tract, was inundated in 1532 by the bursting of a dyke, when 3000 persons are said to have perished. At the N. end of the canal, which is 5 M. in length, and is crossed by the railway to *Goes* (p. 255), lies *Wemeldingen*, the landing-place for *Goes*. At *Yerseke*, 3 M. to the E., oyster-breeding is carried on with success.

The steamer now traverses the broad expanse of the *Ooster-Schelde* in a N. direction, and enters the narrow *Canal de Keeten*, which separates the islands of *Tholen* and *Duiveland*. To the right, at the entrance, lies *Stavenisse*, the landing-place for *Tholen*, a small town on the E. side of the island, connected with *Bergen op Zoom* by ferry and steam-tramway (p. 256). The old church of *Stavenisse* contains the marble monument of *Jerome van Tuyll* (1669; by *Verhulst*). The vessel next touches at *Zype*, on the left, at the end of the canal, whence an omnibus runs to *Zierikzee* (*Hôtel Van Oppen*); the lofty square tower of the cathedral (begun in 1454 by *Keldermans*, p. 254; unfinished) is a conspicuous object. Steamboat twice daily from *Zierikzee* to *Middelburg* (p. 254). From *Zierikzee* (omnibus, 1 fl.) we may visit *Brouwershaven*, another small town with an interesting Gothic church (14th cent.), a pretty weigh-house in the Flemish Renaissance style (1599), and a statue of the popular poet *Jacob Cats* (1577-1660). — To the right is the island of *Philippsland*.

In 1575 the *Canal de Keeten* was the scene of a famous exploit by 1700 Spanish volunteers under *Requesens*, the successor of the Duke of *Alva*, who crossed it with intrepid bravery, partly by wading and partly by means of small boats, notwithstanding the incessant and galling fire of the Flemish defenders of the island, many of whom crowded round the assailants in boats. The capture of *Zierikzee* was the reward of this determined attack.

We now quit the ramifications of the Schelde, and enter those of the Maas, the first of which is the *Krammer*, and the next the *Volkerak*. The towers of *Nieuwe-Tonge* and *Oude-Tonge* are now visible to the N.E. The right bank belongs to Brabant, the left to Holland. The entrance to the *Hollandsch Diep*, as this broad arm is named, is defended by *Fort de Ruyter* on the right, and *Fort Ooltgensplaat* on the left. *Willemstad*, a fortress erected by Prince William I. of Orange in 1583, next becomes visible to the right and is touched at by the vessel.

The water here is sometimes pretty rough. Nearing the *Moerdyk* (p. 391), we obtain a view of the handsome railway-bridge which crosses the Diep from the *Moerdyk* to *Willemsdorp* (see p. 391).

The steamer now turns to the left into the *Dordsche Kil*, a very narrow branch of the Maas. In 1711, John William, Prince of Orange, was drowned in crossing the Diep at the *Moerdyk*, when on his way to the Hague to meet Frederick William I. of Prussia, with a view to adjust the difficulties of the Orange succession. Soon after we enter the broad *Merwede* (p. 389). Numerous wind-mills and tall chimneys are now observed, the latter belonging chiefly to saw-mills and cement works. Before reaching Dordrecht the steamer passes below the railway-bridge mentioned at p. 391.

*Dordrecht*, with its lofty church-tower, see p. 391.

The steamer (to Rotterdam 1 hr.) now leaves the *Merwede* and enters a side-channel called *De Noord*. On the right are *Alblasserdam*, with large ship-building yards, and *Kinderdyk*, with ship-building yards and iron foundries. At the latter the *Noord* unites with the *Lek*, which now resumes the name of *Maas*. To the right, *Krimpen*, with a pointed spire; left, *'t Huis ten Donk*, a handsome country-house surrounded with trees; left, *Ysselmonde* (p. 393), with its castle; right, *Kralingen*, with 12,000 inhab., extensively engaged in salmon-fishing; left, the large machine-factory of *Feyenoord* (p. 265).

*Rotterdam*, see p. 256.

## 17. From Antwerp to Aix-la-Chapelle viâ Maastricht.

91 M. RAILWAY in  $3\frac{3}{4}$ - $4\frac{1}{4}$  hrs. (fares 12 fr. 90, 9 fr. 90, 6 fr. 50 c.; in the opposite direction 11 marks, 8 m. 40, 5 m. 40 pf.). The Dutch custom-house examination takes place at *Maastricht*, the German at *Aix-la-Chapelle*; in the reverse direction the Dutch examination is made at *Simpelveld*, the Belgian at *Lanaeken*.

*Antwerp*, see p. 138.  $5\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Bouchout*. —  $8\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Lierre*, Flem. *Lier* (*Hôt. du Commerce*, Grand' Place, R., L., & A.  $2\frac{1}{2}$ , B.  $\frac{3}{4}$ , D. 2, S.  $1\frac{1}{4}$ , pens. 6 fr.), a town of 16,700 inhab., with several silk-factories. The *Church of St. Gommarius*, one of the finest late-Gothic churches in Belgium, begun in 1425, completed in 1557, contains several fine stained-glass windows, three of which were presented by the Emp. Maximilian; two paintings by Rubens

(St. Francis and St. Clara); the 'châsse' of St. Gommarius; and a rood-loft (15th cent.) in the florid Flamboyant style. The façades of the Brouwershuis and other houses in the market-place, and the belfry with a turret (1369) are interesting. The municipal *Museum* contains about 500 paintings, bequeathed to the town by Mme. van Kampen-Wuyts. Lierre is the junction of the Antwerp and Gladbach line (R. 18) and of a branch to Contich (p. 138). Steam-tramway to *Broechem* and *Santhoven* (p. 140).

14 M. *Berlaer*. 16½ M. *Heyst-op-den-Berg*, whence steam-tramways run W. to Malines, N. to Iteghem (p. 138), and E. viâ Westmeerbeek (p. 137) to *Westerloo*, with a château of Count Merode. — 20½ M. *Boisschot*, whence a visit may be paid to the Præmonstratensian abbey of *Tongerloo*, with the largest lindentrees in Belgium. — 25½ M. *Aerschot*, the junction of the Louvain and Herenthals line (p. 204), with a Gothic church containing a rich rood-loft and handsome choirstalls of the 15th cent.; altarpiece by G. de Crayer.

The line now follows the valley of the *Demer*. 31½ M. *Testelt*, with the Præmonstratensian abbey of *Averbode*, founded in 1130. 33½ M. *Sichem*, whence omnibuses run to the pilgrimage-church of (1½ M.) *Notre Dame de Montaigu*. *Sichem* still retains one of its ancient towers.

36½ M. *Diest* (*Hôtel de la Couronne*; *Hôt. du Sauvage*), with 7300 inhab., and many breweries and distilleries. In the Gothic church of *St. Sulpice* is the tomb of Philip of Nassau-Orange (d. 1618); in the churchyard is a ruined church. *Diest* is the junction of a branch-line from *Tirlemont* (p. 204) to *Moll* (p. 185).

The train crosses the *Demer*. 39½ M. *Zeelhem*; 43 M. *Schuelen*; 47 M. *Kermpt*.

49½ M. *Hasselt* (*Hôtel du Verre à Vin*; *Hôt. Limbourg*), the capital of the province of Limburg, with 11,800 inhab., was the scene of a victory gained by the Dutch over the Belgians on 6th Aug., 1831. The late-Gothic chief church has been well restored.

FROM HASSELT TO MAASEYCK, 25½ M., railway in 1¼ hr. Intermediate stations: *Genck* (\**Hôtel de la Cloche*), much frequented by painters as a summer-residence, *Asch*, *Eelen*. — The small town of *Maaseyck* (*Hôt. de l'Agneau*), on the left bank of the Meuse, was the birthplace of the brothers *Van Eyck*, to whom a handsome marble monument was erected here in 1864. Steam-tramway to (6 M.) *Wychmael* (p. 374); diligence several times daily to (1 hr.) *Susteren* (p. 388).

From *Hasselt* to *Liège*, see R. 49; to *Eindhoven* and *Utrecht*, see R. 49; to *Landen*, see p. 205.

53½ M. *Diepenbeek*, 56 M. *Beverst*, both also stations on the line to Tongeren and *Liège* (p. 374); 58½ M. *Munsterbilsen*; 61 M. *Eygenbilsen*; 63 M. *Lanacken*, the Belgian frontier-station.

68 M. *Maastricht*, see p. 227. Route to *Liège*, see R. 28; to *Venloo-Nymwegen*, see p. 388. — Beyond *Maastricht* we pass numerous country-houses on both sides of the line, and cross three arms of the *Göhl*.

71 M. *Meerssen* (*Hôtel de la Reine Emma*), noted for the treaty

between Lewis the German and Charles the Bald (870), has a fine Gothic \*Church (13-14th cent.). The surrounding hills command attractive views of the valleys of the Meuse and the Göhl.

The train now gradually quits the river, and passes the village of *Houthem-St. Gerlach* on the right.

**75 M. Valkenburg.** — **Hotels.** GR. HÔTEL UBACHS-VOSSEN; HOTEL VOSSEN; BELLEVUE; SCHAEPKENS; KESSEL; these five near the station. — In the town: CROIX DE BOURGOGNE; DE L'EMPEREUR; PALANKA. — Outside the town: HOTEL-PENSION & SANATORIUM HUIS TER GEUL (physician, Dr. J. F. Plet). — PENS. MOZAMBIQUE; PENS. VEUVE GUASCO. — Baths at the \**Huis ter Geul* and the Hot. Palanka (see above). — Cab with one horse, 3-5 fl. per half-day; two horses, 5-7 fl.

*Valkenburg*, French *Fauquemont*, an ancient town with 1000 inhab., picturesquely situated on both arms of the *Geul*, is a favourite centre for excursions as well as a frequented summer-resort and (more recently) a sanatorium. It contains an interesting Romanesque Church, the *Birkel-Poort* and *Grendel-Poort*, two well-preserved gates, and the ruins of a Castle (destroyed in 1673) on the Dringelrots or hill above the town (key of the castle kept by J. Caelen, in the corner-house No. 141 beside the *Birkel-Poort*; adm. 10 c.). A monument erected in 1889 from Cuyper's designs in front of the *Grendel-Poort*, commemorates the jubilee of the union of the duchy of Limburg with Holland.

**ENVIRONS OF VALKENBURG.** In the 'Berg' near the above-mentioned monument and opposite the Ursuline convent, is the entrance to the *Valkenburg Grotto* (tickets at Hoen's in the market, etc., 1-2 pers. 1, 3-5 pers. 1½, 6-10 pers. 2½ fl.; small gratuity to guide), a series of subterranean marl-quarries, resembling those in the Petersberg (p. 229) but not containing such fine fossils. About 700 passages, some dating from the Roman period, have been hewn in the rock. The walls of these are covered with drawings and paintings, portraits of famous men, etc. The visitor is shown the 'concert-hall' in the Roman part, with a small spring known as the 'Zweitropf'; and in another part a lake that appears and disappears at regular intervals of 10 or 12 years. The so-called 'chapel' is inferior to that in the *Geulem Grotto* (see below). Illuminations and concerts frequently take place in the grotto in summer. — The *Giant's Staircase* (96 steps) leads from the grotto to the *Rock Park*; in the lower part is the *Witch's Kitchen*, the top commands a good view. — Below the park is a Café. Pleasant foot-paths lead hence down the stream to (¾ hr.) *Geulem*, where there are some interesting rock-dwellings, willingly shown by the occupants. Tickets (1-2 pers. 60 c., 3-5 pers. 1 fl.) may be obtained in the Café Akkermans for a visit to the subterranean \*Chapel in the *Geulem Grotto*, which between 1795 and 1801 repeatedly served the inhabitants as a place of refuge from the French. On the walls are various inscriptions and paintings of this period. This excursion may be conveniently extended to *Meerssen* (p. 182). — About halfway on the high-road from Valkenburg to Meerssen lies the straggling village of *Houthem-St. Gerlach* (Hôt. Cuypers-Linssen; Hôt. Geuldal), with numerous attractive country-houses. The church contains some frescoes (repainted) by the Tyrolese Jos. Schöpf. Many Roman remains have been found in the vicinity of the village. — Walks lead upstream, past the château of *Oost* or the château of *Schaloen*, then through wood and over the railway to the (¾ hr.) hermitage on the *Schaesberg* (view from the top; small gratuity to hermit for showing the little chapel). — Other pleasant excursions may be made viâ *Schin op Geul* and *Strucht* to the top of the *Keutenberg* (fine views), and thence down to *Wylré* (p. 184), or along the W. slope of the *Keutenberg* to *Gulpen* (Couronne; Pest), which is also connected by a direct road with (1½ M.) the station



of Wylré. In the neighbourhood are the château of *Neuborg* and the monastery of *Wittern* (built in 1782), with a valuable library. — A road runs to the N.E. (railway contemplated) viâ *Heek*, *Klimmen*, and *Kunrade* to (6 M.) the little town of *Heerlen* (Roi des Belges; Kroon; Hollande), with its pretty new hôtel-de-ville surmounted by a tall tower. Heerlen is the centre for visiting the ruined castle of *Schaesberg*, the *Streeperbosch*, and the handsome château of *Hoensbroek* (dilapidated interior; adm. 60 c.; scarcely repaying), situated  $3\frac{1}{2}$  M. to the N.W.

The railway beyond Valkenburg ascends the valley of the Geul, skirting the *Schaesberg* (p. 183); to the right attractive view of the châteaux of Genhuis, Schaloen, and Oost, and of the town just quitted. — 79 M. Wylré. Hence to *Gulpen* and viâ the *Keutenberg* to *Valkenburg*, see p. 183. —  $82\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Simpelveld*, with the Dutch custom-house, is the starting-point for a visit to the ( $\frac{3}{4}$  hr.) *Vrouwenheide* (extensive view), with its meteorological observatory. — The train now crosses the German frontier, and beyond the small stations at the Templerbend and the Marschierthor, enters the Rhenish Station at —

91 M. *Aix-la-Chapelle*, see *Baedeker's Rhine*.

## 18. From Antwerp to München-Gladbach (for Düsseldorf).

$98\frac{1}{2}$  M. RAILWAY in  $4\frac{1}{2}$  hrs. (fares 14 fr. 60, 11 fr. 30, 7 fr. 40 c.; in the opposite direction 11 m. 80, 9 m. 25, 5 m. 10 pf.).

From Antwerp to ( $8\frac{1}{2}$  M.) *Lierre*, see R. 17. 11 M. *Nylen*; 15 M. *Bouwel*.

$18\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Herenthals* (*Hôtel Opdebeek*), on the *Canal de la Campine*, the junction of the line to *Louvain* and *Tilburg* (p. 390). The Hôtel de Ville, with a lofty tower, contains the *Fraikin Museum*, founded in 1891 by the sculptor Ch. A. Fraikin (1817-93), a native of Herenthals, with several original sculptures and casts of the master's other works. One of the old town gates is also interesting. The church of *St. Waltrudis* (15th cent.) contains paintings by Verhaeghe and Franck the Elder. —  $22\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Oolen*.

26 M. *Gheel* (*Hôtel de l'Agneau*), a town of 10,000 inhab., which derives its principal interest from the colony of lunatics (about 1300 in number) established here and in the neighbouring villages. The district throughout which they are distributed is about 30 M. in circumference, and divided into four sections, each with a physician and keeper. The patients are first received into the *Infirmierie*, where their symptoms are carefully observed for a time, after which they are entrusted to the care of a *nourricier*, or *hôte*, who generally provides occupation for them. They are permitted to walk about without restraint within the limits of their district, unless they have shown symptoms of violence or a desire to escape. This excellent and humane system, although apprehensions were at one time entertained as to its safety, has always been attended with favourable results. — The handsome late-



Gothic Church of *St. Dymphna* (who is said to have been an Irish princess, converted to Christianity, and beheaded at this spot by her heathen father) contains a fine \*Altar, with the apotheosis of the saint; and in the ambulatory is the reliquary of *St. Dymphna*, painted with scenes from her life, probably by a contemporary of Memling. The choir contains the marble sarcophagus of Jan III. of Merode and his wife, a fine Renaissance work (1554). In the choir-chapels are two \*Altar-screens, adorned with finely-executed carving and painting (restored). A painted group in stone, protected by a railing, in the vicinity of the church, bears a Flemish inscription, recording that *St. Dymphna* was beheaded on this spot, 30th May, 600. The church of *St. Amand*, in the marketplace, contains finely carved choir-stalls and confessionals and an elaborate marble rood-loft in front of the choir.

32 M. *Moll*, the junction of a line to Diest and Tirlemont (see p. 182). — 35 M. *Baelen-Wexel*; 41 M. *Lommel*.

46½ M. *Neerpelt*, the junction of the Hasselt-Eindhoven line (p. 374). — 49 M. *Lille-St. Hubert-Achel*. — 52 M. *Hamont*, the last Belgian station (custom-house). — 53½ M. *Budel* is the first station in Holland (custom-house). — 59 M. *Weert*; 67 M. *Baerem*; 70 M. *Haelen*.

74 M. *Roermond*, the junction for the Maastricht-Venlo line, see p. 388.

78 M. *Melick-Herkenbosch*. — 82½ M. *Vlodrop*, the last station in Holland, with the Dutch custom-house. — 84½ M. *Dalheim*, the Prussian frontier-station (luggage examined). — 89 M. *Wegberg*; 92 M. *Rheindahlen*; 96 M. *Rheydt*, where the line to Aix-la-Chapelle diverges to the right.

98½ M. *Gladbach*, or *München-Gladbach*, see *Baedeker's Rhine*.

## 19. From Brussels to Braine-le-Comte and Mons.

38 M. RAILWAY in 1-2 hrs. (fares 4 fr. 65, 3 fr. 50, 2 fr. 35 c.; express 5 fr. 80, 4 fr. 35, 2 fr. 90 c.). Trains start from the *Station du Midi* at Brussels (p. 69). The express trains between Brussels and Paris run by this line: 198 M., in 5¾ hrs.; fares 34 fr. 50 (drawing-room car 6 fr. extra), 28 fr. 80, 15 fr. 65 c.; comp. p. 188.

From Brussels to (9 M.) *Hal*, see p. 69. The Mons train diverges here to the S. from the Tournai line (R. 11). — 10 M. *Lembecq-lex-Hal*.

FROM LEMBECCQ viâ *Faurooux* TO ERQUELINNES AND CHIMAY, 34½ or 62 M., in 2 hrs. or 3½-4 hrs.; fares 4 fr. 25, 3 fr. 20, 2 fr. 15, or 7 fr. 60, 5 fr. 70, 3 fr. 80 c. — Chief stations: 2½ M. *Clabecq*, junction of the line to Tubize and Braine-l'Alleud; 12½ M. *Ecaussinnes*, where the line from Ghent to Manage and Charleroi is crossed; 18 M. *Houdeng-Goegnies*; branch-line to Soignies (p. 186); steam-tramways to *Aimeries* and *La Louvière* (p. 189). 20½ M. *Haine-St. Pierre* (p. 188); 25½ M. *Binche*; 28 M. *Bonne-Espérance* (p. 188); 29 M. *Faurooux*; branch-lines to *Piéton* (p. 185) and to *Estinnes* (p. 188). To the right diverges the line to *Erquelinnes* (p. 191). On the left branch the next stations are *Merbes-St. Marie*, *Lobbès*, *Thuillies* (branch to *Berzé*, see p. 191). — 62 M. *Chimay* (p. 191).

12 M. *Tubize*, Flem. *Tweebeck*, is the junction of branch-lines to *Rognon* (p. 189) and *Braine-l'Alleud* (p. 133). Paving-stones are largely exported from the quarries near *Tubize*. Tunnel. 15 M. *Hennuyères*.

19 M. *Braine-le-Comte*, Flem. 'S *Graven Brakel* (*Hôtel du Comte de Hainaut*), a town with 7300 inhabitants. The parish-church contains a large altar-decoration, with numerous figures, resembling that of *Hal* (p. 69), but inferior and of later date. *Braine-le-Comte* is the junction of the *Ghent-Enghien-Grammont-Manage-Charleroi* line (R. 20).

22½ M. *Soignies*, a town with 7900 inhab., possessing a venerable abbey-church (*St. Vincent*) in the Romanesque style, perhaps the most ancient building in the kingdom, founded about 650, and erected in its present form in the 12th century. Many of the tombstones in the churchyard date from the 13th and 14th centuries. Extensive quarries of mountain-limestone in the neighbourhood. — Branch-line to *Houdeng* (p. 185).

The line describes a wide curve, in a direction nearly opposite to that of *Mons*. 26 M. *Neufvilles*; 27½ M. *Masnuy-St. Pierre*. — 30½ M. *Jurbise*, where branch-lines to *Ath-Tournai* (p. 68) and *St. Ghislain* (p. 188) diverge.

38 M. *Mons*. — *Hotels*. Near the station: *HÔTEL DE L'ESPÉANCE*, *GRAND HÔTEL SCHMITZ*, R. 2¼ fr., both well spoken of; *MONARQUE*, *AVENIR*, unpretending. — *Café Royal*; *Café Rubens*; *Taverne Allemande* (Munich beer), etc.; all in the market. — *STEAM-TRAMWAYS* viâ *Nimy* and *Maisières* to *Casteau*; to *St. Symphorien*; and to *Ghlin*.

*Mons*, Flem. *Bergen*, on the *Trouille*, the capital of *Hainaut*, with 24,900 inhab., owes its origin to a fortress erected here by *Cæsar* during his campaigns against the Gauls. The town was fortified by *Jean d'Avesnes* in the 14th century. *Prince Louis of Orange* took *Mons* by surprise on 24th May, 1572, and maintained it against the *Duke of Alva* till 19th September, thus giving the northern provinces an opportunity of shaking off the Spanish yoke. The town was captured by *Louis XIV.* in 1691, restored to the Spaniards in 1697, and again occupied by the French from 1700 to 1707. It fell into the possession of *Austria* in 1714, and was twice afterwards taken by the French, in 1746 and 1792. The fortifications, which were dismantled by the *Emp. Joseph II.*, but reconstructed in 1818, were again removed in 1862, and their site converted into a pleasant promenade. In the promenade, near the station, rises a *Statue of Leopold I.*, by *Simonis*, erected in 1877.

The most interesting edifice at *Mons* is the late-Gothic CATHEDRAL OF *ST. WALTRUDIS* (*Ste. Waudru*), situated on the left as the town is entered from the station. It was begun about 1450 from a design by *Matthew de Layens*, the architect of the *Hôtel de Ville* at *Louvain*, and his assistant *Gilles Pole*. The choir was completed in 1502, the transept in 1519, and the nave in 1589 (with finishing touches added in 1621). The projected tower was never built, and

the church possesses only a small spire above the crossing and Gothic turrets on the transept.

The INTERIOR, which is 955 ft. long, 116 ft. wide, and 80 ft. high, is a model of boldness and elegance. The slender clustered columns, 60 in number, are without capitals, rising immediately to the vaulting and keystones. The church contains several monumental reliefs of the 15th and 16th centuries, those of the latter period being by *Jacob Dubroucq*; some good stained glass of 1523 (Crucifixion, Maximilian and his son Philip the Handsome; Flight into Egypt, with Maximilian's wife, Mary of Burgundy, his daughter Margaret, and their patron-saints), restored by Capronnier; and several pictures by *Vaenius*, *Van Thulden*, and other artists. A chapel in the ambulatory, to the left, contains a handsome altar of the middle of the 16th cent., with reliefs from the life of Mary Magdalen.

In the small place opposite the cathedral is a beautiful monument to *François Delez*, with a figure of Victory in marble. — Traversing the Rue des Clercs, opposite the choir of the cathedral, and then ascending to the left and passing through a gateway, we reach the highest ground in the town, formerly crowned with fortifications on the alleged site of Cæsar's Castrum, and now laid out as a promenade. Fine views of the busy environs of Mons. To the right rises the *Beffroi*, 275 ft. high, the only belfry in Belgium built entirely in the Renaissance style, erected in 1662 from a design by *Louis Ledoux*, and restored in 1864 by *Sury*. It contains a 'carillon', or set of chimes. Adjacent is the reservoir of the city waterworks.

The centre of the town is formed by the Grande Place, in which rises the \*HÔTEL DE VILLE, a tasteful late-Gothic edifice, erected in 1458-67, but never quite completed. The façade, with 10 windows, is embellished with statuettes. The rococo tower, with a curious clock, was built by *Louis Ledoux* in 1662. The small wrought-iron ape on the staircase to the left of the main entrance probably once formed part of a tavern-sign, and is now regarded as one of the emblems of the town. The courtyard is interesting.

INTERIOR. One room contains a collection of portraits of eminent natives of Mons. The Gothic Room, recently restored, is embellished with three large paintings of scenes from the history of the town, by *Pater-nostre*, *Modeste Carlier*, and *Hennebicq*. Another room is adorned with tapestry after Teniers.

On the right and left of the Hôtel de Ville are two buildings with Renaissance façades, the *Maison de la Toison d'Or* and the chapel of *St. George*. — A grand fête, called 'La Parade du Lumson', is celebrated in the Grande Place on Trinity Sunday.

The Library, in the Rue des Gades, possesses 40,000 printed works and numerous MSS. The same building contains insignificant collections of antiquities and paintings. — The church of *St. Elisabeth* presents a curious mixture of the Gothic and Renaissance styles.

The boulevards and promenades that surround the old town are about 3 M. in length. Besides the statue of Leopold I., mentioned at p. 186, they contain a handsome monument by Frison, erected in 1853 to the memory of the celebrated composer *Orlando di Lasso*, or *Roland de Lettre*, who was born at Mons in 1520, and

an equestrian statue, by Jaquet, of *Baldwin IX. of Hainault and Flanders* (d. 1205), who took part in the fourth Crusade and became emperor of Constantinople. Near this statue is a public garden called *Wauxhall* (adm.  $\frac{1}{2}$ -1 fr.). — Among the buildings on the boulevards are a large *Hospital*, a *Prison*, and a *Normal Seminary* for teachers in elementary schools.

Mons is the centre of a great coal-mining district, known as *Le Borinage*. The yield of the mines of Hainault amounted in 1891 to about 14 million tons, valued at 177 million francs, while the whole yield of Belgium does not exceed 20 million tons. Of the 100,000 coal-miners in Belgium three-fourths belong to Hainault.

A general survey of the country around Mons may be obtained by taking the train to ( $12\frac{1}{2}$  M.; in 40 min.) *Quiévrain* (see below) viâ *Jemappes*, *Quaregnon*, *St. Ghislain* (once the seat of a wealthy Bernardine abbey, now a centre of the coal-trade), *Boussu* (with the castle of that name to the right), and *Thulin*. From *Quiévrain* we return to Mons viâ *Elouges*, *Dour*, *Warquignies*, *Wasmes*, *Pâturages*, *Fleny* (with one of the richest coal-fields), and *Cuesmes* (in 55 min.).

At *Jemappes* (see above), Dumouriez, with an army of 50,000 men, defeated 22,000 Austrians under the Duke of Saxe-Teschen, who was compelled to retreat beyond the Meuse, 6th Nov., 1792.

Near *Malplaquet*, 3 M. to the S.E., Marlborough and Prince Eugene gained a victory over the French in 1709, but not without a loss of nearly 20,000 men. In the vicinity, Pichegru defeated the Duke of York on 18th May, 1794, capturing 60 guns and 1500 men.

FROM MONS TO PARIS there are two railways. The more direct is by *Feignies*, *St. Quentin*, *Noyon*, *Compiègne*, and *Creil* (160 M.; fares 30 fr. 10, 22 fr. 60 c.). The other line leads viâ *St. Ghislain*, *Quiévrain* (see above; Belgian customs-examination), *Blanc-Misseron* (French customs-examination), *Valenciennes*, *Douai*, *Arras*, *Longueau* (Amiens), and *Creil* (177 M.; fares 35 fr. 40, 26 fr. 55 c.).

From Mons to Manage, see p. 189.

FROM MONS TO CHARLEROI,  $85\frac{1}{2}$  M., railway in 2 hrs. (fares 4 fr. 35, 3 fr. 25, 2 fr. 20 c.). Stations *Cuesmes*, *Hyon*, *Harmignies*, *Estinnes*; ( $12\frac{1}{2}$  M.) *Faurœulx*, whence a branch-line leads to *Erquelines* (p. 191);  $13\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Bonne-Espérance*; 16 M. *Binche*, a pretty town with 7500 inhab., where the female part of the community is chiefly engaged in the manufacture of 'fleurs à plat' for the Brussels lace-makers; celebrated carnival. 21 M. *Haine-St. Pierre*, connected by a branch-line and by a steam-tramway viâ *Jolimont* and *Manage* (p. 189) with *La Louvière* (p. 189). Near ( $23$  M.) *Mariemont* are the ruins of a château erected by the regent Mary of Hungary in 1548, but burned down six years later by Henry II. of France, and a modern château. Stations *Morlanwelz*, *Carnières*, *Piéton* (branch-lines to *Manage*, see p. 189; to *Luttre*, see p. 133; and to *Faurœulx* viâ *Merbes-St. Marie*, see above), *Fontaine l'Evêque*, *Marchienne*, and *Charleroi* (see p. 190).

## 20. From Ghent to Charleroi and Namur viâ Braine-le-Comte.

RAILWAY to *Charleroi* (67 M.) in  $2\frac{1}{2}$ - $3\frac{3}{4}$  hrs. (fares 8 fr. 25, 6 fr. 20, 4 fr. 15 c.); to *Namur* ( $89\frac{1}{2}$  M.) in  $3\frac{1}{4}$ - $5\frac{1}{2}$  hrs. (10 fr. 5, 7 fr. 55, 4 fr. 15 c.).

*Ghent*, see p. 36. The train crosses the Schelde, and beyond *Meirelbeke* and *Melle* diverges to the S. from the Brussels line (R. 3). The first stations are unimportant.

14 M. *Sotteghem*, where the railway crosses the Brussels and Courtrai line (p. 34).

15½ M. *Erweteghem*; 18½ M. *Lierde-Ste. Marie*.

22½ M. *Grammont*, Flem. *Gheeraardsbergen*, an industrial place with 9200 inhab., on the slope of a hill, the junction of the *Dender-leeuw-Ath* line (p. 68). The *Hôtel de Ville* contains an early-Flemish painting of Christ as the Judge of the earth, and the church of *St. Barthélemy* possesses two pictures by *De Crayer*.

The train enters the province of Hainault. Stations *Viane*, *Gammerages*, *Hérinnes-lex-Enghien*. At (33 M.) *Enghien* (p. 68) our line is crossed by the Brussels and Tournai railway (R. 11); to *Renaix*, see p. 56. From (37 M.) *Rognon* a branch diverges to *Tubize* (p. 186).

40½ M. *Braine-le-Comte* (p. 186). The line to Charleroi and Namur now diverges from that to Mons (R. 19). Carriages are sometimes changed here.

44½ M. *Ecaussines* possesses extensive quarries of blue limestone, which is cut in slabs and exported under the name of Flemish granite. Of the two castles here, the most picturesque is the *Château de Lalaing* (10th cent.), situated on a precipitous cliff. Railways hence to *Faurœulx* and *Erquelinnes* and to *Lembecq* (p. 185). Beyond *Marche-les-Ecaussines* and *Familleureux* the train crosses the Charleroi Canal, and near *Manage* enters a rich coal-district.

50 M. *Manage* is the junction of our line with those to Mons, *Haine-St. Pierre*, *Pléton* (see p. 188), and *Ottignies*.

FROM MANAGE TO MONS, 15 M., railway in 1 hr. (fares 1 fr. 85, 1 fr. 40, 95 c.). This branch-line intersects a valuable coal-field, called '*Le Centre*', the yield of which is brought into the market by means of an extensive network of railways. In connection with the coal-mines there is a rapidly increasing iron-industry. Stations *La Louvière* (branch to *Haine-St. Pierre* and *Morlanwelz*, see p. 188), *Bois-du-Luc*, *Bracquegnies*, all with extensive mines; then *Havrè*, where the old château of that name rises to the left, *Obourg*, noted for its tobacco, and *Nimy*. The *Haine*, a rivulet from which the province derives its name (*Hainault*), is occasionally visible. *Mons*, see p. 186.

THE MANAGE AND WAVRE RAILWAY (26 M., in 1¼-2 hrs.; fares 3 fr. 10, 2 fr. 35, 1 fr. 55 c.) is the prolongation of this line to the N., but the trains do not always correspond. At (2½ M.) *Seneffe* a battle was fought in 1674 between Prince Condé and William III. of Orange; and the Austrians were defeated here by the French under Marceau and Olivier on 2nd July, 1794. — 5 M. *Feluy-Arquennes*.

8½ M. *Nivelles-Nord*, to the N. of *Nivelles* (p. 133); 9½ M. *Baulers*, the junction of this line with that from Brussels to Luttre and Charleroi (p. 133).

14 M. *Genappe* (*Hôtel des Voyageurs*), a village with 1680 inhab., is frequently mentioned in connection with the Battle of Waterloo (comp. p. 119). About 4 M. to the S. is situated *Quatrebras*, which derives its name from the 'four arms' of the roads diverging hence to Charleroi, Nivelles, Brussels, and Namur. Here on 16th June, 1815, a battle was fought between Ney's division and a part of the British army with its German and Belgian contingents. The French numbered about 17,000 men, the Allies 18,000; but of the latter 8000 only were British and German, and on the remaining 10,000 no reliance whatever could be placed. Practically, therefore, the Allies were far outnumbered. At first, shortly after 2 p.m., the success of the French, who were opposed by the Belgians

only, was complete; but their progress was soon arrested by the British and German troops, and the battle raged with the utmost fury till dusk. Prodiges of valour were, as usual, performed by the 93rd Highlanders; and most of the German troops (Hanoverians and Brunswickers) behaved with great bravery, although young and inexperienced. At one juncture the Duke of Wellington himself became involved, and only escaped by putting his horse to full gallop. About 4 o'clock the gallant Duke of Brunswick fell, while endeavouring to rally his troops. Towards the close of the battle the tide of success turned decidedly in favour of the Allies. Ney, to his great indignation, now learned that Erlon's corps, which had at first been ordered to support him, and would doubtless have ensured the victory to the French, had received fresh orders from Napoleon to move towards St. Amand to oppose the Prussians there. The brave marshal's discomfiture was complete, his troops were totally defeated, and under cover of the increasing darkness they retreated to their original position at Frasne.

The village of *Frasne*, the headquarters of Ney on 16th June, lies  $\frac{3}{4}$  M. beyond Quatrebras, in the direction of Charleroi. The spirited pursuit of the French by the Prussians on the night after the Battle of Waterloo extended thus far, more than 6 M. from the battle-field.

The ruined abbey of Villers (p. 211) lies 3 M. to the W. of Genappe.  $16\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Bousval*;  $18\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Noirhat*;  $20\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Court St. Etienne* (p. 211), where the train reaches Charleroi and the Louvain line.  $22\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Ottignies*. Thence to Wavre and Louvain, see p. 211, 210.

Beyond Manage are stations *Godarville*, *Gouy-lex-Piéton*, *Pont-à-Celles*, and ( $57\frac{1}{2}$  M.) *Luttre* (p. 133). The train traverses a more hilly district, describing numerous curves, and crossing the Charleroi Canal several times. Beyond a deep cutting, a beautiful undulating and wooded district is entered. 61 M. *Gosselies-Courcelles* is the junction of the line to Piéton (p. 188) viâ *Trasegnies*, the church of which contains the \*Tomb of Gillon de Trasegnies and Jacqueline de Lalaing, by Duquesnoy (branch-line to Jumet, p. 133). 62 M. *Roux*;  $63\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Marchienne*, near which, to the W., lies the château of *Monceau*, the property of Baron Houcart, with rich collections of pictures and other works of art.

The environs of Marchienne and Charleroi are remarkable for their picturesque scenery and industrial activity. Wooded hills, thriving villages, and well-cultivated fields are passed in rapid succession, while the lofty chimneys of coal-mines, furnaces, iron-foundries, and glass-works are seen in every direction. There are no fewer than 75 different seams of coal in the vicinity of Charleroi, some of which extend to a depth of 3000 to 4000 ft. The line now reaches the *Sambre*, which it crosses repeatedly before arriving at Namur.

67 M. *Charleroi* (\**Hôtel Dourin*, \**Beukelers*, both near the station; restaurants: *Grand Café du Théâtre*, *Taverne du Cercle*), a town with 21,900 inhab., the centre of the Belgian iron industry, was founded by Charles II. of Spain in 1666, in honour of whom the name (Charnoy) of the village which then occupied the site was changed to Charleroi. Under Louis XIV. it was fortified by Vauban. In 1794 it was besieged four times by the French, to whom it was ultimately surrendered on the eve of the Battle of Fleurus (p. 212), after the garrison had been reduced to the utmost extremities. On

23rd May, 1794, the French were totally defeated here by the Austrian Gen. Kaunitz. The fortifications were reconstructed in 1816, but are now converted into promenades. Near the station is a prison in the Gothic style. The *Musée Archéologique*, in the Boul. de l'Ouest, contains prehistoric, Roman, and Frankish antiquities found in this district, and also a mineralogical cabinet (adm. Sun. 10-5, Mon., Tues., Thurs. 12-5; to strangers at other times also for a fee). The church of *St. Antoine*, in the lower town, contains good examples of the native painters F. J. Navez (d. 1869) and Portaels (b. 1818). In the upper part of the town (*Ville Haute*) are the *Palais de Justice* and the church of *St. Christophe*.

Steam-tramways unite Charleroi with (5 M.) *Montigny-Le Tilleul*; (1 $\frac{3}{4}$  M.) *Mont-sur-Marchienne*; (2 M.) *Lodelinsart* (p. 211), and (7 $\frac{1}{2}$  M.) *Châtelet* (see below).

*Charleroi-Erquelines-Paris*, in 6 $\frac{1}{2}$ -8 hrs., see *Baedeker's Paris*. Near (5 $\frac{1}{2}$  M.) *Landelies* are the ruins of the celebrated abbey of *Aulne*.

*Charleroi-Wavre-Louvain*, see R. 25.

FROM CHARLEROI TO VIREUX, 40 $\frac{1}{2}$  M., railway in 2 hrs. (fares 5 fr. 20, 3 fr. 90, 2 fr. 60 c.). From (12 M.) *Berzé* branch-lines diverge viâ *Thuillies* to Beaumont and Chimay (see below) and to *Laneffe*; from (14 M.) *Walcourt*, which contains an ancient Gothic pilgrimage-church, two others diverge to *Florennes* and *Philippeville* and to *Morialmé*. — 29 M. *Mariembourg* (*Hôtel du Commerce*) with the château and park of M. A. Warocqué. The *Châsse de St. Maur*, in the chapel of the château, a Romanesque reliquary of the 12th cent., is the oldest art-work of the kind in Belgium. From *Mariembourg* a branch-railway leads to the ancient and picturesque little town of *Couvin* (*Hôt. du Chemin de Fer*, well spoken of); and another to *Hastière* (p. 198) viâ (10 M.) *Chimay* (\**Hôt. de l'Univers*; *du Commerce*; *Eglen*; *de la Gare*; *Belleue*), a town with 3000 inhab., where the beautiful park and château of the prince of that name are situated (visitors admitted). A statue of *Froissart*, the chronicler, who died at Chimay in 1410, has been erected in front of the *Hôtel de l'Univers*. — Among the hills of *Scourmont*, 6 M. to the S., is a model-farm belonging to the monastery of *La Trappe*. — Then *Nismes* (*Hôtel du Cheval Volant*; *du Commerce*; *Rail. Restaurant*). Near the station is the striking *Roche à Lomme*. [A pleasant walk may be taken hence in the valley of the *Viroin* to (2 hrs.) *Olloy*, see below. On a steep rock near *Dourbes* (*Au Lion Belge*) is the ruin of \**Haute Roche*, destroyed by Henry II. in 1554; fine rock scenery.] — Then *Olloy* (see above) and *Vierves*, with a castellated château. — 40 $\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Vireux*, the French frontier-station, lies on the *Meuse*, above the fortress of *Givet* (p. 198). Beyond *Vireux* the line proceeds to Rheims and Paris.

Beyond Charleroi the Namur train crosses the *Philippeville* road, and passes the numerous metal-works of *Marcinelle*, (69 M.) *Couillet* (branch-line to *Jamioulx*), and (71 M.) *Châtelineau*, the junction of the lines to *Fleurus* (p. 212), *Jumet* (p. 133), *Lodelinsart* (p. 211), *Gilly*, and *Givet*. In the church of *St. Barthélemy* a handsome tomb of the *Merode* family. Opposite *Châtelineau* lies the busy little town of *Châtelet*, with 10,000 inhabitants.

FROM CHÂTELINEAU TO GIVET, 31 $\frac{1}{2}$  M., railway in 1 $\frac{3}{4}$  hr. (fares 4 fr. 20, 3 fr. 10, 2 fr. 10 c.); a branch-line traversing a busy manufacturing and mining district, viâ *Acoz* (branch to *Mettet*, see p. 192), *Gerpinnes* (with a Roman villa; in the church of *St. Nicholas* the fine Renaissance reliquary of *Ste. Rolande*), *Oret* (*Morialmé*), *Pavillons* (*Stave*), etc. *Doische* is the last Belgian, *Givet* (p. 198) the first French station.

The mines and manufactories gradually disappear. The *Sambre* winds through beautiful grassy valleys, sometimes skirting wooded



hills. To the right of (76½ M.) *Tamines* is situated the suppressed abbey of *Ste. Marie d'Oignies*, now an extensive mirror-manufactory.

FROM TAMINES TO FLEURUS (p. 212), 5½ M., railway in about 20 minutes; to GEMBLOUX (p. 199), 12½ M., railway in ¾ hr., viâ *Jemeppe-sur-Sambre* (see below) and (5½ M.) *Spy-Onoz* (p. 194).

FROM TAMINES TO DINANT, 29 M., railway in 1¾ hr. The chief stations are (13½ M.) *Mettet* (Croix de Bourgogne), junction for the branch-line to *Acoz* (p. 191); *Dende-Maredsous*, with a Benedictine convent built in 1876; and (20½ M.) *Falaën*. About 1 M. from the last-named station, in the valley of the *Floye*, are the imposing and picturesquely situated ruins of the castle of \**Montaigle*, the finest relic of the kind in Belgium, once the seat of Gilles of Berlaymont, who abducted Midone, daughter of the hostile Sire de Bioux, with her assent. The exasperated father killed Midone when she returned to implore his pardon, and was in revenge slain by Gilles, who expiated his deed by a pilgrimage to the Holy Land. In the vicinity are the *Grotte du Sureau* and other prehistoric caverns. — 25½ M. *Anhé*, on the Meuse; 29 M. *Dinant* (p. 196).

Stations *Auvelais*, *Jemeppe-sur-Sambre* (see above), *Moustier*, and *Franière*. To the right of (84 M.) *Floreffe* (*Hôtel du Progrès*), with glass-works, picturesquely situated on an eminence, rises a seminary for priests, formerly a Præmonstratensian abbey. About ¾ M. from the village are stalactite caves, named *Grottes de Floreffe* (adm. 1-3 pers. 3 fr., each additional pers. 2 fr.), at the entrance to which are exhibited some prehistoric relics and Roman coins. The *Hôtel des Grottes de Floreffe* is frequented as a summer-resort. *Le Préal*, the hill above the grotto, is surmounted by an old castle, partly restored.

To the left, farther on, are the abbey-buildings of *Malonne*, now a seminary for teachers. — 86½ M. *Flawinne*. The valley of the Sambre here is thickly studded with ancient châteaux, modern villas, and manufactories.

89½ M. *Namur*. — *Hotels*. \**HÔTEL D'HARSCAMP*, *Marché aux Arbres* 4 (Pl. C, 3), R., L., & A. 3¾-10, B. 1¼, déj. 3, D. 4 fr.; *HÔTEL & RESTAUR. DU CAFÉ AIGRET*; *HÔTEL DE LA MONNAIE*, R. 2, B. 1 fr.; *HÔTEL DE FLANDRE*, *COUVERNE*, *DU NORD*, *ROCHER DE CANCALE*, all opposite the station, with cafés-restaurants; *HÔTEL ST. LOUP*, *Rue du Collège* 13, with garden. — *Café Rubens*, *Grande Place*. — \**Restaurant* at the station.

*Cabs*. Per drive within the inner town, one-horse carr. 1 fr., two-horse 1½ fr., in the suburbs 1½ or 2 fr.; per hour, 2 fr. and 3 fr. 75 c., every ¼ hr. more 50 or 75 c.; at night 10-12 p.m. 50 c. more, 12-5 a.m. double fares. — Open carriages to *Marche-les-Dames* (p. 234), and back, with one horse 6-8, two horses 11-12 fr.; to *Dinant* (p. 196), with one horse 15, with two horses, 25 fr.

*Post & Telegraph Office* at the station (Pl. B, 1).

*Cercle Privé des Etrangers*, in the theatre (admission on written application to the president, *Place du Théâtre*; subscription for a year, 20 fr.), with restaurant, reading, and conversation rooms; in summer concerts on Mon. and Wed., balls on Sat. in a separate building (strangers admitted). — *Concerts*, Tues. and Thurs. in the *Park Louise-Marie* (see p. 193), 25 c. with chair; on Frid. in the *Square Léopold*, chair 10 c. — In order to attract visitors the corporation organizes numerous entertainments during the summer-season, including concerts, fire-works, regattas, horse-races, etc.

*Steamboat* to *Dinant* and back daily, single ticket 1 fr. 70 or 1 fr.; several times weekly to *Marche-les-Dames*, starting from the *Port de Grognon* (Pl. D, 3). — Good river-baths in the Meuse, above the bridge.

*Namur*, Flem. *Namen*, the capital of the province, with 31,000







inhab., lies at the confluence of the *Sambre*, which is crossed by several stone bridges, and the *Meuse*. From the natural advantages of its position Namur has always been a point of strategic importance, and it was fortified at an early period. It has again become an important link in the chain of fortifications along the Meuse, and is surrounded by a wide circle of nine detached forts. The numerous sieges it has undergone (Louis XIV. in 1692, William III. in 1695) have left few of the older buildings. Its situation however, is picturesque enough to warrant a short stay here, with which may be coupled a visit to the attractive valley of the Meuse (RR. 21, 29).

In front of the station, on the site of the old fortifications removed in 1862, is the *Square Léopold* (Pl. C, 1), to the E. of which, in the *Place Léopold*, rises a *Statue of Leopold I.* by Geefs (Pl. 24). — To the W. of the station extends the *Boulevard Léopold*, which is embellished with a *Monument to Omalius* (Pl. 23), the geologist (d. 1875), and leads to the attractive *Parc Louise Marie* (Pl. A, 2), whence views of the citadel and the suburb of Salzinnes are enjoyed.

The CATHEDRAL (*St. Aubin*, or *St. Alban*; Pl. B, 2), built in 1751-67 from the designs of *Pixsoni*, a Milanese architect, is a handsome Renaissance edifice, with a dome and a fine interior.

At the sides of the high-altar are statues of St. Peter and St. Paul in marble, by *Delvaux* (d. 1778), from whose chisel are also the figures of the four fathers of the church, Ambrose, Gregory, Jerome, and Augustine. The left transept contains the marble monument of a Bishop de Pisani (d. 1826), by *Parmentier*. At the back of the high-altar is a tombstone erected by Alexander Farnese to his 'amatissimo avunculo' *Don John of Austria*, the conqueror at Lepanto, who died in his camp near Bouge,  $\frac{3}{4}$  M. to the N.E. of Namur, 20th Aug., 1578; his body was removed to the Escorial but his heart remains here. The pulpit, carved in wood by *Geerts* (1848), shows the Madonna protecting the city. A painting of Christ in the choir is ascribed to *Van Dyck*. The treasury contains a golden crown of the 12-13th cent., set with precious stones, a silver statuette of St. Blaise (end of 14th cent.), and many other objects of value.

The church of *St. Loup* (Pl. 12; C, 3), situated in the *Rue du Collège*, was erected in the baroque style in 1621-53. The interior is borne by twelve massive pillars of red marble. The choir is entirely covered with black marble, and the barrel-vaulted ceiling with sculptures. A large hole in the latter, made by a shell, is a reminiscence of the siege by Louis XIV. in 1692. The *Athénée Royal* (Pl. 2) was formerly a Jesuit monastery, to which the church of St. Lupus belonged.

In the *Grande Place* (Pl. C, D, 3) stand the buildings of the *Société du Casino* (Pl. 6), and the *Hôtel de Ville* (Pl. 17), built in 1830. In the neighbourhood is the *Belfry*, rebuilt in the 16th century. To the E. of the *Grande Place* are the large *Hospice d'Harscamp* (Pl. 16; D, 8) and the church of *Notre Dame* (Pl. 14), the latter containing the monuments of two Counts of Namur (d. 1391 and 1418). In the garden of the hospice is a statue of its foundress, Isabella Gabriele d'Harscamp (Pl. 22). — The convent of the *Sœurs de Notre Dame*, in the *Rue des Fossés*, contains a rich treasury.

shown on application to the superior. — On the Meuse is the *Cursaal* (Pl. 18), where concerts take place in summer.

To the left of the lowest bridge over the Sambre, to which the Rue du Pont leads direct from the Hôtel de Ville, is the *Ancienne Boucherie*, now containing the \**Musée Archéologique* (Pl. 19; D, 3), an extensive and admirably-arranged collection of antiquities, chiefly of the Roman and Frankish periods. The objects were found in the Roman villa at Anthée, in the Frankish burial-grounds at Furfooz and Samson, and in the Roman burial-ground at Flavion, where a large quantity of enamelled fibulæ came to light. There are also several valuable objects of the prehistoric period and of mediæval and modern times. The museum is open to the public on Sun., 10-1; to strangers daily on payment of a fee (1-3 pers. 1 fr.). Custodian, Rue des Bouchers 7.

The CITADEL (Pl. B, C, 4), on a hill between the Sambre and Meuse, is believed by many authorities to occupy the site of the camp of the Aduatuci described by Caesar (De. Bell. Gall. ii. 29). It was fortified on modern principles by Coehorn (p. 256) in 1691, was restored in 1794, and strengthened by the Dutch after 1817. Fine \**View* of the valleys of the Sambre and Meuse. Permission to visit the citadel is obtained at the commander's office, opposite the barracks. — Farther up on the Meuse is the park of *La Plante*.

An old stone bridge of nine arches (Pl. C, 4), 470 ft. long, crosses from the quarter below the citadel to the suburb of *Jambes*, on the right bank of the Meuse (railway-station, see p. 195). There is here a small Zoological Garden (adm. 50 c.; concerts in summer).

On 20th June, 1815, the Liège and Brussels Gates of Namur were the scenes of hotly-contested engagements between the rear-guard of the French corps under Grouchy and the advancing Prussians. A monument in the *Churchyard*, about 1 M. beyond the Brussels Gate, was erected in memory of the fallen in 1857.

FROM NAMUR TO BOIS DU VILLERS VIA MALONNE, 9 M., steam-tramway in about 1 hr. (fares 1 fr. 5 or 75 c.). The trains start from the Quai de Gravière, near the Cursaal (see above), and call at the Place de la Station (Pl. B, C, 1). The line, affording pleasant views, skirts the Boulevards, and passes through Salzinnes and along the foot of the citadel. 5 M. *Malonne*, see p. 192. — The promenade *du Hold*, with a splendid view of the valleys of the Sambre and Meuse, is much visited. About 2-2½ M. to the W. lies Floreffe (p. 192).

Another steam-tramway leads W. to (9 M.) *Spy-Onoz*, a station on the Gembloux and Taminés railway (p. 192).

Railway to Luxembourg and Trèves, see R. 22; to Liège, see R. 29; to Tirlemont, see p. 204; to Dinant and Givet, see below.

## 21. From Namur to Dinant and Givet.

RAILWAY to (17½ M.) Dinant in ¾-1 hr. (fares 2 fr. 25, 1 fr. 70, 1 fr. 10 c.); to (31 M.) Givet in 1½ hr. (fares 4 fr. 5, 3 fr. 5, 2 fr. 5 c.). The railway affords but little view of the beautiful valley of the Meuse, and the steamboat journey or walk downwards is much preferable. — STEAM-BOAT in summer from Namur to Dinant (comp. the Guide Officiel). — The

left bank of the river is recommended to pedestrians. The village-inns on the banks of the river are generally good, but are often full in summer.

The valley of the Meuse above Namur is narrow, and enclosed by wooded hills and frowning cliffs. The banks are enlivened with picturesque villages and country-houses. Immediately after quitting the station, the train crosses the Meuse, remaining on the right bank until Dinant is nearly reached. 2 M. *Jambes* (see p. 194).

5 M. *Dave*, with an ancient château (restored) and park belonging to the duke of Fernan-Núñez (adm. on application to the head-gardener), near which rises the huge and precipitous *Rocher de Neviau*. On the opposite (left) bank is *Wépion* (Depaive). — The train passes below the quarries and rocks of *Taillefer* and *Frêne*, and beyond a tunnel reaches (8½ M.) *Lustin* (Hôtel du Nord; Hôtel du Midi), which is connected by an iron bridge with *Profondeville* and the marble quarries on the left bank. The village of Lustin lies 1½ M. from the station, 555 ft. above the river. Farther on, on the left bank, appear *Burnot* (Bouchat) and *Rivière*, with a château. On the right bank, by the railway, is the rock *Frappe-Cul*, with the cavern of *Chauveau*. — 10½ M. *Godinne* (Hôt. Genot; Hôt. Central; Hôt. des Etrangers). On the other side of the river is *Rouillon*, with the château of M. de Montpellier. The numerous towers of the well-preserved castle of *Bioulx* (16th cent.) rise 3 M. to the W. The scenery between Rouillon and Dinant is remarkably picturesque. Above the village rises a precipitous tuffstone-rock, named *La Roche aux Corneilles* ('Roche aux Chauwes' in the patois of the district), from the flocks of jackdaws which generally hover round it. Then, also on the left bank, the château of *Hun*, with a park. A tunnel carries the line through the *Rocher de Faulx*.

12½ M. *Yvoir* (*Hôtel des Touristes; Ville de Bruxelles; Hôt. du Nord*), at the influx of the *Bocq*, is connected by means of a handsome new bridge with *Moulins* (Hôt. de la Roche), on the opposite bank, a suppressed Cistercian Abbey converted into a foundry. In the vicinity are extensive marble quarries. — 3 M. to the S.W. are the ruins of *Montaigle* (p. 192).

About 6 M. farther up in the narrow valley of the *Bocq* (best reached by the road viâ *Evrehailles*, *Purnode*, and *Dorinne*) are the village (Cheval Blanc) and château of *Spontin*, of the 17th cent. (one of the towers, 18th cent.), formerly in the possession of the Beaufort-Spontin family. Thence a road continues to follow the picturesque valley viâ *Senenne* to the (2½ M.) old château of *Mouffrin* (16th cent., recently restored; park open to the public) and to (1-1¼ M.) *Natoye* (p. 199).

The railway crosses the Meuse, quitting the right bank on which are the ruins of the fortress of *Poilvache*, on a lofty rock, destroyed by the French in 1554 (adm. 50 c.). Somewhat higher up are the ruins of the *Tour de Monay*. Picturesquely situated at the foot of Poilvache is the village of *Houx*, with a château of Count Léovignan. — Farther on we pass *Bouvigne* (Hôt.-Rest. Delens Gilson), one of the most venerable towns in the district, which was formerly engaged in constant feuds with Dinant, but has now dwind-

led down to a mere village. The old ruined tower of *Crèvecoeur* is a conspicuous object here. A romantic story attaches to it in connection with the siege of the town by the French in 1554. Three beautiful women are said to have entered the tower with their husbands, who formed part of the garrison, resolved to participate in the defence and to animate the defenders by their presence. The latter, however, after a heroic resistance, perished to a man, the three unhappy widows being the sole survivors. Determined not to fall into the hands of the enraged and brutal soldiery, they threw themselves from the summit of the tower in sight of the besiegers, and were dashed to pieces on the rocks below.

17 $\frac{1}{2}$  M. Dinant. — Hotels. \*HÔTEL DES POSTES, pleasantly situated near the station, R. & L. 2-4, B. 1 $\frac{1}{4}$ , D. 3, A.  $\frac{3}{4}$ , pens. 8-10 fr.; \*TÊTE D'OR, with terraced gardens in the rocks, R., L., & A. 2 $\frac{3}{4}$ -3 $\frac{3}{4}$ , B. 1, déj. 2 $\frac{1}{2}$ , D. 3, pens. 7 $\frac{1}{2}$  fr.; HÔTEL DES FAMILLES (formerly *Bellevue*), at the bridge, with restaurant, R. 2, pens. 6-7 fr.; HÔTEL-RESTAURANT DU CERCLE CATHOLIQUE; HÔTEL DES ARDENNES; HÔTEL DE L'EUROPE; COURONNE. — *Taverne Anglaise*, on the road to Rivage, English beer. — *Dr. William's Hydropathic Establishment*.

Carriage to *Freyr* (p. 198), with one horse 5, two horses 8 fr.; to *Montaigle* (p. 192), 15 or 20 fr.

*Dinant*, a town with 6400 inhab., is picturesquely situated at the base of barren limestone cliffs, which are crowned by a fortress. An iron bridge, commanding a fine view, crosses the river to the suburb of *St. Médard* on the left bank, with the railway station.

In 1467 the inhabitants of Dinant, having roused the anger of Philippe le Bon, Duke of Burgundy, by acts of insubordination, paid dearly for their temerity. The Duke, accompanied by his son Charles the Bold, marched against the town, besieged and took it, and treated the townspeople with great cruelty. He is said to have caused 800 of them to be drowned in the Meuse before his own eyes. The unfortunate town was pillaged and burned, and the walls demolished. In 1554 a similar fate overtook it, when it was taken by storm by the French under the Duc de Nevers, and plundered. In 1675 the town was again taken by the French. The 'dinanderies', or chased copper and brass wares of Dinant were formerly in high repute, and an attempt has recently been made to revive the industry. The *Museum* (adm. daily 9-5, 1 fr.) contains a collection of these wares. The 'couques de Dinant' are cakes not unlike gingerbread.

The church of *Notre Dame*, a handsome edifice of the 13th cent. in the Gothic style, but with a few remaining traces of the transition period, has been recently restored. The portals are worthy of notice. The tower is upwards of 200 ft. in height. — The old *Hôtel de Ville*, on the Meuse, contains some paintings by *Wierix* (p. 112), who was born in Dinant. A monument is to be erected to him on the hill on the right bank. — At the back of the church are steps in the rock, 408 in number, leading to the citadel, which was sold in 1879 for 7000 fr. Fine, but limited view from the top (50 c.) —

Better views of the town and river are commanded from the garden of the *Casino* (strangers admitted), Rue Grande 27, which rises in terraces, and from the *Jardin de Montfat* (adm. 75 c.), in the Rue En-Rhée, near the handsome new Renaissance *Palais de Justice*. The latter garden contains a cavern called the *Grotte de Montfat*, from which steps lead up a narrow shaft to the highest point of the garden. — A path descends behind the citadel to the *Fonds de Leffe*, a narrow rocky ravine with numerous water-mills, so called after *Leffe*, the N. suburb of Dinant.

FROM DINANT TO WANLIN, the temporary terminus of the new branch-railway now being built between Jemelle and Dinant (p. 196), about 12½ M.; carriage in 2½ hrs., with one horse 12-15, two horses 18-20 fr. The road leaves the valley of the Meuse at *Rivages* (see below) and about half-way passes *Celle*, with an old Romanesque church. — For pedestrians the route up the valley of the Lesse viâ *Anseremme* (see below) is far preferable. — Railway to *Gedinne* (p. 208) under construction. — To *Tamines*, see p. 192.

The railway continues to follow the left bank of the Meuse. On the right bank appear the houses of the suburb of *Les Rivages*, and the bold pinnacle of rock on the right, called the *Roche à Bayard* (the name of the horse of the 'Quatre Fils d'Aymon'), where the high-road is carried through a rocky arch. In the vicinity are quarries of black marble. Then —

*Anseremme* (*Hôt. Beauséjour*, pens. 6-7 fr.; *Repos des Artistes*, with interesting *salle-à-manger*; *Beau-Rivage*; *Hôt. des Etrangers*), a pretty village surmounted by overhanging cliffs, about 18¼ M. above Dinant, near the mouth of the *Lesse*.

A pleasant excursion may be made into the VALLEY OF THE LESSE, the curious cliff-formations of which are covered with a thick growth of trees and pierced with numerous caves. The paths are sometimes fatiguing, and local guides are useful. The road quits *Anseremme* near the *Hôtel Repos des Artistes* and leads over the hill on the right bank of the *Lesse*. We do not cross the bridge to the old farm of *Pont-à-Lesse* but follow the right bank to the modern château of *Lesse* and to a (2½ M.) mill (Inn), whence we ferry over to the left bank, in order to obtain a view of the castle of \**Walzin* (13th cent., partly restored; once the property of the De la Marck family, now of M. Brugmann), which is romantically situated on a steep, overhanging cliff on the right bank. A little farther up, on a rocky crag, rises the tower of *Cavrenne*. A rough path leads hence along the wooded left bank to (3 M.) *Châteux* (primitive inn at the ferryman's, *Passeur d'Eau*; return hence by boat if desired). The curious cliffs on the right bank, opposite (ferry), are known as the *Chandelle de Châteux*. A steep path ascends to the high-lying village of (1 hr.) *Furfooz*; fine view of the valley from the top. Near *Furfooz* are the huge rocks of *Furfooz* with the grottoes *Trou des Nuts*, *Trou du Frontal*, and *Trou Rosette* (guide, *Garnier*; 1 fr.). We now proceed to the E. to the ancient château of *Wèze* or *Celle*, picturesquely situated in a lateral valley; farther up is the modern château of *Miranda*, in the English Gothic style; both belong to Count *Liedekercke Beaufort*. A wooded ravine to the left of the castle leads to *Celle* on the road from Dinant to Wanlin (see above). On the left, beyond the *Ivoigne*, a tributary of the *Lesse*, rise the towers of the royal château of *Ardenne*. The road to *Houyet* (*Hôtel de la Lesse*) descends through wood from the height on which the château stands, while another proceeds at the same level to Wanlin (p. 201).

A short tunnel carries the railway through the cliffs of *Moniat*, beyond which we pass one of the finest points in the valley of the

Meuse. Here is situated the *Château of Freyr* (said to be named after the goddess Freya), the ancestral seat of the Beaufort-Spontin family, with well-kept gardens, situated at the foot of wooded hills on the left bank of the river. Easily accessible stalactite cavern in the vicinity. Opposite, precipitous rocks of grotesque shapes rise immediately from the river.

22½ M. *Waulsort* (Hôtel de la Meuse; \*Hôtel-Pens. Martinot), with a large château (formerly a Benedictine abbey) and fine garden. Opposite is the curious *Rocher du Chien* and farther up the scanty ruins of the *Château Thierry*. — 26 M. *Hastière-Lavaux* (\*Hôtel de Bellevue, plain; Hôt. de la Meuse; Hôt. Hastière), junction of the line viâ Doische to Mariembourg (p. 191). On the right bank of the Meuse is the abbey-church of *Hastière*, founded in the 7th cent.; the present building is a basilica of 1033, with a choir of 1260. — 28½ M. *Heer-Agimont*, with the Belgian custom-house, and near the ruined *Château Agimont*. On the right bank red marble is quarried. — We then cross the French border.

31 M. *Givet* (\**Mont d'Or*, R. 2, D. 3½ fr.; *Ancre*), with 7800 inhab., picturesquely situated on the Meuse, which is crossed by a bridge here, consists of *Givet-St. Hilaire* on the left bank, at the base of the steep hill on which the fort of *Charlemont* lies, and *Givet-Notre-Dame* on the right bank. Both parts of the town are fortified. *Givet-St. Hilaire* contains the longest barrack in France (1100 yds.). The composer *Méhul* (d. 1818) was born here, and a monument has been erected to his memory in 1892.

Givet is connected with Charleroi by two railways, the Vireux-Mariembourg-Charleroi (p. 191), and the Givet-Acoz-Châtelineau line (p. 191); by the former the journey occupies 4¼, by the latter 2¼ hrs.

FROM GIVET TO SEDAN, 48 M., railway in 2½ hrs., viâ *Mézières-Charleville* (\*Hôtel du Nord, at the station), two towns adjoining each other, with 6600 and 16,900 inhab. respectively.

*Sedan* (Hôtel de l'Europe; *Croix d'Or*), a prettily situated town with 20,100 inhab., formerly fortified. Here a memorable battle took place between the Germans and French on 1st Sept., 1870, terminating in the total defeat of the latter and the capture of the emperor and 83,000 men (including 1 marshal, 39 generals, 230 staff-officers, and 3000 other officers). The French army numbered 124,000 men, the German 240,000, but part of the latter only was actually engaged. Carriages and guides to the battlefield may be obtained at the hotels.

Those who desire only a rapid visit to the battlefield before returning viâ Metz, should alight at *Donchery*, the station before Sedan. From the station we proceed straight on through the village, cross the Meuse, and follow the Sedan road on the left bank.

At the (1¼ M.) cross-roads (about 590 ft. above the sea-level) below *Frénois*, the road to the left leads in a few minutes to the château of *Bellevue*, where on the morning of Sept. 2nd the capitulation was signed by General v. Moltke and General de Wimpffen, and where a little later the meeting between King William of Prussia and Napoleon III. took place. The road to the right leads in about 1½ M. to a height to the S.W. of *Frénois*, where King William had his headquarters during the battle, and where on the evening of Sept. 1st he received Napoleon's letter. As we continue to follow the road to Sedan we have a survey of



the hilly district beyond the Meuse to the N.E., which was the scene of operations of the N. wing of the French army, and of the desperate charges of the French cavalry at *Floing*. All the N. heights were occupied by the Prussians on the evening of Sept. 1st, while the Prussian guards, forming part of the army of the Meuse, advanced from the N.E.

Sedan lies about 1½ M. from the cross-roads near Bellevue. We enter the town through the suburb of *Torcy*, where the station (now removed farther to the S.E.) stood before 1870, cross the Meuse, and reach the market-place, in which stands a monument to Marshal Turenne, born at Sedan in 1611. Thence turning to the right (S.E.) we traverse the suburb of *Balan* to (¾ hr.) *Bazeilles*, the possession of which was obstinately contested for seven hours on the day of the battle. At the N. end of the village is the small tavern 'A la Dernière Cartouche', which was the only house in the village that escaped the flames, and now contains a 'Musée' of relics connected with the battle. A pyramid in the adjoining cemetery marks the common grave of more than 2000 French and Germans. The railway-station of *Bazeilles* is at the S. end of the village, ½ M. farther on.

## 22. From Brussels to Luxembourg viâ Namur.

### Rochefort. Han-sur-Lesse.

137 M. RAILWAY in 6½ hrs. (fares 22 fr., 16 fr. 45, 8 fr. 70 c.).

The trains start from the *Station du Quartier Léopold* (p. 69), and most of them also from the *Station du Nord*. 1 M. *Etterbeek*, a suburb of Brussels, whence the line to *Tervuren* diverges. The next stations, *Watermael*, *Boitsfort*, and *Groenendael*, with their pleasant woods and picturesque villas, are favourite resorts of the citizens of Brussels for picnics and excursions. From (9 M.) *La Hulpe*, with the imposing château of *Argenteuil*, built by Cluyse-naar, the property of Count de Meeus, a glimpse is obtained to the right of the Mound of the Lion (p. 128) on the distant field of Waterloo. On the left, near *Rixensart*, is a château of Count Merode.

15 M. *Ottignies* is the point of intersection of the Louvain-Charleroi (R. 25) and Louvain-Manage-Mons (p. 189) lines. — 17½ M. *Mont St. Guibert*, with pretty environs. On the right is the château of *Birbaix*, with fine gardens. At *Chastre* the Province of Brabant is quitted, and that of Namur entered. — 24 M. *Gembloux*, junction for the lines to Fleurus and Ramillies-Landen (p. 205) and for a branch-line to Tamines (p. 192). An old abbey here contains the royal agricultural institution. 28½ M. *St. Denis-Bovesse*; 31 M. *Rhisne*. The train passes through several cuttings in the blue limestone rocks, and affords a strikingly picturesque view of —

35 M. *Namur* (see p. 192). The line now intersects the *Forest of Ardennes*, a wild, mountainous district, affording many picturesque views. Immediately after quitting Namur the train crosses the Meuse and commands another remarkably fine panorama of the town and its citadel. 37 M. *Jambes*; 40½ M. *Naninne*; 45 M. *Courrière*; 46 M. *Assesse*; 49½ M. *Natoye*. The line runs hence to Ciney through the valley of the upper *Bocq* (comp. p. 195). — 53 M. *Ciney* (Hôtel du Commerce; Grand Hôtel; Bellevue; Hôt. du Condroz), the capital of the Condroz (Condrusi of

the Romans), as the district between the Meuse and Ourthe was once called, boasts of a handsome new town hall (route to Huy and Landen, see p. 232). — 59 M. *Leignon*; 59½ M. *Haversin*, 1½ M. to the S.E. of which is the sumptuous château of *Serainchamps*, formerly in the possession of the De la Marks, now the property of the Marquis of Senzeilles.

From (65½ M.) *Aye* an omnibus runs (in ½ hr.; ½ fr.) to *Marche* (p. 226). — 66½ M. *Marloie* (*Hôtel Lambert*), where the direct line to Liège (*Ligne de l'Ourthe*) diverges (p. 227). The line now descends considerably, and affords a beautiful view of the valley of the Wamme to the left. — 70½ M. *Jemelle* (*Hôt. de Charleroi*; *Hôt. du Luxembourg*), with numerous marble and limestone quarries and limekilns, lies on the *Wamme* and the *Lomme*, a tributary of the *Lesse*. — *Continuation of the Railway*, see p. 201.

The new railway from Jemelle through the valleys of the Lomme and the Lesse to Dinant is now open to (10½ M.) Wanlin (½ hr.; fares 1 fr. 30, 1 fr., 65 c.).

2½ M. *Rochefort* (\**Hôtel Biron*, \**Hôtel de l'Etoile*, in both R., L., & A. 1½-2, B. ¾, déj. 2, D. 2½, pens. 5-6 fr.; *Hôtel Rogister*, pens. from 4½ fr.; *Cheval Blanc*, unpretending; all frequently crowded), a favourite summer-resort, with 2400 inhab., formerly the capital of the County of Ardennes, occupies an elevated site on the *Lomme*, commanded by the ruins of an old castle (private property, no admission). The new *Hôtel de Ville* and the Romanesque *Church*, erected after plans by Cluysenaer, are noteworthy. Fine view from the *Loretto Chapel*. The environs are remarkable for a number of curious caverns in the limestone rock, many of which have been made accessible.

The entrance to the \**Grotte de Rochefort*, one of the finest and most easily visited, is at the upper end of the town. It is the property of a *M. Collignon* (admission 5 fr., for parties of 20 or upwards 2½ fr. each). A rapid visit to it takes 1¼-2 hours. The '*Salle des Merveilles*', '*Salle du Sabbat*' (said to be upwards of 250 ft. high), '*Val d'Enfer*', and '*Les Arcades*', the finest points, are illuminated with magnesium and Bengal lights.

In summer the omnibuses of the *Hôtel Biron* ply regularly from Rochefort to the Grotto of Han (return-fare 2 fr.). The road (3½ M.) diverges at the *Hôtel Biron* to the right from the high-road (which continues straight on to St. Hubert; p. 201), and cannot be mistaken. [On this side of the 5th kilomètre-stone stands a finger-post indicating the road to Hamerenne and Rochefort, which pedestrians may take on their way back.]

The village of *Han-sur-Lesse* (*Hôtel de Bellevue & de la Grotte*; \**Hôtel du Pavillon*, pens. 5-7 fr.) lies on the N. side of a range of hills, through which the *Lesse* forces its way by the so-called *Trou de Han* or *de Belvaux*.

The entrance to the \**Trou de Han* lies about 1½ M. from Han, on the S. side of the above-mentioned range of hills; the omnibus from Rochefort drives direct to the cavern without touch-





ing at Han. The pedestrian should, however, secure the services of a guide at the hotel in Han (one of the brothers Lanoy).

Admission for a single visitor 7 fr.; two or more, 5 fr. each; 2 fr. more is exacted for awakening the echoes by a pistol-shot, for 1-4 pers., and 50 c. for each additional person; fee to the guide extra. The *Guide-Album du Voyageur à la Grotte de Han* (2 fr.) contains a good plan of the entire cavern.

The *Trou de Han* is nearly 1 M. in length and consists of a series of chambers, opening into each other, and varying in height. The numerous stalactite-formations have been fancifully named in accordance with their forms, *Trône de Pluton*, *Boudoir de Proserpine*, *Galerie de la Grenouille*, etc. The most imposing chamber is the *\*Salle du Dôme*, which is 500 ft. long, 450 ft. wide, and 180 ft. high; and the *Merveilleuses*, four chambers with the most beautiful stalactites, only recently made accessible, are also very fine. A visit to the cavern is extremely interesting, and occupies 2-4 hrs. Visitors emerge at the other end in a boat. August, September, and October are the best months for inspecting the cavern; in spring the swollen state of the river often renders access impossible. The cave has been visited by tourists since 1814. The stalactites have unfortunately been sadly blackened by smoky torches. — Scarcely  $\frac{1}{2}$  M. farther on is the *Perte de la Lesse*, also well worth a visit, where the river dashes into a subterranean abyss.

The next station of the branch-railway is (5 M.) *Eprave* (Malarm-Jacques; Marneffe's Inn, where information as to the grotto may be obtained; adm. 2 fr.; guide *V. Guérit-Anciaux*), at the confluence of the *Lomme* and the *Lesse*. In the *\*Rond Tienne*, below the grotto, the branch of the *Lomme* which disappears in the grottoes of Rochefort (p. 200), bursts forth again to the light of day. In the vicinity is an interesting Roman camp, where numerous coins have been found; also Celtic and Frankish graves.

The next stations are *Villers-sur-Lesse*, *Vignée* (in the vicinity, the royal château of *Ciergnon*, on a precipitous rock), and (10 $\frac{1}{2}$  M.) *Wanlin*. To Dinant, see p. 197.

From Wanlin a diligence (1 fr. 10 c.) plies twice daily to (6 $\frac{1}{2}$  M.) *Beauraing* (*Hôtel du Centre; du Sud; de l'Ouest; du Nord*), the fine castle of which, with its art-treasures, was burned in Dec. 1889. A diligence (1 fr.) runs hence three times a day in summer to (6 M.; 1 $\frac{1}{4}$  hr.) *Givet* (p. 198).

72 $\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Forrières*; 76 M. *Grupont* (Hot. Masset). A diligence (2 fr. 60 c.) plies hence twice a day in 3 $\frac{1}{2}$ -4 hrs. to (15 $\frac{1}{2}$  M.) *Beauraing* (see above), viâ *Wellin* (*Hôt. de l'Univers*), at the junction of the road to Han-sur-Lesse (p. 200), and *Revogne*, with a stalactite grotto (adm. 2 $\frac{1}{2}$  fr.). The train follows the sinuosities of the *Lomme*. To the left, on a rocky buttress, rises the strikingly picturesque *Château Mirwart*, with its five towers. From (82 $\frac{1}{2}$  M.) *Poix* (*Hôt. Guillaume*) a branch-railway runs in 25 min. to (4 $\frac{1}{2}$  M.) *St. Hubert*, Flem. *Huibrecht* (*Hôtel du Luxembourg; Hôtel du Chemin de Fer*), a town with 2500 inhab., celebrated for the chapel containing the relics of the saint who has given his name to the place. The abbey has been converted into a Reformatory for young criminals. The *Church*, in the late-Gothic style, with double aisles and interesting crypt, dates from the 16th cent. (façade and towers

erected in 1700). A chapel to the left of the choir contains the cenotaph of St. Hubert, adorned with bas-reliefs by *W. Geefs*, and the choir itself has some fine wood-carving. The forest of St. Hubert is one of the largest in Belgium.

ST. HUBERT, the tutelary saint of sportsmen, was once a profligate and impious prince, who did not scruple to indulge in the pleasures of the chase even on the solemn fast-days appointed by the Church. While thus irreverently engaged on the holy fast of Good Friday, he suddenly beheld the miraculous apparition of a stag with a cross growing out of its forehead between its antlers. Thus warned by Heaven of the danger of adhering to his sinful courses, he at once desisted from the hunt, voluntarily relinquished all the honours and advantages of his noble rank, and determined thenceforth to devote himself to a life of piety and self-abnegation. He accordingly presented the whole of his fortune to the Church, became a monk, and founded the abbey and church which are still called by his name. The holy man is said to have enjoyed miraculous powers during his life-time, and long after his death numerous miracles were wrought by means of his relics.

85 M. *Hatrival*. — 91 M. *Libramont* (Hôtel Bellevue, plain), on the watershed between the Lesse and the Semois, is the station for *Recogne*, a village to the right, on the road to Bouillon (p. 203) and Sedan, the route by which Napoleon III., accompanied by French and Prussian officers and a Belgian escort, proceeded to Libramont on 4th Sept., 1870, to take the train for Germany.

FROM LIBRAMONT TO GOUVY, 36½ M., branch-railway in 1½-2¼ hrs. (fares 5 fr. 60, 4 fr. 20, 2 fr. 80 c.). Stations: *Bernimont*, *Widemont-Bercheux*, *Morhet*, *Sibret*. — 18 M. *Bastogne* (*Le Brun*; *Collin*), an old town of 2000 inhab., surnamed *Paris-en-Ardenne*; the church, dating from the 15th cent., contains some curious vaulting, ancient mural paintings, and a figure of St. Christopher executed in 1520. A branch-railway runs from Bastogne, viâ (5 M.) *Benonchamps*, *Schimpach*, and *Schleif* to *Wiltz* (p. 244), and through the idyllic valley of the Wilz viâ *Merckholz* (p. 244) to *Kautenbach* (p. 244) in the grand-duchy of Luxembourg. — From (24 M.) *Bourcy* a steam-tramway plies to (7½ M.) *Houffalize* (*Hôt. des Ardennes*, pens. 5 fr.; *Hôt. des Postes*; *Hôt. de Luxembourg*), a picturesquely situated town with 1300 inhab., the capital of the upper valley of the Ourthe, with a ruined castle. — 28 M. *Tavigny*. — 36½ M. *Gouvy*, see p. 225.

Another branch-line runs from Libramont to (7½ M.) *Bertrix* (p. 203).

96½ M. *Longlier*, the station for *Neufchâteau* (Hôtel des Postes; des Etrangers), a small town of 2000 inhab., once fortified, which lies ¾ M. to the right. — 101 M. *Lavaux*; 103 M. *Mellier*. — 106 M. *Marbehan* (\**Cornet's Inn*; *Gillet-Rogier*), with a new church. A branch-line diverges here to *Ste. Marie*, *Croix-Rouge*, *Ethe*, and (16 M.) *Virton* (p. 203).

110½ M. *Habay*; 113½ M. *Fouches*.

119½ M. *Arlon*, Flem. *Aarlen* (\**Hôtel du Nord*, R., L., & A. 3, B. 1, D. 2½, S. 2, omn. ½ fr.; *Maison Rouge*; *Hôtel Central*, in the market-place; *Café de la Bourse*), a prosperous town with 7200 inhab., situated on a plateau, 1330 ft. above the sea-level, is the capital of the Belgian province of Luxembourg. It was the *Orolaunum Vicus* of the Antoninian itinerary, and was once fortified. Fine view from the terrace adjoining the church and from the military hospital. The *Gouvernement Provincial* contains a collection of Roman antiquities found in the neighbourhood, including some

interesting stone-carvings. Steam-tramway to Etbe (see p. 202). — About 3 M. to the E., on the Luxembourg frontier, lies the ruined Oistercian abbey of *Clairfontaine*.

FROM ARLON TO LONGWY (for *Longuyon* and *Nancy*), 14 M., railway in  $\frac{3}{4}$  hr. (fares 1 fr. 75, 1 fr. 85, 90 c.). Intermediate stations: *Autel-Bas*, *Messancy*, *Athus* (see below), and *Mont St. Martin*. (At *Autel-Haut* are an interesting old church partly of the 10th cent., and a château of the 13th cent.) — *Longwy* (*Hôtel de l'Europe*) is the French frontier-station and seat of the custom-house.

FROM ARLON TO GEDINNE, 70 M., railway in  $3\frac{3}{4}$  hrs. (fares 8 fr. 60, 6 fr. 45, 4 fr. 30 c.). — As far as (10 M.) *Athus* (branch to *Petange*, see below), the line is the same as that to Longwy. It then turns to the W. 15 M. *Halancy*; 19 M. *Signeulx*;  $21\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Ruette*.

$25\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Virton* (*Hôtel Continental*; *Cheval Blanc*), the junction of the line from *Marbehan* (p. 202) to *Montmédy* in France, is a prettily-situated little town with 2500 inhab., whose chief occupation is farming and cattle-breeding. Various Roman coins and antiquities have been found in the neighbourhood.

29 M. *Meix-devant-Virton*;  $33\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Belle-Fontaine-les-Etalle*;  $37\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Izel*.

$40\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Florenville* (\**Hôtel du Commerce*; *Poste*), a small town near the French frontier, from which many pleasant excursions may be made into the forest of Ardennes. [The winding valley of the Semois, from *Izel* (see above) to its junction with the Meuse at *Monthermé* (see *Baedeker's Northern France*), is very picturesque. Good quarters may be found at *Florenville* and *Bouillon* (see below) and also at *Herbeumont* (*Hôt. Vasseur*), up-stream, and at *Alle* (\**Hôt. Hoffmann*; *du Commerce*), down-stream.] — About  $7\frac{1}{2}$  M. to the S. of *Florenville* lie the ruins of the abbey of *Orval*, founded in 1124. The church was rebuilt in the 16-17th centuries. Adjacent is a tolerable inn.

$47\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Straimont*;  $49\frac{1}{2}$  M. *St. Médard*;  $53\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Bertrix* (*Hôt. Maujean*; branch to *Libramont*, see p. 202). — From (61 M.) *Paliseul* (*Hôtel des Ardennes*) a steam-tramway (fares 1 fr. 15, 80 c.) plies to (10 M.;  $\frac{3}{4}$  hr.) *Bouillon* (\**Hôtel de la Poste*; *Hôtel des Ardennes*), a little town dominated by the stately ancestral castle of Godfrey of Bouillon. Here Napoleon III. spent the night of 3rd-4th Sept. 1870 in the *Hôtel de la Poste*. To the S. of *Bouillon* lie *Les Amerois*, a château and park of the Count of Flanders. From *Bouillon* to *Sedan* (p. 198), about  $9\frac{1}{2}$  M. by road. — 65 M. *Graide*;  $66\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Bièvre*; 70 M. *Gedinne*. — The line is being carried on to *Dinant* (p. 198).

123 M. *Autel-Bas* (see above);  $125\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Sterpenich*. — 126 M. *Bettingen* (Luxembourg custom-house; luggage examined), the junction for the line from *Ettelbrück* (p. 245) to *Petingen* (p. 245). 128 M. *Kapellen*; 130 M. *Mamer*;  $132\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Bertringen*.

136 M. *Luxembourg*, see p. 247.

## 23. From Brussels to Liège via Louvain.

62 M. RAILWAY in 2-3 hrs. (fares 7 fr. 60, 5 fr. 70, 3 fr. 80 c.; express 9 fr. 45, 7 fr. 10, 4 fr. 75 c.).

The train starts from the *Station du Nord*, and traverses an agricultural and partly-wooded district. At (2 M.) *Schaerbeek* the Malines line diverges (p. 133).  $3\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Haren* (Sud; comp. p. 133). 5 M. *Dieghem*, noted as a pilgrimage-resort and for its fair; steam-tramway to *Haecht* (p. 138) and to *Schaerbeek* (Brussels), see p. 75. 6 M. *Saventhem*, the parish-church of which contains a picture by Van Dyck, representing St. Martin dividing his cloak, a gift of the

master himself; 9½ M. *Cortenbergh*; 13 M. *Velthem*; 15 M. *Hérent*; to the left, the large church of the former abbey of *Vlierbeck*.

18 M. *Louvain*, see R. 24.

BRANCH-LINE hence to the N. to *Rotselaar* (with the old tower of *Terheiden* rising from a pond in the neighbourhood) and (10 M.) *Aerschot*, a station on the Antwerp and Hasselt line (p. 182), and thence viâ *Westmeerbeek* (p. 187) and *Norderwyk-Morckhoven* to *Herenthals* on the Turnhout and Tilburg line (p. 138). — Steam-tramway to *Jodoigne* (see below).

*From Louvain to Charleroi*, see R. 25.

*From Louvain to Malines*, see p. 138.

Beyond Louvain the abbey of *Parc* (p. 210) is seen on the right. 21 M. *Corbeek-Loo*. 25 M. *Vertryck*.

29½ M. *Tirlemont*, Flem. *Thienen* (\**Hôtel du Nouveau Monde*, near the station; *Hôtel de Flandre*, in the market-place), a clean and well-built town with 13,000 inhab., was once like Louvain occupied by a much larger population. The limits of the town, which are nearly 6 M. in circumference, now enclose a large extent of arable land. In the spacious market-place is situated the church of *Notre Dame du Lac*, finished only in the choir (1297) and transepts (15th cent.), with a high tower. The *Church of St. Germain*, with Romanesque tower and pillars, and early-Gothic triforium and windows, has a high-altarpiece by Wappers. The celebrated Jesuit Bollandus (d. 1655), the first compiler of the *Acta Sanctorum*, was probably a native of Tirlemont.

FROM TIRLEMONT TO DIEST (p. 182), 19½ M., branch-railway in 50 min. (fares 2 fr. 50, 1 fr. 90, 1 fr. 25 c.), viâ *Neerlinter*, *Geet-Betz*, and *Haelen-lez-Diest*.

FROM TIRLEMONT TO ST. TROND AND TONGRES, 28 M., railway in 1¾ hr. (fares 3 fr. 45, 2 fr. 60, 1 fr. 75 c.). — 8½ M. *Neerlinter* (see above). — 9½ M. *Léau*, Flem. *Zout-Leeuw* (Café-Restaurant of *J. Vos*), formerly a fortress, with a handsome late-Gothic *Town Hall* (16th cent.) and the Gothic church of \**St. Leonhard* (13th and 14th cent.). The latter, one of the few churches that were not spoiled in the 16th cent., contains Gothic carved altars with early-Flemish and Renaissance paintings (beginning of 16th cent.; in the right aisle), a collection of admirable Gothic bronze works of the 15th cent., unequalled in any other church in the Netherlands (censers, fonts, lectern in the form of an eagle, six-light candelabrum, 23 ft. in height, tabernacle-railing), and a magnificent \**Tabernacle* sculptured in stone, 52 ft. high, one of the finest works of the Belgian Renaissance, executed in 1554 by *Cornelisz de Vriendt*, architect of the Antwerp *Hôtel de Ville*, by order of Martin de Wilre, Seigneur of Oplinter, who is buried beside it. — 12½ M. *St. Trond* (p. 205), the junction for the Landen-Hasselt line. — 16 M. *Ordange*; 20½ M. *Loos*; 24 M. *Pirange*. — 27 M. *Tongres*, see p. 374.

FROM TIRLEMONT TO NAMUR, 27½ M., railway in 1½ hr. (fares 3 fr. 35, 2 fr. 50, 1 fr. 70 c.). Stations unimportant. From *Jodoigne* a steam-tramway runs to Wavre (p. 210); to Louvain, see above. — 13 M. *Ramillies* is the junction of the Landen and Gembloux line (see p. 205). About 2½ M. to the N. is *Folx-les-Caves*, with curious subterranean quarries, worked even in Roman times (guide in the adjacent café). — From (16 M.) *No-ville-Taviers* a branch-line runs to *Embresin*; and from *Eghezée* a steam-tramway plies to Andenne (p. 238). — *Namur*, see p. 192.

Beyond (33 M.) *Esmael* the line intersects the plain of *Neerwinden* (the village lies to the left), the scene of two great battles. In the first of these, on 29th July, 1693, the French under Marshal Luxembourg defeated the Allies under William III. of England.







In the second the French under Dumouriez and Louis Philippe (then '*General Egalité*', afterwards king of France) were defeated by the Austrians under the Prince of Cobourg (great-uncle of the late king Leopold), and driven out of Belgium (18th Mar., 1793).

38 M. Landen (*Hôtel de la Hesbaye*), the junction of several lines, is historically interesting as the birth-place of Pepin the Elder, the majordomo of the royal domains of the Austrasian monarch Dagobert I. (628-38). He died here about the year 640, and was buried at the foot of a hill which still bears his name; his remains were afterwards removed to Nivelles (p. 133).

FROM LANDEN TO HASSELT, branch-line in  $\frac{3}{4}$ -1 $\frac{1}{4}$  hr. (fares 2 fr. 20, 1 fr. 70, 1 fr. 10 c.). This route presents few attractions. 6 $\frac{1}{2}$  M. St. Trond, Flem. St. *Truiden* (*Hôtel du Commerce*), the most important station, with 11,500 inhab., possesses several old churches (Notre Dame, Gothic, restored; St. Martin, St. Francis, etc.); it is the junction for the Tirlemont-Tongre line (see p. 204). 17 $\frac{1}{2}$  M. Hasselt, see p. 182.

FROM LANDEN TO GEMBOUX (*Fleurus* and *Charleroi*), 23 M., railway in 1 hr. (fares 2 fr. 80, 2 fr. 10, 1 fr. 40 c.). Stations (12 M.) *Ramillies* (p. 204), (23 M.) *Gemboux* (p. 190), *Fleurus*, and *Charleroi* (see p. 190).

Landen is also the junction for a line coming from CINEY, which intersects the Namur-Liège line at Huy (see p. 232).

Next stations *Gingelom*, *Rosoux-Goyer*, and (47 M.) *Waremme*, beyond which the line crosses the ancient and well-preserved Roman road, called by the country-people *Route de Brunhilde*, which extended from Bavay (*Bavacum Nerviorum*), near Mons, to Tongres. The latter was the capital of the ancient province of *Hesbaye*, the natives of which were once famed for their strength and bravery, as the old proverb, '*Qui passe dans le Hesbain est combattu l'endemain*', suggests. — Steam-tramway to Huy, see p. 232.

50 $\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Remicourt*. Beyond (53 M.) *Fexhe-le-Haut-Clocher* the land of the Brabanters, a somewhat phlegmatic race of Germanic origin, is quitted, and that of the active and enterprising Celtic Walloons entered. A smiling and highly-cultivated district is exchanged for a scene of industrial enterprise. Numerous coal-mines, foundries, and manufactories are passed in the vicinity of (58 M.) *Ans*, which lies 490 ft. higher than Liège. Branch-line to *Liers* (p. 374; steam-tramway via *Oreye* to *Waremme* (see above) and to *St. Trond* (see above). — 60 $\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Haut-Pré*.

The line now descends rapidly (1:30), affording a fine view of the populous city of Liège and the beautiful and populous valley of the Meuse. A large brick building on the hill to the left is a military hospital.

62 M. *Liège*, see p. 212.

## 24. Louvain.

**Hotels.** In the town: *HÔTEL DE SURDE* (Pl. a), Place du Peuple, with restaurant, R. 3-5, L.  $\frac{1}{2}$ , A.  $\frac{3}{4}$ , B. 1 $\frac{1}{2}$ , déj. 2 $\frac{1}{2}$ , D. 4 fr. — *HÔTEL DE LA COUR DE MONS*, Rue de Savoie 7, with a popular table-d'hôte, R., L., & A. from 2 fr., B.  $\frac{3}{4}$ , D. 2, S. 1 $\frac{1}{4}$  fr. — At the station: *HÔTEL DU NORD*, R. & A. 3, B. 1 fr.; *HÔTEL DU NOUVEAU-MONDE*, *HÔTEL DE L'INDUSTRIE*, both unpretending.

**Restaurants.** *Société Royale (de la Table Ronde)*, Grand' Place; *Restaurant Lorrain*, *Taverne Mathieu*, *Taverne Allemande*, all in the Rue de la Station. — **Cafés.** *Café Rubens*, opposite the church of St. Pierre; *Café Lyrique*, Grand' Place 22; \**Gambrinus*, Grand' Place (Munich beer); *Café des Brasseurs*, Rue de la Station 3; *Café de la Renaissance*, at the station. The beer of Louvain is a sickly beverage.

**Cabs**, or *Vigilantes*, 1 fr. per drive. — **Tramway** from the station to the Grande Place, 12 c. — **Steam-tramway** (by the eastern Boulevards) to (1¼ M.) *Héverlé* (p. 210) and (18 M.) *Jodoigne* (p. 204).

**Baths** of different kinds, Rue de la Laie 14.

**Chief Attractions** (3-3½ hrs. suffice). Hôtel de Ville, exterior (see below); St. Pierre, under the guidance of the sacristan (p. 207); Halles, exterior (p. 209); choir-stalls at St. Gertrude's (p. 209), St. Joseph's (p. 210).

**Louvain**, Flem. *Leuven* or *Loven*, on the *Dyle*, which flows through part of the town and is connected by a canal with the *Rupel* (p. 138), is a dull place with 40,900 inhabitants. The greater part of the space enclosed by the walls built in the 14th cent. is now used as arable land. The ramparts surrounding the walls have been converted into promenades.

The name of the town is derived from *Loo*, signifying a wooded height, and *Veen*, a marsh, words which are also combined in *Venlo*. In the 14th cent., when Louvain was the capital of the Duchy of Brabant, and residence of the princes, it numbered 100-150,000 inhab., most of whom were engaged in the cloth-trade, and the town contained no fewer than 2400 manufactories. Here, as in other Flemish towns, the weavers were a very turbulent class, and always manifested great jealousy of the influence of the nobles in their civic administration. During an insurrection in 1378, thirteen magistrates of noble family were thrown from the window of the Hôtel de Ville, and received by the populace below on the points of their spears; but Duke Wenceslaus besieged and took the city, and compelled the citizens to crave his pardon with every token of abject humiliation. The power of the nobles soon regained its ascendancy, and their tyrannical sway caused thousands of the industrious citizens to emigrate to Holland and England, whither they transplanted their handicraft. From that period may be dated the decay of Louvain.

In front of the railway-station (Pl. F, 2) is a statue of *Sylvain van de Weyer* (d. 1874), a native of Louvain, who was one of the most ardent promoters of the revolution of 1830, and became the ambassador of the provisional government at the London Conference. The statue is by *G. Geefs*.

The *Rue de la Station*, on the right side of which is the *Theatre*, built by Lavergne in 1864-67, leads straight to the Place de l'Hôtel de Ville (*Grand' Place*; Pl. D, E, 3).

The \*\**Hôtel de Ville* (Pl. 20), a very rich and beautiful example of late-Gothic architecture, resembling the town-halls of Bruges, Brussels, Ghent (in the older part), and Oudenaarde, but surpassing them in elegance and harmony of design, was erected in 1447-63 by *Matthew de Layens*. The building consists of three stories,

each of which has ten pointed windows in the principal façade, and is covered with a lofty roof surrounded with an open balustrade. At the four corners and from the centre of the gables spring six slender octagonal turrets, terminating in open spires. The three different façades are lavishly enriched with sculptures. The statues in the niches represent persons prominent in the history of the town: princes, generals, magistrates, artists, and scholars. The corbels which support the statues are embellished with almost detached reliefs, representing scenes from Old and New Testament history, in some cases with mediæval coarseness. The outside of the building was restored in 1829-42, but was seriously damaged by lightning in 1890; the complete restoration will require about 20 years.

The INTERIOR does not correspond with the exterior. Most of the apartments are fitted up in a modern style, and adorned with pictures by *Vaenius*, *De Crayer*, *Mierevelt*, etc. The Salle Gothique, with a finely-carved ceiling, is adorned with frescoes by *Hennebicq*, consisting of scenes from the history of Louvain and portraits of eminent citizens. — On the second floor is a small museum containing an Ascension by *Mich. Cozie*, specimens of *De Crayer* and *Mierevelt*, and a number of other ancient and modern pictures, including several copies. Here also are preserved those parts of the original sculptures of the façade which could not be made use of in the restoration; a stone model by *Josse Metsys* of the projected towers of St. Pierre (1525); some local antiquities, etc. Catalogue 25 c.

The Gothic \*Church of St. Pierre (Pl. 16; E, 2, 3), opposite the Hôtel de Ville, a noble cruciform structure flanked with chapels, was erected in 1425-97 on the site of a building of the 11th century. The unfinished W. tower does not rise beyond the height of the roof.

The INTERIOR (sacristan, Place Marguerite 11; 1 fr., more for a party) is 101 yds. long, 29½ yds. broad, and 82 ft. high. The choir is separated from the nave by an elaborate *Jubé*, or *Rood Loft*, in the late-Gothic style, executed in 1490, consisting of three arches adorned with statuettes, and surmounted by a lofty cross. The twelve-branched *Candelabrum* was executed by *John Massys*.

NAVE. The swinging doors inside the principal portal are finely carved in wood in the somewhat exaggerated style of the late Renaissance (1556).

1st Chapel on the N. side: late-Gothic font in copper, formerly furnished with a lofty and heavy cover, which was removable by the still-preserved cast-iron handle, by *J. Matsys*. — The following chapels on the same side have marble parapets in the baroque style.

The 1st Chapel on the S. side contains an altarpiece copied from the original of *De Crayer* (now at Nancy), representing S. Carlo Borromeo administering the Sacrament to persons sick of the plague; an old winged picture by *Van der Baeren* (1594), the Martyrdom of St. Dorothea, with interesting views of ancient Louvain, and a statue of St. Charles, by *Ch. Geerts* (1855).

The 2nd Chapel (that of the Armourers) contains a carved and painted image of Christ, highly venerated in consequence of the

legend that it once caught a thief who had sacrilegiously entered the church (a similar image is by the pillar adjoining the 2nd chapel to the N.). The railing is adorned with armour and cannon.

The *Pulpit*, carved in 1742 by *Jos. Bergé*, a work of very questionable taste, represents Peter's Denial on one side, and the Conversion of St. Paul on the other. The life-size wooden figures are overshadowed by lofty palm-trees, also carved in wood, and the whole is coated with brown varnish.

The 5th Chapel contains a picture of *Memling's* school, representing the consecration of a cook as bishop, under Gregory V.

AMBULATORY. 4th Chapel (to the S.): \**Dierick Bouts*, Martyrdom of St. Erasmus, a painful subject; in the background the Emperor, richly attired, with three attendants; the scene is represented in a carefully-executed landscape with blue mountains in the distance; on the wings, St. Jerome on the left and St. Anthony on the right. The inscription 'Opus Joh. Memling' is a forgery (covered). The same chapel contains the handsome Renaissance tombstone of Ad. van Bausse (d. 1559). — 5th Chapel: *De Crayer*, Holy Trinity. \**Dierick Bouts*, Last Supper, painted in 1467, also furnished with a forged signature of Memling (covered). This is the central picture of an extensive altarpiece, the wings of which are in the museum at Berlin (Feast of the Passover and Elijah in the wilderness), and in the Pinaothek at Munich (Abraham and Melchisedech, and the Gathering of manna). The symbolical character of the composition is, of course, not traceable in the central piece alone. One characteristic of Dierick's style is his attempt at individualisation by making the complexions strikingly dissimilar. Fine monument of Prof. Boyarts (d. 1520).

The 6th Chapel formerly contained a celebrated 'Holy Family' by Quinten Massys, which is now in the Brussels Museum (p. 98).

In the 7th Chapel are four paintings by *P. J. Verhaghen*, depicting the life and death of St. Margaret of Louvain, who is here held in great veneration as the patron-saint of domestic servants.

8th Chapel, with a handsome cast iron screen of 1878: Descent from the Cross, by \**Roger van der Weyden* (?), a winged picture on a golden ground, with the donors at the sides, bearing the doubtful date 1443, but probably a late and reduced repetition of a picture in the Escorial (veiled). The same chapel contains the tombstone of Henry I., Duke of Brabant (d. 1235), the founder of the church.

9th Chapel: Handsome marble balustrade by *Papenhoven* of Antwerp (1709), representing Children playing, Confession, Baptism, and Communion. — Adjoining the 10th Chapel is an imposing Renaissance monument to the memory of Ant. Bertyns (d. 1563) and his wife.

In the choir, opposite, rises a beautiful Gothic *Tabernacle* (50 ft. in height), recalling the towers of the cathedral of Antwerp and of the Hôtel de Ville at Brussels, by *De Layens* (p. 206), executed in 1450.

10th Chapel. Double tomb of Mathilda of Flanders, wife of Henry I. (p. 208), and of her daughter (1260).

The N. transept contains a richly carved organ of 1556, a copy of Van Dyck's Raising of the Cross, and a painted wooden statue of the Virgin and Child, of 1441.

The *Halles* (Pl. 25; D, E, 3), 66 yds. long and 15½ yds. wide, were erected as a warehouse for the Clothmakers' Guild in 1317, and made over to the University in 1679. The upper story was added in 1680. The interior is disfigured by alterations and additions, but the arches and pillars of the hall on the ground-floor still bear testimony to the wealth and taste of the founders. The *Library*, one of the most valuable in Belgium (90,000 vols., 400 MSS.), is adorned with fine wood-carvings and a sculptured group representing a scene from the Flood, executed by *Geerts* in 1839. The entrance-hall contains portraits and busts of former professors, and a large picture by *Van Brée*, Christ raising the daughter of Jairus, painted in 1824.

The *University*, founded in 1426, was regarded as the most famous in Europe in the 16th cent., and the theological faculty in particular was remarkable for its inflexible adherence to the orthodox dogmas of the Church. The number of students is said to have exceeded 6000 at the period when the celebrated Justus Lipsius (d. 1606) taught here. Under Joseph II. its reputation somewhat declined, but it continued to exist until the close of last century. So extensive were its privileges, that no one could formerly hold a public appointment in the Austrian Netherlands without having taken a degree at Louvain. After having been closed by the French republicans, the university was revived by the Dutch government in 1817. A philosophical faculty was afterwards instituted, notwithstanding the determined opposition of the clergy, and complaints to which the innovation gave rise are said to have contributed in some degree to the Revolution of 1830. Since 1836 the university has been re-organised, and has assumed an exclusively ecclesiastical character. It possesses 5 faculties, and is attended by 1500 students, many of whom live in 4 large colleges (*Pédagogies du St. Esprit, Marie-Thérèse, Adrien VI., and Juste Lipse*). — The technical academy connected with the university (*Ecole du Génie Civil, des Arts et Manufactures et des Mines*) is rapidly increasing; an *Ecole d'Agriculture* was opened in 1878, and an *Ecole de Brasserie* in 1887.

The church of *St. Gertrude* (Pl. 12; D, 2) was erected in the Flamboyant style, at the close of the 15th cent., with the exception of the choir, which was added in 1514-26. The \*Choir-stalls, dating from the first half of the 16th cent., and embellished with statuettes and 28 reliefs of scenes from the life of the Saviour, St. Augustine, and Ste. Gertrude, are considered the finest specimen of late-Gothic wood-carving in Belgium; they were executed by *Mathias de Waydere*. The bands of ornamentation in the Renaissance style (middle of 16th cent.) are particularly pleasing. In the right aisle is a triptych by *M. Coxie*. The sacristy contains a reliquary of the 14th century. (Sacristan at No. 22, near the principal portal.)

The Rue de Namur, Rue de Malines, Rue de Diest, Rue de Bruxelles, and other streets contain various old houses with hand-

some façades. The *Athénée Royal* and (opposite) the *Refuge des Vieillards* in the Rue de Namur include courts in the Renaissance style. The *Jansenius Tower*, on the Dyle, dates from the 15th century. — A street ascends to the S.E. from the Place du Peuple to the church of *St. Joseph* (Pl. 14; E, 3), in the Gothic style, with nave and aisles of equal height. The aisles and choir contain good frescoes by *Meunier* of Brussels and *Dujardin* of Antwerp.

The church of *St. Michael* (Pl. 15; E, 3), in the Rue de Namur, erected by the Jesuits in 1650-66, with an imposing façade crowned by an attic, contains modern pictures by Mathieu, De Keyser, Wappers, and others. The proportions of the interior are remarkably symmetrical, and the architectural details show a curious affinity to the Gothic style.

The church of *St. Jacques* (Pl. 13; D, 2) possesses several pictures of the school of Rubens, a *St. Hubert* by *De Crayer*, several modern works, and a fine *Tabernacle* in stone, executed in 1467, with a copper balustrade in the Renaissance style, cast by *Jan Veldeneer* in 1568. In the sacristy are finely embroidered vestments from the abbey of *Ste. Gertrude*, and two handsome reliquaries of *St. James* and *St. Margaret*.

The *Pénitencier*, a prison for solitary confinement, in the Boulevard du Jodoigne (Pl. E, F, 4), was opened in 1860, and is the most famous in Belgium, having room for 634 convicts. The *Maison d'Arrêt* (Pl. 21), completed in 1869, has accommodation for 204 prisoners.

'*Caesar's Castle*', as the ancient stronghold of the counts and dukes, situated on an eminence (\*View) near the *Porte de Malines* (Pl. D, 1), was called, has almost entirely disappeared. It derives its name from an unfounded tradition that it was originally erected by the great Roman general. The Emp. Charles V. and his sisters were educated in this castle by the learned Adrian Floriszoon, afterwards Pope Adrian VI.

The Norbertinian *Abbaye du Parc* may be reached in 25 min. from the *Porte du Parc* (Pl. E, 4; railway-station, see p. 204 and below; admission on application). The abbey, founded in 1179, dissolved during the Revolution and revived in 1836, affords a good example of a large monastic establishment. The first court is surrounded by the offices and farm-buildings; the second by the dwellings of the brethren. The interior contains handsome rooms in the style of Louis XV., embellished with pictures by Er. Quellinus, Verhaghen, Duplessy, J. Coxie, etc.; in the church are paintings by Verhaghen and carved wood work; and the library and archives are also interesting.

## 25. From Louvain to Charleroi.

40 M. RAILWAY in 2¼-3 hrs. (fares 5 fr. 20, 3 fr. 90, 2 f.-. 60 c.).

*Louvain*, see p. 205. The line passes several places memorable in the campaign of 1815. The country traversed is at first flat. Stations: *Héverlé*, with a château and park of the Duc d'Arenberg, and in the neighbourhood the *Abbaye du Parc* (see above); *Joris-Weert*, *Florival*, *Gastuche*; (14½ M.) *Wavre*, to which the Prussians retreated after the battle of Ligny, with a handsome monument by



Van Oemberg (steam-tramway to Jodoigne, see p. 204); *Limal*. 18 M. *Ottignies*, where the Brussels and Namur line is crossed (p. 199). To Baulers-Manage-Mons, see pp. 190, 189. In the vicinity rises the huge quadrangular tower of *Moriensart* (13th cent.). — *Court-St. Etienne, La Roche*.

The train now passes close to the imposing ruins of the Cistercian abbey of \**Villers*, founded in 1147 and destroyed in 1796, and stops at (25 M.) *Villers-la-Ville*. The ruins lie about  $\frac{1}{4}$  M. to the N. of the station. The road to them skirts the Thyle. At the entrance to the abbey is \**Dumont's Inn*, where each visitor pays  $\frac{1}{2}$  fr. Beyond the court is the rectangular Refectory, a tasteful structure in the transition style, with two rows of windows. The Cloisters, chiefly Gothic, date from the 14-16th cent., and are adjoined by the ruined Gothic Church, erected in 1240-72; the interior contains tombstones of Dukes of Brabant of the 14th century. The old brewery in the transition style is also worthy of notice. An eminence outside the *Porte de Bruxelles*, to the W., commands a good survey of the whole ruin.

27 $\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Tilly* is believed to have been the birthplace of the general of that name. 29 M. *Marbais*; 30 $\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Ligny*, famous for the battle of 16th June, 1815 (see below). — 33 M. *Fleurus* (p. 212), junction for the lines to Gembloux-Ramillies-Landen (p. 205), to Tamines (p. 192), to Châtelaineau (p. 191), to Jumet (p. 191), and to Nivelles-Baulers (p. 133). 35 $\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Ransart*, also a station on the line from Jumet (p. 191) to Fleurus (see above). From (38 M.) *Lodelinsart*, a busy place with coal-mines and glass-works, a branch-line and a steam-tramway (viâ Gilly) run to Châtelaineau (p. 191). — Steam-tramway to Charleroi, see p. 191.

**Battle Fields.** This district is famous in military annals as the scene of several important battles, the last and chief of which was that of Ligny.

*Sombreffe*, near Marbais, and 6 M. from Quatrebras (p. 189), was occupied on 15th June, 1815, by the 2nd and 3rd Prussian Corps d'Armée under Marshal Blücher, who late in the evening received intelligence that Gen. Bülow with the 14th corps could not come to his assistance as originally concerted. The brave marshal accordingly resolved to fight alone, if necessary. Wellington had agreed to co-operate with Blücher, but the British troops were too far distant to render assistance, whilst those whose position was nearest to the Prussians were fully occupied at the Battle of Quatrebras. It is well authenticated that the Duke expressed his disapprobation of Blücher's position, observing to the Marshal that 'with British troops he would have occupied the ground differently'. The chief disadvantages of the ground occupied by Blücher near St. AMAND and LIGNY, which he regarded as the keys of his position, were, that there was too little security in the direction in which the communication with the British was to be maintained, and that the villages in advance of the line were too distant to be reinforced without enormous loss. It is also on record, that the Duke, after his interview with the Marshal on the morning of the simultaneous battles, remarked to one of his staff, 'The Prussians will make a gallant fight; they are capital troops, and well commanded; but they will be beaten.' And the Prussians did fight most gallantly, well sustaining the military reputation of their country. But their utmost efforts were fruitless; they sustained immense loss, were overmatched, and finally repulsed, but not conquered.

According to the official statistics of both sides the total force of the French at Ligny amounted to 71,220 men, with 242 guns, that of the Prussians to 83,410 men, with 224 guns, but a large proportion of the French army was composed of veteran soldiers, while most of the Prussian troops were comparatively young and inexperienced. The French artillery was also numerically superior, and far more advantageously placed.

The retreat of the Prussian army on the night after the Battle of Ligny, by *Tilly* and *Mont St. Guibert* to *Wavre* (p. 210), is perhaps without parallel in the annals of military warfare. So perfect was the order and so great the skill with which it was effected, that next day the French were entirely at a loss to discover in which direction their enemy had disappeared, and at length came to the conclusion that they must have taken the direction of Namur. It was not till late on the afternoon of the 17th that the real route of the Prussians was discovered, and Marshal Grouchy was dispatched in pursuit of Blücher. The parts acted by the different armies were now interchanged. Napoleon and Ney, united, now proceeded to attack Wellington, while Blücher formed the 3rd Corps d'Armée under Thielmann at Wavre, in order to keep Grouchy in check, and himself hastened onwards with his three other corps towards Belle-Alliance, where he arrived on the evening of the 18th, in time to act a most prominent and glorious part in a victory of incalculable importance to the fate of the whole of Europe (p. 125).

About 1½ M. to the S. of Ligny lies *FLEURUS*, celebrated for the battles of 1622 and 1690. On 26th June, 1794, a battle also took place here between the Austrian army under the Prince of Coburg, and the French under Marshal Jourdan, in which the latter gained an advantage. The Austrians had stormed the French intrenchments, captured twenty guns, and driven the French back to *Marchienne-au-Pont* (p. 190), when the Prince owing to some misunderstanding, ordered his troops to retreat. This false movement, as the event proved, ultimately contributed to the loss of the whole of Belgium. It is a curious historical fact, that on this occasion a balloon was employed by the French in order to reconnoitre the Austrian position, but with what success it does not appear.

40 M. *Charleroi*, see p. 190.

## 26. Liège and Seraing.

**Railway Stations.** 1. *Station des Guillemins* (Pl. A, B, 7), on the left bank of the Meuse, for Aix-la-Chapelle, Brussels, Namur, Paris, and Luxembourg. 2. *Station de Longdoz* (Pl. C, D, 5), on the right bank, for Maastricht, Namur, and Paris. 3. *Station de Vivegnis* (Pl. D, E, 1), on the N.E. side, a long way from the centre of the town, but connected with the *Station des Guillemins* and the *Station du Palais* by a junction line, for the trains to Tongres, Hasselt, etc. 4. *Station du Palais*, near the Palais de Justice (Pl. B, 2), and 5. *Station de Jonfosse* (Pl. A, 3, 4), both on the connecting line between the *Station des Guillemins* and *Vivegnis*, on which trains run hourly in each direction, between 5.30 a.m. and 11 p.m. (¼ hr.; fares 35, 25, 20 c.).

**Hotels.** \**HÔTEL DE SURDE* (Pl. a; B, 3), Rue de l'Harmonie 7, close to the theatre, R., L., & A. 4-6½, B. 1½, déj. 3½, D. at 6 o'cl. 4½, pens. (except in Aug.) from 8, board 6½ fr.; \**HÔTEL D'ANGLETERRE* (Pl. b; B, 3), Rue des Dominicains 2, R. 2½-8, L. 1½, A. ¾, B. 1¼-1½, déj. 2½, D. 3½-5, pens. 8-12 fr.; *HÔTEL DE L'EUROPE* (Pl. c; B, 3), Rue Hamal 6, these two at the back of the theatre. — \**HÔTEL MOHREN*, Place St. Paul and Rue du Pont d'Avroy 31 (Pl. B, 4), with large restaurant and café, R. 2-5, B. 1, 'plat du jour' from 1, D. 3, S. 3 fr.; *HÔTEL VÉNITIEN*, Rue Hamal 2, near the theatre (Pl. B, 3); *HÔTEL D'ALLEMAGNE* (Pl. f; B, 3), Place du Théâtre 6. — *HÔTEL DOUNEN* (*Aux Frères Provençaux*), Rue Souverain-Pont 46, with café-restaurant, R., L., & A. 2½-3½, B. 1-1¼, déj. 3, D. 3 fr., well spoken of; *POMMELETTE* (Pl. g; C, 3), Rue Souverain-Pont 44; *HÔT. DE DINANT*, Rue St. Etienne 2, R., L., & A. 3-7, B. 1, déj. 2, D. 2½, pens. from 5 fr.



\_\_\_\_\_

1

\_\_\_\_\_

1

1 1 1 1 1



(R. extra); **HÔTEL DE FRANCE**, Rue de la Cathédrale 13; **HÔTEL CHARLEMAGNE**, Place St. Lambert (Pl. B, C, 3), with café-restaurant; **HÔTEL DES THERMES LIÉGEOIS**, on the hill above the Station des Guillemins, pens. from 6 fr. — The **HÔTELS DE L'UNIVERS, DU CHEMIN DE FER, HÔTEL-RESTAURANT DU MIDI**, and others, near the principal station (Guillemins), the **HÔTEL NOTGER**, near the Station du Palais, and the **HÔTEL DE L'INDUSTRIE**, Rue Grétry 89, near the Station de Longdoz, are convenient for travellers arriving late or starting early by railway.

**Restaurants.** \**Bernay*, Rue Vinave-d'Ile 2 (Pl. B, 3); \**Mohren*, see p. 212; \**Hôtel Dounen*, see p. 212; \**Café Vénitien*, see p. 212; *Café-Restaurant Continental*, Place Verte; *Café de Dinant*, see p. 212.

**Cafés.** \**Café du Phare*, Place Verte (Pl. B, 3), lighted by electricity, with numerous billiard-tables; \**Café Vénitien*, by the theatre; *Café de la Renaissance*, also a restaurant, in the Passage; *Café Continental*, *Café Charlemagne*, see above; *Trink-Hall*, Square d'Avroy (p. 215).

**Beer.** \**Mohren* (see p. 212), Vienna and Bavarian beer 35 c., 'plat du jour' 1 fr.; *Taverne Britannique*, by the theatre (D., from 12 to 3, 2-3 fr., 'plat du jour' 1 fr.; English beer); \**Taverne de Canterbury*, Rue de la Cathédrale 59; *Taverne Royale de Munich*, Rue de la Régence 21-23; *Taverne de Strasbourg*, Rue Lulay, near the Passage; *Taverne Blonden*, Avenue Blonden; etc.

Cabs. Tariff for one or more persons:	Closed Carriages.		Open Carriages.	
	One-horse	Two-horse	One-horse	Two-horse
A. <i>By time</i> : 1 hour . . .	1 fr. 50 c.	2 fr. 50 c.	2 fr. — c.	3 fr. — c.
Per additional 1/2 hr.	— - 75 -	1 - 25 -	1 - — -	1 - 50 -
B. <i>Per drive</i> : In the town .	1 - — -	1 - 50 -	1 - 50 -	2 - — -
To the Citadel or the Char- treuse . .	2 - — -	3 - — -	2 - 50 -	3 - 50 -

Waiting, each 1/4 hr., one-horse 25, two-horse 50 c. — Double fares from 11 p.m. to 6 a.m.

**Tramway** (comp. the Plan). From the *Place du Théâtre* (Pl. B, 3) to the stations *Guillemins* (Pl. A, B, 7) and *Longdoz* (Pl. C, D, 5), and through the N.E. suburb of *St. Léonard* (Pl. D, E, 1, 2) to *Herstal* (p. 373) and to the bridge of *Wandre* (p. 227). From the *Place St. Lambert* (Pl. B, C, 3) to the suburb of *Ste. Marguerite* and to *Haut-Pré* on the W., and to the *Pont des Arches* and *Cornillon* on the E. — **Steam Tramway** from the Quai de l'Université (Pl. C, 3, 4) to *Jemeppe* and *Seraing* (p. 222).

**Steamboats** up-stream to *Seraing* (p. 222), and down to the *Cannon Foundry* (p. 214), starting from the *Ecluse du Séminaire*, Boul. Frère Orban (p. 215), every 20 min. in summer and every 1/2 hr. in winter. — Steamboats also in summer thrice daily to *Maastricht* (p. 227).

**Weapons.** Liège contains 180 manufactories of arms, or rather dépôts of arms, for the pieces are made and mounted by the workmen in their own houses. These mechanics, 40,000 in number, work at their own risk, as a piece containing the slightest flaw is at once rejected. — Among the chief stores for weapons for show or sport are: *Bury*, Passage Lemonnier 11; *Demoulin*, Boul. de la Sauvenière 102; *Dresse, Laloux, & Cie.*, Rue sur la Fontaine 51; *Francotte*, Rue Mont St. Martin 66; *Hanquet*, Rue Charles Morren 18; *H. Pieper*, Rue des Bayards 12-16; *J. B. Rongé Fils*, Place St. Jean 2; *Dresse, Laloux & Cie.*, Rue sur la Fontaine 51; *Hanquet*, Rue Charles Morren 18.

**Photographs.** *Dandoy*, Boul. d'Avroy 19; *A. Zeyen*, Boul. de la Sauvenière 137; *Barras*, Passage Lemonnier 10.

**Post and Telegraph Office** (Pl. B, C, 3), Rue de l'Université 84.

**United States Consul:** *Mr. Nicholas Smith*.

**Principal Attractions.** Palais de Justice, the court (p. 216); Church of St. Jacques (p. 220); St. Paul's (p. 219); view from the Citadel (p. 221).

**Liège**, Flem. *Luik*, Ger. *Lüttich*, with 156,000 inhab., the capital of the Walloon district, and formerly the seat of an ecclesiasti-

cal principality, lies in a strikingly picturesque situation. The ancient and extensive city rises on the lofty bank of the broad *Meuse*, at the influx of the *Ourthe*. Numerous chimneys bear testimony to the industry of the inhabitants, while the richly-cultivated valley contributes greatly to enhance the picturesque effect.

The *Meuse* flows through the city in a partly-artificial channel, and forms an island, which is connected with each bank by six bridges, including the railway-bridge (p. 235) and a small iron foot-bridge ('*Passerelle*'). The principal part of the town, with the chief public buildings and churches lies on the left bank. The quarters on the right bank (known as *Outremeuse*) consist mainly of factories and the dwellings of the artizans. Most of the streets in the old part of the town are narrow and the buildings insignificant. Several new streets, however, have lately been made, and extensive quays and squares have been laid out. The city is surrounded by a circle of detached forts at a distance of about 5 M.

The coal-mines which form the basis of the commercial prosperity of Liège, are situated in the vicinity, and many of them (now abandoned) extend beneath the houses and the river. One of the chief branches of industry is the manufacture of weapons all kinds, which have enjoyed both a European and a Transatlantic reputation since the end of last century. As, however, the weapons of Liège are not made in large manufactories (see p. 213), they find formidable rivals in the cheaper productions of England and America, to compete with which the large *Fabrique Nationale* at *Herstal* (p. 373) was founded in 1891. The Liège zinc foundries, engine-factories, and other branches of industry, are also of great importance. Among the chief industrial establishments are the royal *Gun Factory* (Pl. E, 2), the *Cannon Foundry* (Pl. E, 2), and the *Société de St. Léonard* (machinery, locomotives), all in the suburb of *St. Léonard* (Pl. D, E, 1, 2).

The *WALLOONS* (p. xiv) are an active, intelligent, and enterprising race. '*Cives Leodicensis sunt ingeniosi, sagaces et ad quidvis audendum prompti*' is the opinion expressed by *Guicciardini* with regard to the Liégeois. Indefatigable industry and a partiality for severe labour are among their strongest characteristics, but they have frequently manifested a fierce and implacable spirit of hostility towards those who have attempted to infringe their privileges. On such occasions they have never scrupled to wield the weapons which they manufacture so skilfully. The history of Liège records a series of sanguinary insurrections of the turbulent and unbridled populace against the oppressive and arrogant bishops by whom they were governed. Foreign armies have frequently been invoked by the latter to chastise their rebellious subjects. Thus Charles the Bold of Burgundy took the town in 1468, razed its walls, and put thousands of the inhabitants to death by the sword or by drowning in the *Meuse*. Maximilian I. also took violent possession of the town on two occasions. In 1675, 1684, and 1691 it was captured by the French, and in 1702 it had to yield to Marlborough. In the revolutionary wars of 1792-94, Liège was the scene of several contests between the French and the Austrians. The bishops retained their supremacy till the French Revolution in 1794, when the city was finally severed from the German Empire. In ancient times the bishops possessed a Walloon



body-guard of 500 men; and Walloon soldiers, like the Swiss, were in the habit of serving in the armies of Spain, France, and Austria. They enjoyed a high reputation for bravery, which has been justly extolled by Schiller in his 'Wallenstein'.

Leaving the *Station des Guillemins* (Pl. A, B, 7), we follow the Rue des Guillemins (good view of the town) in a straight direction to the **\*Square d'Avroy** (Pl. B, 5), which is tastefully laid out on ground once occupied by a dock on the Meuse. It is embellished with numerous bronze statues and with the *Trink-Hall*, a café built in an Oriental style. A band plays here every evening in summer. The equestrian *Statue of Charlemagne* (Pl. B, 5) was made and presented to the town by the sculptor *Jehotte*. The emperor, who is said to have conferred on the city its earliest privileges, is represented in a commanding attitude, as if exhorting his subjects to obey the laws. The weather-beaten Romanesque pedestal is adorned with statues of Pepin the Elder ('of Landen'), St. Begga, Pepin the Middle ('of Héristal'), Charles Martel, Pepin the Little, and Queen Bertha. To the W. is the Botanic Garden (p. 220). — The square is bounded by the *Avenue d'Avroy* and the *Avenue Rogier*. On the side next the latter is a raised terrace, with fine candelabra, urns, and four **\*Groups** in bronze by *L. Mignon*, of Liège. Along the river runs the handsome *Boulevard Frère-Orban*. — Adjacent, in the *Boulevard Piercot*, is the new **Royal Conservatoire of Music** (Pl. B, 5), erected after plans by *L. Demany* of Liège, which is attended by 650 pupils. The teaching of stringed instruments at Liège is especially celebrated. The concert-hall seats 1700 persons. For admission apply to the concierge, in the wing in the Rue Forgeur. — St. Jacques, see p. 220.

The Square d'Avroy is continued towards the N. by the **BOULEVARD D'AVROY** and the **BOULEVARD DE LA SAUVENIÈRE** (Pl. B, 3, 4), both shaded with trees and forming favourite evening-promenades. A fine view of the Church of St. Martin (p. 217), which stands on an elevated site, is obtained here. Near the beginning of the Boulevard de la Sauvenière is the old Béguines' Church of *St. Christophe*, well restored in 1890-92, with a bold vault. The Boulevard leads in a wide curve to the **PLACE DU THÉÂTRE** (Pl. B, 3), which may be regarded as the centre of the town.

The **Theatre** was built in 1808-22 after the model of the Odéon at Paris, and was restored internally in 1861. The façade is adorned with eight columns of red Belgian marble, from the Dominican church, now razed. Performances in winter only. — In front of the theatre is a bronze *Statue of Grétry*, the composer (d. 1813), designed by *W. Geefs*. The heart of the master, who was a native of Liège, is deposited in the granite pedestal.

To the W. of the Place du Théâtre, at the end of the Rue Hamal, is the **CHURCH OF ST. JEAN** (Pl. B, 3), erected in 982 by Bishop Notger, on the model of the cathedral of Aix-la-Chapelle, but entirely rebuilt in 1754-57. The octagonal ground-plan of the original edifice has, however, been adhered to, a long choir having

been added on the East. The Romanesque tower belongs to the 12th, the cloisters perhaps to the 14th century.

The Place Verte leads N.E. from the Place du Théâtre to the PLACE ST. LAMBERT (Pl. B, C, 2), on which once stood the Cathedral of St. Lambert, ruined by the French sansculottes and their brethren of Liège in 1794, and completely removed in 1808. Here also stood the episcopal palace, which is now used as the —

\***Palais de Justice** (Pl. B, C, 2), erected in 1508-40 by Cardinal Eberhard de la Marck, a kinsman of the 'Wild Boar of Ardenes' (see p. 224). The façade towards the Place St. Lambert was re-erected in 1737 after its destruction by fire, and the whole was restored in 1848-56, when the W. wing, accommodating the *Gouvernement Provincial*, was erected; the outside is embellished with sculptures. The building contains two highly picturesque courts, surrounded by vaulted arcades, exhibiting a curious blending of the late-Gothic and Renaissance styles. The cleverly-executed capitals, which consist of grotesque masks, fantastic foliage, figures, etc., are by *François Borset* of Liège. The first court, which serves as a public thoroughfare, has been in part freely but skilfully restored. The second court (entrance Rue du Palais, Pl. B, C, 2), which has arcades on two sides only, has been laid out as a garden and contains several architectural fragments. The buildings enclosing the second court contain, besides the court rooms, the *Archives* (adm. 10-3) and an *Archæological Museum*.

The *GOUVERNEMENT PROVINCIAL* contains a series of handsome rooms fitted up as a royal residence, which are, however, not easily accessible. — The *Salle du Conseil Provincial* is embellished with frescoes by Van Marcke; the *Salle de la Députation* is hung with fine old Brussels tapestry (*Journey of Telemachus*) by D. Leyniers, the adjoining rooms with tapestry from Oudenaarde.

The *Musée Archéologique* is open on Sun., 11-1, free; at other times it is opened by the concierge, who lives in the back corner of the first court, for a fee of 1 fr. It occupies the second floor of the S. wing of the second court. The *ROMAN ROOM* contains antiquities found chiefly in the province of Liège: in the middle is a glass-case containing a \**Ewer and Basin*, a fragment of a bronze *Ticket* granting honourable discharge to a legionary (of the time of Trajan; 98 A.D.), the *Stamp* of a Roman physician, and other objects in bronze. At the back of the room is the so-called \**Fontaine d'Angleur* (p. 228), with bronze figures of a lion, ram, scorpion, and fish, heads of Satyrs and Medusa, etc. The other show-cases contain *Sigillata* and other Roman vessels in terracotta, roofing tiles, and *Gallo-Frankish Antiquities* in gold, silver, glass, and terracotta. — The *GALERIE D'OTREPEPE* is devoted to furniture, pottery, glass, and other objects of the Middle Ages and the Renaissance. — Another long *GALLERY* contains plaster-casts, and architectural and sculptural fragments.

The ground in front of the W. façade of the *Gouvernement Provincial* (see above) ascends rapidly and the slope (*Publémont*) is embellished with pleasure-grounds and a fountain. At the corner to the left is the *Théâtre du Gymnase*. Opposite the N.W. angle of the *Gouvernement* is the *Station du Palais* (p. 212), at the end of the tunnels by which the junction-line passes under the lofty W. quarters of the city. — The Rue Ste. Croix leads hence to the W. to the —

**Church of Ste. Croix** (Pl. B, 3), founded by Bishop Notger in 979, but afterwards repeatedly altered. The Romanesque W. choir, built about 1175, with its octagonal tower and gallery of dwarf columns, recalls the architecture of the lower Rhine (p. xxxvii); the E. choir and the nave are in the Gothic style of the 14th century.

In the **INTERIOR**, the nave and aisles, of equal height, and borne by slender round columns, are remarkable for their light and graceful effect. The pillars are of blue limestone, the walls and vaulting of yellowish sandstone. In the side-chapels next the E. choir are fourteen medallion-reliefs of the Stations of the Cross (14th or 15th cent.). The stained glass in the choir was executed in 1854 by *Kellner* of Munich and *Capronnier* of Brussels. There is also a painting by *Bertholet* (Invention of the Cross), and statues of SS. Helena and Constantine, by *Delcour*. The sacristy contains a remarkable bronze key and the hunting-horn of St. Hubert.

Following the Rue Mont-St. Martin to the left, we reach the conspicuous and loftily-situated **Church of St. Martin** (*Basilique St. Martin*; Pl. A, 3; recently restored), founded by Bishop Heraclius in 962, and rebuilt in the Gothic style in 1542, almost simultaneously with the Church of St. Jacques (p. 220). Unlike that edifice, however, its proportions are severe and simple, but imposing.

The **INTERIOR**, consisting of nave and aisles, is 90 yds. long and 23 yds. wide; as in Ste. Croix, the pillars are of blue stone, the walls and vaulting of yellow sandstone. The stained glass of the transept is of the 16th cent., that of the S. aisle is modern; most of the windows were destroyed in 1892 by anarchists by means of dynamite. — The first lateral chapel on the right is adorned with twelve marble medallions by *Delcour*, in memory of the origin of the festival of Corpus Christi (*Fête Dieu*), which was first instituted in this church in the year 1246, in consequence of a vision beheld by St. Juliana, Abbess of the neighbouring convent of *Cornillon* (p. 221), and eighteen years later was ordained to be observed throughout Christendom by Pope Urban IV., who had been a canon at the cathedral of Liège at the time of the 'vision'. — On 4th Aug., 1312, the church was destroyed by fire, having become ignited during a fierce conflict between the burghers and the nobles. Two hundred of the adherents of the latter, who had been forced by the infuriated populace to take refuge in the church, perished in the flames.

The tower commands an admirable prospect (the sacristan lives to the W. of the principal tower; adm. 1 fr., small fee to the attendant).

The Place St. Lambert is adjoined on the N.E. by the **GRAND MARCHÉ** (Pl. C, 3), in which rises the **Hôtel de Ville**, built in 1714, and containing several pictures. Adjacent is the church of *St. Andrew*, now used as the *Exchange*. The square also contains three poor fountains. The *Fontaine du Perron* in the centre was erected in 1696 from *Delcour's* designs. The two others bear the arms of the burgomasters of Liège, and those of the Bavarian Palatinate.

The neighbouring church of **St. Antoine** (Pl. C, 2), erected in the 13th cent., was rebuilt in the 16-17th cent., and lately restored by Systermans. The choir is embellished with four wood-carvings of scenes from the life of St. Bruno, and frescoes by Carpay of subjects from the history of St. Anthony (1860-68). — Opposite is a *Fountain* with a statue of John the Baptist by *Delcour*.

The **Municipal Museum** (Pl. C, 2), an unimportant collection of works of Liège artists and others, is contained in the old

Cloth Hall (1788), Rue Feronstrée 65. It is open on Sundays and holy-days 10-1, on other days on payment of a gratuity; porter at the *Académie des Beaux-Arts*, No. 42 in the same street. Among the painters represented are: Carlier, Chauvin, Lairesse, Vieillevoye, Ingres (\*Bonaparte as First Consul), Paul Delaroche (Mater Dolorosa), Lepoittevin (Landscape), Wiertz (Contest for the body of Patroclus, comp. p. 112), Wauters, Alb. de Vriendt, V. van Hove, De Haas, Koehler, Roelofs, etc.

Farther on, on the same side, is the **Church of St. Barthélemy** (Pl. D, 2), a basilica of the 12th cent., but completely modernised in the 18th cent., with double aisles (originally single only) and two Romanesque towers. The Baptistery, to the left of the choir, contains an interesting \*Font in bronze, cast in 1112 by Lambert Patras of Dinant. It rests on twelve oxen, and is embellished with reliefs, representing John the Baptist preaching, the Baptism of Christ in Jordan, Peter baptising Cornelius the centurion, and John the Evangelist baptising Crato the philosopher. It formerly stood in the cathedral of St. Lambert, p. 216. The church is also adorned with pictures by Flémalle, Dufour, Fisen, and others. — Adjacent is the *Mont de Piété* ('Maison de Curtius'), Quai de Maastricht 10, an interesting limestone and brick building of 1560, with a lofty roof and curious turrets. Some of the sculptured chimney-pieces in the interior are interesting. — The old prefecture in the same street has been occupied since 1886 by a *MUSÉE D'ARMES*, in which fire-arms are especially well represented. Secretary, *M. Polain*. Admission gratis daily, except Tues., 10-12 and 2-6 (2-4 in winter), on Sun. and holy-days 2-6 only. — In the Place Maghin (Pl. D, 2) are the large factories of the *Société St. Léonard* (machinery), and on the Quai St. Léonard is the royal *Cannon Foundry* (Pl. E, 2).

A wide street, the *Rue Léopold*, leads to the S.E. from the Place St. Lambert to the **Pont des Arches** (Pl. C, 3), which spans the Meuse in five flat arches, and has recently been adorned with allegorical statues by *P. Drion* and *Sopers*. It was constructed in 1860-63, on the site of an older bridge mentioned as early as the 6th cent., and afterwards repeatedly destroyed and renewed. In 1685 a strongly fortified tower (removed in 1790) was erected on the old bridge, to prevent communication between the two quarters of the city during civic revolts. The bridge affords a good survey of the city, extending along both banks of the river. On the neighbouring Quai de la Goffe are a few quaint houses. — The tramway-line which crosses the Pont des Arches runs to *Cornillon*, in the Faubourg d'Amercœur, at the foot of the Chartreuse (p. 221), in connection with the 'trains-tramways' to *Visé* (p. 227), which stop at Cornillon (p. 221).

Several of the busiest streets in Liège lead to the S.E. from the Place du Théâtre, among them the *Rue de la Régence* and the *RUE DE L'UNIVERSITÉ*. In the latter, immediately on the right, is the

*Passage Lemonnier* (Pl. B, 3), constructed in 1837-39, one of the first of the glass-roofed arcades with shops now so common in the larger European towns.

In the vicinity is the **Church of St. Denis** (Pl. C, 3), founded in 987; the present edifice dates almost entirely from the latter half of the 15th cent., with additions of the 18th century. The left transept contains a handsome winged altar, executed about the end of the 15th cent., representing, on the right, Christ entering Jerusalem; on the left, Christ bearing the cross; in the centre, above, God the Father and Son, beneath, the Sudarium of St. Veronica; to the right and left, Apostles and Saints. Beside it is a Martyrdom of St. Denis. The statues of the Virgin and St. Denis at the sides of the high-altar are by *Delcour* (1707). The modern stained glass in the choir is by *Capronnier*.

At the end of the Rue de l'Université, and with its back to the quay of that name, rises the **University** (Pl. C, 3, 4), erected in 1889-93 in the Renaissance style, with a plain sandstone façade. The buildings at the back belong partly to an old Jesuit college and were partly also built in 1889-93. They comprise lecture-rooms, academic collections, a library (about 200,000 vols.), a laboratory, and a natural history museum containing a fine collection of the fossil bones of antediluvian animals found in the caverns of the environs, especially at Chokier (p. 231) and Engis (p. 231). The *Anatomical* and *Physiological Institutes*, in the Rue de Pitteurs, the *Chemical Laboratory*, in the Rue de l'Université, the *Zoological Institute*, Quai des Pêcheurs (right bank of the Meuse), etc., have all been erected within the last ten years. — The *Ecole des Mines et des Arts et Manufactures*, a well-attended institution, and an *Ecole Electro-Technique* are connected with the university. There are more than 50 professors in all, and 1400 students, one-third of whom attend the mining and polytechnic school.

The Place in front of the university is embellished with a bronze *Statue of André Dumont*, the eminent geologist, a professor in the university here in 1835-57, and author of the *Carte Géologique* of Belgium, by Eug. Simonis.

A little above the university, the Meuse is crossed by the *Pont de la Boverie* (Pl. C, 4), a bridge of four handsome arches, which leads to the Quartier de Longdoz and the railway-station of that name.

To the W. of the university, and not far from the Passage Lemonnier, rises the **\*Church of St. Paul** (Pl. B, 4), founded by Bishop Heraclius in 968, and rebuilt in 1280 (from which period dates the handsome Gothic choir), while the nave and additions were completed in 1528. It was originally an abbey church, and was raised to the dignity of a cathedral in 1802 (comp. p. 216). The tower (1812) contains a set of chimes.

The INTERIOR is 92 yds. long, 37 yds. broad, and 80 ft. high. The nave and aisles are separated by round pillars. The NAVE is crowned

by a handsome triforium-gallery; the vaulting is embellished with Renaissance arabesques, executed in 1579, and restored in 1860. The \*Pulpit, carved in wood by *W. Geefs* of Brussels (1844), is worthy of special notice. Five figures in marble, also by *W. Geefs*, representing Religion, SS. Peter and Paul, SS. Lambert and Hubert, serve to support the pulpit. The fallen angel at the back is by *Jos. Geefs*, a brother of the principal master. — RIGHT (S.) AISLE: 2nd Chapel, Christ in the sepulchre, executed in marble by *Delcour* in 1696; 3rd Chapel, St. Paul bidding farewell to St. Peter, also by *Delcour*. The principal subject in the stained-glass window of the right transept (1530) is the Coronation of the Virgin. — The CHOIR, which is separated from the nave by an elaborate copper railing, contains stained glass, the five windows in the apse dating from 1557-87, the modern windows by *Capronnier*. Here also is a painting by *Erasmus Quellin*, representing SS. Gregory, Jerome, Ambrose, and Augustine, four Fathers of the Church. The choir-stalls were executed in 1864, from designs by *Durlet* of Antwerp; they represent, on the right, the Resurrection of Believers, and, on the left, the Translation of the relics of St. Hubert. The high-altar dates from 1881; the enamelled copper altar of St. Theodore was designed by *Wilmotte* (d. 1893). — LEFT (S.) AISLE: Stained glass by *Capronnier*; 3rd Chapel, Marble statue of the Virgin, by *Rob. Arnold*, a Carthusian monk of the 18th century.

The TREASURY (adm. 2 fr.) contains, among other objects, a group of St. George and Charles the Bold, in gold enamel, presented by Charles the Bold in expiation of his destruction of the town in 1468 (p. 214), and the bust of St. Lambert, containing his head, in silver gilt, by *Henri Zutman* of Liège (1506-12).

At the entrance of the Rue Vinave-d'Ile, opposite the W. portal of the church, is a fountain adorned with lions and a statue of the Virgin, by *Delcour*.

The \*Church of St. Jacques (Pl. B, 4), near the Boulevard Piercot (p. 215), to the S.W., was founded by Bishop Balderic II. in 1016, and received its Romanesque W. tower in 1163-73, but dates in its present form from 1513-38. It is a magnificent edifice in the late-Gothic style, with a polygonal choir encircled by small chapels. The Renaissance portal on the N. side was added by *Lombard* in 1558-60. The church has been tastefully restored since 1833.

The INTERIOR is 87 yds. long, 33 yds. broad, and 75 ft. high. Its decoration, particularly the filigree ornamentation bordering the arches, and the gorgeously-coloured enrichment of the groined vaulting, reminds one of the Moresco-Spanish style. The fine stained-glass windows of the choir, dating from 1520-40, represent the Crucifixion, the donors, their armorial bearings, and their tutelary saints. The elaborate stone-carving in the choir (winding staircase in two flights), and the organ-case in the nave, carved by *Andreas Severin* of Maastricht (d. 1673), also deserve notice. — Over the altar in the N. transept is a fine Mater Dolorosa, of the beginning of the 16th cent.; in the S. transept is the tomb of Bishop Balderic II. (see above), restored in the Renaissance style. — The aisles contain modern reliefs of scenes from the Passion.

The Zoological Garden, or *Jardin d'Acclimatation* (Pl. C, 6; admission 1 fr.), contains only a small collection of animals, but the grounds are prettily laid out and afford a fine view of part of the upper town. Concerts are frequently given here in summer. Adjoining the gardens to the S. is a public park.

The Botanic Garden (Pl. A, 5) is open the whole day; the hot-houses of the Institut de Botanique, founded in 1883 (fine palms),

are shown on application to the head-gardener. Adjacent is the *Pharmaceutical Institute*.

---

The finest \*VIEW of Liège is afforded by the **Citadel** (Pl. C, 1), 520 ft. above the sea-level, erected by the Prince-Bishop Maximilian Henry of Bavaria in 1650, on the site of earlier fortifications. It may be reached in 20-25 min. by ascending the Rue de Campine (Pl. B, 2), by one of the steep streets, Rue Pierreuse or Montagne Ste. Walburg, or by the somewhat less fatiguing flight of steps, which affords excellent views, at the N.E. end of the Rue Hors-Château, beside the Protestant Church (Pl. C, 2). Admission is usually granted without difficulty on application (9-12 a.m.) to the Commandant at the *Bureau de Place*, Quai des Pêcheurs 41 (Pl. C, 4). The view embraces the extensive city lying on both banks of the river, with its numerous towers and chimneys, and the populous and industrious valleys of the Meuse, the Ourthe, and the Vesdre. The prospect is bounded towards the S. by the mountains of the Ardennes; towards the N. it extends to the Petersberg near Maastricht, beyond which stretch the broad plains of Limburg.

The *Caserne St. Laurent* (Pl. A, 3, 4) is another good point of view (best in the morning). We enter at the back from the Faubourg St. Laurent and cross the court, passing the guard, to the terrace in front (no fee). In the vicinity, Rue Monulphe, is the *Institut Royal des Sourdsmuets et des Aveugles* (Deaf and Dumb and Blind Institutions).

The fortified heights of the **Chartreuse** (Pl. E, 5, 6), on the opposite bank of the Meuse, also command a charming though different prospect. The best point is the garden of the *Hospice de la Chartreuse* (*Asile des Petites Soeurs des Pauvres*) for old men, about half-way up the hill; entrance from the road 'Rue Thier de la Chartreuse' (ring;  $\frac{1}{2}$ -1 fr. on leaving; tramway to Cornillon, see pp. 213, 218). — Still higher lies *Robermont*, where the Prince of Coburg was defeated by Marshal Jourdan, 19th Sept., 1794, in the last battle fought by the Austrians on Belgian ground. The chief cemetery of Liège is near Robermont.

The *Avenue de l'Observatoire* (Pl. A, 6, 7), beyond the Station des Guillemins, affords a pleasant walk, with fine views; on the hill, 8 min. above it, is the *Park Le Cointe* with the favourite Hôtel-Restaurant des Thermes Liégeois (p. 213).

---

### Seraing.

STEAMBOAT ( $\frac{3}{4}$ -1 hr.) every  $\frac{1}{2}$  hr. in summer, from 7 a.m. till dusk (fares 30 and 25 c.; see p. 213).

STEAM TRAMWAY, every  $\frac{1}{4}$  hr. from 7 a.m. to 8 p.m., starting from the Quai de l'Université and running along the left bank of the Meuse to *Jemeppe*, where the terminus is close to the (6 M.) Seraing bridge. Halting-places every 330 yds.; fares 50 or 40 c.



RAILWAY in 15-20 min., either on the right bank of the Meuse from the *Station de Longdoz* to *Seraing*, or on the left bank from the *Station des Guillemins* to *Jemeppe* (distance in each case 5 M.).

The \*Excursion to *Seraing* affords a most interesting insight into the extraordinary industry of the Walloon country, and the steamboat trip is picturesque. After passing under the handsome railway-bridge of *Val Benoît* (p. 235), we notice on both banks numerous iron-foundries and steel-factories of all kinds. — L. *Ougrée* (rail. stat., right bank). R. *Sclessin*, with blast-furnaces and coal-pits, and *Tilleur*. The steamboat stops at the suspension-bridge which connects *Seraing* and *Jemeppe* (5000 inhab.). The railway-stations are each about  $\frac{3}{4}$  M. from the bridge.

*Seraing* (*Hôtel Bruyère*, near the quay), a town with 31,400 inhab., situated on the right bank of the Meuse, has acquired a European reputation on account of its vast ironworks and manufactories. They were founded in 1817 by *John Cockerill*, an Englishman, to whom the works belonged jointly with William I., King of the Netherlands, down to 1830, when he purchased the king's share and thus became sole proprietor. His bronze statue, by A. Cattier, was erected in 1871 on the quay in front of the *Hôtel de Ville*. After *Cockerill's* death in 1840 the works were purchased by a company with a capital of 2½ million francs (raised to 15 millions in 1871). Visitors, who must previously procure special permission from the director, are conducted through the works at 10 a.m. and 2 p.m.

A building on the Meuse, which was formerly a summer-palace of the prince-bishops, immediately below the suspension-bridge, now forms the entrance to the establishment. It contains the residence of the director and the archives and library of the works. The workshops and offices occupy an area of 270 acres, and employ about 11,000 hands, whose salaries and wages amount to upwards of 10 million fr. annually. Upwards of 300 steam-engines are in constant operation, and 1200 tons of fuel are daily consumed. The works are capable of producing yearly 100 locomotives, 70 steamboat-engines, 1500 other steam-engines, the materials for 14 iron-clads, and 10,000 tons of cast iron for the construction of bridges and other purposes. The first locomotive engine on the Continent was built at *Seraing* (1835). The establishment comprises every branch of industry connected with the manufacture of iron, such as coal-mines, ironstonemines, puddling furnaces, cast-steel works, and engine-factories. The hospital and orphanage in connection with the establishment are maintained at an annual cost of 45,000 fr. The welfare of the workmen is also provided for by savings-banks, by sick funds, and by good elementary and technical schools.

In the vicinity of *Seraing* (up the river) are the extensive coal-mines and blast-furnaces of the *Espérance* company; and farther distant, the glass-works of *Val St. Lambert*, established in a suppressed Cistercian Abbey, one of the largest manufactories of the kind in Europe (steam-tramway to *Clavier*, see p. 232).



## 27. From Liège to Luxembourg via Rivage and Trois-Ponts or via Jemelle.

54½ M. to Ulflingen; 44 M. to Jemelle. RAILWAY (*Lignes de l'Ourthe et de l'Amblève*): to Ulflingen (p. 225) in 4¼ hrs., fares 6 fr. 70, 5 fr., 3 fr. 35 c.; to Jemelle (p. 200) in 2-2½ hrs., fares 5 fr. 40, 4 fr. 5, 2 fr. 70 c.

The train starts from the *Station des Guillemins* at Liège, and follows the Pepinster line (p. 235) as far as (1½ M.) *Angleur* (with a zinc-foundry of the *Vieille Montagne Company*), where it turns to the S. into the beautiful valley of the *Ourthe*, which intersects the Belgian Ardennes in numerous windings from N. to S. On the slope to the left at the entrance to the narrower part of the valley, which is called the '*Streupas*' (*pas étroit*), stands the château of *Beau-Fraipont*, with its massive square tower. The train then passes the foot of an eminence crowned with the turreted château of *Colonstère*. On the opposite bank is the château of *Ancre*.

6 M. *Tilff* (*Hôtel des Etrangers; Hôtel de l'Amirauté*), a large village prettily situated on the right bank of the stream, and reached from the railway by an iron bridge, is much resorted to in summer by the citizens of Liège. Modern Gothic church. About ¾ M. below it is the *Villa Neef*, with pretty grounds. About ½ M. above *Tilff*, high above the road, is the entrance to a not very easily accessible stalactite cavern (the keeper of the adjoining cabaret acts as guide, fee about 2 fr.; the expedition is not recommended to ladies). On the height above it is the château of *Brialmont*.

The train then passes the restored château of *Monceau*, crosses the river, traverses some rock-cuttings and a tunnel, and reaches (10 M.) *Esneux* (*Hôtel du Chemin de Fer; Kursaal; Hôtel du Pont; Bellevue; Hôtel de Liège; Hôtel Cobus*), strikingly situated on and at the foot of a lofty and narrow rocky isthmus, washed on both sides by the river, which here forms a bend upwards of 3 M. in length. The lower part of the village is connected with the upper by a long flight of stone steps, while the carriage-road describes a long circuit. Fine views from the top, particularly from the *Beaumont*. This is the most picturesque spot in the lower valley of the *Ourthe*, and is a favourite point for excursions from Liège.

Near (12 M.) *Poulseur* (*Hôtel de la Gare; steam-tramway to Sprimont*) the train crosses the river, the banks of which are disfigured with extensive limestone and slate quarries. Above the village rise the ivy-clad ruins of *Poulseur*, and opposite formerly stood the castle of *Montfort*, once one of the seats of the '*Quatre Fils Aymon*' (p. 224). The valley contracts. The train crosses the *Ourthe* and reaches the small station of (14 M.) *Rivage*, where the *Ourthe Railway* diverges to the right (see p. 225).

The CHEMIN DE FER DE L'AMBLÈVE, which connects the *Ourthe* railway with the line from Spa to Luxembourg, traverses one of the most picturesque valleys of the Belgian hill-country.

The line at first ascends the right bank of the river, which is here navigable, passing ( $14\frac{1}{2}$  M.) *Liotte* and skirting the furrowed limestone cliffs of the *Belle Roche*. To the right we obtain a glimpse of the fine rocks of *Halleux*. Immediately beyond ( $17\frac{1}{2}$  M.) *Martin-Rive* the train crosses to the left bank. On the left tower lofty rocks crowned with the insignificant ruins of the château of *Amblève*, which are chiefly interesting from their association with the mediæval legend of the *Quatre Fils Aymon*, who are said to have resided here, and with the 'Wild Boar of the Ardennes', who once occupied the castle, and was beheaded at Maastricht in 1485. The keys of the castle are kept at the village. The exploits of this adventurer are admirably described by Sir Walter Scott in his 'Quentin Durward'. His true history is as follows: —

WILLIAM DE LA MARCK, the scion of a noble family of Westphalia, born about 1446, was educated by Louis de Bourbon, Bishop of Liège. The bravery, or rather ferocity, of his character, procured for him at an early age the sobriquet of the 'Wild Boar of the Ardennes'. Having been censured by the bishop's chancellor on one occasion, he slew that officer, almost before the eyes of his patron, and was banished in consequence. William now sought an asylum at the court of Louis XI. of France, where he planned a revolt in the Bishop's dominions, and received money and troops for the enterprise. On his arrival in the Province of Liège, he entrapped the unfortunate Bishop into an ambushade, and slew him with his own battle-axe. The Liégeois, ever prone to rebellion, now created William their commander-in-chief. He next invaded Brabant, but having been defeated by Archduke Maximilian, he returned to Liège, and allied himself with René of Lorraine against Austria. Maximilian now had recourse to treachery. He bribed Frederick of Horn, William's friend, to betray him. The 'Wild Boar' thus fell into the power of the Austrians, and was conducted to Maastricht, where he terminated his blood-stained career on the scaffold at the age of 39 years. He died bravely, as he had lived, meeting his merited fate with composure.

$19\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Aywaille* (*Hôtel du Luxembourg; Hôtel de Liège; Hôtel d'Allemagne*, good cuisine), a small town with 3500 inhabitants. A picturesque walk may be taken from Aywaille viâ the village of *Harzé* (with a 16th cent. castle of the De la Marcks) to *My* and *Bomal* (p. 226). — Farther on we cross the river by a viaduct 45 ft. high and 175 yds. long, commanding a good view of the village of *Remouchamps* on the left and the château of *Mont Jardin* (p. 241) on the right. — 21 M. *Remouchamps*, see p. 241.

Above Remouchamp the river makes a wide bend, which the railway avoids by a tunnel 678 yds. in length. The train then crosses to the left bank, passes ( $22\frac{1}{2}$  M.) *Nonceveux*, recrosses the river, and reaches the *Fond de Quareux* (Restaur.), a wild rocky caldron, in which the channel of the Amblève is blocked by innumerable boulders. From (25 M.) *Quarreux* a pleasant walk may be taken along the high-road to a point beyond the prettily-situated village of *Sedox*, and thence across the hills (fine views) to Remouchamps (in about  $2\frac{1}{2}$  hrs.).

The train now keeps to the right bank, commanding a series of fine views of the wild valley of the Amblève and, beyond ( $27\frac{1}{2}$  M.) *Stoumont*, of the picturesque ravine of the *Lienne*. We then pass

*Targnon*, on an almost isolated hill, above which (1 hr. from the station, p. 224) appears the village of *Stoumont* (*Hôtel des Chasseurs*). From *Stoumont* to *Spa* by *Desnèze*, *Winamplanche*, and *Marteau*, about 5 hrs.

Several tunnels and bridges are next passed. 31 M. *La Gleize*; hence to *Spa*, see p. 241. — 33 M. *Roanne-Coo*; cascade of *Coo* and hence to *Spa*, see p. 241. — 35½ M. *Trois-Ponts* (*Auberge des Ardennes*, plain), junction of the line to *Pepinster* (p. 242), a small village named after its three old bridges (over the *Amblève*, over the *Salm*, and over another brook), and situated behind precipitous rocks through which the railway passes. A road coming from *Stavelot* (p. 242) leads hence to (2 M.) the *Waterfall of Coo* (p. 241).

The line now enters the picturesque valley of the *Salm* or *Glain*, passes through a tunnel, and follows the left bank of the stream. 39 M. *Grand-Halleux*; to the left, the reddish cliffs of *Houx*. 43 M. *Viel-Salm* (Inn), at some distance from the village (\**Hôtel Bellevue*; *Hôt. Bourgeois*) of that name; large slate-quarries in the environs. — Farther on, to the right, is the ruined castle of *Salm*, the ancestral seat of the princely family of that name. The line now quits the valley of the *Salm*, passes (47½ M.) *Bovigny-Courtil*, and beyond (50½ M.) *Gouvvy* (Ger. *Geylich*; *Hôtel du Chemin de Fer*; Belgian custom-house) crosses the infant *Ourthe* (which rises close to this point) and the watershed between the *Meuse* and *Moselle*, which is at the same time the *Luxembourg* frontier. Branch-line to *Libramont*, see p. 202. A diligence runs from *Gouvvy* to (10½ M.) *Houffalize* (p. 202).

The train descends through the rocky valley of the *Wolz*, cutting off the windings of the stream by two short tunnels. 54½ M. *Trois-Vierges*, Ger. *Ulflingen*, vulgo *Elven* (*Hôtel Wieser*, at the railway-station), the frontier-station of *Luxembourg* (p. 243). The French name is derived from the legendary conversion of the three Fates into the Christian virtues of Faith, Hope, and Charity, personified as the daughters of *St. Sophia*. The parish-church formerly belonged to a Franciscan convent. A branch-line runs from *Trois-Vierges* viâ *Wilwerdingen*, *Lengeler*, and *Burgreuland* (with ruined castle), to *St. Vith*, connecting with the *Malmedy* and *Aix-la-Chapelle* and *Gerolstein* line.

The *Ourthe* railway beyond *Rivage* (p. 223) crosses the *Amblève* and reaches (15 M.) *Comblain-au-Pont* (\**Hôtel des Familles*, etc., at the station), a village (*Hôtel Berck-Gadisseur* and others) prettily situated on the left bank of the river, ¾ M. from the station, which lies at the foot of a precipitous cliff. On a rocky eminence rises the ivy-clad tower of a ruined church. The scenery between *Poulseur* and (3 M.) *Comblain-au-Pont* will reward even the pedestrian.

The train now passes through a tunnel to (17½ M.) *Comblain-la-Tour* (*Hôtel de l'Ourthe*), situated at the mouth of the *Comblain* brook, with rocky environs. The valley soon expands and becomes

more attractive. 20 $\frac{1}{2}$  M. Hamoir (*Hôtel de la Station*), a considerable village situated chiefly on the left bank. On the right bank, farther up, lies the château of *Hamoir-Lassus*, with a large park. One of the most picturesque parts of the valley is between Hamoir and Bomal (see below), the scenery being pleasantly varied by meadows, richly-wooded slopes, and frowning cliffs.

\*WALK. Beyond the château of Hamoir-Lassus, at the first houses of the village of that name, enquire for the shorter path across the hill, and cross the railway-bridge of *Sy* (Simon's Inn), a small group of houses in a narrow gorge. A path through the meadows here passes the mouth of the tunnel and through an arch of the bridge, suddenly affording a view of a narrow and sombre rocky valley. At the end of the tunnel cross again (ferry) to the farm of *Palogne* on the right bank, and ascend with a boy as guide to the picturesquely situated ruins of the castle of *Logne*, which like the *Château d'Amblève* was one of the chief seats of the redoubtable Count de la Marck (p. 224). On the top is a grotto, the *Cave Notre-Dame*. Near the castle runs the *Aywaille* (p. 215) and Bomal road, by which the latter village may now be reached past the \**Roche de Hiernu*.

Beyond Hamoir the train crosses the river several times, and penetrates a lofty cliff by means of a tunnel. The large village of (25 M.) Bomal (*Hôtel du Pont*), at the mouth of the *Aisne*, commanded by the château with its terraced gardens, is a handsome-looking place.

Excursion recommended to the picturesque rocky valley of the *Aisne*, ascending by *Juzaine* and *Aisne* to (4 M.) *Roche-à-Fréne* (Courtoy-Liboutte), with curious geological strata, and returning by *Heid*, *Wéris* (ancient Romanesque church; Celtic dolmen), and *Barvaux*.

The train again crosses the Ourthe, stops at the substantially built village of (27 M.) Barvaux (*Hôtel de l'Aigle Noir*, pens. 4 $\frac{1}{2}$  fr.; *Hôtel des Ardennes*), and then quits the river in order to avoid the long bend which it makes towards the W.

On the Ourthe, 2 M. above Barvaux, lies the ancient and picturesquely situated, but now insignificant town of Durbuy (\**Hôtel de Liège*, pens. 4 $\frac{1}{2}$  fr.; *Hôtel de la Montagne*), with 450 inhab. only. The principal features of the place are a mediæval bridge, an old chapel, the ruined tower of an ancient fortification, and the modernised château of the Duc d'Ursel.

Beyond (32 M.) Melreux (\**Hôtel des Etrangers*; *Poste*) the line crosses the Ourthe for the last time and then leaves its neighbourhood.

FROM MELREUX TO LAROCHE, 12 $\frac{1}{2}$  M., narrow-gauge railway in 1 $\frac{1}{4}$  hr. (fares 1 fr. 60, 1 fr. 20 c.). 1 $\frac{3}{4}$  M. *Hotton* (*Hôtel de l'Ourthe*); 4 $\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Ren-deux-Hamoul*. On an isolated wooded hill opposite stands the pilgrimage-chapel of *St. Thibaut*, beside which a hermit still dwells. — 12 $\frac{1}{2}$  M. *La Roche* (\**Hôtel des Ardennes*; *Hôtel du Nord*; *Hôtel de Luxembourg*; *Casino*, frequented by the English), a small town, picturesquely situated at the junction of several valleys, and commanded by the frowning ruins of a castle. The winding and varied valley of the Ourthe in the vicinity of *La Roche* presents several points of attraction, e.g. the rocks of *Le Hérou* and the junction of the two Ourthes.

38 $\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Marche* (*Cloche d'Or*; *Hôtel de la Gare*), the chief town (2900 inhab.) of the *Famène*, a productive agricultural district. *Marche* was formerly a fortress. *Lafayette* was taken prisoner by the Austrians here in 1792. The village of *Waha*, 1 $\frac{1}{2}$  M. to the

S., contains a small and simple Romanesque church, which was consecrated in 1051.

40½ M. *Marloie*; 44 M. *Jemelle*, where the line unites with the Brussels and Luxembourg railway (p. 200).

## 28. From Liège to Maastricht.

19 M. RAILWAY from Liège to Maastricht in 1-1¼ hr.; trains start from the *Station de Longdoz* (fares 2 fr. 40, 1 fr. 80, 1 fr. 20 c.).

Travellers to Maastricht who intend to return to Liège should leave the bulk of their luggage at Liège, in order to avoid the formalities of the Dutch douane in going, and those of the Belgian in returning. Luggage registered to Maastricht is not examined till arrival in that town.

The train describes a wide curve to the left, and passes under the Chartreuse, runs near the Meuse for a short distance, and reaches (3 M.) *Jupille*, a small manufacturing town of very ancient origin, with 3600 inhabitants. It was once a favourite residence of Pepin of Héristal, who died here in 714, and was also often visited by Charlemagne. The train now quits the river, which makes a bend towards the W. — 5 M. *Wandre*; 6 M. *Cheratte*.

8 M. *Argenteau* (*Hôtel du Tourne-Bride*), the station for *Hermalle*, a straw-plaiting place on the opposite bank of the river. Argenteau is the most picturesque place in the lower valley of the Meuse. Above the village rises an abrupt limestone rock, clothed with oak-plantations on the summit, and crowned with the new château of Count Mercy d'Argenteau. The court is connected by means of a lofty bridge with another rock, where the pleasure-grounds are situated. The park extends for a considerable distance to the N. (open to the public).

Picturesquely situated on the *Berwinne*, 2 M. to the E. of Argenteau, are the ruins of the once famous fortress of *Dalhem* (Restaurant Klenen).

10 M. Visé, Dutch *Wexet* (*Hôtel de Brabant*; *Grand Hôtel*, *Hôtel de l'Europe*, both near the station), the seat of the Belgian custom-house, with 2800 inhab., once a fortified town, was the headquarters of Louis XIV. when he besieged Maastricht in 1673. The church contains the famous silver *Châsse de St. Hadelin*, with figures in relief. The *Hôtel de Ville* is quaint. The *Loretto Chapel*, on the hill, is a pilgrim-resort. The train crosses the frontier and enters the Dutch province of Limburg.

12½ M. *Eysden*, with the Dutch custom-house and an old château, is situated amid fruit-trees and luxuriant pastures. — 15 M. *Gronsveld*. On the opposite bank of the Meuse are seen the sandstone rocks of the Petersberg, rising 330 ft. above the river, and crowned by the graceful *Château of Caster*.

19 M. Maastricht. — Hotels. \*HÔTEL DU LÉVRIER, or HAZEWINDE ('greyhound'; Pl. 1), in the Boschstraat, near the market, R. from 1½ fl., L. 25, A. 30, B. 60 c., D. 1 fl. 40, or incl. wine 2 fl. 15 c.; ZWARTE AREND, or AIGLE NOIR (Pl. 2), a good second-class inn, opposite the Lévrier, R. 1 fl.; HÔTEL-RESTAURANT WILLEMS (Pl. 3), Stationsstraat, at Wyk, near the station; DERLON (Pl. 4), DAENEN (Pl. 5), two unpretending inns with restau-

rants, near the Peter's Gate and the church of Notre Dame. — *Restaurant Zeguers*, Breestraat; *Rathskeller*, in the Hôtel de Ville. —

*Guide* to the caverns, including torches, 2½-3 fl. (5-6 fr.); bargaining advisable.

*Omnibus* from the station to the market-place 10 c. — *Carriage* from the station into the town 50 c.; from Maastricht to the entrance to the galleries 3 fl. — *Steamboat* to *Slavante* (Liège) in summer thrice daily.

*Maastricht*, the capital of the Dutch part of the province of Limburg, a well-built town with 32,700 inhab., lies on the left bank of the Meuse. *Maas-Trecht* (*Trajectum ad Mosam*) is the *Trajectum Superius* of the Romans (the 'lower ford' was at Utrecht, p. 376), and from 382 to 721 was the seat of a bishopric, transferred hither from Tongres by St. Servatius (d. 384). It belonged to the Frankish kings, several of whom resided here, and was at a later date in the joint possession of the Dukes of Brabant and the Prince Bishops of Liège. In 1579 Maastricht, which had thrown in its lot with the Netherlandish patriots, was besieged for four months by the Spaniards, under the Duke of Parma. The garrison consisted of 1200 soldiers (French, English, and Scottish), 7000 of the townspeople, and 1000 peasants from the environs. Notwithstanding the numerical superiority of the Spaniards, they were twice repulsed by the sallies of the intrepid defenders. At length, greatly reduced in numbers, and exhausted by famine, the garrison was compelled to succumb. The victors wreaked their vengeance on the ill-fated burghers with savage cruelty during three days. About 8000 inhabitants, of whom 1700 were women, were put to death. The fortress has sustained numerous other sieges, of which the four most memorable terminated with its capitulation, viz. that of 1632 by Prince Fred. Henry of Orange, that of 1673 by Louis XIV., that of 1748 by the French under Marshal Saxe, and that of 1794 by General Kléber. Maastricht was almost the only town in the S. part of the Netherlands which was successfully maintained by the Dutch against the Belgians in 1830. — Maastricht was formerly a strong fortress, but the works are now unimportant.

The railway-station is on the right bank of the Meuse, near the suburb of *Wyk*, which is connected with the town by means of a bridge of nine arches, erected in 1280-98, and rebuilt in 1683 by the Dominican Fr. Romain, the architect of the Pont Royal at Paris. About 220 yds. farther up, a Roman bridge once crossed the river; traces of the ancient road from Bavay (p. 205) to Cologne were discovered here.

The *Stadhuis*, or *Hôtel de Ville*, with its clock-tower, situated in the great market-place, was erected in 1659-64, and contains several pictures of the Dutch School and well-executed tapestry (1704), representing the history of the Israelites in the wilderness.

The *Church of St. Servatius*, or *Hoofdkerk*, in the Vrythof, founded by Bishop Monulphus (560-599), is the oldest church in the Netherlands. The rich W. portion, in the Romanesque style, belongs to the 11th or 12th cent., and the crypt, with the tomb







of St. Servatius rediscovered in 1881, is still more ancient. The interior was restored in the Gothic style about the year 1500. Among the altarpieces are a Crucifixion and a Descent from the Cross by *Van Dyck*.

The CHURCH TREASURY (*Schatkamer*), which since 1873 has occupied a chapel of its own, and is shown to visitors for a fee of  $\frac{1}{2}$  fl., is worthy of inspection. The most interesting object which it contains is the late-Romanesque reliquary of St. Servatius (12th cent.), in the form of a church, 5 ft. 9 in. in length, 19 in. in breadth, and 27 in. high. It is executed in gilded and enamelled copper, and embellished with filigree work and precious stones. A key of electrum (a mixture of gold and silver) presented to the saint by Pope Damasus (376), his crozier, stick, portable altar, and vestment are also shown. An enamelled golden cross, with an antique cameo and the body of Christ carved in ivory, dates from the 10th century. Ecclesiastical utensils of the 13-15th cent., etc. Catalogue  $\frac{1}{2}$  fr.

The Protestant Church of St. John (*St. Janskerk*), formerly the baptistery of the cathedral, is in its present form a late-Gothic structure of the 15th century. The handsome tower is 220 ft. in height. — In a side-street, the Groote Staat, is the old Dominican Church, a fine Gothic building, now a warehouse and much neglected.

The Church of Notre Dame, or *Lieve Vrouwekerke*, a late-Romanesque edifice of the 11th cent., has been disfigured by subsequent additions. The fine choir with its ambulatory and the richly decorated capitals of the columns deserve notice. The treasury contains a dalmatic of the 7th cent., an enamelled silver relief (a Byzantine work of the 11th cent.), an Oriental horn (12th cent.), a reliquary in rock-crystal and copper gilt (13th cent.).

The Provincial Archives and the Town Library (open 9-12) are preserved in the old Franciscan Church, Rue St. Pierre, a few paces to the S. of Notre Dame.

The old Hôtel de Ville (15th cent.), Kleine Straat, near the Groote Markt (entrance in the Joodenstraat), contains the *Museum van Oudheden*, a small collection of antiquities. In the Tafelstraat is M. Ubaghs' *Geological & Palaeontological Collection* (open 10-5; at both, adm. 25 c.).

On the S.E. side of the town, near Notre Dame (see above), is situated the small *Stads-Park*, with a restaurant and pretty view of the Meuse. Concerts in summer on Tues. and Thurs.

The principal attraction at Maastricht is the subterranean labyrinth of sandstone-quarries which honeycomb the *\*Petersberg* in every direction, having been worked for upwards of a thousand years. A visit to them occupies  $1\frac{1}{2}$ -2 hrs. We leave the town on the S. by the Peter's Gate, near which the guides (p. 228) live. After about 10 min. we pass the village of *St. Pieter*, with a conspicuous modern brick church, and in  $\frac{1}{4}$  hr. more reach the suppressed Servite monastery of *Slavante*, now the property of a private club (Casino); admission, however, is seldom denied to strangers (refreshments, fine view; steamboat to Maastricht, see p. 228). The entrance to the Petersberg is close by.

The **PETERSBERG** range, extending from Maastricht to Liège, is composed of a yellowish, sandy, and calcareous stone, or chalky tufa, which has been deposited by the water of the ocean, and contains numerous conchylia, fragments of coral, sharks' teeth, fossil turtles, bones of the plesiosaurus, ichthyosaurus, etc., and other traces of its remote subaqueous origin. Many of these interesting fossils are preserved in the collection at Liège (p. 216), and others may be seen at the Athénæum at Maastricht. The so-called *orgues géologiques*, cylindrical openings of 1-7 ft. in diameter, and generally vertical, perforating the formation to a vast depth, and now filled with clay, sand, and rubble, are a singular phenomenon which has not yet been satisfactorily explained. It is conjectured that they were originally formed by submarine whirlpools, the action of which is known to produce circular orifices in rocks of much harder consistency, and that they were afterwards enlarged by the percolation of water.

The economical value of the stone consists in the facility with which it is sawn into symmetrical blocks, and in its property of hardening on exposure to the atmosphere. The galleries, which vary from 20 to 50 ft. in height, are supported by pillars averaging 15 ft. in diameter, left for the purpose. The first excavations are believed to have been made by Roman soldiers, and the same systematic mode of working has been observed ever since that period. *Guicciardini's* (p. xlii) description of the quarries three centuries ago is still applicable: 'Viscera montis scatent lapide quodam molli, arenoso, et parvo negotio sectili, cujus ingens assidue hic effoditur copia, idque tam accurata conservandi et montis et fodientium cura, tamque altis, longis, flexuosis, et periculosis quoque meatibus.'

The galleries constitute a vast labyrinth, of about 12 M. in length and 7 M. in breadth, and are all so exactly similar in appearance, that their intricacies are known to a few experienced guides only. Most of the entrances are closed, as adventurous travellers have not unfrequently perished in the foolhardy attempt to explore the quarries alone. The dead bodies which have occasionally been found in the more remote recesses, have been preserved from decomposition by the remarkable dryness of the air, and the lowness of temperature. Thousands of names are rudely scratched on the pillars, and a genuine inscription of the year 1087 is even said to have been discovered. During the bloody wars of the 17th cent. the caverns were used as a place of refuge by the inhabitants of the surrounding districts.

One of the phenomena pointed out by the guides is the gradual formation of a small natural reservoir in the roots of a fossil tree, by the dropping of water from the branches, which still remain embedded in the ceiling, the intermediate part having been removed in the course of the excavations. A curious effect is produced by the guide leaving the party temporarily and carrying his torch into the side-galleries, from which its light shines into the central one from time to time. The soft, friable nature of the stone deadens every sound, so that his footsteps soon seem as if far in the distance. The invariable temperature in the quarries is about 55° Fahr., and the change from the heat of a blazing sun to the coolness of the caverns is very perceptible.

Railway to *Aix-la-Chapelle*, *Hasselt*, and *Antwerp*, see R. 17; to *Venlo*, *Nymegen*, and *Rotterdam*, see RR. 53, 54.

## 29. From Liège to Namur.

37½ M. RAILWAY in 1¼-2 hrs. (fares 4 fr. 80, 3 fr. 60, 2 fr. 40 c.; express 5 fr. 70, 4 fr. 30, 2 fr. 85 c.). This line is part of that from Cologne and Liège to Paris.

This part of the valley of the Meuse is remarkably picturesque and attractive. Bold cliffs, ruined castles, rich pastures, and thriving villages are passed in uninterrupted succession, while numerous coal-mines and manufactories with their lofty chimneys

bear testimony to the enterprising character of the inhabitants. The whole district is densely-peopled, the land well-cultivated, and the scenery pleasantly diversified with hop-gardens, corn-fields, meadows, and (before Javaz) with vineyards, but many of the prettiest points escape the railway-traveller. The quarries on both banks yield excellent marble.

*Liège*, see p. 212; the train starts from the *Gare de Longdoz* (p. 212). *Ougrée*, *Seraing* (p. 222), and *Val St. Lambert* are stations on the right, *Tilleur*, *Jemeppe-sur-Meuse*, and *Flémalle-Grande* stations on the left bank of the river, all picturesquely situated, with numerous manufactories and coal-mines. Val St. Lambert was until the Revolution the seat of one of the wealthiest Cistercian monasteries in the country, now succeeded by one of the most important glass-works in Belgium.

7 M. *Flémalle-Haute*, a considerable village, where a branch-line, constructed mainly for goods-traffic, crosses the river.

Farther on, to the right, on a precipitous rock rising almost immediately from the river, stands the château of *Chokier*, with its red tower and massive walls, dating partly from the last century. It is the ancient seat of the Surlet de Chokier family, a member of which was regent of Belgium for five months previous to the election of King Leopold. Then, at some distance from the river, on the right, the castle of *Aigremont*, with its white walls, rising conspicuously on the crest of a lofty hill, belonging to Count d'Oultremont. It is said to have been erected by the Quatre Fils Aymon, four traditionary heroes of the middle ages. In the 15th cent. it formed the central point of the warlike exploits of William de la Mark, the 'Wild Boar of the Ardennes' (p. 224). To the left, opposite stat. *Engis*, stands the château of *Engihoul*, at the base of a limestone rock. In 1829 numerous fossil bones were discovered by Dr. Schmerling in the limestone rocks around Engis, which led him to the conclusion that a prehistoric race of human beings had once peopled this district. 12 M. *Hermalle-sous-Huy*, with a handsome château and park, is another picturesque spot, between which and Neuville the scenery is less attractive, and the banks are flatter. Farther on, at *Flône*, are the large buildings of a former nunnery (16th cent.); and on the hill above them, to the right (1½ M.), is the château of *Jehay*, restored in the original style. The château, which contains a collection of paintings, is in the possession of Baron Van den Steen.

14 M. *Amay*, a village at some distance from the river, possesses a Romanesque church with three towers. *Neuville*, a château of the Prince de Ligne, beyond which the scenery again becomes more picturesque, lies nearly opposite (15½ M.) *Ampsin*, where a ruined tower stands on the bank of the river. In the neighbourhood are vineyards, and the large *Corphalie* zinc-foundry. The train continues to skirt the hills on the left bank, of which no view is obtained.

18 M. **Huy**, Flem. *Hoey* (\**Aigle Noir*, pens. 6 fr.; *Mouton Bleu*; *Hôtel du Globe*; *Hôtel Bruxellois*; *Phare*, plain), a town with 12,100 inhab., is picturesquely situated on the right bank of the Meuse (station on the left bank), at the mouth of the *Hoyoux*. The *Citadel*, constructed in 1822 and strengthened in 1892, rises from the river in terraces. The works were partly hewn in the solid rock. The \**Collegiate Church (Notre Dame)*, a fine structure in the most perfect Gothic style, was begun in 1311, but renewed after a fire in the 16th century, and recently restored. Handsome W. portal with an elaborate rose-window and good sculptures. On the high-altar is a Gothic screen, and the treasury contains some notable articles. In the Grande Place is a pretty fountain with brazen figures (15th cent.). In 1868 a statue by W. Geefs was erected on the promenade skirting the Meuse, to *Jos. Lebeau*, a Belgian statesman, born at Huy in 1794. The best views of the banks of the river, which are especially beautiful above the town, are obtained from the bridge over the Meuse and from beside the chapel of *St. Léonard*, to the W. of the town. Wine-growing flourishes in the neighbourhood. To the S.E. of Huy is the famous pilgrimage-chapel of *Notre Dame de la Sarte*, on an isolated hill.

The abbey of *Neumoustier*, founded by Peter the Hermit (d. 1115), formerly stood in one of the suburbs of Huy, and the great preacher of the Crusades was himself buried there. A statue has been erected to him in the garden of the old abbey. This was one of no fewer than seventeen religious houses which Huy possessed under the régime of the bishops of Liège, although the population of the town was then about 5000 only.

FROM HUY TO LANDEN, 22½ M., in 1½-2 hrs. (fares 2 fr. 75, 2 fr. 5, 1 fr. 40 c.). The train may be taken either at the station of *Statte* (p. 233), a suburb on the left bank of the Meuse, or at *Huy-Sud*. The two stations, which are 1¼ M. apart, are connected by a bridge across the Meuse and by a tunnel. — At (5 M.) *Moha*, with a ruined castle, the line begins to ascend the picturesque valley of the *Mehaigne*, a tributary of the Meuse. Stations: *Huccorgne*; *Fumal*, with an old castle; *Fallais* (*Hôtel Michaux-Frisone*), with a Romanesque church, and a tastefully restored château; *Braives-Latinne*. The country now becomes flat. The last stations are *Avennes*, *Hannut*, *Avernas-Bertrée*. Then *Landen*, see p. 205.

FROM HUY TO WAREMME (p. 205), 17½ M., steam-tramway in 1½ hr.; fares 1 fr. 85, 1 fr. 30 c.

FROM HUY TO CINEY, 22 M., railway in 1¼-1½ hr. (fares 2 fr. 65, 2 fr., 1 fr. 35 c.). The trains start from *Statte* and *Huy-Sud* (see above). — The pleasing valley of the *Hoyoux*, which the line ascends, is also interesting for pedestrians. Of the numerous paper-mills in the lower part of the valley, the chief is that of *Godin*. — 4½ M. *Barse*. — 7 M. *Modave*, whence a visit may be paid to the (½ hr.) château of \**Modave*, most picturesquely situated on a lofty rock, built in the 16th cent., and now the property of M. Braconier of Liège. Admission to the château with permission of the proprietor only. The park is shown by the gardener, who opens the lower gate from which the station may be regained. A pretty waterfall is to be seen above the adjacent hamlet of *Pont-de-Bonnes* (\**Hôtel Bovy*; *Hôtel des Touristes*), a summer-resort with attractive walks. — Then, *Clavier* (steam-tramway to Val-St. Lambert, see pp. 222, 231), *Avins-en-Condrez*, *Havelange*, *Hamois*, *Emptinne*. — *Ciney*, see p. 199.

19½ M. *Stutte* (Hôtel Continental; Hôtel des Voyageurs), a suburb of Huy, picturesquely situated on the left bank of the Meuse, and junction of the line from Landen to Ciney, which here crosses the river (see p. 232, and comp. Map). — Tunnel.

20½ M. *Bas-Oha*, with an old castle now restored. On the height opposite are the scanty ruins of the castle of *Beaufort*, destroyed in 1554, which is once more in the possession of the duke of Beaufort-Spontin.

In the valley of *Solières*, about 1¼ M. from the ruin is the *Trou Manteau*, which has been very imperfectly explored, entered by a double opening (apply to the discoverer Victor Martin, watchmaker in Huy). — Below Beaufort is *Ben-Ahin*, with a château (restored) of Prince Looz-Corswarem. An attractive walk leads hence by the highroad to (3-3½ M.) Huy (p. 232); another from the ruined castle of Beaufort to Huy, through the valley of *Solières*.

22½ M. *Javaz*, opposite which is *Gives* (see below). 25 M. *Andenne-Seilles*. On the left bank, where the railway-station is situated, lies the straggling village of *Seilles*, the last in the district of Liège. There are several lime-kilns here, and a château restored in the style of the 15th century. Opposite *Seilles*, and connected with it by means of an iron bridge, lies *Andenne* (*Hôtel de Thier*, *Hôtel Discry*, both near the station; *Hôtel des Etrangers*), with 7100 inhab., a busy town, with paper, faïence, and other manufactories. Down to 1785 a religious establishment of 32 sisters of noble family, not bound by any vow to abstain from matrimony, had existed here for upwards of a thousand years. It is said to have been founded by St. Begga, a daughter of Pepin of Héristal (p. 205), and the order was probably identical with that of the *Béguines*. The establishment was transferred to Namur by Emp. Joseph II. The church contains the Renaissance reliquary of St. Begga, and a famous wonder-working marble tablet of the saint. Fine view from *Mount-Calvary*. — Steam-tramways to (12½ M.) *Eghezée* (p. 204), to *Gives* (3 M.; see above), to *Sorée* (10 M.), and viâ *Sclayn* and *Samson* (see below) to (7 M.) *Grand Moinil*. — Tunnel.

29 M. *Sclaigneaux* is noted for the curiously jagged character of the red oolithic cliffs. A handsome bridge (opened in 1890) crosses the Meuse to *Sclayn* (*Hôtel des Etrangers*; *Hôt.-Café de la Renaissance*), a beautifully situated village frequented as a summer-resort, with a quaint old Romanesque church. At (30 M.) *Namèche*, another pleasant village in the midst of fruit-trees, the river is crossed by an iron bridge. On the opposite bank lies *Samson*, a village at the foot of a picturesque cliff of white limestone. Above *Samson* are situated a modern château and the ruins of a castle believed to date from the 12th cent. or earlier. Near it, in 1858, was discovered a Frankish burial-place.

A pleasant walk leads from *Samson* to the S. viâ *Goyet* (with pre-historic caves; foot-path viâ *Haltinne* to *Andenne* see above) and the beautifully situated château of *Faulx*, to (4½ M.) the scanty ruins of the famous *Abbey of Grand-Pré*, destroyed during the French Revolution. — In the lateral valley above *Faulx* lies the well-preserved château of *Arville*.

On the left rises the château of *Moinil*; then that of *Brumagne*, the property of Baron de Woelmont.

32 M. *Marche-les-Dames*, adjoining which are the ironworks of *Enouf*. The modern château of the Duc d'Arenberg, with its gardens, amidst the trees on the rocky slope, is named after an abbey founded (in a side-valley) in 1101 by 139 noble ladies, the wives of crusaders who had accompanied Godfrey de Bouillon to the Holy Land. A pleasant walk on the left bank, affording fine views of the river and the rocks of Samson (p. 233), leads hence to *Sclaigneaux* (p. 233).

On the left rise the huge cliffs of *Live*. We next pass a number of lofty conical cliffs; then, on the right (34½ M.), appear the massive rocks of the *Grands Malades*, so-called from a hospital for lepers, situated here in the middle ages.

37½ M. *Namur*, see p. 192.

### 30. From Liège to Aix-la-Chapelle.

35 M. RAILWAY to Verviers (15½ M.) in 37-60 min. (fares 1 fr. 80, 1 fr. 35, 90 c.; express one-fourth higher); from Verviers to Aix-la-Chapelle (19½ M.) in 40-65 min. (fares 3 fr. 30, 2 fr. 60, 1 fr. 85 c.). In the reverse direction: express from Aix-la-Chapelle to Liège 4 marks 60, 8 m. 40 pfennigs; from Cologne to Liège 10 m. 90, 8 m. 20, 5 m. 70 pf.; from Cologne to Brussels 18 m. 40, 13 m. 80, 9 m. 50 pf. (The German mark, worth 1s. Engl., is divided into 100 pfennigs.) Between Verviers and Aix-la-Chapelle (and Cologne) several of the express trains have first-class carriages only, but in Belgium they always consist of the three classes. — At Herbesthal, the Prussian frontier-station, small articles of luggage are examined; but that in the luggage-van is not examined till the traveller arrives at Aix-la-Chapelle (or at Cologne, if booked to, or beyond Cologne).

The country traversed by the line between Liège and the Prussian frontier is remarkable for its picturesque scenery, busy manufactories, and pretty country-houses, while the engineering skill displayed in the construction of the line is another object of interest. This part of the line, 24 M. in length, cost upwards of 25 million francs. The picturesque stream which the line crosses so frequently is the *Vesdre*, and pleasant glimpses of its wooded banks are obtained on both sides of the train. The rock penetrated by most of the tunnels is a bluish limestone, frequently veined with quartz, and often used for building purposes. This is the most beautiful part of the journey between England and Germany, and should if possible be performed by daylight.

The BERGISCH-MÄRKISCH RAILWAY also has a line between Verviers and Aix-la-Chapelle, 20½ M. (1-1¼ hr.; fares 2 fr. 60, 2 fr. 15, 1 fr. 50 c.; or 2 m. 10, 1 m. 70, 1 m. 20 pf.). It diverges beyond *Dolhain* (p. 236) at (8 M.) *Welkenraedt* from the Rhenish line. Near (12½ M.) *Montzen-Moresnet* are several châteaux and the ruin of *Schimper*, picturesquely situated on a cliff above the Göhl. About 1¾ M. to the E. is the *Altenberg* or *Vieille Montagne* (Restaurant Bergerhoff; Casino), the central point of the territory about 1½ sq. M. in area possessed in common by Prussia and Belgium since 1815, with nearly exhausted zinc-mines. Near Altenberg in the valley of the Göhl rises the *Eineburg*, or *Emmaburg*, once a country-residence of Charlemagne, where his secretary Eginhard is said to have become enamoured of the emperor's daughter Emma, whom he afterwards married. — 18½ M. *Bleyberg* (Belgian custom-house), with lead and zinc-mines. — 20½ M. *Aix-la-Chapelle* (Templerbend Station); see *Baedeker's Rhine*.

Through-trains of the Bergisch-Märkisch Railway from Brussels to Düsseldorf go by this line (express from *Calais* to *Berlin* in 20<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub> hrs.).

*Liège*, see p. 212. The train starts from the *Station des Guillemins* at Liège, crosses the handsome *Pont du Val-Bénoît*, passes (1<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub> M.) *Angleur* (junction of the *Ligne de l'Ourthe*, for which see p. 223) and the extensive zinc-foundry of the *Vieille Montagne Co.* (p. 223), and crosses the *Ourthe* near its confluence with the *Vesdre*.

2 M. *Chênée* (6500 inhab.), at the mouth of the *Vesdre*, is a busy manufacturing place with copper-foundries and glass-works. — Branch-line to *Herve*, *Battice*, and *Aubel* (p. 236); another to the (2<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub> M.) *Station de Longdoz* at Liège (p. 212).

4 M. *Chaudfontaine* (\**Grand Hôtel des Bains*, pens. 7-10 fr.; *Hôtel des Trois Mousquetaires*), a small and beautifully-situated watering-place, attracts numerous visitors from Liège. The thermal spring (104° Fahr.) used for the baths is situated on an island in the *Vesdre*, which is connected with the bank by a handsome suspension-bridge. *Chaudfontaine*, like the German watering-places, boasts of a 'Cursaal' situated on the right bank, in the garden of which concerts are given in summer. From the back of the church a pleasant path, provided with seats, leads to the top of the hill (10 min.), which rises above the village and commands a fine view of the valley of the *Vesdre* with the castle of *La Rochette* on an abrupt rock (best from the pilgrimage-church of *Chèvremont*). — A pleasant walk (2 hrs.) leads past *Embourg* and through the park of the *Villa Sainval* (on application to the gardener or lodge-keeper) to *Tilff*, in the valley of the *Ourthe* (p. 223).

On the rocks to the right, beyond the tunnel, is perched the turreted old castle of *Trooz*, which has been used for upwards of a century as a factory for boring gun-barrels; it is the property of the *Malherbe* family at Liège. — 6 M. *Trooz*.

A picturesque route leads from *Trooz* viâ *Prayon* into the gorge of the *Soumagne*, with its picturesque limestone cliffs, where the stream occasionally disappears from view. Another pleasant walk may be taken to the S. through the rocky valley of *Masbeux*, with a handsome château, viâ *Louvetgné* and *Deigné* to (2<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>-3 hrs.) *Remouchamps* (p. 241).

Several other prettily situated châteaux are passed (*Fraipont-Bas*, etc.). Beyond (9<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub> M.) *Nessonvaux* the line passes through four tunnels and over seven bridges.

12<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub> M. *Pepinster* (*Hôt. du Chemin de Fer*; *Buffet*), with 2500 inhab., is the junction for *Spa* and *Luxembourg* (see RR. 31, 32). The name is said to be derived from *Peppin*, the Frankish majordomo. The beautiful park of the *Château des Masures* (Mr. Allard), about 1 M. farther on, to the right, is open to strangers.

Stat. *Ensival* (Gr. Taverne Continentale), on the left, is almost a suburb of Verviers.

15<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub> M. *Verviers*. — Hotels. *HÔTEL DE LONDRES*, Pont St. Laurent; *HÔTEL-RESTAURANT DU RHIN*, Rue de la Station 19; *HÔT. DU CHEMIN DE FER*, *HÔTEL D'ALLEMAGNE*, at the station. — Cafés-Restaurants. *Grand Café des Neuf Provinces*, *Taverne de l'Emulation*, in the *Place Verte*; *Café du*



*Globe*, Rue du Collège. — *Tramway* between the stations and to *Dison* and *Ensisval* (see below).

*Verviers*, with 50,000 inhab., excluding the adjoining communes of *Hodimont* and *Dison* (see below), is a town of modern origin, containing numerous extensive manufactories, which have flourished here since the 18th century. Cloth is the staple commodity of the place. Upwards of 400,000 pieces are manufactured annually in *Verviers* and the environs, about one-third of which is exported. Yarn is also spun here in considerable quantity. In the new part of the town, to the left of the approach to the station, is a handsome brick church in the Gothic style. A monument erected in the *Place du Martyr* in 1880 commemorates *Chapuis*, a citizen executed in 1794 by the prince-bishop of *Liège*. Pretty walks on the right bank of the *Vesdre* and to the residential suburbs of *Heusy* and *Lambermont*. *Napoleon III.* spent a night in the *Hôtel du Chemin de Fer* in 1870, when on his way as a prisoner to *Wilhelms-höhe*. — Travellers in the other direction undergo the Belgian custom-house examination at *Verviers*.

Besides the main line described below another line runs from *VERVIERS* TO *LIÈGE*, *viâ HERVE*, in 1 hr. 40 min., traversing numerous viaducts and tunnels, especially near (2½ M.) *Dison* (*Hôtel des Neuf Provinces*; *Gr. Hôt. de Paris*), see above. — From (8 M.) *Battice* a branch diverges to (7½ M.) *Aubel*, whence it is being continued to *Bleyberg*, see p. 234. — 9½ M. *Herve* (*Poisson d'Or*). — From (15 M.) *Fléron* the train descends a rapid gradient to (21 M.) *Vaux-sous-Chèvremont* and (21½ M.) *Chénés* (see p. 235). — 24 M. *Liège*.

Beyond *Verviers* the train passes through seven tunnels and crosses several bridges within a short distance. — 17 M. *Verviers-Est*.

20½ M. *Dolhain* (*Hôtel d'Allemagne*, *Hôtel du Casino de la Gileppe*, both near the station), the last station in Belgium, a modern place, picturesquely situated in the valley of the *Vesdre*, occupies the site of the lower part of the ancient city of *Limburg*. On the height above it stands the conspicuous château of *Limburg*, the property of the *Andrimont* family of *Liège*, built on the scanty substructions of the ancestral seat of an ancient family, from which the counts of *Luxembourg* and the German emperors *Henry VII.*, *Charles IV.*, *Wenceslaus*, and *Sigismund* were descended. The castle (\*View) belonged to the ancient capital of the fertile Duchy of *Limburg*, of which but few traces now remain. Visitors are admitted to the gardens of the château on application. The city possessed a cathedral and five other churches, and occupied the entire breadth of the valley of *Dolhain*. In 1288 it was sacked by *Duke John I.* of *Brabant* after the *Battle of Worringen*, it was afterwards taken and pillaged at different times by the Dutch, the Spaniards, and the French, and was at length entirely destroyed by *Louis XIV.* in 1675. A number of well-built houses have sprung up within the walls of the ancient fortifications, from which peeps forth the old Gothic Church of *St. George*, containing a tabernacle of 1520. Fine view from the old *Esplanade*.

From *Dolhain* a branch-line (3 M. in 20 min., 35 or 25 c.) ascends the



valley of the Vesdre viâ *Goé* to *Béthane* (Restaurant Dejardin), whence a visit may be paid to the imposing Barrage de la Gileppe (*Hôtel-Restaurant du Barrage*), a triumph of modern engineering, constructed in 1869-78 by Messrs. Braive, Caillet, & Co., from a plan by the engineer *Bidaud* (d. 1868), for the purpose of forming a reservoir of pure, soft water for the use of the manufactories of Verviers. It consists of an immense embankment, 90 yds. long and 72 yds. thick at the base, and 256 yds. long and 16 yds. thick at the top, carried across a narrow part of the valley of the *Gileppe*. The lake or reservoir thus formed is about 150 ft. in depth, covers an area of 200 acres, and contains 2,700,000,000 gals. of water. It is connected with Verviers by an aqueduct,  $5\frac{1}{2}$  M. long, built by *Moulan*. On the top of the embankment couches a colossal lion, 43 ft. in height, constructed by Bouré with 243 blocks of sandstone. The total cost of these water-works amounted to five million francs. — On the way back Limburg may be visited. A pleasant walk may also be taken down the Vesdre to *Chênée* (p. 235).

$24\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Herbesthal* (*Hôtel Bellevue*; *Hôtel Herren*; \**Railway Restaurant*), the first Prussian station, is the junction for *Eupen* (*Hôtel Reinartz*) and *Raeren* (St. Vith-Malmedy, see p. 225). The custom-house formalities cause a detention of about  $\frac{1}{2}$  hr. for trains from Belgium.  $27\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Astenet*. Beyond (29 M.) *Hergenrath* (station for *Vieille-Montagne*, p. 235), the train crosses the *Göhl Valley* by a viaduct of 17 double arches, 125 ft. high, and passes through two tunnels. Beyond (30 M.) *Ronheide* it descends an incline to —

35 M. *Aix-la-Chapelle* (see *Baedeker's Rhine*). Thence to *Maas-tricht*, see R. 17; to *Cologne*, *Düsseldorf*, etc., see *Baedeker's Rhine*.

### 31. From Pepinster to Trois-Vierges (*Luxembourg*). Spa.

45 M. RAILWAY in 2 hrs. (fares 5 fr. 55, 4 fr. 15, 2 fr. 80 c.).

*Pepinster*, see p. 235. The valley of the *Hoëgne*, which the railway ascends, is enclosed by picturesque and wooded hills, and enlivened by a succession of country-houses, gardens, and manufactories. From the bridge at ( $1\frac{3}{4}$  M.) *Juslenville* we have a pretty view of the château, park, rocks, and high-lying church of that name. — Near ( $2\frac{1}{2}$  M.) *Theux* (*Hôtel-Rest. Lennetzer*), a quaint little town with several cloth-factories and iron-works, rises a hill on which, to the left, stands the extensive ruined castle of *Franchimont*, destroyed as early as 1145 by a Bishop of Liège (key kept in the village of *Marché*, to the left, opposite the Lazarist convent). The last proprietor is said to have been a robber-knight, who possessed vast treasures buried in the vaults beneath his castle, where they remain concealed to this day. The tradition is gracefully recorded by Sir Walter Scott in his lines on the Towers of Franchimont, —

‘Which, like an eagle’s nest in air,  
Hang o’er the stream and hamlet fair.  
Deep in their vaults, the peasants say,  
A mighty treasure buried lay,  
Amass’d through rapine and through wrong  
By the last lord of Franchimont’.

Above *Theux* the *Hoëgne* describes a wide curve towards the

E., and the train enters the valley of the *Wayai*.  $4\frac{1}{2}$  M. *La Reid*; the village is on the hill, 2 M. to the right (comp. p. 241). Farther on, also to the right, lies (6 M.) *Marteau* (p. 241).

$7\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Spa*. — *Hotels*. HÔTEL DE FLANDRE, Rue Xhrouet, R. 3-12, L.  $\frac{3}{4}$ , A. 1, B.  $1\frac{1}{2}$ , déj.  $3\frac{1}{2}$ , D.  $4\frac{1}{2}$  fr.; HÔTEL DES PAYS-BAYS, Rue du Marché; HÔTEL DE L'EUROPE, Rue Entre les Ponts, R., L., & A. from  $4\frac{1}{4}$ , B.  $1\frac{1}{2}$ , déj.  $3\frac{1}{2}$ , D.  $4\frac{1}{2}$ , pens. from 11, omn. 1 fr.; HÔTEL BRITANNIQUE, Rue de la Sauvenière; HÔTEL D'YORK (English house), Rue Xhrouet, R., L., & A. 4-5, B.  $1\frac{1}{2}$ , D.  $4\frac{1}{2}$ , omn. 1 fr.; HÔTEL DU MIDI, Avenue du Marteau, R. 3 fr., D.  $4\frac{1}{2}$  fr.; HÔTEL DE BELLEVUE, same street; GR. HÔTEL DES BAINS, Place Royale; HÔTEL DU PALAIS ROYAL, Rue du Marché; HÔTEL ROYAL, Rue Amontville; HÔTEL DU NORD, Place Pierrele-Grand; HÔTEL DE PORTUGAL, Place Royale, R., L., & A. 3-6, B. 1, déj. incl. wine  $3\frac{1}{2}$ , D. incl. wine  $4\frac{1}{2}$ , pens. from 11, omn.  $1\frac{1}{2}$  fr.; HÔTEL DE LAEKEN, Rue Royale; HÔTEL DES ÉTRANGERS, Rue du Marché; HÔTEL DES DEUX-FONTAINES, Place Pierre-le-Grand; HÔTEL DE COLOGNE, Avenue du Marteau, R. 2-3, B. 1, D. 3 fr., well spoken of; HÔTEL DE LA CHAÎNE-D'OR, Avenue du Marteau, pens. from 6 fr.; HÔTEL DE LA POSTE, Rue du Marché; HÔTEL BRIGHTON, Rue de la Sauvenière, pens. 8 fr.; HÔTEL DE VERSAILLES, Rue de l'Hôtel-de-Ville. Table d'hôte generally at 5 o'clock. Omnibuses from the principal hotels are in waiting at the station. 'Pension' at some of the hotels 7-13 fr. — *Pensions*: Côte d'Or, well situated; BELVEDERE, on a hill above the town; REUTER, near the church. Pens. at all 6-9 fr. Furnished Apartments may be easily obtained.

*Restaurants*. *Casino*, see p. 239; at most of the above-named hotels; at the *Promenade de Sept-Heures*; others at the *Géronstère*, the *Sauvenière*, and *Barisart*, all dear. — Beer at the *Brasserie de Munich*, Place Royale.

*Carriages*. There are three kinds of carriages: those with one horse and seats for two persons; those with one horse and seats for three; and others with two horses. The respective fares for these are: '*Tour des Fontaines*' (a visit to the different springs; 2 hrs.) 6, 8, 10 fr.; to *Sart* and *Francorchamps*, returning past the *Sauvenière* ( $3\frac{1}{2}$  hrs.), 10, 12, 15 fr.; *Theux* and *Franchimont* ( $2\frac{1}{2}$  hrs.) 8, 10, 12 fr.; *Grotte de Remouchamps* (3 hrs.) 16, 20, 25 fr.; *Cascade de Coe* (3 hrs.) 16, 18, 25 fr., viâ Stavelot 18, 20, 30 fr.

*Horses*. Ponies ('bidets'), of a peculiar variety and as sure-footed as asses or mules, are much used; ride of 2 hrs. 5 fr.; each additional hour 2 fr.; *Grotte de Remouchamps* 15 fr.; *Cascade de Coe* 15 fr.; etc.

*Visitors' Tax*. Since the suppression of gaming the directors of the baths have exacted the following charges from frequenters of the *Casino*, the *Winter Garden*, and the *Park*: 1 pers. for a fortnight 20, 2 pers. 30, 3 pers. 40 fr.; for the season 60, 90, or 110 fr. Day-tickets for the *Casino*,  $1\frac{1}{2}$  fr., for the concerts in the *Park* or the '*Pavillon des Jeux*' 50 c.

*Concerts*. In the *Promenade de Sept Heures* at 2.30 and at 7.30 p.m. (see p. 239). Classical concerts on Wed. and Frid. evenings. No music in the forenoon.

*Post and Telegraph Office*, Rue Neuve.

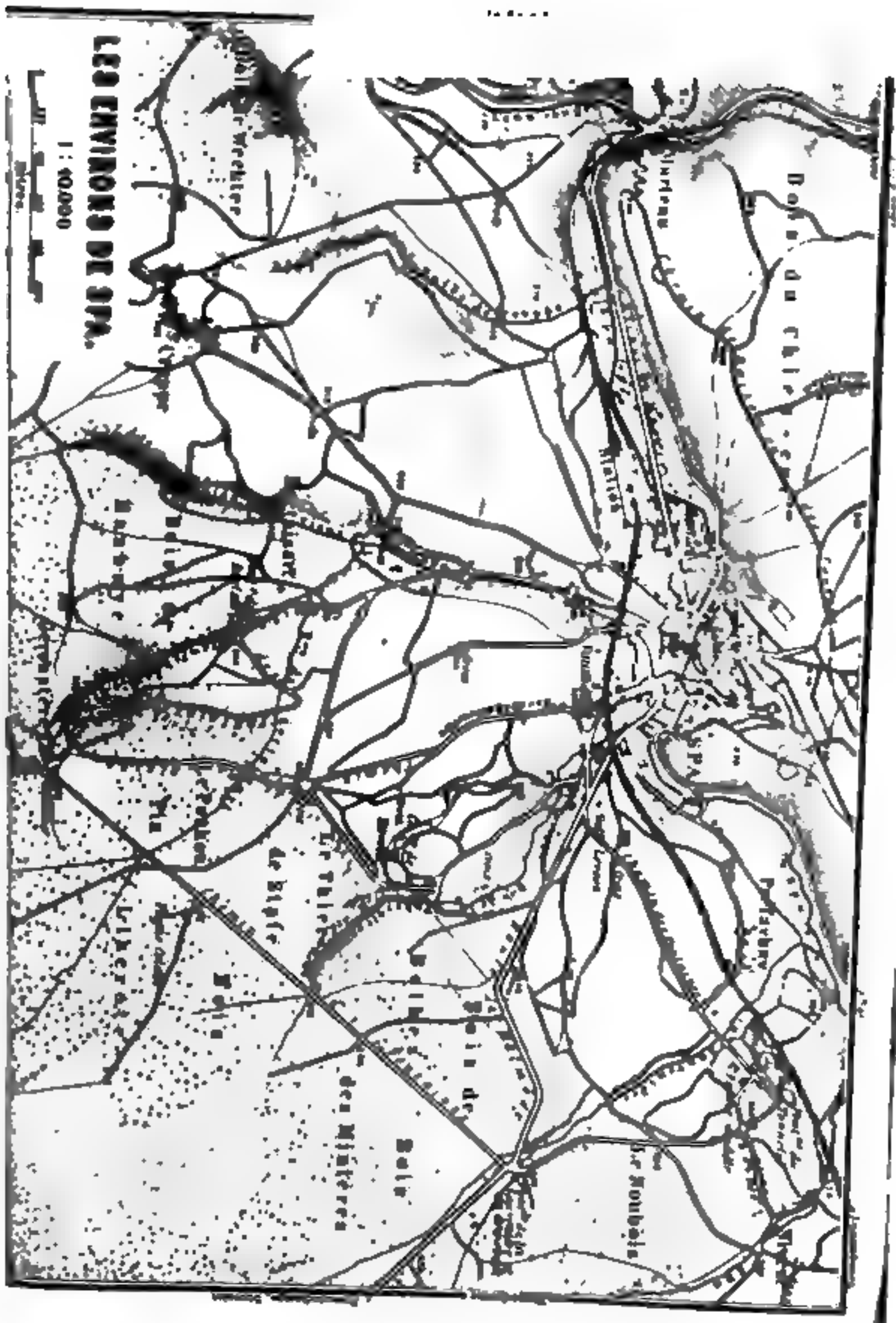
*Theatre performances* on Sun., Tues., and Thurs. evenings.

*Clubs*. *Cercle des Étrangers*, at the *Casino* (subs. 30 fr., including right of admission to the balls, etc.); *Union Club*; *Lawn Tennis Club*.

*Physicians*. Dr. *Cafferata* (of Liverpool), Rue Royale 16<sup>bis</sup>; Dr. *Scheuer*, Rue de la Sauvenière, etc.

*English Church Service*, in the handsome English Church in the Boul. des Anglais; Sunday services at 8.30, 11, and 7.30; daily at 8.30 a.m. — *Presbyterian Service* in July and August at the Chapelle Évangélique.

*Spa* (820-1080 ft. above the sea-level), a small, attractive-looking town with 7500 inhab., is prettily situated at the S. base of wooded heights, at the confluence of three streams, the *Wayai*, the *Picherotte*, and the *Spa*. Like other watering-places, it consists chiefly of hotels and lodging-houses, while numerous shops and bazaars





with tempting souvenirs and trinkets, a pleasure-seeking throng in the promenades, and numbers of importunate valets-de-place and persons of a similar class, all combine to indicate that character which occasioned the introduction of its name into the English language as a generic term. This, the original and genuine 'Spa', the oldest European watering-place of any importance, has flourished for a century and a half, and was the Baden-Baden of the 18th century, the fashionable resort of crowned heads and nobles from every part of Europe. Peter the Great was a visitor here in 1717, Gustavus III. of Sweden in 1780, the Emp. Joseph II. and Prince Henry of Prussia in 1781, and the Emp. Paul, when crown-prince in 1782; to whom might be added a long list of members of the noble families of England, France, Germany, and still more distant countries, who have patronised Spa and benefited by its waters. After the French Revolution its prosperity began to decline, but it has of late regained much of its popularity, and many new buildings have sprung up. It is now frequented by upwards of 12,000 visitors annually, a large proportion of whom are English. The pretty painted and varnished woodwares offered for sale everywhere are a speciality of Spa ('bois de Spa').

The town is entered from the station by the Avenue du Marteau (p. 241), which leads to the *Place Royale*. The new and imposing *Etablissement de Bains* situated here is admirably fitted up (open 6 a.m. to 6 p.m.; baths 60 c. - 1 fr. 80 c.). Near it, in the Rue Royale, is the *Casino*, corresponding to the 'Cursaal' of German baths, containing ball, concert, and reading rooms (see p. 238). In the neighbourhood is a new Romanesque church, by Cluysenaar.

In the Place Pierre-le-Grand, in the centre of the town, and nearly opposite the Casino, is situated the chief of the sixteen mineral springs; called the *Pouhon* (the Walloon word *pouhir* = *puiser* in French, and *pouhon* = *puits*, or well). The pump-room erected here in 1820 was replaced in 1880 by a more handsome edifice with covered promenades, conversation-rooms, and a beautiful winter-garden. The water of this spring (50° Fahr.), which is perfectly clear, and strongly impregnated with iron and carbonic acid gas, possesses tonic and invigorating properties, and is largely exported to all parts of the continent, to England, and to the E. and W. Indies. Adjacent, in the Rue Dundas, is the *Pouhon du Prince de Condé*, the water of which is also exported.

The favourite lounge of visitors in the afternoon and evening is the *Promenade de Sept-Heures*, shaded by magnificent old elms (unfortunately seriously injured by a storm in 1876), where a good band plays (p. 238). The *Place Royale* (see above), immediately adjoining the promenade, is also much frequented. During the concerts a charge of 50 c. is made for admission to the Promenade de Sept-Heures (see above). — Pleasant paths diverging from the promenades ascend the hills, leading through the woods to fine points of

view. Opposite the music-pavilion of the Place Royale is an ascent to the *Montagne d'Annette et Lubin*, with a café. We may thence extend our walk down to ( $4\frac{1}{2}$  M.) the valley of the *Chawion*, which flows into the Wayai near La Reid (p. 238).

The various springs in the environs are most conveniently visited in the following order in  $2\frac{1}{2}$ -3 hrs. (*'le tour des fontaines'*). We first follow, passing the Pouhon on the right, the broad Rue de la Cascade, which is embellished by a fountain with genii, by Jaquet. The prolongation of this street, which leads uphill, and is named Rue de la Sauvenière, is crossed by the railway, just after quitting the town. We now follow the high-road (to the Sauvenière,  $1\frac{1}{2}$  M.; Francorchamps, 5 M.), which is pleasantly shaded by elms, to the *Salon Levoz*, an old gambling-house, with a garden. Here we turn to the left into an avenue, which leads in 20 min. (on the left a retrospective view of Spa) to the *Tonnelet* (250 ft. higher than the Pouhon), a spring now less in vogue than formerly. — About  $\frac{1}{2}$  M. to the N.E. of the Tonnelet rises the spring of *Nivesé*, called the *Source Marie Henriette*, after a visit of the Queen of Belgium in 1868; its water is conducted to the Etablissement de Bains.

From the Tonnelet a road ascends to the S., through forests of birch and pine, to the (20 min.) *Sauvenière* (Restaurant), situated 460 ft. above the Pouhon, on the road from Spa to Francorchamps and Malmédy. Close to it is the *Groesbeck* spring, surrounded with pleasant plantations, where a monument was erected in 1787 on the Promenade d'Orléans by the Duc de Chartres (Louis Philippe), to commemorate the fact that his mother, the Duchess of Orleans, was cured of a serious illness by the waters of the Sauvenière. At the Fontaine de Groesbeck, women are sometimes observed devoutly drinking the water on their knees, thus showing their simple faith in its miraculous virtues.

Opposite the Restaurant de la Sauvenière a promenade leads at a right angle from the high-road to the (40 min.) *Géronstère* (Restaurant), situated 470 ft. higher than the Pouhon, and also reached ( $2\frac{1}{2}$  M.) by a direct road from Spa. (Leaving the Place Pierre-le-Grand by the church on the right, we pass the Hôtel de Flandre and ascend the Rue du Vauxhall; about 100 yds. from the railway, we observe, on the left, the former gambling-house of *Vauxhall*, beyond which the road is called the Rue de la Géronstère.) The *Géronstère Spring* was formerly the most celebrated. Its properties were tested by Peter the Great, whose physician extols them in a document still preserved at Spa. — The high-road leads to the S., viâ La Gleize, to the ( $5\frac{1}{2}$  M.) Waterfall of Coë (see p. 241).

In returning to Spa from the Géronstère we soon strike a pleasant carriage-road or the 'Promenade Meyerbeer' on the left skirting the brook, and leading in 20 min. to the *Barisart* (165 ft. above the Pouhon), which was not enclosed till 1850 (Restaurant). Thence to Spa about 1 M.

A beautiful level promenade is afforded by the *Avenue du Marteau*, a road flanked with a double avenue, and bordered here and there with well-built houses. It leads from the Place Royale to the E., following the course of the *Wayai*, to ( $1\frac{3}{4}$  M.) *Marteau* (p. 238), a hamlet with a château and gardens.

EXCURSIONS FROM SPA. — The *Baraque Michel* (2200 ft.; *Hôtel Rigi*), the highest point in Belgium, belonging to the Hohe Venn group on the Prussian frontier, may be reached on foot viâ *Sart-les-Spa* (see below) or from *Hockai* (see below; to the Baraque,  $4\frac{1}{2}$  M.).

TO THE CASCADE OF COO, 10 M. (carr., see p. 238). The road leads past the Géronstère and ascends to the *Plateau des Fagnes*. Farther on the road forks: the left arm leads viâ ( $4\frac{1}{2}$  M.) *Andrimont* and *Roanne* to *Coo*; the right arm goes to *Cour* and *La Gleize* (*Auberge Delvenne*). At the bridge of *Coo* a view is suddenly obtained of the pretty Waterfall of *Coo*, with its grand mountainous environs. Part of the *Amblève* is here precipitated through two artificial gaps in the rock, made during last century, while the rest of the water flows past the openings and reaches the bottom of the rocks by a circuitous course of 3 M. Near the waterfall is the *Hôtel de la Cascade*, with a terrace and pavilion. Railway from *Trois Ponts* (p. 225) viâ *Coo* and *La Gleize* (see above) to *Stoumont*, see R. 27. This also makes a picturesque walk of  $2\frac{2}{3}$  hrs.

TO REMOUCHAMPS, 10-12 M. (carr., see p. 238). The road descends the valley of the *Hoëgne* to the station of *La Reid* (p. 238), and then ascends to the left, through a pretty valley, to *Hestroumont* and the village of *La Reid* (885 ft.; 2 M. from the station). It here unites with the steep but more direct bridle-path from *Marteau* (see above) viâ *Vieux-Pré*. Beyond *Hautregard* the road descends to —

*Remouchamps* (*Hôtel des Etrangers*, pens. 5 fr., *Hôtel de la Grotte*, both frequently crowded, in which case the inns at *Aywaille* are preferable), a station on the railway mentioned at p. 224, and one of the prettiest spots in the valley of the *Amblève*. The stalactite *Grotto* is the chief attraction here, and should be visited by those who have not seen the finer caverns of *Han-sur-Lesse* (p. 200). The entrance adjoins the *Hôtel de la Grotte*, above the *Hôtel des Etrangers* (admission 3 fr.; torches included; costume for ladies  $1\frac{1}{2}$  fr.; trifling fee to the guide, extra). The grotto consists of an upper and a lower part, to which last a flight of steps descends, and it is traversed by a brook. Another peculiarity which the limestone basin of *Remouchamps* has in common with other similar districts is the disappearance of almost all the streams in the neighbourhood, towards the N., in subterranean clefts or 'entonnoirs' (funnels), locally called 'chantoirs'. The largest of these is the *Entonnoir of Adseux*, 3 M. to the N. of the village. The traveller follows the road through the *Sècheval* ('dry valley') as far as the village of *Deigné* (p. 235), whence a boy had better be taken as a guide. That the brook which disappears in the entonnoirs is the same which re-appears near *Remouchamps* has frequently been proved by the experiment of throwing in various objects and observing them emerge at the other end.

Above *Remouchamps* the ancient and still occupied château of *Mont Jardin*, loftily situated on the left bank, peeps down from amid dense foliage. Farther up is the imposing modern château of Mr. de Theux, with a pretty garden (no admission). — Below *Remouchamps*, and also on the right bank of the *Amblève* lies *Sougné*, at the base of a rocky slope called 'Heid des Gattes' (goats' rock). Thence we may proceed viâ *Dieupart*, with a solitary old church, to ( $1\frac{1}{2}$  M.) *Aywaille* (p. 224).

The Luxembourg line beyond *Spa* at first runs towards the E., traversing a hilly and partly-wooded district, and afterwards turns to the S. (views to the left).  $12\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Sart-les-Spa*; 15 M. *Hockai*;  $17\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Francorchamps*. Farther on, a fine view of *Stavelot* is obtained.

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14









Pedestrians will be repaid by alighting from the train at Maulusmühle and walking thence to Clerf. They follow the right slope of the valley till they reach the road descending from *Asselborn*, with its leaning church-tower. — At *Hetzlingen*, 3 M. from Asselborn, is the old *Klause*, with a celebrated carved altar. Near the adjacent frontier-village of *Hoffelt* begins a subterranean canal,  $1\frac{1}{2}$  M. long, which was intended to connect the Rhine and the Maas, but was abandoned in 1890. — Another pleasant walk may be taken from Clerf along the left bank of the Wolz through the parish ('Kischelt') of *Pintsch*, viâ *Drauffelt* (see below) to *Encherungen* near Wilwerwiltz (see below); and thence over the hills (the *Plackige Lei*) to *Erpeldingen* and ( $3\frac{1}{2}$  hrs. from Clerf) *Niederwiltz* (see below).

Several tunnels now follow in rapid succession. 8 M. *Drauffelt*; 11 M. *Wilwerwiltz* (Inn, at the station); diligence daily viâ *Hosingen* (Hippert's Inn) to *Dasburg* (p. 250).

Below Wilverwiltz the valley contracts, and as far as Kautenbach it is known as the *Clerfthal*. The numerous windings of the Wolz, which is crossed by ten bridges, are avoided by five tunnels. Between the second and third tunnels, to the left, is the picturesque castle of \**Schützburg* (reached direct from Kautenbach, along the railway, in 35 min. or by a circuitous route viâ *Altscheid*). — 15 M. *Kautenbach* (\*Railway-Restaurant, with R.), a quaint village at the confluence of the Wilz and the Wolz, with houses clinging to the face of the rock. — A branch-line runs hence to ( $17\frac{1}{2}$  M.) *Bastogne* (p. 202) viâ *Wiltz* (see below).

Another highly interesting walk may be taken to *Wiltz* (railway, see above and p. 202), with which may be combined a visit to *Esch an der Sauer* (6-7 hrs.). Leaving Kautenbach we proceed viâ *Merckholz* to *Niederwiltz* (Hames, at the station), a brisk little town with leather and cloth factories, on the left side of the valley.

A road leads hence, on the other slope of the valley, to Oberwiltz (\**Hôtel des Ardennes*, R. & B.  $2\frac{1}{2}$  fr., carriage 9 fr. per day), situated on a narrow ridge, which is crowned by an old castle. We continue to ascend the road to Esch (short-cut for walkers), and beyond the next cross-roads, we descend, following the telegraph-wires (shorter footpaths), into a wooded basin. On the hill to the right lies the village of *Büderscheid*. A little lower down we find ourselves at the mouth of the tunnel by which the road to Esch penetrates the high and serrated wall of the *Kohlesterlei*. Following the windings of the *Sauer* (fine retrospective view of the cliffs), we see above us the *Chapel of St. Anna*. Beyond the last bend lies Esch an der Sauer (*Greisch*, poor), an unimportant village in a romantic and sequestered situation, from which it is also called *Esch-le-Trou* ('Esch in the hole'). The ruins of the \**Castle*, in the 11-13th cent. the seat of a branch of the ducal family of Lorraine and still partly inhabited by poor families, occupy the top of a bare black rock, bifurcated by a deep indentation and surrounded by loftier heights. The best view of the castle-rock is obtained from the S. side. — In returning we may either follow the direct route to Kautenbach ( $2\frac{1}{2}$  hrs.) over the plateau, viâ *Hacher* and *Goesdorf* (with an antimony mine, now almost exhausted), or proceed by the pleasant road (also diligence) on the left bank of the Sauer to *Göbelsmühle* (6 M.; p. 245). This road diverges from the Wiltz road at the finger-post just on this side of the Sauer bridge, opposite the inn of *Reuter-Pennink*, and leads high up on the hill-side to the left (views) past *Heiderscheidergrund*, a prettily situated village on the right bank of the *Sauer*. About 8 M. farther on is *Tadler*, with a small waterfall. Below the Buchholtz Mill, to the left, is the huge and precipitous *Teufelslei*, and near *Derenbach* rises another imposing rock. We now cross the Sauer twice, by an old and a new bridge, and reach the narrow ravine of *Göbelsmühle*.

The railway continues to follow the narrow, rocky valley of the *Wilz*, which at this point is only partly accessible to walkers. Three tunnels. 17½ M. *Göbelsmühle* (Lauterbour, plain), at the confluence of the *Wilz* and the *Sauer*. A pleasant walk, skirting the picturesque valley of the *Sauer*, descends to (3 M.) *Hoscheid*. — Three more tunnels. On a height to the left is *Schlindermanscheid*. To the right, on an isolated hill, is the many-towered castle of *Burscheid*.

The castle owes its dilapidated condition partly to a bombardment by the French in 1685, but chiefly to modern vandalism. The path ascends to [the (40 min.) castle and the village of *Burscheid* (Inn), which is situated higher up, begins at a group of houses to the left, at the mouth of the tunnel near *Michellau* (see below). From the top a rough path leads direct to *Göbelsmühle* viâ *Fischetterhof*, and from the village a picturesque new carriage-road also leads thither in 1½ hr.

20 M. *Michellau*. The valley of the *Sauer* contracts, and the train passes through three tunnels. The picturesque rocky scenery of this part of the valley (*Wildlei*, *Scharflei*, *Jaufferslei*, *Predigtstuhl*) is not seen to advantage from the railway, but walkers may explore it when the water is low (enquiry should be made of one of the railway officials or signalmen). — The tastefully restored château of *Erpeldingen* (stat.) contains an alabaster chimney-piece of the Renaissance. The valley now expands and forms a wide basin, in which, above the confluence of the *Alzette* and the *Sauer*, lies (23½ M.) *Ettelbrück* (*Hôtel Herckmans*; *Hôtel Wieser*; *Hôtel de l'Amérique*; *Rail. Restaurant*), a small town (4000 inhab.), with an interesting church, pleasantly situated at the confluence of the *Warke* and the *Alzette*. Fine view from the *Nuck*. Beautiful road to (4 M.) *Welscheid* in the valley of the *Warke*.

From *Ettelbrück* to *Diekirch* and *Wasserbillig*, see p. 249. — A branch-line also runs hence to *Petingen* (p. 203), viâ *Useldingen*, with a ruined castle and Gothic chapel. Branch-lines run from *Petingen* viâ *Rödingen* to *Athus* (p. 203), to *Longwy* (p. 203), and viâ *Esch on the Alzette* (*Hotel Klop*), a town of 12,000 inhab., with iron mines and factories, to *Beltemburg*, on the Luxembourg and Diedenhofen line (p. 249).

At *Ettelbrück* the train enters the valley of the *Alzette*, which is at first narrow and picturesque, and follows it to Luxembourg. To the right, on a wooded hill, stands the château of *Birtringen*. — 26 M. *Colmar-Berg* (Meris; Concemius), at the confluence of the *Alzette* and *Attert*, with an old castle of the Counts of Nassau, partly rebuilt in the English-Gothic style by King William III. (d. 1890), and surrounded with pleasant grounds (visitors admitted). — The valley again contracts. Tunnel. 28 M. *Kruchten*.

FROM KRUCHTEN TO LAROCLETTE, 7½ M., narrow-gauge railway in 40 min. (fares 1 fr. 5, 65 c.). The line runs viâ *Dorf Kruchten*, *Schroendweiler*, and *Medernach* (where the fine mosaic pavement in the Luxembourg Museum and numerous other Roman antiquities were found), to *Larochette*, Ger. *Fels* (*Poste*, pens. 5 fr.; *Hôtel de Larochette*, both in the market-place), finely situated in the valley of the *Weisse Erenz* and adapted for a stay of some duration. On a rock rising perpendicularly above the town are the extensive ruins of the old \*Castle (reached by the 'Chemin de la Ruine'; small fee to the attendant; ring). The N. part of the ruin, including the hall

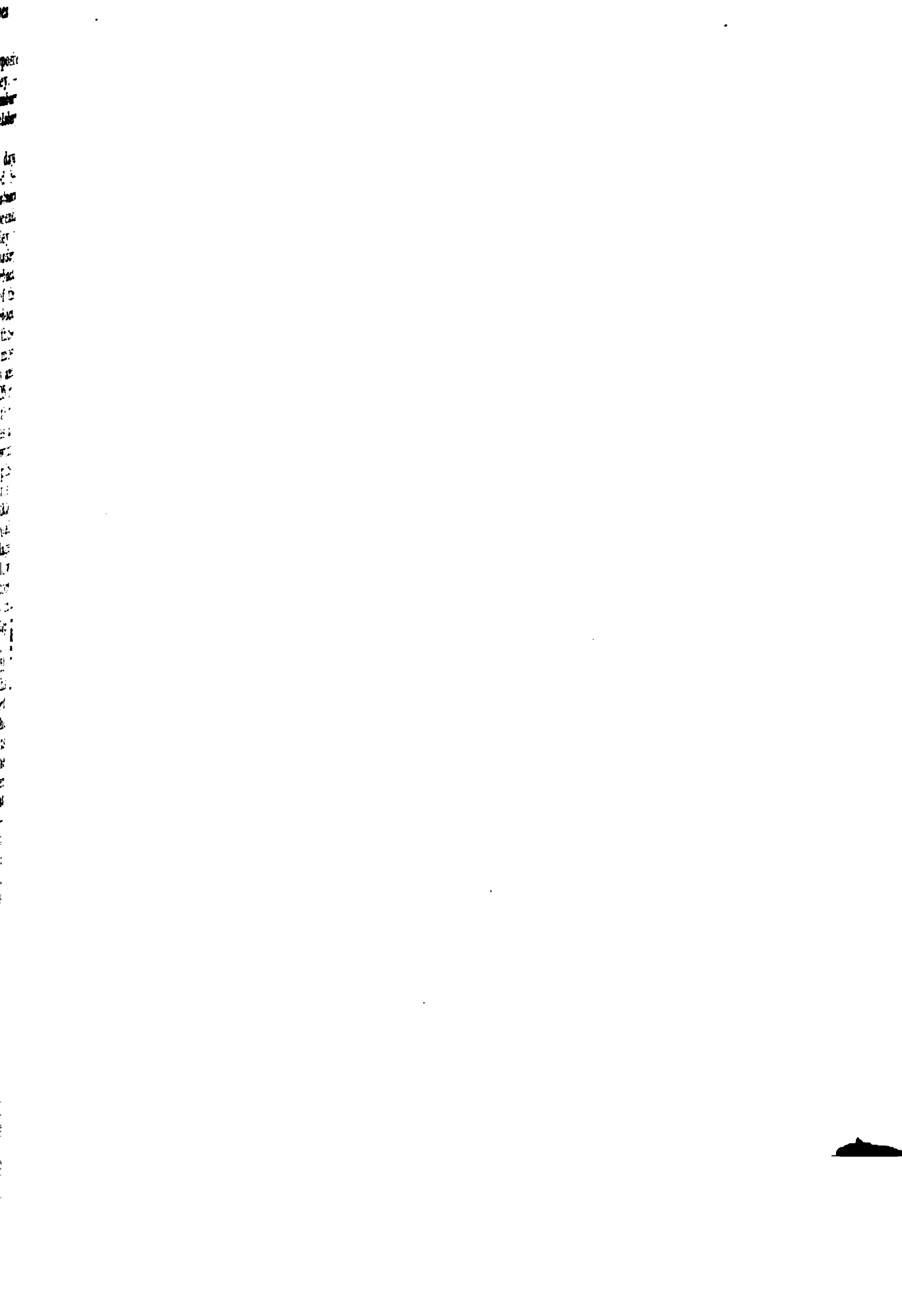
chapel, and kitchen, is in best preservation. The tower on the opposite rock is a relic of a fortress which completely commanded the valley. — From Larochette we may proceed viâ (1 hr.) the château of *Meysemburg* (shown in the absence of the owner, the Duc d'Arenberg) and *Angelsberg* to (1½ hr.) *Mersch* (see below).

FROM LAROCLETTE TO ECHTERNACH, a pleasant excursion of 1-2 days. — A road leads to the E. from Larochette, across the watershed between the *Weisse* and *Schwarze Erenz*, to (4½ M.) the village of *Christnach* (Hôtel-Restaurant Dondelinger), the Roman *Crucunacum*, and then descends through the ravine of the *Kesselbach* to the sombre wooded valley of the *Schwarze Erenz*. [The high-road goes on to *Breitweiler* and *Consdorf* (Hôtel Mersch), whence we may proceed through the valley of the *Lauterbach*, with the *Leitweldt Rocks*, to Echternach (p. 251).] The upper part of the valley of the Erenz, and also the *Blumenthal*, at the mouth of the *Hugerbach*, contain some picturesque rocks, which are, however, inferior to those lower down. — Just below the *Breitweiler Bridge* begins a series of most fantastic rocky formations (the finest points made accessible by paths and pointed out by finger-posts). The Erenz forms a small waterfall (25 ft. high) at the *Promenaden-Brücke*, beyond which a path ascends (right) to (25 min.) the *Eulenburg*, the *Goldfralei*, and the \**Kohlenscheuer* (guides at Consdorf, 1 m.). Skirting the stream, we next reach the *Müllerthal*, with a group of mills (4½ M. from Larochette); to the left, on a rocky pinnacle, are the scanty remains of the *Heringerburg* or 'Templars' Castle'. Thence we follow the road through beautiful forest to (3 M.) *Vogelsmühle*.

Beyond the bridge, at the finger-post marked '4 Kil.', the new road ascends to the left to Befort or *Beaufort* (*Bleser*; *Binsfeld*; *Klein*), a village on the *Taupeschbach*, famed for its cherry-brandy. In the valley below are the 'new' and the 'old' Castle of Count Liedekerke-Beaufort (visitors admitted), the latter one of the most important Renaissance structures in the country. From Befort we may visit the romantic \**Hallerbach Valley*, with its fantastic rocks, natural rock-bridges, and luxuriant vegetation.

We descend the valley of the *Erenz* to *Grundhof-Neumühle* (see p. 251; Reuter's Inn, plain), on the railway from Diekirch to Wasserbillig. Paths (guide desirable) lead from the inn and from the mill to the *Schnellert*, the top of the lofty cliffs on the right bank of the Erenz. Among the most striking points in the fantastic rocky scenery are the *Hölle* (lights necessary; low temperature), the *Caselt* (view), the *Winterbachafelsen*, the clefts of the *Binzerlei*, and the \**Sept Gorges* or *Siebenschluff*, the latter showing a singular chaos of immense rocks. Guide advisable, enquire at Berdorf; *Thiel* of Echternach (Rue de Sure) may also be recommended. — From the Neumühle we ascend the plateau, and proceed to the E. to Berdorf (*Wagner*; *Kinnen*; *Herber*), a village with an old parish-church; the altar is formed of a Roman 'ara', with reliefs of Hercules, Juno, Minerva, and Apollo (fee to the sacristan). To the S. of Berdorf stretches the *Ehsbachthal*, with the *Hohlelei*, an enormous rock with a cavern formed by the quarrying of mill-stones, and popularly supposed to have been first used by the Romans. — A good path descends through the ravine to the rocky gorge known as the *Shipka Pass*. At the point where the new Berdorf road quits the valley, to the left (sign-post), opens the picturesque valley of the *Halsbach* (with the *Wilkeschkammer*). At the angle of the two gorges rises the lofty *Perikop*, which may be ascended by a kind of rocky 'cheminée' or funnel. Farther on in the Ehsbachthal is the *Labyrinth* (right bank; way-post); the *Geiersweg*, on the left bank, leads to an interesting rocky gateway. At the end of the valley is the romantic \**Wolfschlucht*, through which we may descend to the right (way-post) to the valley of the Sure (p. 250). A pleasant détour may be made viâ the *Drosknepchen*, a pavilion which commands a good view of Echternach (p. 251).

31½ M. *Mersch* (Hôtel-Restaur. de la Gare; Hôtel Steffen; Weyer; carriage 10 fr. per day), a small town at the confluence of the *Eisch*, the *Mamer*, and the *Alzette*. The château (17th cent.) contains some fine vaulted apartments.





1. Aathor	C 2	12. Epiter S. Althier	B C 1	23. Monum. de la province	A 2
2. Aathor, Althier, Althier	B 3	13. C. Michel	C 2	24. Palais de justice	B C 2
3. Aathor et justice	B 2	14. Chap. S. Omer	C 6	25. Postes et Télégraphes	A B 2
4. Chambre des députés	B 2	15. Temple catholique	B 2	26. Prisons et dep. de mendicants	C 2
5. Dames	B 2	16. Temple protestant	B 2	27. Théâtre	B 2
6. Ecole de musique	A 2	17. Evêché	B 2	28. Port de Commerce	C 2
7. Eglise	B 2	18. Hôtel civil	C 2		
8. Epiter S. Althier	B 2	19. Hôtel de la ville	B 2		
9. Evêché	B 2	20. H. de la Sainte Barbe	B 2 3		
10. S. Omer	D 1 2	21. H. de ville Marie Perpetue	B 2		
11. S. Jean	C 2	22. Maison civile	B 2		



**Excursions.** — The Valley of the Eisch is characterised by picturesque sandstone formations and fresh green woods. We proceed from Mersch. viâ *Rickingen*, to the (1¼ hr.) château of *Hohlenfels*, perched upon a weather-beaten rock and now occupied by a farmer (small fee). The newer portion of the building dates from the 16th cent.; the remains of the older part include a lofty tower (fine view from the top), with two vaulted chambers. A little higher up lies the poor village of *Hohlenfels* (no inn). On the way to the castle is the figure of a saint, hewn out of the solid rock. — About 1½ M. to the S.E. are the scanty ruins of the nunnery of *Marienthal*, founded in 1237. The adjoining building is occupied by Dominicans. — Following the Eisch towards the S.W. we reach (20 min.) the château of *Ansemburg*, a building of the 17th cent., with a garden in the French style. Opposite is a flight of steps ascending to the old chapel, on a steep wooded slope. A little farther on is the village of *Ansemburg* (*Schentén*), commanded by the picturesque ivy-clad ruins (partly inhabited) of the old castle, situated on a lofty sandstone rock. Fine view from the top. The best view of the village and old castle is obtained from a meadow beyond the modern château, reached by a bridge over the Eisch. — [From *Ansemburg* we may proceed through the picturesque *Baumbüsch Forest* to (2¼ hrs.) Luxembourg, viâ *Dondelingen* (on the high-road from *Säul* to Luxembourg viâ *Tuntelingen* and *Bour*; see below) and *Kopstal*, in the valley of the *Mamer*] — Ascending the course of the Eisch and, passing *Bour*, we reach (1 hr.) *Simmern* (*S'mon-Wagner*, near the church), properly *Siebenborn*, French *Septfontaines*, with an interesting church and the ruins of a castle, picturesquely situated near the top of a wooded hill. In a side-valley which opens here to the S. lies (1 hr.) *Körich*, with a mediæval church and castle. — We may now return to the N. viâ *Säul* (*Garsch*) and (2-3 hrs.) *Usseldingen*, or we may ascend from *Ansemburg* by the convent-farm of *Marienthal* to the *Claushof*, and then descend viâ the château of *Schönfels* (*Toussaint's Inn*) and the valley of the *Mamer* to Mersch (p. 246).

34 M. *Lintgen*; 35½ M. *Lorentzweiler* (viâ *Bliescheid* to *Burglinster*, 1½ hr., see p. 252); 38½ M. *Wolferdange* or *Wulferdingen*, with a grand-ducal château; 40½ M. *Dommeldange* or *Dommeldingen*, with large blast-furnaces, also the station for the manufacturing town of *Eich* (opposite). — The train now passes the *Pfaffenthal* (p. 248), spanned by an old bridge with towers, traverses two lofty viaducts, and enters the central station (*Gare Centrale*) of Luxembourg.

43 M. **Luxembourg.** — **Hotels.** \*HÔTEL BRASSEUR (Pl. A, 2), R., L., & A. 2-6, B. 1, déj. 2, D. 2 fr. 60 c., pens. from 8 fr., omn. 60 c.; HÔTEL DE L'EUROPE (Pl. B, 2), HÔTEL DE COLOGNE (Pl. B, 2), both well spoken of; HÔTEL DE LUXEMBOURG (Pl. C, 2); HÔTEL FABER, Place d'Armes (Pl. B, 2, 3); HÔTEL DE L'ANCRE D'OR, Place Guillaume (Pl. B, 3); HÔTEL DES NATIONS, HÔTEL-RESTAUR. CLESSE, both near the station.

**Restaurants.** In the *Hôtel de Cologne* and *Hôtel Faber*, see above; *Münchner Kindl*, Rue du Génie, Munich beer. — **Cafés.** *Café Amberg*; in summer in the Park.

**Tramway** from the railway-station through the town to the N. side of the Park (Pl. A, 2). — **Photographs** at the book-shops of *Brück* and *Bück*.

**Luxembourg**, formerly *Lützelburg*, once a fortress of the German Confederation, with 19,000 inhab., is the capital of the grand-duchy of Luxembourg (p. 243). The situation of the town is peculiar and picturesque. The *Oberstadt*, or upper part, is perched upon a rocky table-land, which is bounded on three sides by abrupt precipices, 200 ft. high. At the foot of these flow the *Petrusse* and the *Alzette*, which are bounded by equally-precipitous rocks on the opposite bank. In this narrow ravine lie the busy *Unterstädte* or lower

portions of the town, consisting of *Pfaffenthal*, the N., *Clausen*, the E., and *Grund*, the S. suburb, separated by the *Bock* (see below). The view of the town, with its variety of mountain and valley, gardens and rocks, groups of trees and huge viaducts, is singularly striking.

The fortifications, which were partly hewn out of the solid rock, were condemned to demolition by the Treaty of London in 1867, and a few only of their oldest parts (particularly the 'Spanish Towers') have been allowed to remain.

The construction of the works gradually progressed during 500 years under various possessors, — Henry IV., Count of Luxembourg, afterwards German Emp. as Henry VII. (d. 1312), his son John, the blind king of Bohemia (killed at Crécy, 1346), the Burgundians, the Spaniards, the French (whose celebrated engineer Vauban constructed a great part of the fortress), the Austrians, the French again, and finally the German Confederation, by whom it was evacuated in 1866.

From the railway-station (Pl. C, 5), we cross the imposing viaduct spanning the deep valley of the Petrusse, and follow the tramway along the Boulevard du Viaduc to the centre of the town. To the left is the *Place de la Constitution* (Pl. B, 3), affording a beautiful view. In the *Place Guillaume* ( $\frac{3}{4}$  M. from the station) a *Statue of William II.*, King of the Netherlands, by Mercier of Paris, was erected in 1884. — Opposite the monument, to the E., is the *Palais du Roi* or *Hôtel de la Maison Royale* (Pl. 20, B, 2, 3), a handsome building with two oriel-windows and a long balcony, erected in 1580, which is now being rebuilt as a grand-ducal residence (at present the grand-duke resides at Wolferdange, p. 247). — The *Hôtel de Ville* (Pl. 21; B, 3), in the Place Guillaume, to the S.W., contains a collection of French (Gudin, Calame, Meissonier, etc.) and Dutch paintings, bequeathed to the town in 1855 by M. J. P. Pescatore (adm. 50 c.). — The Gothic cathedral of *Notre Dame* (Pl. 9; B, 3) has a fine Renaissance portal (1621) and a rococo organ-loft. — The Vauban barracks in the Pfaffenthal provisionally contain the municipal *Collection of Antiquities*: antique coins and glass, found chiefly in the Roman camp at Dahlheim and in Frankish tombs at Emmeringen and Waldwies (adm. 2-5 p.m.).

The site of the fortifications has been converted into a public *Park* (Pl. A, 3, 2, 1), adjoined by several new streets. Here also is the Gothic *Altersheim* (home for the aged), founded by the Pescatore family. No visitor should omit to walk through the park, past the monument of the Duchess Amélie of Saxe-Weimar, first wife of the late Prince Henry of the Netherlands, by Pètre (Pl. 23), to the terrace to the left of the Eich road (Pl. B, 1), which affords a striking view of the Pfaffenthal. A good view of the town is obtained from the *Drei Eichen*, old powder-towers on the S. height of the Obergrunwald (Pl. C, 1). — A visit to the *Bock*, a precipitous and formerly fortified rock, connected with the town by the Pont du Château, is also recommended. — Of the magnificent castle and gardens of the Spanish Governor Prince Mansfeld (1545-1604), in the suburb of *Clausen* (Pl. D, 1, 2), on the right bank of the Alzette;

no vestige is left, except a small portion of the wall and two gateways, into which several Roman sculptures are built. — The picturesque rocks near the *Pulvermühle* (comp. p. 248) in the valley of the Alzette may be reached from the suburb of Grund or from the railway-station in 20 min. — The very ancient *Chapel of St. Quirinus* (Pl. 14; C, 4), in the valley of the Petrusse, hewn in the living rock, contains an altar with old Romanesque sculptures (key in the house next the old well). In Aug. and Sept., the popular *Schabermesse*, a fair established by the blind king John (see p. 248) in the 14th cent., takes place outside the Neuthor, to the N. of the town.

FROM LUXEMBOURG TO REMICH, 16½ M., narrow-gauge railway in 1¾ hr. (fares 2 fr., 1 fr. 25 c.). — 2 M. *Hesperingen* (Weydert; Adams-Speyer; Entringer), prettily situated in the narrow valley of the *Alzette*; high above the village are the ruins of a castle destroyed in 1488. Pleasant wood-walks may be taken to the *Kolleschberg*, *Wolfsknap*, *Kollemollefels*, etc. — 5½ M. *Weiler-la-Tour*, taking its name from an ancient Roman tower. — 7½ M. *Aspelt*, the birthplace of Peter Aichspalt (d. 1320), Archbishop of Mayence. About 2 M. to the N.E., on a hill to the S. of *Dahlheim*, lies the most important of the four Roman camps of Luxembourg, indicated by a pyramid. [The other three camps are the *Titelberg* near Rodingen, to the N.E. of Longwy near the W. frontier, the *Helperknap* near Useldingen (p. 245), and *Alttrier*, usually called *Alttrierschanz*, to the S.E. of Breitweiler, on the road from Dommeldange to Echternach.] Extensive view, reaching to Metz. — The train now follows the picturesque valley of the *Altbach* and approaches the frontier of Lorraine. On a rocky knoll stands the chapel of the *Hermitage du Castel*. — 9½ M. *Altwies* (*Hôtel du Luxembourg*; de France), connected by a promenade with the saline thermal baths (68° Fahr.) of (10½ M.) *Mondorf* (Grand Chef, pens. 7-10 fr.; Bellevue; *Hôtel de l'Europe*), which are efficacious in scrofulous, rheumatic, nervous, and bronchial affections. — 16½ M. *Remich* (*Hôtel des Ardennes*; *Hôtel de la Poste*; *Hôtel du Commerce*, both in the town; *Restaurant Klopp*, with view-terrace), a small town with 2300 inhab., on the sloping bank of the *Moselle*, connected by a bridge with the Prussian shore. About 8½ M. farther up the *Moselle* is *Schengen*, with an interesting old castle; and about 3½ M. farther down are *Wormeldingen* (Eichhorn) and *Ahn*, both producing good wine. — Diligence from Remich to *Nennig*, see *Baedeker's Rhine*.

RAILWAY from Luxembourg to *Thionville* and *Metz*, see *Baedeker's Rhine*.

### 33. From Luxembourg to Wasserbillig viâ Diekirch and Echternach.

52 M. RAILWAY in 3½ hrs. (fares 6 m. 60, 4 m. 50 pf., 3 m.).

The train starts from the Central Station. As far as (19½ M.) *Ettelbrück*, see p. 245. — 22 M. *Diekirch* (\**Hôtel-Pension des Ardennes*, R., L., A., & B. 3½, D. 2½, S. 2, pens. 6¼-8¼ fr.; \**Hôtel de l'Europe*; *Maison Rouge*, well spoken of; *Hôtel du Luxembourg*; baths at *Kohn-Tschiderer's*, near the railway-station), a pleasant little town with 3400 inhab., prettily situated on the left bank of the *Sure* (Ger. *Sauer*), at the foot of the Herrenberg and the Schützenberg. It contains two churches, the older of which dates from the 9th cent.; the *Church of St. Laurence*, an imposing modern building in the Romanesque style, possesses a Pietà by Achtermann. Since the demolition of the old town-walls the town has been surrounded by broad boulevards, planted with trees.

A pleasant walk may be taken hence to the *Hart*, near *Gilsdorf*, on the right bank of the *Sure*, with the ruins of a Celtic dolmen. In the vicinity are the pretty waterfalls of the *Sasselbach*. — To the N. of *Diekirch* a road leads viâ the *Herrenberg* and *Bastendorf* to the ruin of (4 M.) *Bramdenburg* (keys at the sexton's), rising from the narrow valley of the *Blaes*. To the right of the entrance is a Roman relief. The return-journey is made past the quaint farm of *Kippenhof*, on the *Hosingen* road.

FROM DIEKIRCH TO VIANDEN, 8½ M., steam-tramway in 47 min., viâ *Bleesbrück*, *Tandel*, and *Bettel*, in the *Our* valley, with a fine view of *Both* (see below). — *Vianden*, see below.

The line proceeds through the broad valley of the *Sure*, flanked with imposing heights. Numerous sandstone-quarries are passed. — 24½ M. *Bettendorf*, with a château; the old church-tower rests on a Roman substructure containing a few sculptured stones. Old bridge over the *Sure*. In the vicinity, to the left, is *Moestroff*, once a fortified place, containing a castle long inhabited by General Clément-Thomas, who was shot by the Communists in Paris in 1871. — 27½ M. *Reisdorf* (Reckinger's Inn, plain), situated at the confluence of the *Weisse Erenz* and the *Sure*. — 30 M. *Wallendorf* (Nilles; Dimmer), beautifully situated on the left (Prussian) bank of the *Sure*, which is crossed at this point by an old bridge. In the neighbourhood is the *Castellberg*, a Roman camp with ditches.

*Wallendorf* is the usual starting-point for a visit to the *Valley of the Our*. The clear stream of the *Our*, which forms for some distance the boundary between Luxembourg and Prussia, abounds in salmon and other fish. A good road leads along the left bank, viâ *Ammeldingen* and *Gentingen*, to *Roth* (Biesdorf's Inn), with a well-preserved Templars' Lodge. The castle and old church are situated on a rock rising from the *Our*. From *Roth* a path leads upwards through a fir wood to join the high-road descending from *Obersgegen*. From the top of the ascent we obtain a fine view of the town and castle of (7 M.) *Vianden* (\**Hôtel des Etrangers*, pens. 5 fr.; *Hôtel de Luxembourg*; *Restaurant Américain*). The *Castle* (no admission), one of the most imposing strongholds in the country, escaped destruction during the wars of Louis XIV., but has been permitted to fall into decay since 1820. The \**Chapel*, an elegant decagonal building in the Transition style, was restored in 1849. Other parts of interest are the so-called *Nassaubau*, the *Armoury*, the *Byzantine Hall*, the *Hall of the Knights*, and the *Banqueting Hall*, the last with a fine chimney-piece (fee to the custodian). A fine view of the castle may be obtained from the *Belvedere*, situated higher up, or from the opposite bank of the river, at a point somewhat below the picturesque old bridge. Affixed to a house in the vicinity is a memorial-tablet to Victor Hugo, who spent a long period of exile here. — From the foot of the castle of *Vianden* the road leads along the right bank into another narrow and picturesque valley, passing the church of *St. Rochus*. To the left, on a rocky peak, we see the pilgrimage-chapel of *Bildchen*, the way to which diverges near the entrance to the castle of *Vianden*; it commands a fine view (other fine points are the *Panorama* and the *Pavilion*). We next reach the village of *Bivels*, charmingly situated within a wide bend of the *Our*; on a steep slope at the entrance of a valley to the right are the ruins of *Falkenstein*, and farther up the valley (1½ hr.), at the top of a sheer precipice of rock, the ruins of the *Stolzenburg* (Inn, in the village). The new road then leads past *Gemünd*, at the confluence of the *Irres* with the *Our*, to *Eisenbach* (Weyland's Inn), which lies in a wild and rugged valley. At *Rodershausen* we join the road from *Hosingen*, over the new bridge (view), to the Prussian town of *Dasburg* (accommodation at *Binsfeld's*, the brewer and at *Ballmann's*), with a ruined castle and lofty tower. More comfortable night-quarters may be had at the *Hôtel Hippert* in *Hosingen* (p. 244). — The wild but monotonous upper valley of the *Our* is difficult of access,

especially in wet weather. It is therefore preferable to follow the road viâ *Dahnen* (hence with guide or by the detour viâ *Sevenich*) and the *Wehrbusch* to *Ouren* (Dairomont's Inn), picturesquely situated on both banks of the Our, amid imposing rock-scenery. The village-church contains a St. Joseph with the Child Jesus, probably painted by Rubens for the barons of Gillingen. From Ouren the road ascends, passing the Luxembourg villages of *Weisswampach*, *Holler*, and *Binsfeld*, with an interesting chapel. to *Trots-Vierges* (p. 225). The nearest railway-station is *Burgreuland* (p. 225).

Beyond the sudden bend of the Sure, the valley contracts. The formation of the rocks here is very fantastic (interesting walk to Echternach). From the station of *Dillingen* we may reach *Befort* (p. 246) through the *Mühlbachthal*. From the station *Grundhof-Neumühle* (p. 246) we see to the right the huge rocks in the valley of the *Schwarze Erenz*; in the neighbourhood is the *St. Johannis-höhle*, a sandstone cleft. — 34 M. *Bollendorf*. The pretty village of this name (Hauer's Inn, pens. from 3½ m.) lies on the left bank of the Sure; on the site of the Roman *Villa Bollana* is the \*Hotel-Pension Barreau (with hydropathic; pens. from 4 m.), formerly a country-seat of the Abbots of Echternach, and of late years frequented as a summer-resort. Traces of the Roman occupation still exist in the shape of three bridge-piers, visible only at very low water, a little above the village, and the '*Ara Dianae*', or *Diana-Altar*, in the *Niederburg* wood, about 1 M. from the village, in the direction of the iron-works of *Weilerbach*. The altar, which is 13 ft. high, bears the following inscription: DEAE. DIANAE. Q. POSTVMIVS. POTENS. V. S.; the reliefs are now scarcely recognisable. A stone dedicated to Mercury, in Barreau's hotel-garden, is in better preservation.

The neighbourhood abounds in charming points for excursions, among which may be mentioned the so-called *Schweineställe* or *Schweigestelle* (with a Roman inscription) near the *Schenkweiler Klause*; to the E., *Ferschweiler* with the *Wikingerburg*, said to be a Norman fortress; to the S.E., the rocks of *Ernzershof* with the *Liborius-Klause*, cut out of the rock (view); in the *Prümthal*, the village of *Prüm zur Ley*, opposite the ruins of a Templars' lodge. — Information as to visiting these points is afforded at Barreau's.

38½ M. *Echternach* (*Hôtel-Pension du Cerf*, well spoken of; *Oberhoffer*; Restaur. *Niesen*, at the station), a small town (4200 inhab.), with a well-preserved Benedictine abbey, which was originally founded in 698 and maintained its independence down to 1801. The abbey-church of *St. Willibrord* is a Romanesque edifice of 1017-37, restored since 1861. The walls of the nave are supported alternately by pillars and columns, as in *St. Michael's* at *Hildesheim* and other churches of Lower Saxony. The proportions of the interior are very light and elegant though the colouring is sombre. The crypt is interesting. The old Rathhaus is still known as the *Dingstuhl* (comp. the Scandinavian 'Thing', i.e. council). Strangers are admitted on application to the *Casino Garden*, on the Sure, laid out in the taste of the 18th century. — Boat-building is actively carried on in the adjacent *Echternacherbrück*.

Echternach is noted for the singular 'Dancing Procession', which takes place every Whit-Tuesday and is participated in by 12-15,000 persons from

the country round. The procession marches from the bridge over the Sure to the old parish church which contains the relics of St. Willibrord (d. 739), and it is said to have been originally undertaken in the 8th cent. to obtain the saint's aid against a kind of St. Vitus's dance that had attacked the cattle of the neighbourhood. — Picturesque walk on the left bank of the Sure, with view of the town and its pretty environs.

Below Echternach the scenery of the Sure valley is graceful rather than grand, with villages nestling among vineyards. — 42 M. *Rosport*; 45 M. *Born*. Adjacent is the village of *Hinkel*, with the much-frequented *Girster-Klause*. — 52 M. *Wasserbillig* (*Reinhard's Inn*, unpretending), the *Bilacus* of the Romans, with an old and very narrow bridge (15th cent.), is situated on the Sure, just above its confluence with the *Moselle*. — About 1 M. higher up, on the left bank, is the old provostry of *Langsur*. — Railway to Luxembourg and Trèves, see below.

### 34. From Luxembourg to Trèves.

32 M. RAILWAY (*Prussian Government Railway*) in 1½-2 hrs. (fares 4 m. 30, 3 m., 1 m. 90 pf.).

The railway to Trèves crosses the huge viaduct near the *Pulvermühle* (275 yds. long and 100 ft. high), mentioned at p. 249, and at (7½ M.) *Oetringen* enters the valley of the *Sire*. At the foot of a wooded hill to the left lies the château of *Schrassig*, with the ruined *Heidenbau*. On the right is *Schüttringen*, with a château. 12½ M. *Roodt*. [About 4½ M. to the N., 3¾ M. to the E. of *Lorentzweiler* (p. 247), lies *Burklinster* (Kies, plain), with a château of the 16th cent. and an old chapel, amidst picturesque rocky scenery. At *Altlinster*, 1¼ M. farther on, is a mutilated Celtic monument cut out of the rock, popularly known as *De Man an de Frau op der Lei*.] The line now runs on the right bank of the *Sire*. At (16½ M.) *Wecker* the culture of the vine begins. The train crosses the *Sire* four times (beyond the second bridge is a tunnel), and at (21 M.) *Merttert* (*Petry*) enters the valley of the *Moselle*. Branch-line to (2½ M.) *Grevenmachern* (*Hôtel de Luxembourg*; *Hôtel des Voyageurs*), an old little town with 2500 inhab. — Beyond (22½ M.) *Wasserbillig* (see above), at the junction of the *Sure* and *Moselle*, the train enters Prussia. — 24½ M. *Igel*, where the \*Column of *Igel*, one of the finest Roman monuments on this side of the Alps, 75 ft. high, is visible to the left. We cross the *Moselle* to (30 M.) *Karthus*, junction for the lines to *Thionville* (Ger. *Diedenhofen*) and to *Saarbrücken*.

32 M. *Trèves* (*Hôtel de Trèves*; *Maison Rouge*; *Luxemburger Hof*; *Stadt Venedig*; *Restaurant zum Stern*), charmingly situated on the *Moselle*, and interesting on account of its Roman and other antiquities, see *Baedeker's Rhine*.

# HOLLAND.

(*Preliminary Information*, see p. xxi.)

---

## 35. From Flushing to Breda (*Venlo*).

61 M. RAILWAY in  $1\frac{3}{4}$ -3 hrs. (fares 5, 4,  $2\frac{1}{2}$  fl.).

The FLUSHING ROUTE is one of the most popular ways of reaching the Continent from England. Railway from London (Victoria, Holborn Viaduct, or Ludgate Hill Station) to Queenborough in  $1\frac{1}{4}$  hr.; steamer thence to Flushing in  $7\frac{1}{2}$ -8 hours. The steamers are large and comfortable. Through-tickets are issued on this route to all the large towns in Holland, Belgium, Germany, etc. Return-tickets to towns in Holland are available for 60 days; to other places for 30 days.

**Flushing.** — **Hotels.** HÔTEL ALBION, at the station, R., L., & A 2 fl., B. 60 c., déj.  $1\frac{1}{4}$ , D. 2, pens. for a stay of some time 5 fl.; HÔTEL-RESTAUR. HET GOUDEN LAM, at the station, well spoken of; HÔTEL DU COMMERCE, in the town, R., L., A., & B. 2, omn.  $\frac{1}{2}$  fl.; HÔTEL GOES, R., L., & A.  $1\frac{1}{2}$  fl., B. 60 c., D. 1 fl. 60, omn. 60 c. — GRAND HÔTEL DES BAINS, about 1 M. from the town, a summer-resort for sea-bathing.

*Flushing*, Dutch *Vlissingen*, a seaport with 11,000 inhab., once strongly fortified, is situated on the S. coast of the island of *Walcheren*, at the mouth of the *Schelde*, which is here nearly 3 M. broad. The quays and docks, near the railway-station, were much extended in 1867-72; a small steamer, the 'Pennybootje', plies between the town and the harbour-station, from which only express trains start. A British vice-consul and a United States consular agent reside at Flushing.

After the Gueux had taken Briel, Flushing was the first Dutch town which raised the standard of liberty (in 1572). Admiral de Ruyter, the greatest naval hero of the Dutch, was born here in 1607 (d. 1676). He was the son of a rope-maker, but his mother, whose name he assumed, was of noble origin. His greatest exploit was the ascent of the Thames with his fleet in 1667, when he demolished fortifications and vessels of war, and threw London into the utmost consternation. A few weeks afterwards, however, peace was declared at Breda, and the achievements of the Admiral were thus terminated. A monument was erected to his memory in 1841 near the harbour. Monuments to the poet *Jacob Bellamy* (1757-86), a native of Flushing, and to the Dutch poetesses *El. Wolff-Becker* and *Agnes Deken* (d. 1804), have also been erected here. The *Church of St. James* dates from the 15th century. The *Hôtel de Ville* contains a collection of local antiquities. A good view of the harbour and the sea is obtained from the embankment in the



Noordzee-Boulevard. Flushing is a favourite sea-bathing resort, and attracts visitors even from Germany. Pretty view of the dunes from behind the *Hôtel des Bains* (see p. 253).

In 1559 Philip II. embarked at Flushing, never again to return to the Netherlands. He is said to have been accompanied thus far by Prince William of Orange, and to have reproached him with having caused the failure of his plans. The prince pleaded that he had acted in accordance with the wishes of the States, to which the disappointed monarch vehemently replied: '*No los Estados, ma vos, vos!*' — Flushing was also a place of some importance during the Napoleonic wars. It was bombarded and taken by the English fleet under Lord Chatham in 1809, on which occasion upwards of a hundred houses, the handsome town-hall, and two churches, were destroyed. This was the sole and useless result of the English expedition to the island of Walcheren, undertaken by one of the finest British fleets ever equipped, the object of which was the capture of Antwerp.

From Flushing a steamer plies daily to *Terneuzen* (p. 10), in 1¼ hr. Steam Tramway to Middelburg, see p. 255.

Opposite Flushing (steamer 6 times a day), on the left bank of the Schelde, lies the village of *Breskens* (*Hôtel du Commerce*), connected by steam-tramway with *Sluis* (p. 9) and Maldegheem on the Bruges Ghent line (p. 10).

4 M. Middelburg (*Hôtel Nieuwe Doelen*, *Hôtel de Abdy*, both well spoken of; *Hôtel de Flandre*; in all, R., L., A., & B. 13¼-2½, déj. 1, D. 13¼, omn. ¼-½ fl.; carr. to Domburg 6, Flushing 3, Westcapelle 9 fl.), the capital of the Province of Zeeland, with 17,000 inhab., was the birthplace of Zach. Janssen and Hans Lippershey, the inventors of the telescope (about 1610). The town is connected with Flushing and Veere by means of a canal, on which a steamer plies. The large *Prins Hendriks Dok* was opened in 1876. The oldest and most central parts of the town are the streets known as the 'Korte' and the 'Lange Burgt'. The rustic population of the neighbourhood is best seen on market-day (Thurs.) or during the fair (Sept.).

In the market-place rises the handsome late-Gothic TOWN HALL, erected in the 16th cent. by one of the *Keldermans*, an artist-family of Malines; the tower, which is 180 ft. high, dates from 1507-13. The florid façade (1512-13) is adorned with 25 statues of counts and countesses of Zeeland and Holland.

Interior. The old 'VIERSCHAAR', or court-room, on the first floor, is lined with fine panelling of the 16th century. — The MUNICIPAL MUSEUM ('Oudheidkamer') contains portraits of *Jan* and *Cornelis Everisen*, two Dutch naval heroes, who fell fighting against the English in 1666, and of other members of the same family; also tankards and banners of the old guilds, carvings, documents, pictures, etc. The wooden Renaissance seats of the magistrates are also preserved here; and among the documents is a charter granted to Middelburg in 1253, by the German king William of Holland, the oldest existing deed in the Dutch language. — The Gothic *Meat Market*, under the town-hall, contains large paintings of oxen adorned with garlands.

The *Zeeuwisch Genootschap der Wetenschappen* (adm. daily, except Sat., 10-1 and 3 till dusk; Sun. after 12 noon) possesses an interesting collection of Roman and other antiquities; a portrait of De Ruyter by Ferd. Bol, and various reminiscences of the great



admiral; the earliest telescopes, made by Zach. Janssen and Hans Lippershey (see p. 254); Zeeland coins; maps, plans, and drawings relating to Zeeland ('*Zeelandia illustrata*'); the finely-carved panelling and furniture of a room in an ancient Zeeland house; and a complete collection of the fauna and flora of Zeeland.

The *Abdy* (abbey; adm. daily 10-12 and 2-5), built in the 12th, 14th, and 15th cent., and rebuilt after a conflagration in 1492, was in 1505 the scene of a brilliant meeting of the knights of the Golden Fleece, and in 1559 was made the seat of a bishop by Pope Pius IV. The interior is now occupied by the Provincial Council. The large hall contains some fine tapestry representing the battles between the maritime provinces and the Spaniards, executed by François Spierinck at Delft and by Jan de Maecht at Middelburg at the end of the 16th century. — The *Nieuwe Kerk*, once the abbey-church, contains the monuments of Jan and Cornelis Evertsen (see p. 254), by R. Verhulst; the tower is 280 ft. high. — The town possesses a few picturesque old houses, such as 'De Steenrots', of 1590, and 'De Gouden Zon', of 1635; and in the Langedelft is a restored timber house of the 16th century.

Middelburg is also connected with Flushing by a STEAM TRAMWAY, which runs every  $\frac{3}{4}$ -1½ hr., in ½ hr. (fares 25, 20 c.), passing the village of *Souburg*, where Charles V. abdicated in 1556. A statue has been erected here to Philip van Marnix (d. 1598; p. 100), the famous author and statesman, who was lord of the manor.

From Middelburg an omnibus (1 fl., there and back 1¼ fl.; one-horse carr. 5, two-horse 6 fl.) runs in summer twice daily in 1½ hr. to (10½ M.) *Domburg* (*Bad-Hôtel*, R. 2-7, board 4 fl.; *Schuttershof*, *Villa Marina*, similar charges), a small bathing-place, frequented by Germans, Dutchmen, and Belgians. Pleasant walks in the neighbourhood. — About 5 M. from Domburg lies *Westcapelle*, with extensive dykes (p. xxviii) and a lighthouse.

On the N. coast of the island of Walcheren, 3½ M. from Middelburg, lies the ancient and decayed town of *Veere* (*Hôtel Roland*), with a fine Gothic church (partly destroyed) of 1348, a Gothic baptistery, and numerous quaint old houses. On the façade of the interesting town-hall are statuettes of lords of Veere and their wives; in the interior are some valuable antiquities, including the enamelled and chased 'Goblet of Maximilian' (16th cent.). A drive to Veere, Domburg, and Westcapelle makes a pleasant excursion for one day from Middelburg.

6½ M. *Arnemuiden*; the ancient harbour is now under tillage. The train crosses *Het Sloe*, an arm of the Schelde, by an embankment connecting the islands of Zuid-Beveland and Walcheren. 12½ M. 'S *Heer-Arendskerke*. The line now traverses a fertile district, where the peasants wear an interesting national costume. Near Goes is the *Wilhelmina Polder*, upwards of 4000 acres in extent.

15½ M. *Goes* (*Hôtel de Korenbeurs*), or *ter Goes*, the capital (7000 inhab.) of the island of Zuid-Beveland, with valuable archives, and an ancient château of Countess Jacqueline of Bavaria, called the *Oosteinde*, now an inn. The train commands a view of the lofty Gothic Church, consecrated in 1422, with a tower over the centre of the transept. The Court Room in the *Hôtel de Ville* is fitted up in the Louis XV. style, and contains paintings in grisaille by J. Geeraerts.

19 M. *Kapelle-Biezelinghe*; 21 M. *Vlake*, near which is *Kapelle*, with an interesting church; 22½ M. *Kruiningen-Yerseke*, where the *Zuid Beveland Canal* is crossed; 27 M. *Krabbendyke*; 28½ M. *Rilland Bath*. To the right rises *Fort Bath* (p. 180). The train now quits the province of Zeeland (p. 179), and crosses the *Kreekerak* (p. 180), an arm of the Schelde now filled up. 34½ M. *Woensdrecht*.

38½ M. *Bergen op Zoom* (*Hof van Holland*; *Prins van Luyk*), the capital (12,000 inhab.) of a province which came into possession of the Elector Palatine by marriage in 1722, but reverted to Holland in 1801. The strong fortifications, constructed by Coehorn (d. 1704), the famous Dutch general of engineers, were bombarded and half-destroyed by the French in 1747, and were dismantled in 1867. The *Stadhuis* contains several portraits of Margraves of the province, and a fine chimney-piece of about 1492 (traces of Renaissance influence), formerly preserved in the margraves' palace, which is now used as barracks. The Gothic Church, with double aisles and rows of chapels at both sides, was enlarged in the 15th cent. by a second transept but never completed; part of it fell in 1747. Several Renaissance tombs have been preserved. — A steam-tramway plies from Bergen to *Tholen* (p. 180) in 35 minutes; the Gothic church contains several tombs of the 14th and 15th cent.

42 M. *Wouw*. — 46½ M. *Roosendaal*, the junction for the lines to Rotterdam and Antwerp (R. 16). — 55 M. *Etten-Leur*.

61 M. *Breda*, see p. 390.

## 36. Rotterdam.

FROM LONDON (Liverpool Street Station) TO ROTTERDAM viâ *Harwich* in 12-13 hrs. (sea-passage 8-9 hrs.); fares 29s., 18s.; return-tickets, available for two months, 2l. 5s., 1l. 9s. Tickets are issued at the other chief stations of the Great Eastern Railway at the same fares. Passengers may also book from any station on the G.E.R. to Rotterdam at the above fares, on giving 24 hrs. notice to the station-master. The steamers, which ply daily in summer, Sundays excepted, call at *Hoek van Holland* (p. 266), about 2¼ hrs. before Rotterdam. Through-tickets to the principal towns of Belgium, Holland, and the Rhineland are also issued by this company.

The steamers of the Netherlands Steamboat Co. ply thrice weekly between London and Rotterdam. These vessels run in connection with the Rhine-steamers of the Netherlands Co., and tickets at very moderate fares may be procured from London to any station on the Rhine as far as Mannheim.

FROM HULL TO ROTTERDAM 3-4 times weekly, in 17-18 hrs. (fare 20s.). — FROM LEITH TO ROTTERDAM, twice weekly, in 30 hrs. (fare 2l.). — Steamboats also ply from *Grimsby*, *Newcastle*, *Liverpool*, *Dublin*, etc., to Rotterdam.

Railway Stations at Rotterdam. 1. The station at the *Exchange* (Station Beurs; Pl. E, 3), near the centre of the town, used by most travellers. — 2. The station outside the *Delftsche Poort* (Centraal-station, Pl. B, 1) of the *Staatsspoorweg* and the *Hollandsch Spoorweg*, for the Hague, Leyden, Haarlem, and Amsterdam to the N., and Dordrecht, Venlo, and Antwerp to the S. — 3. *Rhyn Spoorweg Station* (Pl. G, 3), for Gouda, Utrecht Amsterdam), Arnhem, and Germany.

Hotels. \*HÔTEL DE MAAS, on the Boompjes on the Maas, with lift and restaurant, R., L., & A. from 2½, B. ¾, D. 2½ fl.; VICTORIA HÔTEL (Pl. b; D, 5), in the Willemssplein, with a view of the harbour, R., L., & A.

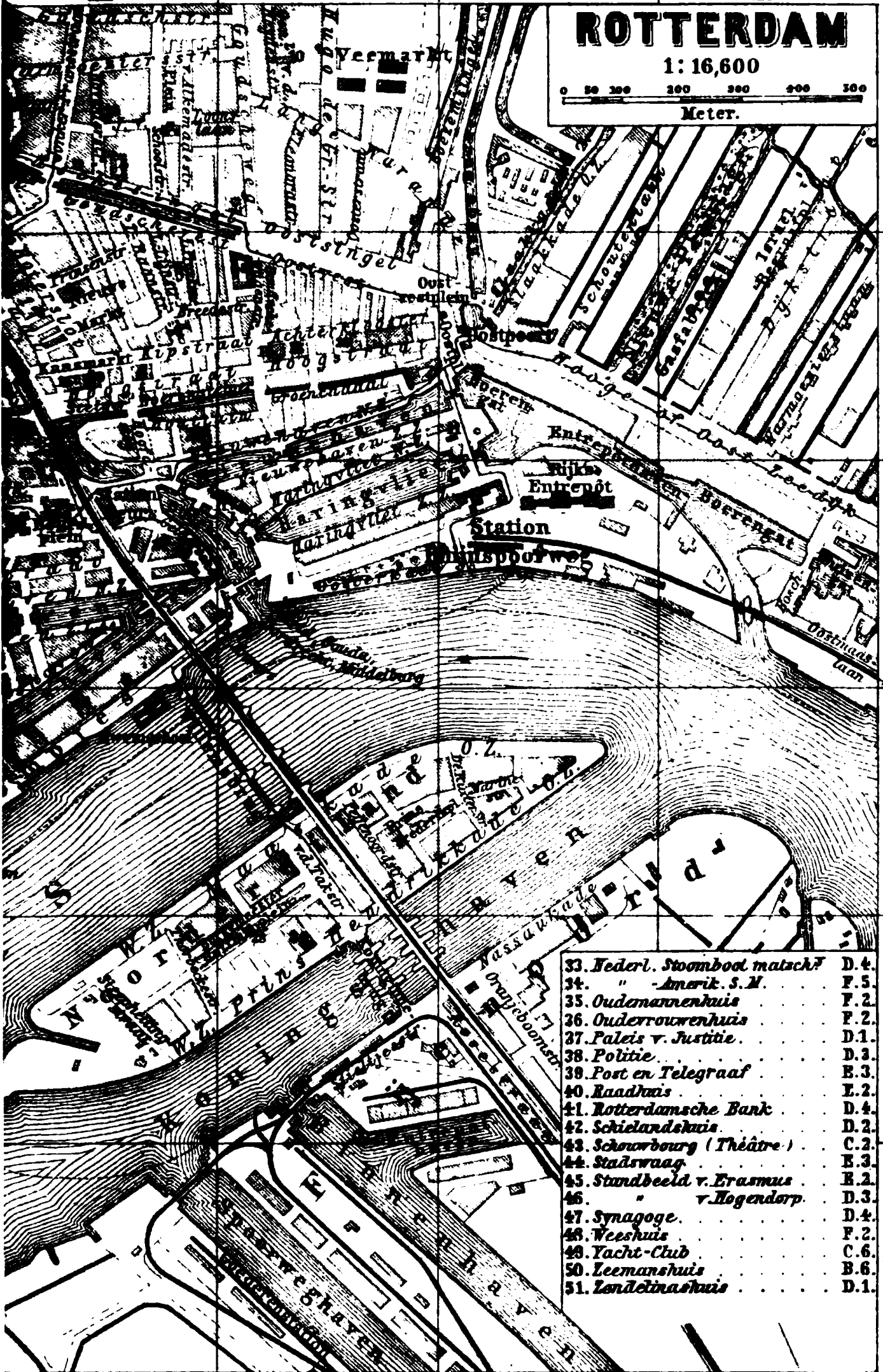




# H

0 50 100 200 300 400 500

**Meter.**



- |                                |       |
|--------------------------------|-------|
| 33. Nederl. Stoomboot maatsch. | D. 4. |
| 34. " Amerik. S. M.            | F. 5. |
| 35. Oudemannenhuis             | F. 2. |
| 36. Ouderrouwenhuis            | F. 2. |
| 37. Paleis v. Justitie         | D. 1. |
| 38. Politie                    | D. 3. |
| 39. Post en Telegraaf          | E. 3. |
| 40. Raadhuis                   | E. 2. |
| 41. Rotterdamsche Bank         | D. 4. |
| 42. Schiedamskuis              | D. 2. |
| 43. Schouwburg (Théâtre)       | C. 2. |
| 44. Stadszaag                  | E. 3. |
| 45. Standbeeld v. Erasmus      | E. 2. |
| 46. " v. Hogendorp             | D. 3. |
| 47. Synagoge                   | D. 4. |
| 48. Weeshuis                   | F. 2. |
| 49. Yacht-Club                 | C. 6. |
| 50. Zeemanshuis                | B. 6. |
| 51. Zondethuis                 | D. 1. |



1½-3, B. ¾, D. 2½ fl.; *HÔTEL WEIMAR* (Pl. i; F, 8), *Spaansche Kade*, near the *Maas*, with view, R. 1½-3 fl., L. 20, A. 25, B. 60 c., D. 2 fl., well spoken of; *HÔTEL LEYGRAAF* (Pl. k; C, 5), *Westplein*, near the park, R., L., & A. 1-3 fl., B. 60 c., D. 1¾ fl., well spoken of; *ZUID-HOLLANDSCH HÔTEL*, *Korte Hoogstraat* 27, with a frequented café-restaurant; *HÔTEL DE FRANCE* (Pl. e; E, 2), *Hoogstraat* 201, R., L., A., & B. 2-5, déj. 1, D. 1¾ fl.; *HÔTEL ST. LUCAS* (Pl. f; D, 2), *Hoogstraat* 327, R., L., & A. 1¼-2¼, B. ¾, déj. 1½, D. 2 fl.; *GRAND HÔTEL COOMANS*, *Hoofdsteg* 12 (Pl. E, 2), with a café-restaurant, R., L., & A. 1¾-2½, D. 1½ fl.; *GR. HÔTEL DU PASSAGE* (Pl. c; D, 2), *Korte Hoogstraat*, with a café-restaurant.

**Cafés and Restaurants.** \**Stroomberg* (Pl. E, 2), *Westnieuwland* 26, good cuisine; *Zuid-Hollandsch Koffiehuis* (see above), *Korte Hoogstraat*; *Tivoli* (Pl. c, 2), *Coolsingel* 24; *Grand Café Coomans*, *Hoofdsteg* 12; *Café du Passage*, with restaurant, in the *Arcade* (see above); *Poolsche Koffiehuis* (Pl. E, 3), *Zuidblaak* 2; *Café-Restaurant Fritschy*, *Geldersche Kade* 30 (Pl. E, 3); *Boneski* (Pl. D, 1), *Hofplein* 14. — *Restaurant Fritschy*, *Maas-Kade*, opposite the *Willems-Brug* (p. 265). — Beer: \**Franziskanerbräu*, *Hoogstraat* 353; \**Pschorrbräu*, *Korte Hoogstraat* 21, etc. — Wine at the *Continental Bodega* and the *Bodega de Paarl*, both in the *Solk-Kade*.

**Cabs.** For 1-2 pers. 60 c. per drive, for 3-4 pers. 70 c.; per hour 1 fl. 20 c., each additional hour 1 fl. — From midnight till 6 a.m., per drive 90 c., per hr. 1½ fl. — Each trunk 15 c. — For the drive from any of the railway-stations into the town, with luggage, 1 fl. is generally charged.

**Tramways.** The chief station is the *Beursplein*, between the Exchange and the Railway Station (Pl. E, 3), whence all the chief lines diverge. — Line to *Kralingen* to the E. of Rotterdam, see p. 181. — STEAM TRAMWAYS ply to *Hillegersberg* (¼ hr.); to *Schiedam* (½ hr.); and to *Over-schie* (20 min.).

**Post and Telegraph Office** (Pl. 39; E, 3), near the Exchange.

**Porters** of the *Nederlandsche Maatschappij tot Algemeene Dienstverrichting* (brown coat and kepi), small articles of baggage 10 c. per ¼ hr., 15 c. per ½ hr.; trunk 20 c.; after 8 p.m. 10 c. extra.

**Booksellers.** *Van Hengel*, *Hoogstraat* 385; *H. A. Kramers & Son*, *Geldersche Kade* 26; *Bazendyk*, *Zeevischmarkt* 14. — **Art Dealers.** *Oldenzeel*, *Leuvehaven* 74; *Musée Arté* (modern pictures), *Zwartehoutstraat*.

**Cigars.** *Weinthal & Co.*, *Hoogstraat* 244. This firm has branches in all the larger towns of Holland.

**Money Changers.** *Wisselen Effectenbank*, *Noordblaak* 29; *Handelsbank*, *Noordblaak* 47, and several smaller offices near the Exchange. The rate of exchange for foreign money is more favourable in a large commercial town like this than at the Hague and elsewhere.

**Steamboats.** Eight times daily to *Delft* in 1½ hr.; once daily to *Nymegen* (p. 385) in 8-10 hrs., to *Arnhem* (p. 371) in 10 hrs.; three times to *Briel* in 2 hrs.; six or eight times to *Dordrecht* (p. 376) in 1½ hr.; twice to *Gouda* (p. 368) in 2½ hrs.; twice to *Bois-le-Duc* in 6 hrs.; four times weekly to *Middelburg* and *Flushing*; to *Antwerp* in 9-10 hrs. daily (see p. 179). Small steamers ply at frequent intervals between the Park (p. 264) and the *Rhyn-Spoorweg*, affording a good view of the traffic on the *Maas*. Comp. Van Santen's *Officieele Reisgids voor Nederland*.

**Theatre.** *Schouwburg*, *Aert van Nes-Straat*, at the corner of the *Lynbaanslaan* (Pl. C, 2), from Sept. to May, German opera twice or thrice a week; *Tivoli-Schouwburg*, *Coolsingel* 24 (Pl. C, 2), comedies, every evening. — THEATRES OF VARIETIES: *Tivoli* (see above); *Pschorrbräu*, *Korte Hoogstraat* 21, with handsome hall, a frequented café-concert. — Open-air concerts, see p. 264.

**British Consul:** *Henry Turing, Esq.*, *Boompjes* 76. — **United States Consul:** *Lars S. Reque, Esq.*

**English Church** (*St. Mary's*), at the E. end of the *Haringvliet*; services at 11 a.m. and 7 p.m.; chaplain, *Rev. J. Attridge, M. A.*, *Glashaven* 22. — **Scottish Presbyterian Church**, on the *Schotsche Dyk*; services at 10.30 a.m. and 6.30 p.m.; minister, *Rev. J. J. Brown*.

**Principal Attractions:** Monument of Erasmus (see below); Boyman's Museum (p. 259); the Boompjes and the bridge over the Maas (pp. 264, 265); the Zoological Garden (p. 284); the Park (p. 284).

**Rotterdam**, with 222,200 inhab. ( $\frac{1}{4}$ th Rom. Cath., 7500 Jews), the second commercial town in Holland, is situated on the right bank of the *Maas*, near its confluence with the *Rotte*, about 14 M. from the North Sea. The city is intersected by numerous canals, such as the *Leuvehaven*, *Oude Haven*, *Nieuwe Haven*, *Scheepmakershaven*, *Wynhaven*, *Blaak*, *Haringvliet*, etc., all deep enough for the passage of heavily-laden East Indiamen. The average rise of the tide in the *Maas* is  $4\frac{1}{2}$ -8 ft. Communication between the different quarters of the town is maintained by means of drawbridges and swing-bridges (see p. xxvi). — The average number of vessels which enter the port is 5000 annually. The most important cargoes are coffee, sugar, tobacco, rice, and spices. Near the harbour are large ship-building yards, tobacco factories, sugar refineries, and distilleries, and also the extensive machine-works of Feyenoord (p. 265).

The *Beurs Station* or *City Railway Station* (Pl. E, 3) lies in the centre of the town, considerably above the level of the streets, and is reached by flights of steps. The Antwerp and Amsterdam lines are connected with each other by a lofty iron viaduct, 1 M. long, carried across the town in 1870-77. The viaduct, a triumph of engineering skill, has a double line of rails, and is supported by cast-iron piles, between every two or three of which stands one of solid masonry. The average span of the arches is 50 ft.

Opposite the railway-station is the **Exchange** (Pl. 3; E, 3), designed by *Van der Werff* and built of sandstone in 1722, enclosing a spacious court, flanked by colonnades, and covered with glass. The exterior is of very simple construction. Business-hour 1 p.m. — The tower of the Exchange contains a fine set of chimes.

To the W. of the Exchange is the large *Post and Telegraph Office* (Pl. 39; E, 3). Farther on, in the direction of Boymans' Museum (p. 259), at the W. extremity of the busy NOORD-BLAAK, rises the *Fish Market* (Pl. D, 3), built in 1882 and adorned with bronze reliefs after engravings by Artus Quellinus. — At No. 74 in the *Leuvehaven*, which diverges to the S. farther on, is Oldenzeel's art-emporium (p. 257), with a permanent *Art-Exhibition* (adm. 10-4; 25 c.), in an old patrician house, beautifully adorned in the rococo style.

The **GROOTE MARKT** (Pl. D, E, 2), the greater part of which is constructed on vaulting over a canal, is embellished with a bronze statue of the illustrious **Erasmus of Rotterdam** (Pl. 45), properly *Gerrit Gerritsz*, who was born at Rotterdam in 1467, and died at Bâle in 1536. The monument was erected in 1622, and bears long Dutch and Latin inscriptions added in 1677. It is attributed to *Hendrik de Keyser*.

To the N. of the market is the **HOOGSTRAAT**, or high street, one of the busiest streets in Rotterdam, situated on an embankment



which was originally built to protect the town from inundations. The *Wyde Kerkstraat*, which leads hence to the church of St. Lawrence, contains the house in which Erasmus was born (No. 3), adorned with a small statue, and bearing the inscription: '*Haec est parva domus, magnus qua natus Erasmus*'.

The Church of St. Lawrence (*Groote Kerk*, Pl. 12; D, 2), a Gothic brick edifice, consecrated in 1477, with a choir of 1487, recently restored, will not bear comparison with the magnificent Gothic edifices of Belgium and Germany.

INTERIOR. — (The sacristan, who lives at St. Jacobstraat 18, on the S. side of the church, receives 25 c. from each visitor; for the ascent of the tower 50 c. additional for one pers., or 75 c. for two persons.) — Like most Dutch churches, St. Lawrence is disfigured internally by the wooden stalls and pews. The chief objects of interest are the marble monuments of vice-admiral *Witte Corneliszoon de Witt* (d. 1658), vice-admiral *Kortenaar* (d. 1665), by Rombout Verhulst (1669), contre-admiral *Van Brakel* (d. 1690), and other Dutch naval heroes, bearing long Latin or old Dutch inscriptions. The armorial bearings in this, as in almost all the other churches in Holland, were destroyed by the French republicans. The brazen screen which separates the choir from the nave dates from 1711-15. Organ recital every alternate Frid. at 2.30 p.m. (free); at other times the organist may be engaged to play for an hour, and to show the internal mechanism, for a fee of 10 fl.

The *Tower*, 210 ft. in height (325 steps), consisting of three broad and tapering stories, rises from the façade of the church. It formerly terminated in a wooden spire, which was removed in 1645, and replaced by a flat roof; and in 1651-55 it was disfigured by the construction of a massive support, extending across the entire façade. The view from the summit embraces the whole town with its canals and lofty railway-viaduct, the river, the canals, and other expanses of water in the surrounding country, country-houses, windmills, perfectly straight avenues, and perfectly flat green pastures and fields. The towers of Briel, Schiedam, Delft, the Hague, Leyden, Gouda, and Dordrecht are all visible in clear weather.

A little to the E., in the Kaasmarkt, is the *Stadhuis*, or town-hall (Pl. 40; E, 2), a large modern building with an Ionic portico; its back looks towards the Hoogstraat. — In the neighbouring NIEUWE MARKT (Pl. E, 2) a handsome *Fountain* adorned with sculptures, commemorating the tercentenary of the establishment of Dutch independence (1572; see p. xxxi) in 1872, was erected in 1874.

To the W. the Hoogstraat ends in the KORTE HOOGSTRAAT (Pl. D, 2), which contains several popular cafés (p. 257) and the *Passage*, a tasteful arcade in the Renaissance style, built in 1878-79 from the plans of J. C. van Wyk. The other end of the Passage is near the Hogendorp's Plein (p. 263).

\***Boymans' Museum** (Pl. 29; D, 3), on the Schiedamsche Dyk, a collection of pictures, chiefly by Dutch masters, which became the property of the town in 1847, although inferior to the galleries of the Hague and Amsterdam, is well worthy of a visit. The original repository, the '*Schielandhuis*' built by *Jacob Lois* in 1663, was burned down in 1864, and upwards of 300 pictures, besides numerous drawings and engravings, were destroyed; while the 16 which were saved were all more or less injured. The building was re-erected in 1864-67, and the collection has since been extended.

by purchase and gift to 430 pictures and upwards of 2000 drawings. Adm. 5 c. on Sun., 11-5, and Wed., 10-5; 25 c. on Tues., Thurs., Frid., and Sat., 10-5 (in winter, 10-3); at other hours and on Mon. 50 c. Catalogue in Dutch 50 c., in French 1 fl.; of the drawings, in Dutch only, 50 c. The names of the painters are affixed to the frames of the pictures.

**GROUND FLOOR.** On the left are two rooms containing *Drawings*. A few of the finest (e.g. *Rubens*, Crucifixion) are exhibited under glass on the walls; the others are shown on Tues., Thurs., and Sat., from 10 to 4 o'clock, for a fee of 25 cents. In the first room also: 5. Adoration of the Shepherds, a painted relief in alabaster, by an unknown Dutch master of the second half of the 16th century.

In the room to the right of the vestibule: 388. *Pieneman*, King William III.; 334. *Bisschop*, Prince Henry of the Netherlands; 350. *P. Josselin de Jong*, Rochussen the painter; portraits of several burgo-masters of Rotterdam. — The ground-floor also contains the *Archives* of the city (entrance in *Boymansstraat*); a collection of books, engravings, and drawings, relating to Rotterdam and its history; and the *City Library* (30,000 vols.). For admission apply to the librarian, daily except Sun., 11-3 o'clock.

**UPPER FLOOR.** On the landing: 59. *Dirk van Deelen*, Castle-yard. — The hall at the top of the staircase contains portraits by *Netscher* (205), *Barth. van der Helst* (103, 104), *Mich. Mierevelt* (180), etc., two landscapes by *Adam Pynacker* (222, 223), and Landscape with cattle, by *Jacob van Ruysdael* (241).

Room A. To the right: 185. *Jan Miense Molenaer*, Rustic merry-making. — 226. *Egbert van der Poel*, Conflagration by night; 187. *N. Molenaer*, Bleach-field; 214. *Jac. Ochtervelt*, Oyster eaters; 168. *J. Martszen the Younger*, Cavalry skirmish; 225. *D. van der Plaes*, Portrait of Admiral Tromp. — 281. *A. van de Venne*, Dancing beggars ('Arme weelde'); 247. *H. Saftleven*, Satirical allegory of the legal profession; no number, *S. de Vlieger*, Landscape with cattle; 80. *N. van Gelder*, Dead poultry; 2. *Arent Arentzen*, River scene in summer; 184. *Jan Mytens*, Portrait of Grand Pensionary Cats and his cousin Cornelia Baars; 248. *H. Saftleven*, Peasant-interior. — By the window: 260. *M. Sorgh*, Arrival of the market-boat from Dordrecht; 207. *J. B. Weenix*, Tobias sleeping; 151. *P. Lastman* (Rembrandt's teacher), Flight into Egypt (1608), painted probably in Italy, where the artist attached himself to Elsheimer; no number, *P. Codde*, Portrait of an artist; 279. *A. van de Venne*, Portrait; 45. *Gonzales Coques*, The toper. — Above, along the walls: 70-73. *C. W. Eversdyck* (of Goes, beginning of 17th cent.), Corporation-pictures, of little interest, from the town of Goes.

Room B. Above the door: 90. *Unknown Master*, Fragment of the Seven Works of Mercy (1580). — \*290. *Unknown Flemish Master* of the 16th cent., Portrait of Jovis van de Heede of Ghent; 32. *Dirck Bouts*, St. John the Evangelist; 253. *J. van Scorel*, Portrait; 74.

*Holbein the Younger*, Portrait of Erasmus, a copy, freely retouched; 113. *School of Holbein*, Portrait; 215. *B. van Orley*, Christ on the cross; 112. *Unknown Artist*, Portrait of Erasmus; 193. *J. Mostert*, Portrait; 173. *Lower Rhenish Master of the Death of Mary*, Virgin (copy); 172. *Master of the female half-figures*, Lute player. — 106. *Barth. van der Helst*, Portrait (1669; freely retouched); 43. *Phil. de Champaigne*, Portraits of two artists (1654); 183. *A. Mignon*, Fruit and flowers; 97. *W. C. Heda*, Still-life; 15. *N. Berghem*, Landscape; \*66. *Gerbrand van den Eeckhout*, Ruth and Boaz; 44. *Pieter Claesz*, Still-life; above, 141, 142. *School of Jordaens*, Adoration of the Kings, Bearing of the Cross; 270. *A. van den Tempel*, Portraits (1671); \*170. *Jan van der Meer the Elder* of Haarlem, View of the village of Noordwyk; 192. *Paul Moreelse*, Vertumnus and Pomona. — 37, 36. *School of P. Brueghel the Elder*, Village scenes; *A. van Dyck* (?), 62. Group of saints, a sketch, 63. Sketch for the large portrait-group of Charles I. and his family at Windsor, in a remarkably easy and spirited style; 276. *Esaias van de*

C	D	E
	Principal	Modern
B	Saloon.	Pictures.
		F
A		

*Velde*, Skirmish by night; above: 132. *G. Honthorst*, Soldier lighting his pipe; 258. *Fr. Snyders*, Boar-hunt; 69. *Allart van Everdingen*, Torrent; 18. *H. Berckman*, Portrait of Admiral Joost van Trappen; 237. *Rembrandt*, Portrait of his father, the miller Harmen Gerritsz van Ryn (school piece); 121. *Dutch School*, Portraits (1632); 12. *A. van Beyeren*, Sea-piece; 287. *Hend. Verschuringh*, Blacksmith; 323. *Jan Wouverman*, Landscape; 136. *F. de Hulst*, View of Nymwegen; \*26. *F. Bol*, Portrait; 285. *L. Verschuier*, The old Oostpoort at Rotterdam; 239. *Sal. Rombouts*, Landscape; 135. *F. de Hulst*, The old Oostpoort at Hoorn; 271. *G. van Tilborch*, Flemish family-group.

Room C. On the right wall are a number of works by *Jacob Gerritsz Cuyp* and his son *Albert*. By the former, 57. Portrait, 55. Group of children, 56. Portrait; by the latter, \*51. River-scene by morning-light, 54. Eating mussels, \*50. Two grey horses, 52. Poultry; — 322. *Eman. de Witte*, Fishwife at Amsterdam. — 154. *Jan Livens*, St. Peter; no number, *J. Hackaert*, Landscape; 84. *Jan van Goyen*, Landscape; \*150. *Salomon Koninck*, Gold-weigher (1651); 1. *W. van Aelst*, Flowers; \*246. *Saenredam*, Church of St. Mary at Utrecht. — 244. *Jacob van Ruysdael*, Old Fishmarket at Amsterdam, the figures by *Jan van Battum*; 203. *Aert van der Neer*, Moonlight-scene; 217. *A. van Ostade*, Old man in his study; \*75. *Govert Flinck*, Woman sitting under a tree giving her hand to a man standing in front of

her, one of the master's finest works, belonging to the period when he was a close adherent of Rembrandt (1646); \*242. *Jacob van Ruysdael*, Cornfield in sunshine, a very beautiful landscape, evidently influenced by Rembrandt; 155. *Jan Livens*, Portrait of a boy; 306. *A. de Vries*, Burgomaster Vroesen; 219. *A. Palamedesz*, Family group; \*17. *Job Berck-Heyde*, Old Exchange at Amsterdam; 85. *J. van Goyen*, Landscape; 230. *W. de Poorter*, Transitoriness (an allegory); 171. *J. van der Meer the Younger*, Italian landscape; 144. *A. Keirinx*, Forest-scene; 167. *Cornelis de Man*, Peasants' wedding; 296. *H. van Vlies*, Interior of the New Church at Delft; 164. *N. Maes*, Gentleman, lady, and child; 34. *R. Brakenburgh*, Tavern room with an owl; 162. *Dirk Maes*, Camp; 91. *J. Hackaert*, Italian landscape.

Room D (principal room). To the right: \*99. *J. de Heem*, Fruit; 255. *D. Seghers*, Flowers; \*149. *Phil. Koninck*, Landscape (1644).

\*238. *Rembrandt*, 'De Eendracht van 't land' (union of the country), an allegorical painting, not very intelligible in its details, and probably executed in 1648, the year of the Peace of Westphalia, which Dutch poets and painters were never tired of celebrating. Though merely a study in brown monochrome, probably meant as a sketch for a larger work, and unfinished, it is remarkably effective.

The foreground and part of the middle distance represent the interior of a fortress. In the centre is a lion couchant, bound by two chains, one of which is attached to a wall on the right, bearing the arms of Amsterdam with the words 'Soli Deo Gloria', while the other is fastened to the seat of Justice, who is represented in an attitude of supplication on the left. The lion raises its head defiantly and places his paws on a bundle of arrows, the emblem of the United Provinces, the shields of which surround him. The foreground is occupied by knights arming themselves to battle for the republic, while the guns on the ramparts are seen firing on the enemy, who retreats in wild confusion.

299, 300. *Simon de Vos*, Portraits; \*27. *Ferd. Bol*, Portrait of a boy (1656); 165, 166. *N. Maes*, Portraits of Maerten Nieuwpoort and his wife; 284. *L. Verschuier*, The Maas at Rotterdam; 206. *C. Netscher*, Family group. — \*274. *A. van de Velde*, The farrier, one of his earliest works (1658); 191. *P. Moreelse*, Portrait; 250, 251. *D. van Santvoort*, Shepherd and shepherdess; \*243. *Jacob van Ruysdael*, Sandy road under trees; 58. *Dirck van Delen*, Musical party; 96. *A. Hanneman*, Grand Pensionary Jan de Witt; \*74. *Karel Fabritius*, Portrait, formerly attributed to Rembrandt, of whom it would not be unworthy; 275. *A. van de Velde*, Pasture (painted in the same year as No. 274); no number, *Pynacker*, Italian landscape; 195. *Fr. de Moucheron*, Mountain landscape; 245. *Sal. van Ruysdael*, River-scene near Dordrecht, with barges and cattle, the atmosphere wonderfully transparent; 216. *Adr. van Ostade*, Peasant laughing; 220. *A. Palamedesz*, Aristocratic company; 139, 140. *Corn. Janszoon van Keulen*, Portraits of a man and woman; 129. *Melchior d'Hondecoeter*, Dead poultry. — 30. *Jan Both*, Italian scene; 16. *Gerrit Berck-Heyde*, View of Cologne, with

St. Cunibert's in the foreground, and the Bayenthurm behind, the cathedral not being included; 6. *L. Backhuysen*, Sea-piece; 324. *Phil. Wouverman*, Scene of plundering, in the background a burning village; 218. *I. van Ostade*, Travellers in front of an inn; \*105. *B. van der Helst*, Lady and gentleman in a park (landscape by *A. van Everdingen*). — \*108. *Hobbema*, Landscape.

Small, but charming: by the side of a pond in which two men are fishing, stands a cottage shaded by lofty trees; to the left a road on which two travellers are approaching; foreground in shade, with the surface of the water most effectively handled.

263. *Jan Steen*, Feast of St. Nicholas, a merry family-group of seven persons; 277. *W. van de Velde the Younger*, Port of Texel; 146. *Jan van Kessel*, Environs of Haarlem; 148. *J. Koninck*, Herd-boy with cattle; 158. *Jan Lingelbach*, Italian landscape; \*93. *Frans Hals*, Portrait. — 94. *F. Hals the Younger*, Quack; 175. *G. Metsu*, Pastor in his study; 147. *J. van Kessel*, View of Amsterdam; 283. *A. Verkolje*, Huntsman; 257. *P. van Slingeland*, Portrait; \*109. *Hobbema*, Landscape; \*308. *Jan Weenix*, Dead swan; 145. *Th. de Keyser*, Portrait; 264. *Jan Steen*, Stone-operation: a stone being cut out of the head of a boorish peasant by a doctor, to the great amusement of the bystanders ('le malade imaginaire'); 8. *Jan Beerstraten*, Old town-hall of Amsterdam, with figures by *J. Lingelbach*; 68. *A. van Everdingen*, Landscape with waterfall; 204. *Eglon van der Neer*, Lady and gentleman; 212. *Zeeman*, Calm sea.

Rooms E. and F. contain the MODERN PICTURES. Room E.: 272. *Cornelis Troost*, 'Chambre d'accouchée' in Holland; 419. *W. J. van Troostwyk*, Landscape with cattle; 377. *G. van Nymegen*, Swiss landscape; 361. *Langendyk*, Camp; 340. *Desgoffes*, Still-life; 343. *Greuze*(?), Mother and child, a sketch; 349. *H. van Hove*, Landscape near Rotterdam; 393. *Ch. Rochussen*, Scene from the battle of Malplaquet; *Koekkoek*, 355. Forest scene, 357. Winter landscape, 356. Landscape in Guelders. — Room F.: 424. *S. Verveer*, Katwyk aan Zee; 352. *Klinkenberg*, The Vyverberg at the Hague; 418. *H. A. van Trigt*, The last days of Erasmus; 326. *D. Artz*, Beach; 413. *Corn. Springer*, Town Hall at Naarden; 395. *Roelofs*, Landscape; 409. *Therese Schwarze*, Orphans; 338. *Bosboom*, Interior of the Groote Kerk in Alkmaar; 404. *Schipperus*, Sunset; 307. *W. Moes*, The meal; *Ary Scheffer* (p. 392), 397. Count Eberhard of Wurtemberg cutting the table-cloth between himself and his son, 398. Count Eberhard by the dead body of his son who had fallen while fighting bravely in battle (after Uhland); 337. *J. Bosboom*, Church interior; 399. *Ary Scheffer*, Two heads of children, a sketch; 368. *H. W. Mesdag*, Sunrise on the Dutch coast; 400. *Ary Scheffer*, Shepherd, a sketch; 366. *Mauve*, Pasturage; \*369. *Mesdag*, Stormy sea; 396. *Roosenboom*, Rose-bush.

The HOGENDORP'S PLEIN (Pl. C, D, 3), at the back of the Museum, is adorned with the statue of *Gysbert Karel van Hogendorp*

(Pl. 46; 1762-1834), the 'promoter of free trade', and the 'founder of the Dutch constitution', by *Geefs* (comp. p. 286). — In the COOLSINGEL are the *Tivoli Theatre* (p. 257) and the handsome *Hospital* (Pl. C, 2). In the Coolvest, opposite the hospital, is the new *Gymnasium Erasmianum* (Pl. 7; D; 2), with a handsome group of sculpture in the pediment.

The **English Church** (Pl. 11; G, 2), at the E. end of the Haringvliet (Pl. F, 2), was originally built by the great Duke of Marlborough during his command in the Netherlands, and has been used as a barrack, a hospital, a store-house, and an armoury. Over the entrance, below the English royal arms, are the arms of the Duke of Marlborough.

On the N. side of the town, outside the *Delft Gate* (Pl. C, D, 1), the only one of the old city-gates which is still standing, is situated the **Zoological-Botanical Garden** (*Diergaarde*; Pl. A, B, 1; adm. 50 c.), tastefully laid out (restaurant). The beasts of prey are fed at 2.30 p.m.; concerts from June to Sept. on Tues. and Frid. at 8 p.m.

An important new quarter has recently sprung up on the W. side of the town. Along the river in this neighbourhood stretch the *Willem's Plein* and the *Willem's Kade* (Pl. D, C, 5, 6). At the W. extremity of the latter, in the old building of the Yacht Club (Pl. 25), is the municipal *Ethnographical and Maritime Museum*, containing curiosities from the East Indies, Africa, and Brazil, and a collection of objects connected with navigation from the 17th cent. onwards (open daily 10-4; adm. 25 c., Sun. and holy-days 10 c.). — On the other side of the Veerhaven stands the *Zeemanshuis* (Pl. 50; B, 6). — The tasteful new building of the *Yacht Club* is on the other side of the Maas.

The **\*Park** (Pl. A, B, 6), which extends to the W. along the bank of the Maas, affords a pleasant promenade. It is embellished with clumps of trees, grassy expanses, and fish-ponds, while here and there it commands a view of the busy scene on the river. In summer a military band plays here at the *Officiëren-Sociëteit* on Sun. afternoon and evening and on Wed. evening (strangers admitted on introduction, obtainable from the chief hotel-keepers, etc.). In the middle of the park rises a marble statue by Strackée of the popular patriotic poet, *Hendrik Tollens* (d. 1856), erected in 1860. — Opposite the park is the *Dockhaven* (p. 265).

The **\*Boompjes** (Pl. D, E, 4), a handsome quay, which derives its name from the trees planted upon it, extends for upwards of 1 M. along the bank of the Maas, and is far more attractive than such localities usually are. Upwards of 100 steamboats start here for the neighbouring Dutch towns, the Rhine, England, France, Russia, and the Mediterranean. Visitors may usually enter and inspect the vessels without objection, provided they do not get in the way of the work in hand.

At the upper end of the Boompjes the river is crossed by two

**Bridges** (Pl. E, F, 4): the *Railway Bridge*, opened for traffic in 1877, which rests on four buttresses, or on nine, if those on the island of *Noordereiland*, opposite Rotterdam, be included; and the *Willems-Brug* for carriages and foot-passengers, opened in 1878, 930 yds. long, and also resting on four buttresses.

The *Café Fritschy*, on the *Noordereiland*, at the S. end of the last-named bridge, commands a fine view of Rotterdam. The middle of the *Noordereiland* is occupied by the *Burgemeester-Hoffmann-Plein* (Pl. F, 4, 5), embellished with a monument to *Stieltjes* (d. 1878), the engineer who planned the harbour-works on the left bank, necessitated by the discovery that the new bridges interfered seriously with the shipping on the *Maas*. The principal feature of the works is the large *Konings-Haven* (Pl. F, G, 5, 4), about 1100 yds. in length, adjoining which is the wharf of the emigrant ships of the Dutch-American Steamboat Co. (Pl. 34; visitors admitted; fee). Railway and road are conducted across the harbour on drawbridges, through the openings of which the largest vessels can pass.

Beyond the *Koningshaven* lies the island of *Feyenoord*, on the S.W. side of which are two other harbours. Passing the warehouses of the Dutch-American Steamboat Co. we reach the gate and drawbridge of the *Binnen-Haven* (Pl. F, G, 5, 6), which is about 1000 yds. long and is adjoined on the E. by the *Entrepôt-Haven* or free harbour. Farther on is another drawbridge, affording a view of the *Spoorweg-Haven* (Pl. F, 6), which is 1300 yds. long and flanked with rows of warehouses. Both of these harbours are accessible to the largest ships. We may now return to the *Boompjes* by one of the small steamers which start here every 20-30 min. (fare 5 c.), or proceed to the S.W. to the *Dockhaven*, where damaged vessels are repaired, and to the *Petroleum-Haven*. From the *Dockhaven* small steamboats ply in short intervals to the Park (p. 264).

On the E. side of *Feyenoord* are the extensive machine works and wharf of the *Nederlandsche Stoomboot Maatschappij*, employing more than 1000 workmen.

### 37. From Rotterdam to the Hague, Leyden, Haarlem, and Amsterdam.

RAILWAY ('*Hollandsche Spoorweg*'; stations, see p. 256) from Rotterdam to (52½ M.) Amsterdam in 1¼-2¾ hrs. (fares 8 fl. 75, 2 fl. 85, 1 fl. 85 c.). Luggage extra. Passengers are cautioned against leaning out at the windows, as the carriages pass close to the railings of the numerous bridges.

Flat pastures, numerous windmills, straight canals, and occasionally a few plantations and thriving farm-houses are the principal features of the country. On the left lies *Delfshaven* on the *Meuse*, with 13,000 inhab., the birthplace of the naval hero *Piet Hein* (p. 267), the capturer of the Spanish 'silver fleet' in 1628, to whom a statue was erected here in 1870.



3 M. **Schiedam** (*Hulstinga*), a town on the *Schie*, with 25,300 inhab., is celebrated for its 'Hollands' and 'Geneva' (so called from the *Jenever*, or juniper-berry with which it is flavoured), of which there are upwards of 220 distilleries. About 30,000 pigs are annually fattened on the refuse of the grain used in the process. Steam-tramway to Rotterdam, see p. 257.

FROM SCHIEDAM TO HOEK VAN HOLLAND, 14 M., railway in 25-46 min. The intermediate stations, *Vlaardingen*, with a quaint market-place, and *Maasluis*, a large and prosperous village, are the principal depots of the 'great fishery', as the herring, cod, and haddock fishery is called by the natives. — The Hoek van Holland (*Badhotel*), an insignificant village at the end of the *Nieuwe Waterweg*, which now affords the shortest communication by canal between Rotterdam and the North Sea. has since 1892 been an important place for the passage to England (steamboat to Harwich daily in 8 hrs.; fares 6 fl. 30, 4 fl. 80 c.). Express through-train from Hoek van Holland to Berlin, 466 M., in 16 hrs.; the express trains between Hoek and Nymwegen stop at Rotterdam (Exchange Station) and Dordrecht only. From Hoek to Amsterdam viâ Schiedam and the Hague express daily in 1 $\frac{3}{4}$  hr.

9 $\frac{1}{2}$  M. **Delft**. — Hotels. HÔTEL LUBRECHTS (Pl. a; B, 4), Grootte Markt 9, with café-restaurant, R., L., & A. 2 fl.; HÔTEL DE BOLK (Pl. b; A, 5), Buitenwatersloot 259; HÔTEL BALKENENDE, Noordeinde 50 (Pl. A, 2), near the Haagsche Poort. — CAFÉS-RESTAURANTS: *Phoenix*, *Bavaria*, both Binnenwatersloot (Pl. B, 4, 5), near the railway-station.

Post & Telegraph Office (Pl. 9; B, 3), Hippolytusbuurt.

Steam-Tramway from the Rotterdam Gate (Pl. B, C, 6) to the Hague Gate (Pl. A, 1) and viâ *Ryswyk* to (35 min.) the Hague (see p. 269). — Also local trains from the Delft Station in 36 min. to the Dutch Station at the Hague (p. 269) with numerous stopping-places.

Steamer to Rotterdam eight times daily in 1 $\frac{1}{2}$  hr. (fare 80 c. or 20 c.; starting from the Zuidwal, Pl. B, 6).

**Delft**, an old-fashioned town of 30,400 inhab. (1/3 Rom. Cath.), with remarkably clean canals bordered with lime-trees, is situated on the *Schie*, which flows into the Maas at Delfshaven. The town was almost totally destroyed by fire in 1536, and in 1654 it was seriously damaged by the explosion of a powder-magazine; but it still possesses numerous interesting buildings of the 16-17th cent., especially at the Wynhaven, and in the Koornmarkt and Voorstraat. Delft was the birthplace of *Hugo de Groot* (*Grotius*; 1583-1645), the statesman and scholar (tomb and monument, see p. 268) and of the painter *Jan Vermeer van Delft* (1632-75; comp. p. lvii). In the 17th and 18th cent. the pottery and porcelain of Delft were celebrated throughout Europe, but this industry afterwards fell into decay and was not revived till quite lately. Visitors are admitted to the manufactory of *Messrs. Joost Thooft & Labouchère*, Oosteinde (Pl. 15; D, 4), on Sat., 2-5 p.m., on previous written application.

On leaving the railway-station (Pl. A, 5) we observe the tower of the Nieuwe Kerk. We turn to the left, cross the *Singel-Gracht*, and then walk along the canal called *Binnenwatersloot* (Pl. B, 4) till we reach an intersecting canal, the *Oude Delft*, which traverses the town from N. to S. On the left bank of the latter is the *Gemeenschapslandhuis van Delfland* (Pl. 1; B, 4), with a Gothic façade of the beginning of the 16th cent., in sandstone.







A melancholy celebrity attaches to the *Prinsenhof* (Pl. 10; A, B, 3), also on the Oude Delft, as the scene of the death of William of Orange, the Silent, the founder of Dutch independence, who was assassinated here on 10th July, 1584 (see p. 281). The *Prinsenhof*, previously a monastery, was fitted up in 1575 as a residence for the princes of Orange and was afterwards long used as a barrack, but is now restored and fitted up as a William of Orange Museum (open daily, 10-5, Sun. and holy-days 1-5, free).

By passing through the door opposite the Oude Kerk, marked 'Gymnasium Publicum', and crossing the court, we reach the spot where the tragedy took place, on the first floor, to the right by the staircase. It is marked by an inscription. The murderer, a Burgundian named *Balthasar Gerhard*, who was prompted by a desire to gain the price set upon the hero's head by Alexander Farnese, took up his position in front of the spot thus indicated, and when he discharged his pistol was quite close to his victim, who was descending the staircase with his friends. The marks left by the fatal bullet are still pointed out.

Opposite the *Prinsenhof*, on the site of an earlier church, is situated the Gothic *Oude Kerk* (Pl. 4; B, 3), formerly the *Church of St. Hypolitus*, erected in the 15th cent., with a somewhat leaning tower, and wooden vaulting of 1574.

It contains the monument of *Admiral Maarten Tromp* (d. 1653), the victor in thirty-two naval battles, the last of which, fought against the English, and the occasion of his death, is represented on the monument. After defeating the English fleet under Blake near the 'Dunes', he caused a broom to be hoisted to his masthead, to signify that he had swept the channel clear of his enemies. *Piet Hein* (d. 1629), the admiral of the Indian Company, who in 1628 captured the Spanish 'silver fleet', with its precious freight valued at 12 million florins, also has a monument in this church. A monument with a medallion-figure marks the tomb of the naturalist *Leeuwenhoek*, a native of Delft (d. 1723). Another interesting monument is that of Elizabeth Morgan (d. 1608), a daughter of Philip van Marnix (p. 255), erected in 1655, and restored in 1856. The carved pulpit, dating from the middle of the 16th cent., resembles that at the Hague (p. 282). — The sacristan (15 c.) resides opposite the N. transept in the house No. 3.

The choir of the *Nieuwe Kerk* (Pl. 3; C, 4), formerly the *Church of St. Ursula*, in the Groote Markt, another Gothic edifice, built in 1384-96, contains a magnificent \**Monument*, begun in 1616 by *Hendrik de Keyser* and finished by his eldest son *Pieter*, to the memory of *William of Orange*. The tower is 375 ft. in height. Sacristan, Groote Markt 79 (15 c.).

The effigy of the prince in marble lies on a black marble sarcophagus, beneath a canopy supported by four clustered pillars and six isolated columns, all likewise of marble. In the niches of the pillars stand four allegorical figures: Liberty is represented with a sceptre, a cap of liberty, and the motto, '*Je maintiendrai piété et justice*'; Justice with her scales, beside which is inscribed William's favourite motto, '*Sacris tranquillus in undis*'; Prudence, with a twig of thorn in her hand; Religion, with the Bible in one hand, and a miniature church in the other, whilst her foot rests on a corner-stone emblematical of Christ. At the head of the statue is placed a second statue in bronze, representing the prince in full military accoutrement, while at the feet is a bronze figure of Fame, with outspread wings, 6 ft. in height, resting on the ground on the point of the left foot only. The dog, on which, in mediæval fashion, the feet of the recumbent figure rest, is placed there in memory of the

prince's favourite dog, which was the means of saving his life in 1572 when he was attacked at night by two Spanish assassins in his camp at Malines. The inscription, on the canopy, is pointed out by weeping genii. The pillars are surmounted by obelisks. Beneath the same stone the prince's wife and his son *Prince Maurice* (b. 1567, d. 1625) also repose. The church afterwards became the burial-place of all the princes of the House of Orange, down to the present day. Another simple monument marks the tomb of *Hugo Grotius* (p. 268, 389).

In the market-place, in front of the church, is a bronze *Statue of Hugo Grotius* (p. 266), by Strackée, erected in 1886. — The handsome *STADHUIS* (Pl. 12), on the W. side of the market-place, restored by *H. de Keyser* after a fire in 1618, with a Gothic belfry, contains a few good pictures.

Of special interest are the paintings of *Michiel Janszoon van Mierevelt* (Delft, 1567-1641), the first of the great Dutch portrait-painters. A room on the ground-floor contains a large corporation-piece (*arquebusiers*) by him, depicting 36 persons, with faces full of life and energy, but inartistically grouped; also a corporation-piece of 31 gesticulating figures by *J. W. Delft*, 1592; and others by *Rochus Delft*, *Jacob Delft* (1648), etc. — In a room on the first floor are portraits of the princes William I., Maurice, Philip William, and Frederick Henry of Orange, Counts William Lewis and Ernest Casimir of Nassau, Frederick V. of the Palatinate (p. 371), and Hugo Grotius, all by Mierevelt. There is also some tapestry by *Maximilian van der Vucht* (about 1640).

Two doors beyond the *Synagogue* (narrow passage; ring) stands the *Town Hospital* (*Liefdadig Inrichting*; Pl. 7, C 5). The latter contains four anatomical pictures (comp. p. liii), including one of the earliest paintings of the kind, executed together by the two *Mierevelts* in 1617; the three other pictures are of later date.

The *Polytechnic School* (Pl. 8; B, 5), on the Oude Delft (p. 266), is attended by about 300 students. — To the N.E., in the *Phoenixstraat*, is the handsome Renaissance building of the *Studenten-Societeit Phoenix* (Pl. A, B, 4), rebuilt since a fire in 1872 by Gugel.

The Oude Delft is terminated towards the N. by the *Hague Gate* and on the S. by the *Rotterdam Gate*. Near the latter, to the left, rises the *Arsenal* (Pl. B, 5), a large, gloomy building, partly surrounded by water, and adorned with the arms of the old Dutch Republic. It was originally a warehouse of the E. India Company.

The RAILWAY journey from Delft to the Hague occupies  $\frac{1}{4}$  hr. only. At stat. *Ryswyk* the celebrated peace between England, France, Holland, Germany, and Spain was concluded in 1697. The palace of the Prince of Orange, where the treaty was signed, no longer exists, but its site is marked by an obelisk erected in 1792.

14 $\frac{1}{2}$  M. **The Hague**, see p. 269. From the Hague to *Gouda*, see p. 369.

20 $\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Voorschoten*; to the right rises the church-tower of the village, which is connected with the Hague and Leyden by steam-tramway (p. 270; omnibus to *Wassenaar*). The train now crosses the narrow arm of the Rhine which retains the name down to its efflux into the North Sea.

24 M. **Leyden**, see p. 291.

FROM LEYDEN TO WOERDEN (for *Utrecht*), 21 M., railway in  $\frac{3}{4}$  hr. — 6 M. *Hazerswoude-Koudekerk*;  $9\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Alphen*;  $12\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Zwammerdam*; 14 M. *Bodegraven* (steam-tramway to Gouda, p. 370); 21 M. *Woerden*. From *Woerden* viâ *Harmelen* to *Utrecht*, see p. 370.

$25\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Warmond*, to the left of which rises a large Roman Catholic seminary. 30 M. *Piet-Gyzenbrug* (3 M. to the N.E. of *Noordwyk*, p. 297);  $33\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Veenenburg*;  $36\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Vogelenzang*.

About  $1\frac{1}{2}$  M. to the E. of stat. *Vogelenzang*, near the village of *Bennebroek*, is situated *Hartenkamp*, a country-residence, where Linné (*Linnaeus*), the celebrated Swedish naturalist, resided in 1736-38 with his wealthy patron George Clifford, who was English ambassador at that time. Linné wrote his '*Hortus Cliffordianus*' and his '*Systema Naturæ*' here.

The line traverses for a short distance the E. slopes of the North Sea Dunes. — 42 M. *Haarlem* (p. 298) is the junction for Amsterdam, and for Alkmaar and the Helder (R. 43).

The Amsterdam line turns towards the E., running parallel with the canal and the high-road in a perfectly straight course. The *Fort aan de Liede* is seen on the right, immediately after the train has quitted the station. The line now traverses an extensive plain, formed on the right by the *Haarlemmer Polder*, and on the left by the newly-reclaimed Polder of the Y (see p. 350). Down to 1840 the first of these was the *Haarlemmer Meer*, a lake 18 M. in length, 9 M. in breadth, and about 14 ft. in depth, which was formed in the 15th cent. by the overflow of the Rhine and the gradual crumbling away of the banks of the Y, and afterwards increased so considerably as to imperil the towns of Amsterdam, Haarlem, Leyden, and Utrecht. The operations for draining the lake were begun in 1840, and completed in 1853, at a cost of  $13\frac{1}{2}$  million florins. The area of this vast 'polder' (see p. xxix) is about 72 sq. M., and the land thus reclaimed realised an average price of 200 fl. per acre, while its present value is estimated at 800 fl. per acre. It is encircled by canals, used for purposes of drainage and irrigation. The population of this district is now about 10,000. The engines with their lofty chimneys, constructed originally for the purpose of pumping out the water of the 'Meer', and now used in draining it, are worthy of the notice of engineers.

At (47 M.) *Halfweg*, strong lock-gates formerly separated the waters of the Y from the *Haarlemmer Meer*. The old château of *Zwanenburg* near the railway, dating from the 17th cent., is now a sugar manufactory.

$52\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Amsterdam*, see p. 305.

### 38. The Hague.

*Comp. the Plan, p. 288.*

**Railway Stations.** 1. *Dutch Station* (Pl. D, 8), for Rotterdam, Leyde, Haarlem, and Amsterdam; 2. *Rhenish Station* (Pl. F, 5, 6), for Gou (Rotterdam, Amsterdam), Utrecht, and Arnhem. Good *Buffets* at both Tramways from the stations into the town, and cabs, see p. 270; steam tramway to Scheveningen, see p. 288.

**Hotels.** \*HÔTEL DES INDES (Pl. a; E 4), in the Lange Voorhout; \*VIEUX DOELLEN (Pl. d; E, 4), Tournooiveld, an old-established house (*doel*, a common sign for inns in Holland, means target; *doelen*, 'shooting gallery'); \*HÔTEL BELLEVUE (Pl. b; F, 5), Bezuidenhout, near the Park and the station of the Rhenish railway; \*HÔTEL PAULEZ (Pl. e; E, 4), Korte Voorhout, opposite the theatre, good cuisine; TWEE STEDEN (Pl. m; D, 5), in the Buitenhof, well spoken of; at all these the charges are similar: R. 1½-15 fl., L. 30-35, A. 40-50, B. 80 c., déj. 2-2½, M. 2½ fl. — \*HÔTEL DE L'EUROPE (Pl. c; E, 5), Lange Houtstraat 6; HÔTEL TOELAST (Pl. i; C, 5), in the Groenmarkt; HÔTEL DU PASSAGE, in the Arcade (p. 282), at the entrance from the Achteromstraat, R., L., & A. 1¾ B. ¾, déj. 1, D. 2, pens. 4½ fl.; HÔTEL ANGLETERRE (Pl. l; D, 6), Eerste Wagenstraat 22, R. 1¼-2, L. 30, A. 40, B. 75 c., D. 1¾, pens. 4½ fl.; GROOT KEIZERSHOF (Pl. h; C, D, 4), in the Buitenhof; \*HÔTEL DU MARÉCHAL DE TURENNE (Pl. f; E, 5), Korte Houtstraat 24; HÔTEL-CAFÉ CENTRAL (Pl. g; D, 5), Lange Pooten, with a large café-restaurant; HÔTEL-CAFÉ ST. HUBERT, Hoogstraat 5 (Pl. C, 4, 5); \*HÔTEL DU COMMERCE (Pl. n; D, 5), Spuistraat 61; LION D'OR (Pl. o; D, 5), Hofstraat; ZEVEN KERKEN VAN ROME (Pl. p; D, 6), in the Spui. — HÔTEL BEAUSÉJOUR, see p. 280; S'GRAVENHAAG'SCHE PENSION MAATSCHAPPIJ with four villas (Javastraat 26, Korte Voorhout 8, Bezuidenhout 23, Paleisstraat 1), board for not less than a week, 2½ fl. daily, R. 1½-7 fl. daily, recommended for a long stay.

**Restaurants.** \*Van der Pyl, Plaats 18 (Pl. D, 4), D. from 1½ fl.; \*Café Royal, corner of Kneuterdyk and Vyverberg; Café Riche, Café Central, and Goudenhoofd, déj. and D. from 1 fl., see below; \*Schreuders, Torenstraat, plain. — Wine. Central Bodega, Continental Bodega, both in the Lange Pooten. — Beer. Franziskanerbräu in the Hôtel du Commerce, Spuistraat 47, also a café, with garden; Münchener Kindl, Spuistraat 12 (Pl. D, 5); Münchener Bierkeller, Lange Pooten 36; Beyerssch Bierhuis, Kettingstraat 8; Beer Vault, in the Arcade; Schmidt-Boneski, Schoolstraat 31.

**Cafés.** \*Café Riche, in the Arcade (p. 282); \*Café Central (Pl. g; D, 5), Lange Pooten, also a restaurant, high charges; Zuid-Hollandsch Koffyhuis, Vischmarkt (Pl. C, 5), opposite the Groote Kerk; Goudenhoofd, Groenmarkt, at the corner of the Hoogstraat; Café Suisse, on the S. side of the Plein. — Confectioners: \*Monchen, Lange Houtstraat (Pl. E, 4, 5), near the Plein; Sprecher, in the Plein.

**Warm Baths** at the Mauritskade (Pl. 1; D, 3), with a basin for swimmers, and at Scheveningen.

**Cabs** (at the stations, and in the Tournooiveld, Buitenhof, Plein, Huygensplein, etc.). — According to the tariff all fares are reckoned by time. For 1-5 persons, 15 min. 60 c.; 20 min. 70 c.; 30 min. 80 c.; each additional ¼ hr. 30 c. From midnight to sunrise double fares. Two-horse cabs one-half more. Each trunk 10 c., small articles free. Tolls extra. The drivers are forbidden to demand fees, but may exact their fare in advance.

**Tramways** traverse the town in various directions, starting from the Dutch and Rhenish Stations and from the Plein (comp. the Plan). — Steam Tramway to Scheveningen, see p. 288; also to Delft (in 35 min.), starting from the Huygensplein (Pl. D, 7), and passing Ryswyk (p. 268); to Loosduinen Naaldwyk, and 'sGravenhage, starting from the Lynbaan (Pl. A, 5; in 1¾ hr.); to Leyden, viâ Voorburg, Wykerbrug, and Voorschoten (starting from the Schenkweg near the Bezuidenhout; Pl. F, 5), every 2 hrs., in 1½ hr.

**Post and Telegraph Office** (Pl. 59; C, 5), at the back of the Groote Kerk, open from 6.15 a. m. to 10 p. m.

**Theatre** (Pl. 68; E, 4), Korte Voorhout, French Operas on Mon., Thurs., and Sat., Dutch plays on Tues. and Frid., in winter only. Performances begin at 7. — THEATRE OF VARIETIES: Casino, Wagenstraat (Pl. C, D, 6). — *Concerts* in the open air, see p. 287.

**Panorama**, Zeestraat (Pl. C, D, 2), daily 10-5, ½ fl., Sun. 25 c.

**Art dealers.** ENGRAVINGS: Boussol, Valladon, & Co. (Pl. 17; D, 4), Plaats 20; W. T. Nollé, Wilhelmina-Gallery 4; Couvé (Pl. 16; D, 5), Lange Pooten 41; Wisselingh, Buitenhof 48. — PHOTOGRAPHS: M. J. Parson, Plaats 23; A. van Hoogstraten & Zoon, Plaats 11; Visser, Spuistraat 36. — Art-exhibitions are held from time to time in the headquarters of the

artists' society '*Pulchri Studio*', Prinsengracht, in the *Teeckenacademie*, and in the *Gebouw voor Kunst en Wetenschappen* (Pl. 8; F, 5), which is also used for theatrical and other performances.

*De Boer's Grand Bazar Royal* (Pl. 2; C, 2), Zeestraat, is a very attractive emporium of Japanese, Chinese, and other curiosities and fancy-articles of every description. Depot for the *Faience* made at *Rozenburg*, Lange Pooten 39; for work by *Thooft & Labouchère* of Delft (p. 266), at *Philippona's*, at the corner of the Noordeinde and the Plaats.

Bankers (comp. p. 257). *Bosman*, Hoogstraat 26; *Van Es & Co.*, Hofspui 36; *Furne & Co.*, Noordeinde 10; *Segboer*, Plaats 21, etc.

Booksellers. *Van Stockum & Zoon*, Buitenhof 36; *Nyhoff*, Nobel-Str. 18.

British Minister: *Sir Horace Rumbold*; first secretary, *H. P. Fenton, Esq.*  
— United States Minister: *William E. Quinby, Esq.*

English Church Service in the Church of SS. John and Philip, Boschstraat, near the Rhenish Station (Pl. E, 4), at 11 a.m. and 3 p.m.; *Rev. Edward Brine*, Bezuidenhout 50, chaplain to the British embassy.

Collections, etc.

*Binnenhof* (p. 272), *First Chamber* (entrance in the E. corner, Binnenhof 21), daily 9-6, for a fee; free on Mon., Wed., and Frid. 1-4; — *Second Chamber* (entrance, Binnenhof 1), daily 9-6, for a fee; free on Mon. and Thurs. 11-1; in both chambers the gallery is open to the public during sittings; — *Trêves-Saloon* (entrance, Binnenhof 21), daily 10-4, free.

*Collection of Coins, Medals, and Gems* (p. 285), Mon., Wed., and Frid. 10-3, free.

*Gevangenpoort* (p. 282), daily 10 (on Sun. and holy-days 12.30) to 4, free.

*Huis ten Bosch* (p. 287), daily 9-5 (in winter 9-4). Tickets of adm. (50 c.) at C. van Doorn & Zoon's, Molenstraat 15, and at M. J. Parson's, Plaats 28 (see p. 270). No fee. |

*Library* (p. 285), on week-days 10-4 (Dec.-Jan. 10-3).

*Municipal Museum* (p. 288), on week-days 10-4 (in winter 10-3); Sun. and holy-days 1-4 (in winter 1-3), free.

*Museum Meermanno-Westreenianum* (p. 286), on the first and third Thurs. of every month 10-4. free; tickets are issued on the previous day, 10-4 o'cl., by the director of the library (p. 285). No fee.

*Palace of the Queen* (p. 285), daily 9-6 (in winter 9-4). Tickets as for the Huis ten Bosch (see above). No fee.

*Picture Gallery in the Mauritshuis* (p. 273), open daily, Mon. to Sat. 10-4 in summer, 10-3 in winter, Sun. and holy-days 12.30 to 3 or 4. Adm. free; small fee for charge of umbrellas, etc.

*Picture Gallery of Baron Steengracht* (p. 284), daily 10-4 (in winter 2-4); fee 1 fl.

*Town Hall* (p. 282), Thurs. and Sat. 12.30-1.30, free.

*Zoological Garden* (p. 287), open all day; adm. 50 c. 5

**Principal Attractions.** \*\*Picture Gallery (p. 273); Binnenhof (p. 272); walk through the Plein (p. 281), the Korte Voorhout, and the Lange Voorhout (p. 285); the \*Park (Het Bosch; p. 287); excursion to Scheveningen (p. 288). The Picture Gallery is 1 M. from the Dutch, and 1/2 M. from the Rhenish railway-station.

The Hague (170,000 inhab., 1/3 Rom. Cath.), Fr. *La Haye*, originally a hunting-seat of the Counts of Holland, whence its Dutch name '*S Graven Hage* or *den Haag* (i.e. 'the count's enclosure', or 'hedge'), has for centuries been the favourite residence of the Dutch princes. From the 16th cent. downwards it was the political capital of the States General, and in the 17th and 18th centuries was the centre of all their most important diplomatic transactions. Owing, however, to the jealousy of the towns entitled to vote in the assembly of the states, the Hague was denied a voice in that body, and therefore continued to be 'the largest village in

Europe', as it has sometimes been called, until Louis Bonaparte, when King of Holland, conferred on it the privileges of a town. Its aristocratic and prosperous appearance is due solely to the presence of the court and the numerous nobles and diplomatists who reside here, and not to the internal resources of the town itself.

No town in Holland possesses so many broad and handsome streets, lofty and substantial houses, and spacious and imposing squares as the Hague. The N.E. quarter of the town, with the *Vyverberg*, the *Kneuterdyk*, the *Voorhout*, the *Noordeinde*, the *Willemspark*, etc., is especially remarkable in this respect.

The neighbourhood of the \**VYVER* (i. e. fish-pond; Pl. D, 4, 5), a sheet of water nearly in the middle of the town, enlivened with an island and swans, and partly surrounded by fine old avenues, is the most fashionable quarter. The water is kept in motion by artificial means, fresh water being pumped by a steam-engine on the Dunes into the Vyver and the canals. The impetus thus given to it causes a slight stream towards Rotterdam, where the water is finally pumped out into the Maas.

On the S.E. side of the Vyver is situated the *Binnenhof* (Pl. D, 5), an irregular pile of buildings, some of them of mediæval origin, and once surrounded by a moat. Most of the houses have been restored of late, and some of them entirely rebuilt. About the year 1250 Count William of Holland, afterwards elected emperor of Germany, built a palace here, and this building was enlarged by his son Florens V., who in 1291 made the Hague his capital. The stadtholders, from Maurice of Nassau onwards, all resided here.

On the E. of the square stands the old *HALL OF THE KNIGHTS* (Pl. 60), a brick building of the time of Florens V., resembling a chapel, with lofty gables and two turrets; it now contains the Archives of the Home Office (no admission). To the E. of the Knights' Hall is the *GERECHTSHOF* (Pl. 9), or court of justice, the assize-chamber in which contains good reliefs of 1511, while the civil court-room is embellished with scenes from Roman history by *G. de Lairese* (entrance from the passage on the S.E. side, near the 'Rykstelegraaf').

The N. and S. wings of the Binnenhof are occupied by the *CHAMBERS OF THE STATES GENERAL* (Pl. 63; D, 5). The old hall of the States of the time of the republic, with two ancient mantel-pieces and allegorical paintings by *Parmentier*, has been restored and is used for sittings of the first chamber (adm., see p. 271). The interesting *Trêves Saloon*, built by William III. in 1697 as a reception-room, contains a handsome ceiling and the portraits of seven electors by Brandon and other painters (curious echo; adm., see p. 271). — In the centre of the court is an elegant wrought-iron fountain, with a gilt statuette of Count William II. of Holland (1227-1256).



The history of the Republic, during its most glorious period, was sullied by two dark tragedies, of which the Binnenhof was witness. The influential *John van Oldenbarneveld*, the Grand Pensionary, or prime minister of Holland, having incurred the displeasure of Prince Maurice of Orange by his opposition, the stadtholder, during a meeting of the States General, caused Oldenbarneveld to be arrested, together with his learned friends *Grotius* and *Hogerbeets*, the Pensionaries of Rotterdam and Leyden. The two latter were conducted to the castle of Loevenstein (p. 389), while the Grand Pensionary himself was condemned to death, 'for having conspired to dismember the States of the Netherlands, and greatly troubled God's Church' (comp. p. xxxii). On 24th May, 1619, the unfortunate minister, then in his 72nd year, was executed on a scaffold erected in the Binnenhof, after having written a touching vindication of his innocence to his family, and solemnly declared on the scaffold that 'he had ever acted from sincerely pious and patriotic motives'. The other tragedy alluded to is the death of De Witt, which took place in the immediate neighbourhood of the Binnenhof (see p. 272).

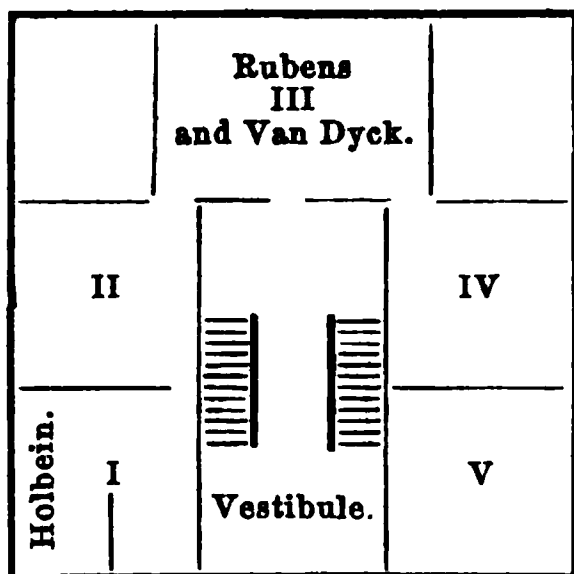
Passing through the N.E. gate of the Binnenhof, which is adorned with the arms of the County of Holland, we reach a house standing alone on the left, No. 29, with an entrance-court enclosed by a railing. This is the MAURITSHUIS (Pl. 53; E, 5), erected in 1633-44 from the designs of *Jacob van Campen* (p. 313) for Prince John Maurice of Nassau, the Dutch West India Co.'s governor of Brazil (d. 1679), and rebuilt after a fire in 1704. It now contains the celebrated **\*\*Picture Gallery** (*Koninklyk Kabinet van Schilderyen*; adm., see p. 271).

The nucleus of the Gallery of the Hague consists of collections made by the princes of the House of Orange. As early as the first half of the 17th cent. Frederick Henry (d. 1647) and his consort Amalia of Solms-Braunfels ordered so many pictures from Dutch and Flemish masters that they left no fewer than 250 works to be divided among their four daughters (1675). William III. formed a collection at the Château of Loo, which on his death was sold at Amsterdam. The Stadtholder William V. (1748-1806) also gradually collected about 200 pictures, many of which are still in this gallery. To the purchase of the Slingelandt collection the gallery was indebted for a number of its finest works. The flight of the Prince of Orange in 1795, on the approach of the French troops, was followed by the removal of the pictures to the Louvre. In 1815 a partial restitution took place, but 68 works still remained in Paris. In 1817 the gallery contained only 173 pictures, but the number was rapidly increased by the zealous and successful exertions of King William I. The catalogue now numbers upwards of 450 paintings, of which 300 belong to the Dutch school, 40 to the Flemish, 20 to the German, and 70 to the Italian, French, and Spanish. Directors, *Dr. A. Bredius* and *Dr. C. Hofstede de Groot*.

*Rembrandt* and *Potter* are the heroes of the collection. The five works by Rembrandt are all among the best specimens of his early manner. *Jan Steen*, *Terburg*, *Gerard Dou*, *Adrian van Ostade*, and *Adrian van de Velde* are also represented by master-pieces. The finest landscapes are the three *Ruysdaels* and those of *Van der Meer*

of *Delft*, a painter who has only recently obtained the fame he deserves. — Catalogue by Dr. A. *Bredius* (1891) in Dutch, English, and French (50 c.); a large new catalogue is in preparation.

GROUND-FLOOR. — We first enter the principal room, facing us, which is numbered III. — Room III. Flemish School. To the left: 420.



*Th. Willeborts Bosschaert*, *Venus and Adonis*; 294. *Rottenhammer*, *Repose on the Flight into Egypt*; 14. *B. van Bassen*, *Church-interior*; \*360. *David Teniers the Younger*, *The good kitchen*; \*78, 79. *A. van Dyck*, *Portrait of 'Sir . . . Sheffield'* (thus catalogued in accordance with the coat-of-arms in the corner) and his wife, *Anna Wake* (1627 and 1628); 411. *P. de Vos*, *Stag-hunt* (the landscape by *Wildens*). 89. *Frans Francken Junr.* and *Fr. Pourbus Jr.*, *Ball at the*

court of the archducal pair, *Albert and Isabella*, about 1615; \*11. *H. van Balen the Younger* and *J. Brueghel*, *Sacrifice to Cybele*; 361. *David Teniers the Younger*, *Alchemist*; 300. *Rubens*, *Naiads*, the landscape by *Jan Brueghel*; \*301. *Rubens*, *Adam and Eve in Eden*, the landscape and the animals by *Jan Brueghel*; 289d. *Rembrandt*, *Portrait of his father* (about 1630; the property of Dr. *Bredius*); *Hans Holbein the Younger*, \*123. *Portrait of a man*, an excellent specimen of his later style (1542), \*122. *Portrait of Robert Cheseman holding a falcon* (1533); After *Holbein*, 124. *Portrait*, 125. *Portrait of Jane Seymour*, wife of *Henry VIII.* — Over the chimney-piece: \*110. *A. Hanneman*, *Six separate medallions of the Huygens family*, in the centre, *Constantyn the statesman and poet*, above, *Christiaan* (1640), the famous savant. — \*337. *Frans Snyders*, *Kitchen with game and vegetables*, the huntsman by *A. van Dyck*; 362. *G. van Tilborgh*, *Dinner*; 421. *Th. Willeborts*, *The tamed lion*; 352. *H. van Steenwyk*, *Open place*; 241. *P. Neefs the Younger* and *Fr. Francken*, *Church-interior*.

Room II. To the left: \*297. *Rubens*, *Portrait of his first wife Isabella Brandt*; 22. *Cornelis Cornelissen van Haarlem*, *Marriage of Peleus and Thetis*; 403. *Flemish School* (about 1630), *Alexander the Great visiting Apelles*, with sketches of several famous paintings; \*80. *Van Dyck*, *Portrait of the Antwerp painter Quintyn Simons*, one of the finest portraits painted by the master before he went to England; \*298. *Rubens*, *Helena Fourment*, the master's second wife, like No. 297 (see above) admirably executed; 112. *J. D. de Heem*, *Flowers and fruit*; 100. *Hend. Goltzius*, *Hercules*; \*230. *Ant. More* (*Sir Anthony More*), *Portrait of a goldsmith* (1564); 60. *Gonzales Cozz or Coques*, *Interior of a picture-gallery with*

numerous small pictures by different artists; 53. *Phil. de Champagne*, Portrait of Jacob Govaerts; 334. *D. Seghers*, Flowers; \*299. *Rubens*, Portrait of his confessor Michael Ophovius, afterwards Bishop of Bois-le-Duc. — In the centre of the room a stand with photographs from paintings by Rembrandt in foreign galleries.

Room I. To the left: 410. *M. de Vos* (?), Moses with the tables of the law; 284, 271, 269. *J. van Ravesteyn*, Portraits; 295. *Rottenhammer*, Phaëton; 114. *Marten van Heemskerck*, Nativity and Adoration of the Magi; on the back, Annunciation; 103. *Ab. Govaerts*, Landscape; 61. *Corn. Cornelissen*, Massacre of the Innocents; 99, 101. *H. Goltzius*, Mercury, Minerva; 173. *H. Jordaens*, Israelites crossing the Red Sea; 327. *R. Savery*, Orpheus.

In the side-room A, on the right: \*419. *Roger van der Weyden*, Descent from the Cross (copy); on the walls: *Jac. Cornelisz van Oostsaanen*, 64. Triptych, 63. Daughter of Herodias with the head of John the Baptist; 19, 20, 21. *B. Beham* (?), Portraits of Elizabeth, Maximilian, and Anna of Austria when children (1530).

Rooms IV & V: Portraits of Princes of the House of Orange, their relatives, and other celebrated personages. — In Room IV are several \*Portraits by *Ravesteyn*; also 33. *F. Bol*, Admiral de Ruyter; 328. *G. Schalcken*, William III. of England; 364. *Tischbein*, Princess Wilhelmina of Orange. — In Room V. *G. van Honthorst*, 150. The Great Elector of Brandenburg and his consort Louisa Henrietta, 151. Prince Frederick Henry of Orange and his wife Amalia of Solms; 133. *J. A. Mytens* (?), Princess; 205. *M. J. van Mierevelt*, William the Silent; \*175. *Adr. Key*, William the Silent; 229. *A. More*, Portrait (1561); \*227. \*228. *P. Moreelse*, Countess of Hanau, Countess of Arenberg; 121. *P. van Hilligaert*, The Vyverberg (p. 283), in the foreground William the Silent with his sons Maurice and Frederick Henry. — On the staircase are several portraits by *J. van Ravesteyn*, *Abr. van den Tempel*, and others.

FIRST FLOOR. — ANTE-ROOM (VI), beginning with the left wall, at the window: 349. *Jan Steen*, The doctor's visit; 34. *F. Bol*, Portrait.

\*310. *Jacob van Ruysdael*, Distant view of Haarlem.

'The foreground is occupied by a level meadow, on which long strips of linen are being bleached. The houses in connection with the bleaching-green stand towards the left. Beyond, stretching to the horizon, is a monotonous plain, almost totally destitute of trees or dwellings, and in the extreme distance are distinguishable the town and church of Haarlem. And all these miles of landscape are represented on a little canvas, only 18 in. high!'

*Burger.*

348. *Jan Steen*, Physician feeling a young lady's pulse; 224. *J. M. Molenaer*, Merry party; 149. *G. van Honthorst*, Child plucking fruit; \*309. *Jac. van Ruysdael*, The beach; \*203. *G. Metsu*, Lady writing, a man behind her, and a mandolin-player in the background; 226. *P. Moreelse*, Portrait of himself; \*428. *Phil. Wouverman*, 'Un manège en pleine campagne' (an equestrian puts his steed

through its paces, before a lady seated in a carriage drawn by six grey horses); 155. *G. Houckgeest*, Tomb of William I. at Delft (p. 267); 23. *Nicholas Berchem*, Pastoral scene, of unusual size; 191. *Jan Lingelbach*, Prince William II. of Orange before Amsterdam (1650); 157. *J. van Huchtenburgh*, The sally; 192. *J. Lingelbach*, Charles II. embarking for England; 158. *Huchtenburgh*, Fight; 339. *J. Sonje*, Landscape; 356. *H. Swanevelt*, Italian landscape; 31. *Abr. Bloemaert*, Marriage of Peleus; 142. *Gysbert d'Hondecoeter*, Cock and hens; 115 A. and B. *B. van der Helst*, Portraits; 311. *Jac. van Ruysdael*, View of the Vyverberg (p. 283); 398. *Ad. van de Venne*, Brawling peasants; 353. *Dirck Stoop*, Convent of Belem, near Lisbon; 87. *Caesar van Everdingen*, Diogenes 'seeking for a man' in Haarlem market-place, with portraits of Grand Pensionary Steyn and his family; 2. *W. van Aelst*, Dead poultry; \*104. *J. van Goyen*, View of Dordrecht; 153. *S. van Hoogstraeten*, Lady reading; 393. *J. van de Velde*, Still-life; 422. *E. de Witte*, Church-interior; 108, 109. *Fr. Hals*, Portraits of J. Olycan and his wife (1625);

X	IX	Potter	XIII
Rembr. Anatomy VII	VI		XI
VIII			XII

143. *Melchior d'Hondecoeter*, A raven in borrowed plumes, attacked by other birds; 417, 418. *J. Westerbaen*, The preacher Geesteranus and his wife. — By the first window: *Thomas de Keyser*, 176. Portrait, \*177. The four burgomasters of Amsterdam receiving the news of the arrival of Maria de Médici at Wesel (1638), perhaps only a sketch for a larger painting, but full of life. 256. *Chr. Pierson*, Portrait. — By the second window: \*133 a. *Judith*

*Leyster* (wife of the painter J. M. Molenaer), The temptation (1631); \*224 A-E. *J. M. Molenaer*, The five senses, painted in 1637 under the influence of Frans Hals and Adr. Brouwer; 311 A. *Sal. van Ruysdael*, River-scene; *Jan Steen*, 345. Rustic festival, 346. Dentist; 32. *W. du Bois*, Mountainous landscape. — By the third window: 396 A. *W. van de Velde the Younger*, Calm sea. — Among the busts we may mention that of William the Silent, by *Hendrik de Keyser* (No. 7).

Room VII (comp. Plan). To the right: \*318. *Rembrandt*, Portrait of himself (as an officer; about 1634); 185. *Pieter Lastman* (Rembrandt's teacher), Raising of Lazarus (1622); \*29. *A. van Beyeren*, Flowers; \*321. *Rembrandt*, Portrait of an old man, probably his brother, the miller Adriaen Harmensz van Ryn (1650).

\*\*317. *Rembrandt's* celebrated School of Anatomy, painted for the Amsterdam guild of surgeons in 1632, and intended to adorn the Dissecting Room ('Snykamer') at Amsterdam along with other

pictures of a similar nature (see p. lv). These, however, whether of later or earlier date, have been completely eclipsed and consigned to oblivion by this masterly group of portraits. Burger has justly characterised this picture as the truest and most lifelike representation of the 'working of intellect' ever produced. The painting remained among those mentioned at p. 338 till 1828, when it was purchased by King William I. for 32,000 fl.

'This picture represents the celebrated anatomist *Nicolaas Tulp*, a friend and patron of Rembrandt, in a vaulted saloon, engaged in explaining the anatomy of the arm of a corpse. He wears a black cloak with a lace collar, and a broad-brimmed soft hat. With his half-raised left hand he makes a gesture of explanation, while with his right he is dissecting a sinew of the arm of his subject. The corpse lies on a table before him. To the right of Tulp is a group of five figures; and two other men are sitting at the table in front. These listeners are not students, but members of the guild of surgeons of Amsterdam, as shown by a paper held by one of them. They are attending to the lecture with very various expressions. They are all bare-headed, dressed in black, and with turned-over collars, except one who still wears the old-fashioned, upright ruff. There are perhaps other persons present in the hall, as Tulp appears to be looking beyond the picture, as if about to address an audience not visible to the spectator; and it is here worthy of remark that Rembrandt's compositions are never imprisoned in their frames, but convey an idea of a wide space beyond them. It is somewhat singular that the spectator seems hardly to notice the corpse lying before him at full length, the feet of which he can almost touch, although it is strongly lighted in contrast to the surrounding black garments and most faithfully presents the peculiar hue of a dead body, leaving no doubt that it was painted from nature as well as the living heads. The admirable art of the composition consists in its power of riveting the attention to the living in the presence of death. The painting is signed at the top, '*Rembrant f. 1632*'. *Burger. Musées de la Hollande.*

\*319. *Rembrandt*, Female portrait, perhaps of Saskia, his wife, painted about 1635 (lent by Dr. Bredius); 156. *J. van Huchtenburgh*, Prince Eugene of Savoy; \*406. *S. de Vlieger*, Beach near Scheveningen, a master-piece; 264. *A. Pynacker*, Torrent; 396. *W. van de Velde the Younger*, Capture of the British admiral's ship at the engagement of 18th June 1666; 77. *Corn. Dusart*, Tavern-interior; 232. *Fr. de Moucheron*, The ambushade, figures by *J. Lingelbach*; 242. *K. Netscher*, The painter with his wife and daughter (1665); 313. *Rachel Ruysch*, Flowers. — Third wall: 243. *K. Netscher*, Portrait of Mynheer van Waalwyk; 395. *W. van de Velde the Younger*, Palm sea with ships; \*429. *Phil. Wouverman*, Landscape, known as the 'Hay Cart'; 58. *Ed. Collier*, Transitoriness.

\*251. *Adrian van Ostade*, The Fiddler.

An itinerant fiddler, standing in front of an old and weather-beaten house, is delighting a numerous audience with his skill. The representation of the scene in the open air has given the artist an opportunity of introducing the most varied effects of the reflection of light. Few of Ostade's works can compare with this in freshness of composition and finish of execution. It was painted in 1673, when the artist was in his sixty-third year.

\*391. *Adrian van de Velde*, Beach at Scheveningen, enlivened with charming groups of figures, and an aerial perspective perhaps unequalled by the painter in any other work; 39. *J. Both*, Italian

landscape; 315. *Rembrandt*, Portrait of himself, painted about 1630 (similar studies at Cassel, Gotha, and Nuremberg); \*261. *Paul Potter*, 'La Vache qui se mire', a herd of cattle by a river, with the form of a cow reflected by the water in the foreground, and men bathing behind (1648); \*304. *Adrian van Ostade*, Cottage-interior, with eight figures, assembled for the purpose of smoking, singing, and drinking (1662); 394. *W. van de Velde the Younger*, The Y at Amsterdam; 244. *C. Netscher*, Portrait of Mme. van Waalwyk.

Room VIII. On the right: 178. *Ph. Koninck*, Mouth of a river; 204. *G. Metsu*, Justice protecting the widow and the orphan; 415. *J. Weenix*, Hunter's Booty; 26. *Nicolas Berchem*, Cavalry attack; 434. *J. Wynants*, Landscape.

\*316. *Rembrandt*, Presentation in the Temple, usually called in Holland 'Simeon in the Temple', the earliest important composition of the artist known, painted in 1631, soon after he settled at Amsterdam.

'In the middle of the Temple, the fantastic architecture of which is lost in the darkness, the light is concentrated on a group of seven persons. Simeon with eyes raised towards heaven, and wearing a robe glittering with gold, is represented kneeling, with the infant Christ in his arms; the Madonna, in a light blue robe, with folded hands is also kneeling; while Joseph on his knees offers the sacrificial doves. A little to the left, as a counterpoise to Simeon, is the high-priest, with a long flowing robe, and almost turning his back to the spectator, raising his right hand, which gleams in the strongest light, in an attitude of benediction. Behind the Virgin are two rabbis. To the left, in the background of the aisles, several groups are observed in the twilight, and to the right in the chiaroscuro are a number of people ascending and descending a stair. On the same side, quite in the foreground, are two venerable old men sitting on a bench. The back of the bench bears the monogram R. H. (*Rembrandt Harmensz*) and the date 1631. This admirable little work, of the master's earliest period, already exhibits the bold touch and the striking effects for which Rembrandt is famous, but the Madonna, who stands in the full light, is somewhat cold and insignificant in character'.

*Burger. Musées de la Hollande.*

\*314. *Rembrandt*, Portrait of his mother, an early work, painted about 1628 (lent by Dr. Bredius); \*262. *Paul Potter*, Landscape with cows and pigs.

\*320. *Rembrandt*, Susanna, on the point of stepping into her bath, is alarmed by the presence of the two elders (of whom one only is distinguishable in the shrubbery), painted in 1637.

Placed by the side of the School of Anatomy and the Simeon, the merits of this work are too often overlooked. Yet Susanna, strongly relieved against a dark background, is one of the most interesting female figures ever painted by Rembrandt, being remarkably faithful to nature, though not of classic beauty. In all probability the painter's wife Saskia stood to him as a model.

40. *Jan Both*, Italian scene; 22. *Jac. Bellevois*, View of Gorinchem.

\*36. *Gerard Terburg*, 'The Dispatch'.

An officer holds a letter which appears to have been delivered to him by a trumpeter. This picture, also called 'The Interruption', is one of the most charming works of the master, full of life and expression, and rivalling the famed 'Paternal Admonition' at Amsterdam. It is unfortunately much darkened by age.

74. *J. Le Ducq*, Shepherdess; 408. *A. de Vois*, Huntsman. — By the first window: 202. *G. Metsu*, Huntsman; *Frans van Mieris the Elder*, 215. Portrait of Professor Florentius Schuyt of Leyden, 216. The artist and his wife, 214. Soap-bubbles. 70. *Ger. Dou* (?), Woman with a lamp. — At the second window: \*390. *A. van de Velde*, Wooded landscape with cattle, a small picture, full of life and charming in colour.

In the middle, on a stand: \*351. *Jan Steen*, Guestchamber in the painter's brewery.

This work was formerly styled a 'picture of human life', many persons being of opinion that Steen painted scenes of conviviality with the same moralising tendency as Hogarth, for the purpose of rebuking human follies and vices. The picture contains about twenty persons. While the elders are enjoying their oysters, the children are playing with a dog and cat. Jan Steen himself plays a merry air, while a young woman is looking towards him, and a portly boor is laughing, glass in hand. In the background are card-players and smokers.

433. *Thomas Wyck*, Alchemist.

Second Wall: \*426. *Ph. Wouverman*, The Departure; 409. *Elias Vonck*, Dead birds; \*399. *Jan Vermeer of Delft*, View of Delft; *Ph. Wouverman*, \*425. The Arrival; 424. Large battle-piece; 73. *J. A. Duck*, Officer; 435. *J. Wynants*, View of the dunes, figures by *Lingelbach*; 93. *A. de Gelder*, Judah and Tamar; 336. *K. Slabbaert*, The soldier's dream.

Third Wall: 111. *Corn. de Heem*, Fruit; 193. *N. Maes*, Portrait of a man; 180. *G. de Lairese*, Achilles discovered by Ulysses among the daughters of Lycomedes; 407. *Hendrik Willemz van Vliet*, Interior of the Oude Kerk at Delft; 312. *Ruysch*, Flowers; 194. *N. Maes* (?), Diana bathing.

Room IX (comp. Plan, p. 276). On the left: 154. *Houckgeest*, Interior of the Nieuwe Kerk at Delft; 66. *A. Cuyp*, Portrait of Mr. de Roovere, overseer of the salmon-fisheries at Dort; 113. *J. D. de Heem*, Fruit and flowers; 188. *Jan Livens*, Old man with a beard; 430. *Ph. Wouverman*, Camp; 144. *Melchior d'Hondecoeter*, Menagerie of Prince William III. at the Château of Loo; \*37. *Gerard Terburg*, Portrait of the artist as burgomaster of Deventer; \*308. *Jac. van Ruysdael*, Waterfall; \*115. *Barth. van der Helst*, Portrait of Paul Potter, the animal-painter (1654).

\*260. *Paul Potter's* far-famed Bull, the most popular picture in the collection, remarkable as one of the few animal-pieces which the master painted on so large a scale (1647).

The picture was carried off to Paris by the French, and was regarded as fourth in point of value among all the pictures in the Louvre. The three which ranked before it were Raphael's Transfiguration, Domenichino's Communion of St. Jerome, and Titian's Martyrdom of St. Peter. This celebrated picture was purchased in 1749 for 630 fl., but before it was restored by the French the Dutch government offered 60,000 fl. to Napoleon for its restoration. Much, however, as the bull, which has a cow, a sheep and lamb, a ram, and a shepherd as companions, has been praised, it must in candour be admitted that several of the master's smaller animal-pieces are more attractive and perfect. The large animals in this work are in too strong relief, and the light is distributed somewhat



monotonously over the whole picture without being softened by intermediate tones.

At the first window: 259. *H. G. Pot*, Merry company; 233. *P. Mulier*, The Haarlemer Meer; 57. *P. Codde*, Soldiers playing backgammon.

At the centre window: 105. *J. Hackaert*, Landscape; *Ph. Wouverman*, \*423, Huntsmen resting, a specimen of his earlier style, 427. *Hawking*; 190. *Lingelbach*, Landscape with hay-cart. \*69. *G. Dou*, The young housekeeper.

A lady with a child in the cradle, and an attendant, a carefully-executed picture. The work, also known as 'The Household', is one of the gems of the collection, and is of equal merit with the celebrated 'Dropsical Lady' in the Louvre. It is dated 1658.

\*249. *Adr. van Ostade*, The proposal (lent by Dr. Bredius); 24. *N. Berghem*, Boar-hunt. — By the third window: 49 A. *J. van de Capelle*, Winter scene.

Third wall: 25. *N. Berghem*, The ford, Italian landscape. — \*347. *Jan Steen*, Poultry-yard, known as the Menagerie (1660).

The picture represents a platform with several steps leading to a court with a brook flowing through it, and an old leafless tree on the right with a peacock on one of its branches. Ducks are paddling in the water, and pigeons and fowls picking up grain from the ground. On one of the steps sits a girl with a saucer, out of which a lamb is drinking. A bald-headed man-servant with a basket of eggs is speaking cheerfully with her, while another standing on the platform with a fowl under his arm looks at her laughingly. The last is a remarkably characteristic and life-like figure.

414. *Jan Weenix*, Dead swan, natural size; 67. *Dirk van Deelen*, Hall of the Binnenhof during the grand assembly of the States General in 1651.

\*350. *Jan Steen*, Portrait of himself and his family, an unusually large picture for this master, boldly and energetically painted in his best style.

'The worthy Jan Steen has here assembled his whole family around him. The group consists of eleven persons. The principal place at the table is of course occupied by Jan himself, a figure with long hair and a broad hat, laughing and smoking, and apparently about to drink. On his left is his wife, a corpulent lady in a blue fur-trimmed velvet jacket, filling a pipe, which one is almost tempted to think is for her own use. Jan's aged mother, to the left in front, is dandling a grandchild on her knees, while his father by the fireside, in spectacles, is singing from a sheet of music accompanied on the flute by Jan's eldest son, a handsome lad, almost grown up. In the immediate foreground are a dog, some copper utensils, and a mortar on which the master has placed his signature.'

*Burger. Musées de la Hollande.*

To the right of the entrance: 145, 146. *Hondecoeter*, Hens, Ducks; *L. Bakhuysen*, 8. Dutch seaport, 7. William III. of England disembarking at the Orange Polder on his return from England in 1692; 253. *A. de Pape*, Old woman plucking a fowl; 172. *Karel du Jardin*, Italian landscape with waterfall; 44 A. *Quir. van Breckelenkam*, Cupper (lent by Dr. Bredius).

CABINET X (to the left). 369-383. *Corn. Troost*, Fifteen draw-



ings in chalk, illustrating the customs of the early 18th cent.; 363. *Tischbein*, Crayon portraits of Princess Wilhelmina of Orange.

CABINET XIII (to the right). *N. Moeyaert*, 222. Train of Bacchus. 223. Mercury and Hersa; 392. *E. van de Velde*, Banquet; 263. *Pieter Potter* (father of the animal painter), Pastoral scene; 66. *A. van Cuylenborch*, Diana and nymphs; 6. *Backer*, Portrait; 71. *Drooch Slood*, Village fair; 402. *D. Vinckboons*, Village fair; 56. *P. Codde*, Dancers; 174. *A. Keirincx*, Landscape; 265. *J. Pynas*, Crucifixion; 16. *S. van Beest*, Market-scene.

Room XI (comp. the Plan, p. 276), beginning to the left of the door: No. 322. *Fabr. Santafede* (?), Copy of Fra Bartolommeo's Holy Family in the Palazzo Pitti at Florence; 325. *Sassoferrato*, Virgin praying; 389. *Velasquez*, Portrait of the Infante Charles Balthazar, son of Philip IV. of Spain; opposite, 54. *Cignani*, Adam and Eve; 201. *Lodovico Mazzolino*, Massacre of the Innocents.

Room XII, beginning to the right of the door: *Piero di Cosimo*, 255. Portrait of Francesco Giamberti, 254. Portrait of Giuliano da Sangallo, the architect; 88. *Marcello Fogolino*, Madonna and saints; 48. *Luca Cambiaso* (?), Virgin and child; 27. *P. da Cortona*, Holy Family; 401. *C. J. Vernet*, Waterfall at Tivoli; 386. Copy from *Titian's Venus* at Madrid. — By the window: \*179. *Sal. Koninck*, Adoration of the Magi. — On the entrance-wall: 234. *Murillo*, Virgin.

The **PLEIN** (Pl. E, 5), an extensive square on the E. side of the Mauritshuis, is adorned with the **Statue of Prince William I.** (Pl. 46), in bronze, by *Boyer*, erected in 1848. The statue is represented with one finger slightly raised, in allusion to his well-known taciturnity. His favourite motto, '*sævis tranquillus in undis*', and the dedication of the monument by '*the grateful people to the father of their fatherland*', are inscribed on the pedestal. — At the W. angle of the Plein is the *Colonial Office* (Pl. 40), and adjoining it on the S., with an entrance-court and portico, is the *Hooge Raad* (Pl. 15). In the S. angle is the office of the *Ministry of Justice* (Pl. 39), a handsome new building of brick and white stone, in the Dutch Renaissance style (adm. after 4 p.m.). Opposite rises the *War Office* (Pl. 42), which in the time of the Republic was the residence of the deputies from Rotterdam. On the N.E. stands the handsome edifice which at present contains the *State Archives* (Pl. 61), formerly the house of the Amsterdam deputies. The most interesting document in the collection is a copy of the Peace of Westphalia (1648). — On the N.W. is the club-house of the *Witte* or *Litteraire Societeit* (Pl. 71), to which strangers are only admitted when introduced by a member. Not far off stands the *Municipal Museum* (p. 283).

The **BUITENHOF** (Pl. D, 5), a large open space adjoining the Binnenhof on the S. W., and also bounded on the N. side by the Vyver, is adorned with a mediocre *Statue of William II.* (Pl. 45;

d. 1849), in bronze from George's design, erected in 1853. — On the S. side is a *Passage*, or arcade (opened in 1885), in the Dutch Renaissance style, leading to the Spuistraat; it is 185 yds. long, 7 yds. wide, 65 ft. high, with a cupola, 80 ft. high, over the middle, and contains a hotel, a café, and several attractive shops.

The *Gevangenvoort* (Pl. 12; D, 4) is an ancient tower with a gateway leading (N.) from the *Buitenhof* to the *Plaats*. In 1672 *Cornelis de Witt*, who was falsely accused of a conspiracy against the life of the stadtholder William III., was imprisoned here. His brother *John de Witt*, the Grand Pensionary, hearing that his brother was in danger, hastened to the tower to afford him protection. The infuriated populace, who had been induced by the enemies of the two brothers to believe in their guilt, availed themselves of this opportunity, and, having forced their way into the prison, seized the persons of their ill-fated victims, whom they literally tore to pieces with savage cruelty (comp. p. xxxiii). The brothers are buried in the *Nieuwe Kerk*. The old prison now contains a collection of instruments of torture (adm., see p. 271). — A little farther to the N. lie the *Plaats* and the *Vyverberg*, see p. 283.

Adjoining the *Buitenhof* on the S.W. is the *Groenmarkt*, and beyond it the *Vischmarkt* (Pl. C, 5).

The *Town Hall* (Pl. 62; adm., see p. 271), built in 1565, restored by *Van Bassen* about 1647, enlarged in 1734 by the addition of the N. wing, and again restored and extended in 1882-83, stands on the E. side of the *Vischmarkt*. This picturesque building is one of the most interesting of its class in Holland. It belongs to the beginning of the period in which the flowing forms that characterise the later Dutch architecture came into vogue (comp. pp. 292, 299). The two side-façades probably owe some of their remarkable architectonic features to the influence of the mediæval patrician house of the *Brederode*, which previously occupied the site. The statues of Justice and Prudence on the main façade are by *J. B. Xavery*. The S. entrance, opposite the *Nieuwe Straat*, leads to a vestibule, which contains the bench of the old sheriff's court ('*Schepenenbank*') and three paintings by *Willem Doudyns*, representing the Judgment of Solomon.

The *Groote Kerk* (Pl. C, 5), or *Church of St. James*, is a Gothic edifice of the 15-16th cent., with a hexagonal tower, surmounted by a modern iron spire. The interior, which is finely vaulted, contains a few monuments, among them that of Admiral Obdam, who fell in 1665 in a naval engagement with the English in the Sound, by *Eggers*; and also some stained glass of 1547. In the sacristy are the remains of an alabaster monument of a *Mynheer van Assendelft* (d. 1486) and his wife. The carved wooden pulpit (1550) and the frames of the coats-of-arms of some knights of the Golden Fleece, placed in the choir after the chapter of 1456, also deserve notice. The large new organ, built in 1881, is fine. The sacristan lives at

Kerkplein 8, adjoining the Post Office (25 c.). Fine view from the tower (custodian, Kerkplein 15; adm. 50 c., several persons each 25 c.).

To the S., opposite the Groote Kerk, is the covered *Fish Market* (Pl. 69; C, 5), the rendezvous of the fish-women of Scheveningen. Several storks (a bird which figures in the armorial bearings of the town) are maintained in the court at the public expense.

Along the N. side of the Vyver (p. 272) extends the shady *VYVERBERG*, which is continued on the E. by the *Tournooiveld* (Pl. D, E, 4). In the latter, at the corner of the Korte Vyverberg, in the building once occupied by the *Sebastiansdoelen* (built in 1636), is the *Municipal Museum* (*Haagsch* or *Gemeente Museum*; Pl. 50), containing a collection of small antiquities, glass, porcelain, medals, guild-standards, and an interesting picture gallery. Among the old pictures are several corporation-pieces by *Jan van Ravesteyn* (1572-1657), the favourite painter of the Town Council and fashionable society of the Hague. There are also several good modern works. Adm., see p. 271. Catalogue of the pictures, in Dutch and French, with a 'Supplément' of 1893, 50 c.

Among the OLD PICTURES may be mentioned (in the N.W. corner-room of the groundfloor): 41, 42. *J. van der Croes*, Landscapes from the environs of the Hague (20 and 16 small paintings round two larger ones), and several views of the Hague; in the adjoining room, to the right: 205A. and B. *J. Tielius*, Portraits; 165. *J. Mytens*, Portraits of thirteen members of the Van den Kerckhoven family (1652); opposite: 228-231. *Pieter van der Werff*, Portraits; 49, 50. *Pieter Dubordieu*, Portraits; 157. *M. J. van Mierevelt*, William the Silent, a half-length figure in life-size. In the principal room, to the left: 110. *Unknown Master*, Portrait of Spinoza. Principal room on the FIRST FLOOR: \*177. *Jan van Ravesteyn*, Twenty-five arquebusiers of the Guild of St. Sebastian, descending the staircase of the Shooting-gallery ('Doelen'), engaged in animated conversation and strikingly life-like. 180. *Jan van Ravesteyn*, Six officers of the white arquebusiers (1638); 121, 122. *G. van Honthorst*, Princess Amalia of Solms and her daughter Louisa Henrietta; 159. *M. J. van Mierevelt*, Prince Frederick Henry of Orange and his wife Amalia of Solms; \*178. *Jan van Ravesteyn*, Banquet partaken of by fourteen town-councillors and nine officers of the Guild of Arquebusiers, whose Captain, according to the annual usage, receives the 'cup of welcome' ('een frissen roemer met wyn'); the costume is not that of the 17th cent., but of an earlier period, with tall, narrow-brimmed hats and upright ruffs, and accords well with the grave and dignified deportment of the figures (dated 1618). 132. *C. Janssens van Ceulen*, Magistrate of the Hague in 1647, the painter's master-piece; \*60. *Jan van Goyen*, View of the Hague, S. side of the town, the largest (15 ft. by 5½ ft.) and one of the most

important works of this master, who knew so well how to pourtray the autumnal colouring of a Dutch landscape; 125. *Joachim Houckgeest* (first half of the 17th cent.), An ensign of the green banner of the house of Orange; \*179. *Jan van Ravesteyn*, Twelve members of the town-council of 1636 in half-figure, sitting at their green table, with which their black dress contrasts admirably; the only colours the picture contains are green, black, and the flesh-tint of the faces, and the effect is very harmonious and pleasing.

MODERN PICTURES (in the central room on the first floor): 33. *J. Bosboom*, Interior of St. Peter's Church at Leyden; 213. *Verveer*, Four 'old salts'; 129. *Van Hove*, Interior of a synagogue; 133. *Ten Kate*, Reckoning-day; 35. *Henri Bource*, Wives and children of Scheveningen fishermen on a summer-evening; 69. *J. Hanedoes*, Sunset on the dunes near Haarlem; 156. *Mesdag*, Sea-piece.

To the W., in the direction of the Plaats, Vyverberg 3, is the **House of Baron Steengracht** (Pl. 18; D, 4), containing a fine collection of ancient and modern paintings arranged in three saloons, to which lovers of art are admitted in the absence of the owner (see p. 271). Catalogues are distributed throughout the rooms.

The MODERN PICTURES, of the French and Dutch schools, are exhibited in Room I. To the left of the entrance. *Gérôme*, Scene in the Desert; *Decamps*, Dogs and children; *Willems*, Lady and cavalier. To the right of the entrance: *Verveer*, Canal at Amsterdam; *Horace Vernet*, The last cartridge; *Winterhalter*, Roman women; *Waldorp*, Sea-piece. — On the opposite wall: \**Meissonier*, Soldiers playing cards; *Bougereau*, Girl knitting; *Landelle*, Girl with fruit; *Villegas*, Siesta. — Back-wall, to the left: *Meyer*, Sea-piece; *Kobell*, Landscape with cattle; *Verschuur*, Stable; *Noel*, Tavern; *Schelfhout*, Winter-scene near Haarlem; *Naves*, Roman women; \**Koekkoek*, In the forest.

Among the \*ANCIENT PICTURES are specimens of the chief Dutch masters of the 17th cent., some of them being cabinet-pieces of the first rank. There are in all upwards of 80 works, which fill the two following rooms.

Room II. On the left: \**Rembrandt*, Bathsheba, after her bath, watched from a distance by King David. The beautiful Jewess is seated on a rug in a thickly-wooded park, by the side of the basin in which she has been bathing; beside her are two attendants. The arrangement of the picture is analogous to that of the *Susanna in the Mauritshuis* (p. 273), but this work is the finer of the two. The chiaroscuro, against which, as in the *Susanna*, the female figure stands in exquisite relief, is treated in the most masterly style, forcibly recalling the famous 'Night Watch' at Amsterdam. According to Vosmaer, the Bathsheba was painted in 1643, less than a year after the completion of that splendid work. — As if to enhance the effect, another picture is hung below of the same subject by *Van der Werff*, whose smooth and elegant Bathsheba almost resembles a wax figure when compared with the warm and life-like creation of Rembrandt.

*Rubens*, Heads of SS. Peter and Paul; *A. van de Velde*, Cattle; *Rubens*, Drunken Bacchus; *Alb. Cuyp*, Horse; *Rubens*, Infant Christ; *Jordaens*, At the fountain; *Peter de Hooch*, Musical party; *Barth. van der Helst*, Portraits of a man and woman; *Th. de Keyser*, Portrait of a man; *Paul Potter*, Three cows; *Nic. Maes*, Peasant woman making pancakes, and a boy eating them.

Room III. Right wall, beginning at the window: *J. van Ruysdael*, Waterfall; *A. van Ostade*, Interior of a cottage; *Terburg*, Mother dressing her daughter's hair; *Karel du Jardin*, Herd-boy playing with his dog; *Teniers the Younger*, The Seven Works of Mercy; *Jan Steen*, The painter

and his family, nearly life-size, an unusually large work for this master; *G. Metsu*, Mother with a sick child; *W. van de Velde*, Sea-piece; *Jan Steen*, Physician's visit; *Rembrandt* (?), Mother and child. — Entrance-wall: *Allart van Everdingen*, Waterfall; *A. van Ostade*, Pig driven to market; *F. Bol*, Portrait; *L. Bakhuisen*, Sea-piece. Third wall: *O. Netscher*, Two portraits; \**Adr. Brouwer*, Portrait of the painter himself with *Fr. Hals*, *A. van Ostade*, *J. Steen*, and *A. de Vois*; \**Hobbema*, Large landscape; *Th. de Keyser*, Lace-maker; *Mieris* and *Slingeland*, The captive mouse; *Ger. Dou*, Portraits of a man and woman; *Arie de Vois*, Peasant smoking; *A. van Ostade*, Peasants; *Fr. van Mieris*, Boy with a cage. Also numerous landscapes.

In the adjacent square, called the *KNEUTERDYK* (Pl. C, 3), is the office of the *Minister of Finance* (Pl. 38), originally the house of Oldenbarneveld. To the left runs the *NOORDEINDE* (Pl. C, 4, 3), with the *Royal Palace*, built in the time of Stadtholder William III., and containing a few unimportant family-paintings (admission only in the absence of the royal family, see p. 271).

In front of the palace stands the equestrian \**Statue of Prince William I. of Orange* (Pl. 47), in bronze, designed by *Count Nieuwerkerke*, and erected by King William II. in 1845. On the pedestal are the arms of the seven provinces.

Behind the statue, the *Paleisstraat* (Pl. D, 4, 3), diverging to the N.E., leads through what was once the garden of the palace to the *Oraniestraat*, and farther on to the *Parkstraat* (p. 286). To the N., the *Noordeinde* is prolonged by the *ZEBSTRAAT* (Pl. C, 2), which, passing the *Panorama* (p. 270), the *Willemspark* (p. 286), and (to the left) *De Boer's Bazaar* (p. 271), leads to the old *Scheveningen* road (p. 290). Shortly before the last diverges the handsome *Laan van Meerdervoort* (Pl. C-A, 1).

The *Kneuterdyk* is bounded on the E. by the *LANGE VOORHOUT* (Pl. D, E, 2), a square surrounded by handsome buildings and planted with trees, which, along with the *Kneuterdyk* and the *Noordeinde*, forms the finest quarter of the town. On the S. side is the *Navy Office* (Pl. 41; D, 4), *Lange Voorhout* 7.

Nearly opposite, on the N. side of the *Lange Voorhout*, is a spacious edifice (No. 34), built by *Huguetan*, Louis XIV's banker, containing the royal *Library* (Pl. 3; E, 4), founded in 1798 (adm., see p. 271). It contains about 400,000 volumes. The miniatures in the prayer-book of *Philippe le Bon* of Burgundy, painted in grisaille (1455-65), are of great artistic value; several of them, such as the *Annunciation* and *Coronation of the Virgin*, are in the style of *Memling*. The prayer-books of *Isabella of Castile* (1450), *Catharine of Aragon*, and *Catherine de Medicis*, a Gospel of the 10th cent., a Psalter of the 12th cent., a Bible with autograph of *Mary Stuart*, presented to *William III.* and *Mary* on their coronation (1689), etc., also merit inspection. The most precious objects are exhibited under glass in the entrance-hall.

The valuable *Collection of Coins, Medals, and Gems* in the same building (adm., see p. 271) contains upwards of 40,000 coins and medals, and 800 cameos, most of them antique, including the *Apotheosis of the*

Emp. Claudius, one of the largest known; also a collection of Syrian and Babylonian seals and dies.

The following are among the finest: Head of Hercules; bust of Bacchus; Faun attempting to rob a Bacchante of her robe; reversed lyre with horns represented by two dolphins, springing from a rose-crowned head of Cupid, grouped artistically with the panther of Bacchus, which holds the thyrsus in its front paw; mask with large beard and open mouth; Venus and Cupid; Cybele riding on the lion; giant dragging a griffin from a cavern; helmeted head in profile, with a long beard; Homer as a statue; several portrait-heads; head of Medusa, in cornelian, a beautiful modern work. The catalogue of the director gives full particulars about every object in the collection.

On the W. side of the Lange Voorhout an octagonal sandstone monument was erected in 1866 (Pl. 48; E, 4) to *Duke Charles Bernhard of Saxe-Weimar* (d. 1862), who distinguished himself in the Dutch service at the Battle of Waterloo in 1815, in the battles against the Belgian insurgents in 1831, and in the East Indian Wars of 1849. — Adjacent, in the Korte Vorhout, rise the *Theatre* (Pl. 68; E, 4), and the *Palace of Princess Marie* (Pl. 57; F, 4), the late king's cousin.

On the Prinsesse-Gracht is the *Cannon Foundry* (Pl. 11), beyond which (No. 30) is the *MUSEUM MBERMANNO-WESTREBNIANUM* (Pl. 51; F, 4), a somewhat motley collection of MSS., specimens of early typography, coins, ancient vases, a few small ancient sculptures, Japanese curiosities, etc., bequeathed by Baron Westreenen (d. 1850). Admission, see p. 271.

The most interesting MSS. are a fragment of an Old Testament of the 5th cent.; a book of the Gospels of the 9th cent.; a Flemish Bible in rhyme, of 1332; a French Bible with miniatures by Jan of Bruges, executed in 1371 for Charles V., the Wise, of France; the *Ethics of Aristotle* in French, of 1376, with miniatures in grisaille; French translation of Augustine's '*De Civitate Dei*', with numerous miniatures (end of the 15th, or early in the 16th cent.); and several others of the early Flemish and Dutch schools. Among the specimens of *TYPOGRAPHY* are several block-books, such as were common at the close of the middle ages, particularly in Holland; incunabula of *Gutenberg* and *Caxton*, etc.

From the Lange Voorhout (p. 285), the Parkstraat (Pl. D, 4, 3) leads past the new Roman Catholic *Church of St. James* (Pl. 23; D, 3), built by P. J. H. Cuypers, to the *WILLEMS-PARK* (Pl. D, 2), a new quarter with pleasant houses and gardens. In the centre, on an open place called the Plein 1813, a large imposing **National Monument** (Pl. 44) was unveiled in 1869, to commemorate the restoration of Dutch independence in 1813 and the return of Prince William Frederick of Orange, who afterwards became king. On the massive substructure rises a lofty rectangular column bearing a smaller one which is adorned with the arms of the kingdom and the seven provinces, the whole being crowned with a *Batavia* in bronze, holding a banner in her right hand and a sheaf of arrows in the left, with the lion of the Netherlands at her feet. On the side facing the town Prince William Frederick is represented in his coronation-robes, swearing to maintain the constitution. At the back are Gysbert Karel van Hogendorp, Fr. Ad. van der Duyn, and Count L.

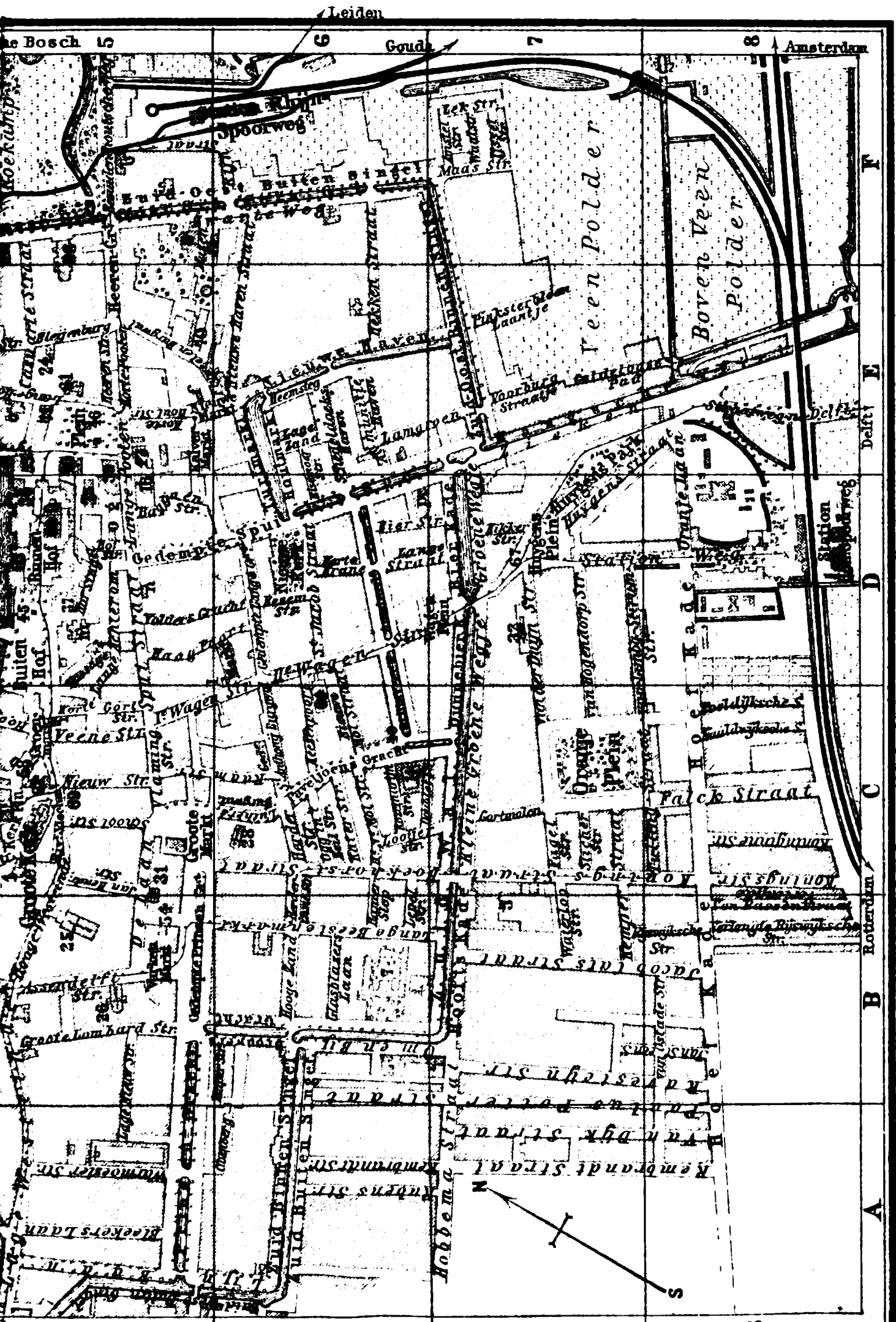
# 'S GRAVENHAGE.

1. <i>Badinrichting</i>	C.5.D.3.	39. <i>Ministerie v. Justitie</i>	D.E.5.
2. <i>Bazar, Koninkl. (De Boer)</i>	C.2.	40. " <i>v. Kolonien</i>	E.5.
3. <i>Bibliotheek, Koninkl.</i>	E.4.	41. " <i>v. Marine</i>	D.4.
4. <i>De Club</i>	E.4.	42. " <i>v. Oorlog</i>	E.5.
5. <i>Diaconie Weeshuis</i>	B.C.7.	43. " <i>v. Waterstaat, Handel</i>	C.4.
6. <i>Diligentia</i>	D.4.	<b>Monumenten:</b>	
7. <i>Gasthuis</i>	B.6.	44. <i>v. Neêrlands Bevrijding 1813</i>	D.2.
8. <i>Gebouw van Kunsten en Wetenschappen</i>	F.5.	45. <i>v. Koning Willem II</i>	D.5.
9. <i>Gerechtshof</i>	D.5.	46. <i>v. Prins Willem I</i>	E.5.
10. <i>Geschutboordery</i>	F.3.	47. <i>v. Prins Willem I (Ruiterstandb.)</i>	C.4.
11. <i>Geschutgieterij</i>	E.F.4.	48. <i>v. Hertog v. Saxon Weimar</i>	E.4.
12. <i>Gevangenpoort</i>	D.4.	49. <i>v. Spinoza</i>	C.6.
13. <i>Gouvernement v. Z. Holland</i>	E.4.	<b>Musea:</b>	
14. <i>H. Geest Hoffe</i>	C.6.	50. <i>Gemeente Museum</i>	E.4.
15. <i>Hooge Raad d. Nederlanden</i>	D.5.	51. <i>Meermannno Westreenianum</i>	F.4.
16. <i>Kabinet van Couvée</i>	D.5.	53. <i>Mauritshuis</i>	E.5.
17. " <i>Boussod, Valadon &amp; Co</i>	D.4.	54. <i>Muzijkschool, Koninkl.</i>	B.5.
18. " <i>Jhr. Steengracht</i>	D.4.	55. <i>Paleis Prinses Hendrik</i>	E.4.
<b>Kerken:</b>		56. " <i>Prins v. Oranje</i>	D.4.
19. <i>Apostolische K.</i>	B.3.	57. " <i>Prins v. Wied</i>	E.F.4.
20. <i>Bethlehems K.</i>	B.4.	58. <i>Politie</i>	C.5.
21. <i>Fransche K.</i>	CD.4.	59. <i>Post en Telegraaf</i>	C.5.
22. <i>H. Antonius en Lodewijks K.</i>	F.5.	60. <i>Ridderzaal</i>	D.5.
23. <i>H. Jakobus K.</i>	D.3.	61. <i>Rijks-Archief</i>	E.5.
24. <i>Hoogduitsche K.</i>	E.5.	62. <i>Stadhuis</i>	C.5.
25. <i>H. Theresia K.</i>	B.5.	63. <i>Staten-Generaal</i>	D.5.
26. <i>H. Willebrordus K.</i>	B.5.	64. <i>Synagoge, Israëlitische</i>	C.6.
27. <i>Klooster K.</i>	D.4.	65. " <i>Portugeesche</i>	E.F.4.
28. <i>Luthersche K.</i>	C.6.	66. <i>Teeken-Akademie</i>	F.5.
29. <i>Onze Lieve Vrouwe K.</i>	A.3.	67. <i>Tramweg-Station</i>	D.7.
30. <i>Oud Roomsche K.</i>	C.4.	68. <i>Théâtre</i>	E.4.
31. <i>Remonstrantsche K.</i>	B.C.5.	69. <i>Vischmarkt</i>	C.5.
32. <i>S<sup>t</sup>. Joseph K.</i>	D.7.	70. <i>Vrijmetselaars Loge</i>	E.5.
33. <i>Willem's K.</i>	E.2.	71. <i>Witte of Litteraire Sociëteit</i>	E.5.
34. <i>Leesinrichting</i>	C.4.		
35. <i>Manege of Rijschool</i>	DE.3.		
36. <i>Ministerie v. Binnenl. Zaken</i>	D.5.		
37. " <i>v. Buitenl. Zaken</i>	D.5.		
38. " <i>v. Financien</i>	D.4.		

1. The first part of the document is a list of the names of the persons who have been named in the proceedings.

2. The second part of the document is a list of the names of the persons who have been named in the proceedings.







van Limburg-Styrum, the leaders of the rising in November, 1813. The figures on the narrow sides are emblematical of Liberty and Law. All these figures are in bronze, having been modelled by *Jaquet*. Two reliefs on the round part of the pedestal represent the rising of the people and the arrival of the king. The whole monument was designed by *W. C. van der Wayen-Pieterszen* and *Koelman*. — On the N. side, the Willemspark is skirted by the Javastraat (Pl. D, 2, 1), which leads to the old Scheveningen road (p. 290).

The **Nieuwe Kerk** (Pl. D, 6; sacristan, Bezemstraat 19), on the Spui, with wooden vaulting, was built by *Hendrik de Keyser* (p. 258); it contains the tombs of the De Witts (p. 282) and of Spinoza (near the pulpit). *Spinoza's House*, Paveljoensgracht 32, opposite the Heilig-Geesthofje (Pl. 14; C, 6), was occupied by the great philosopher from 1671 down to his death in 1677. Adjacent is a bronze **Statue of Spinoza** (Pl. 49), by *Hexamer*, erected in 1880.

The **Zoological-Botanic Garden** (Pl. F, 3) is a favourite place of recreation, containing a fair collection of birds and a few other animals. Adm., see p. 271; concerts on Mon. and often Frid. evenings in summer, and on Sun. afternoons in winter (adm. 1 fl.; restaurant).

To the S. of the Zoological Garden is the *Malieveld*, the drilling-ground of the garrison. Farther on begins the beautiful **\*Haagsche Bosch** (*het Bosch*), a park-like forest intersected by avenues in different directions, and about  $1\frac{1}{2}$  M. in length. In the centre is a large garden-restaurant belonging to the *Witte* or *Litteraire Societeit* (p. 281), to which admission is granted only on introduction. On Sun. 2.30 p.m., and on Wed. 7.30 p.m., a band plays here and attracts numerous visitors. Near the road the forest is traversed by regular avenues of stately old trees, while the remoter parts are in their primitive condition. Comp. the small map on the Plan.

Near the N.E. corner of the Park, about  $1\frac{1}{2}$  M. from the Hague, is situated the **Huis ten Bosch**, i. e. the 'House in the Wood', a royal villa, erected in 1647 by *Pieter Post* for Princess Amalia of Solms, widow of Prince Frederick Henry of Orange (p. xxxii). Visitors to the villa may make use of the tramway No. 2 B (p. 270) from the Plein to Bezuidenhout, the terminus of which is in the Laan van Nieuw-Oosteinde (see Map of the Environs). Those who walk through the Bosch turn to the right at the end of the ornamental water and soon reach the gate to the grounds surrounding the villa.

The **INTERIOR** is worthy of a visit. (Ring at the door in the right wing; adm., see p. 271; catalogues for the use of visitors.) The *Dining Room* is embellished with grisailles by *De Wit* (1749) of Meleager, Atalanta, Venus, Adonis, and Genii, painted in imitation of bas-reliefs, and producing an almost perfect illusion; it also contains Chinese, Saxon (Meissen), and Delft porcelain. In the *Chinese Room* is some tapestry of rice-paper of the 18th century. The *Japanese Room* contains bright-coloured embroidery with birds and plants, presented to Prince William V. of Orange in 1795, Japanese cabinets, etc.

The chief attraction is the \**Orange Saloon*, an octagonal hall adorned with scenes from the life of Prince Frederick Henry, painted by artists of the School of Rubens (comp. *Introduct.*, p. 1), and lighted partly by the cupola above, and partly from the sides. The walls are about 50 ft. in height, the lower part being covered with canvas, while the upper part is of wood. The best of these paintings is that which covers the principal wall, by *Jordaens*, representing the triumph of the young prince over vice, sickness, and other enemies of youth. The others contain several bold and finely-conceived groups, but exhibit numerous traces of the inaccurate drawing of Rubens's school, while the general effect is far from pleasing.

A pleasant EXCURSION may be taken from the Hague (2-3 hrs'. driving; steam-tramway, see p. 270) along the Leyden road ('*Straatweg naar Leiden*'; Pl. F, 4), through the Park, and then by the 'Papenlaan' to *Voorschoten* (p. 268), returning to the *Leidsche Dam*, and *Voorburg*, near which is the popular resort of *Wykerbrug*, with a restaurant. Then back by the '*Laan van Nieuw-Oostende*', to the S. of the Bosch. — Another steam-tramway (p. 270) runs from the Hague to the S.W. viâ *Halfweg* (near which is the prettily-situated cemetery of *Eik ten Duin*) to (25 min.) *Loosduinen* (branch-line to the new sea-bathing resort of *Kykduin*) and viâ *Poeldyk* to (1 hr. 10 min.) *Gravesande*, whence omnibuses ply to the *Hoek van Holland* (p. 266) and to *Naaldwyk*. This line intersects the fertile *Westland*, noted for its fruit, particularly its excellent grapes.

### 39. Scheveningen.

The following conveyances ply between the Hague and Scheveningen, a distance of 2½-3 M.

1. STEAM TRAMWAY of the Dutch and Rhenish Railway (*Stoom Tramway der Nederl. Rhyn-Spoorweg Maatschappij*), in about 12 min., starting from the *Rhenish Station* (Pl. F, 6, 5; stopping-place at the *Hôtel Bellevue*, p. 270), every ¾ hr. during the season, and also ½ hr. after the arrival of each train (for the passengers from Utrecht, Gouda, etc.). The station at Scheveningen is close to the German Protestant Church, near the Curhaus.

2. STEAM TRAMWAY of the Dutch Railway (*Hollandsche IJzeren Spoorweg Maatschappij*), in ½ hr., starting from the *Dutch Station* (Pl. D, 8; p. 259; in connection with the trains) and from the *Anna-Paulowna-Straat* (Pl. C, 1). The station at Scheveningen lies at the S.E. end of the village, near the Roman Catholic Church.

Fares on both lines, 25 or 15 c., 10 tickets 2 or 1 fl.; tickets are obtained in the car. In returning, travellers may procure through railway-tickets and book their luggage at Scheveningen.

3. ELECTRIC TRAMWAY, starting from the *Plein* (Pl. E, 5), through the *Lange Voorhout* and *Koninginnegracht* (Pl. F, 4-1), then by the new Scheveningen road to the Curhaus, in summer every ¼-½ hr., in the afternoon every 7½ min.; time about 18 min., fares 20 and 15 c.

4. TRAMWAY, also starting from the *Plein* (Pl. E, 5), by the *Vyverberg*, *Kneuterdyk* (Pl. D, 4), *Parkstraat*, *Plein 1813* (Pl. D, 2), *Javastraat*, and the old Scheveningen road (p. 290) to the Curhaus, every 15 min. in the forenoon, every 10 min. in the afternoon; time, ½ hr.; fare 25 c. (five sections, each 5 c.).

5. TRAMWAY from the *Noordwal* (Pl. B, 4) by the *Anna Paulownastraat* and the old Scheveningen road to the Curhaus, every 10 min., in summer only; time 25 min.

**Hotels.** At the height of the season it is advisable to secure rooms in advance; in June and Sept. charges are usually lower. — \*HÔTEL CUR-

HAUS (p. 290; open from June to Sept.), 200 R., from 1½-2 fl., A. 50, L. 50, B. 75 c., table-d'hôte 2½ fl., board 4 fl. — To the N. is the \*HÔTEL D'ORANGE, a large house situated on the Dunes, R. from 2½, D. 2½ fl. Adjoining this hotel is the *Pavillon*, a building containing twelve distinct suites of furnished apartments for families, each of which is let for 1500-1800 fl. for the season. — To the S. of the Curhaus is the HÔTEL DES GALERIES, no sea-view, with a restaurant, café, and shops on the ground-floor; R. from 1½ fl. (before 21st July from 1¼ fl.), extra bed ¾-1 fl., A. 25, L. 25, B. 60 c., D. 2, board 3½-4 fl. — \*HÔTEL GARNI, with about 190 rooms, R. from 1 fl., B. 70 c., D. 2-2½, board 4 fl.; \*HÔTEL DEUTSCHMANN. — HÔTEL RAUCH, R., L., & A. 2-8½ fl., B. 60 c., D. 2½, board 4 fl.; HÔTEL ZERRUST, R. 1-6 fl.; the three last, with terraces, on the Dunes, to the right and left at the end of the principal street of the village. — There are also several villas on the Dunes, which are let to summer-visitors.

Behind the Dunes, without a view of the sea: HÔTEL ROYAL (pens., incl. R., from 4 fl.), HÔTEL WITTEBRUG, both in the Nieuwe Badweg, ½ and 1½ M. from the Curhaus. — To the S. of the Curhaus: HÔTEL-RESTAUR. NELCK; ALTEBURG; PENSION; SCHNITZLER (Jews), etc. Nearer the village are numerous hotel-pensions and furnished villas, rooms in which are cheaper than in the hotels on the beach. — In the village: HÔTEL-RESTAURANT ST. HUBERT, Nieuwe Badweg, R. 1-1½, D. 1½, pens. 3-4 fl., unpretending; BELVEDEERE, with a café. Still farther distant, in the Scheveningsche Bosch (p. 290): \*PARK HOTEL, a handsome new building in the Dutch Renaissance style, also fitted up as a winter resort, fashionable, R. from 2½, board 4¼ fl.; \*HÔTEL DE LA PROMENADE, the halfway point of the tramway-route (see p. 290), R., L., & A. 1½-3, B. ¾, D. 2¼, pens. from 5½ fl.; \*BEAUSÉJOUR, Banka Straat, at the entrance of the Scheveningsche Bosch from the Hague. — Most of the private lodgings are indifferently fitted up; in engaging rooms it is advisable to have a written agreement. — On Sundays Scheveningen attracts crowds of Dutch visitors from all parts of the country, most of whom dine at the hotels.

Baths. Bathing-coach with awning 1 fl., with small awning 70 c., without awning, generally used by gentlemen, 50 c.; subscription for 20 baths with towels 12 or 8 fl.; small bathing-coach, which is conveyed to the water's edge only, with one towel, 20 c.; subscription for 20 baths 3, for the whole season 7½ fl. The custom of promiscuous bathing, as in Ostend, Blankenberghe, and elsewhere, has been lately introduced, but there are also separate bathing-places for gentlemen and ladies. Tickets (valid for the day of issue only) are procured at the office on the beach in front of the Curhaus. On Sundays there is no bathing allowed after 2 p.m. Owing to the strong 'under-tow' it is not advisable for swimmers to venture beyond the space marked off for bathers.

Warm Baths of fresh or salt-water (65 c. and fee), vapour-baths, etc., at the Curhaus, well fitted up (from 7 a.m. to 4 p.m.).

Visitors' Tax (not obligatory): For the season 20 fl.; for members of families 'cartes secondaires' at 6 fl. are also issued. Day-tickets 50 c., in the second half of July 75 c., in Aug. 1 fl. The subscribers are admitted without charge to the dancing 'réunions' and to the ordinary concerts and theatrical performances, while for the extra entertainments they pay half price. — Concerts and other entertainments in July and Aug. every evening at the Café-Restaurant *De Seinpost*, 5 min. to the S. of the Curhaus (adm. 50 c., 10 tickets 4 fl.).

Physicians: *Dr. Francken*, at the Curhaus; in the village, *Dr. Keuchenius*, *Dr. Kros*, *Dr. de Niet*, *Dr. Oosthoek*, *Dr. van der Sluys*, *Dr. van Woelderen*.

Post, Telegraph, and Telephone Office, Keizerstraat 294; branch-office in the Curhaus.

Horses, ½ hr. 50 c., 1 hr. 75 c. — DONKEYS, ½ hr. 20 c., ½ day 1 fl. 25 c. — CABS, see p. 270.

Boating, as at other Dutch watering-places, badly provided for. — Tents ('pavillons') and chairs ('Windstoel') may be hired on the beach. — The 'Courrier de Scheveningue' (published daily) contains a list of visitors.

*English Church* at the Hague (p. 271).

There are two roads between the Hague and Scheveningen: —

1. The OLD ROAD, paved with 'klinkers', constructed in 1666, leaves the town by the N.W. gate (Pl. C, 1), and is shaded by trees and provided with a tramway-line. On the right, between the old road and the Canal, lie the *Scheveningsche Boschjes*, a park with numerous fine old oaks, affording beautiful walks. On the left is the château of *Zorgvliet*, once the residence of Cats, the Dutch statesman and poet (d. 1660), now the property of the Grand-Duchess of Saxe-Weimar. Farther on, we pass a row of villas, including the *Hôtel de la Promenade* (p. 289; halfway house on the tramway-route), and the handsome new *Park Hotel* (p. 289). Distance from the Scheveningen Gate at the Hague to the new *Roman Catholic Church* at the beginning of the village  $1\frac{1}{2}$  M., to the beach  $2\frac{1}{4}$  M.

2. The uninteresting and shadeless NEW ROAD leads direct from the N. end of the town (Pl. F, 1) to the *Curhaus*, skirting the canal at first, and crossing it halfway. This is the route followed by the steam-tramway from the Rhenish station and by the electric tramway. On the Dunes to the right, in the distance, is the large building of the *Hague Water Works* (adm. Tues. and Thurs. 12-4; fine view).

*Scheveningen*, a clean fishing-village with 18,000 inhab., consists of neat brick houses, sheltered from the sea by a lofty dune. The late-Gothic church, consecrated in 1472, with its pointed spire, once stood in the middle of Scheveningen, but on 1st Nov., 1570, a spring-tide swallowed up half of the village, consisting of 125 houses, so that the church now stands at the W. end. As the ground rises gradually behind the village, no view is obtained of the sea until the top of the Dunes is reached.

An undulating TERRACE, paved with bricks, extends along the top of the Dunes for a distance of about 1 M., forming an admirable promenade, and lower down, on the side next the sea, a carriage road was completed in 1877. At the N.E. end of the digue is the *Hôtel d'Orange*; farther to the S.W. are the *Curhaus* and most of the other hotels mentioned at p. 289. At the S.W. end of the terrace are the *Monument*, an obelisk erected in 1865 to commemorate the return of William I. after the French occupation (p. xxxiv), and the *Lighthouse* (*Vuurtoren*; adm. 15 c.; fine view, best early in the morning or in the evening).

The large *Curhaus*, or *Grand Hôtel des Bains*, is the great rallying-point of visitors. The handsome new building, erected in 1884-85 by the German architects Henkenhof and Ebert, burned down in 1886, and rebuilt since, is upwards of 550 yds. in length and is surrounded by spacious verandas. The richly adorned *Cur-saal*, surmounted by a glass cupola, can accommodate 2900 persons. — To the S.E. of the *Curhaus*, a little inland at the back of the dunes, lie the German *Protestant Church*, with two towers, and the *Sophie-Stichting*, a marine hospital for children (open in summer only).

Scheveningen possesses numerous fishing-boats (*pinken*), the

cargoes of which are sold by auction on the beach immediately on their arrival. The scene on such occasions is often very picturesque and amusing. The herring-fishery is also prosecuted with considerable success, many of the 'pinkens' occasionally venturing as far as the N. coast of Scotland.

Scheveningen is now frequented by about 20,000 visitors annually. The height of the season is from 15th July to 15th Sept., before and after which charges are lowered. Scheveningen is reputed to be among the most expensive bathing resorts on the Continent. The sands are firm and smooth (bathing-places, see p. 289). A great advantage which Scheveningen possesses over the other watering-places on the N. Sea is the proximity of the Hague and the woods a little inland, which afford pleasant and shady walks.

In 1673 Admiral de Ruyter defeated the united fleets of France and England off the coast near Scheveningen.

## 40. Leyden.

*Comp. the Plan, p. 298.*

**Hotels.** \*HÔTEL DU LION D'OR (Pl. a; D, 3), \*HÔTEL LEVEDAG (Pl. d; D, 4), in both R., L., & A.  $1\frac{3}{4}$ - $2\frac{3}{4}$  fl., B. 50-80 c., D.  $2\frac{1}{4}$ - $2\frac{1}{2}$  fl.; HÔTEL CENTRAL, opposite the post-office, R., L., A., & F.  $1\frac{3}{4}$ , D.  $1\frac{1}{4}$  fl., mediocre cuisine; SOLEIL D'OR (Pl. b; D, 4). All these are in the Brêestraat. HÔTEL DE LA POSTE (Pl. e; D, E, 3), with café-restaurant, in the Aal-Markt; HÔTEL PLACE ROYAL (Pl. c; C, 3), Noordeinde 54, R., L., A., & F.  $1\frac{3}{4}$ , D.  $1\frac{1}{4}$  fl., well spoken of.

**Cafés-Restaurants.** *Zomerzorg*, near the railway-station, with a pleasant garden; *Café Suisse*, Brêestraat 84; *Stadt Nürnberg*, Brêestraat 16; *Café Neuf*, Brêestraat 107, opposite the Hôtel de Ville (Munich beer). — \**Rail. Restaurant*.

**Tramways.** From the station (Pl. B, 1) across the Beestenmarkt (Pl. C, 2) and thence through the Brêestraat to the *Hoogewoerds Poort* (Pl. H, 5), 10 c., small articles of luggage free. — **Steam Tramways.** 1. To Haarlem (starting from the Terwee Park, near the railway-station). — 2. To Katwyk aan Zee (p. 297), with a branch to Rynsburg and Noordwyk. — 3. Via Voorschoten (branch to Wassenaar) and Voorburg to the Hague (pp. 268, 270).

**Steamboats** to Katwyk and Noordwyk, see p. 297; also daily to Amsterdam, Gouda, etc.

**Cab** from the station to the town 60 c., per hour 1 fl.

**Leyden**, in the middle ages *Leithen*, one of the most ancient towns in Holland (although probably not the *Lugdunum Batavorum* of the Romans), is situated on the so-called *Old Rhine*, the sluggish waters of which flow through the town in several canal-like arms. The town contains 44,200 inhab., but is sufficiently extensive to accommodate 100,000, a number it boasted of when at the height of its prosperity. In the 16th cent. Leyden sustained a terrible siege by the Spaniards, which lasted from Oct. 31st, 1573, to Mar. 24th, 1574, and then, after a short and partial relief by Prince Louis of Nassau, was continued as a blockade down to Oct. 3rd of the same year. William of Orange at last caused the S. dykes to be pierced, and the country being thus inundated, he relieved the besieged by ship. Leyden was the birthplace of several of the painters of the

16th and 17th centuries: Lucas van Leyden, Joris van Schooten, Jacob van Swanenburgh, the great Rembrandt van Ryn, Jan Steen, Gerard Dou, Gabriel Metsu, Jan van Goyen, Frans van Mieris, Peter Singeland, etc. It possesses, however, but few specimens of their works. Leyden also became the centre of the Dutch textile industry, when the 'Yperlinge' (weavers from Ypres) settled here after the great war.

The town still presents many picturesque mediæval features (especially in the Rapenburg and Brêestraat). The *Morsch Gate* (Pl. B, 2), surmounted by a dome, and the *Zyl Gate* (Pl. H, 2), both built by Willem van der Helm (in 1669 and 1666), are relics of the old fortifications.

The oldest edifice in Leyden is the *Burg* (Pl. E, 3, 4), situated on a mound of earth in the centre of the town (entrance on the S.W., by the gate at the end of the Nieuwstraat; adm. 10 c.). It is circular in form, and is undoubtedly of very ancient origin. The chroniclers connect it with Drusus and the Anglo-Saxon Hengist. It first appears in authentic history during the 10th century. The building has been badly restored and adorned with pinnacles. The top commands a good view of the town and neighbourhood, extending on a clear day to the sea.

Near the Burg is situated the *Church of St. Pancras*, or *Hooglandsche Kerk* (Pl. 2; F, 4; sacristan in the house No. 2 on the S. side; adm. 25 c.), a handsome late-Gothic stone edifice erected on the site of an earlier building in the 15th cent., and restored in 1885. It is a large basilica with nave and aisles, with a transept also flanked with aisles. The nave, which has reached neither its projected length nor its projected height, is covered by a wooden roof of barrel-vaulting. The N. arm of the transept, the façade of which is richly decorated, is surmounted by singular-looking turrets. In the nave, below the crossing, is the insignificant monument of the burgomaster Pieter Adriaansz van der Werf (d. 1604), who in 1574 gallantly defended the town during the siege by the Spaniards; adjacent, by a pillar to the right, a memorial tablet with his portrait in relief.

A few paces to the S.W. of the Burg is a bridge with a covered wooden portico built in 1825, and used as a *Corn Exchange* (Pl. 13; E, 4), leading to the *Breedestraat* ('Brêestraat'), the principal street in Leyden, which, with its continuation the Hoogewoerd, intersects the whole town in the form of an S.

In this street, on the right, rises the *\*Stadhuis* (Pl. 20; E, 4), one of the most successful examples of the Dutch style of the close of the 16th cent., with a lofty flight of steps. The picturesque broach-spire was added after a fire in 1577, and twenty years later the façade, with its lofty pediment and richly decorated portal, was completed from designs by *Lieven de Key* (p. 299). The latter did not reach its present extent (85 yds.) until the 17-18th centuries.



The interior is still as it was in the 15th cent., though the rooms appear modernized. In the Archive Room is some good carved panelling of 1607. Over the side-entrance on the N. is the following inscription: '*nae s Warte h Vnger-noot gebraCht had tot de doot bInaest zesd Vixent MensChen, aLs't god den heer Verdroot gaf hI Vns Weder broot, so VeeL WI CVnsten WensChen*' (i.e. literally: When the black famine had brought to the death nearly six thousand persons, then God the Lord repented of it, and gave us bread again as much as we could wish). This inscription, which refers to the siege of 1574, is a chronogram, the capitals (among which W is reckoned as two V's) recording the date, and the 131 letters the number of days during which the siege lasted.

A few min. farther, on the left side of the street, is the *Ge-meenlandhuis van Rynland* (Pl. 12; D, 3, 4), built by Lieven de Key in 1596-98, and restored in 1878. — Nearly opposite, near the Post Office, is the handsome building of the *Minerva Club* (Pl. 28; D, 3), to which most of the students belong. — A little nearer the Old Rhine is the *City Weigh-house* and Buttermarket in the Aalmarkt (Pl. 30; E, 3), built in 1658 by Pieter Post. The sculptures are by R. Verhulst.

At the W. end of the Brêestraat, No. 18, is the \**Museum of Antiquities*, or *Museum van Oudheden* (Pl. 16; C, 3), open daily from 10 (Sun. and holy-days 12.30) to 4 o'clock. Strangers may obtain admission at other times on application. It occupies eleven rooms, and is most valuable in the Egyptian department. Some of the Greek sculptures are also very important.

GROUND FLOOR. *Room I* (r.). Indian Antiquities. Brahma, the 'Creator', Vishnu with the trunk of an elephant, the 'Preserver', Shiva, the 'Destroyer', resting on skulls, in numerous examples of various sizes (sun, water, and fire; or power, wisdom, and justice; or the past, the present, and the future, i.e. the Indian Trinity, often represented as a body with three heads); an idol of lava in the form of a bull; custodian of a temple, a quaint figure with a sword. In the glass-cases, gold ornaments of various descriptions. To the left of the entrance, modern objects from Siam, Rangoon, Japan, and India. — Opposite are —

*Rooms XI, X.* Roman Sculptures, most of them found in Italy. In R. XI: 60. *Statue of Apollo*, freely restored (head, perhaps, of a Venus?); 72. *Concordia*, with a head of Venus; 68. Venus; 62. Youthful *Pan*; opposite, 57, 58. Dionysus with a young Satyr; in the middle, \*103. *Colossal Head of Dionysus*, much injured. — Room X. Roman sculptures and inscriptions from N. Africa, among them, on the farther wall: \*59. *Statue of Zeus*, well preserved and of unusual type; several mail-clad statues of Roman emperors, among them: 76. Trajan, 74. Tiberius (?). Numerous stones with inscriptions, several of them with reliefs.

*Room II.* Egyptian Sculptures. Sarcophagi with figures of the dead and hieroglyphic inscriptions; Greek tomb-inscriptions from Egypt, mostly of the Christian period, and (No. 184) a Coptic inscription. Funereal pyramid of a royal scribe; kneeling statues from tombs. On the opposite wall, remarkable sitting statues of the deceased, among them two married couples. Slabs with reliefs and inscriptions, some with well-preserved colouring (No. 26). In the entrance-wall is a recess fitted up in the style of an Egyptian tomb. — The end of the room is partitioned off by four pillars and a gate from the entrance to an Egyptian tomb. Large niche in granite, presented to a temple by *King Amasis* in the 6th cent. before

Christ. Relief from the grave of *King Horemheb* (15th cent. B. C.), with captives (Jews?). Above the entrance-door several statuettes from the Old Empire.

**FIRST FLOOR. Room III.** Smaller Egyptian Antiquities: mummies, ornaments, flowers; wooden sarcophagi in large glass-cases, mummies of children, unwrapped, mummies of animals (cat, birds, ibis); statuettes in wood, bronze, and porcelain. Farther up, to the right, two long cabinets with numerous papyrus scrolls in hieroglyphic, hieratic, and Greek text, some of great value. — **RR. IV, V.** Egyptian gems, statuettes, jewels, scarabæi, bronzes, vessels in terracotta and alabaster, bread found with mummies, etc.

**Room VI** contains *Etruscan Cists*, generally with the recumbent figure of the deceased on the lid, below, on the front, reliefs, partially of mythological scenes (among them, in the middle, *Odysseus* and *Polyphemus*). On the farther wall, an *Early-Christian Sarcophagus*, with reliefs from the life of the deceased. — The adjacent **Room VII** contains Greek Antiquities, particularly several admirable *Greek Funereal Monuments*, some of them of the classic period. The finest is the *\*Relief of Archestrate*, daughter of *Alexos*, from *Sunium*, one of the best Attic monuments of the kind, dating from the 4th cent. B. C. Here is also a *Votive Relief to Aesculapius and Hygieia*, of good Greek workmanship.

**SECOND FLOOR. Rooms VIII and IX.** Casts from antique sculptures, Greek, Roman, and Etruscan bronzes, weapons, helmets; Greek and Roman vases in the ancient and more modern style; terracotta vessels; models of ancient tombs; cork models of ancient structures; Roman glass vessels.

**THIRD FLOOR.** Models of lake-dwellings in the Lake of Zürich; model of a 'giant's grave' near Assen (p. 363); Teutonic idols and relics from the same district.

The **Natural History Museum** (Pl. 15; C, D, 4), **Rapenburg 69**, is open on week-days, 12-4 (from May to Nov. also on Sun. 12-3). The collection is particularly well supplied with specimens of the products of China, Japan, British India, Arabia, and Persia. The cabinet of stuffed birds includes the collection of *M. Temminck* (d. 1858), the eminent ornithologist. The cabinet of *Comparative Anatomy* is also very complete. — The *Law Courts*, **Rapenburg 69**, farther to the N.W., on the other side of the canal, contain a collection of casts of the statues found at Olympia.

In the neighbourhood are some important buildings in the Dutch Renaissance style: the small *Bibliotheca Thysiana* (Pl. 29; C, 4), **Rapenburg 25**, built in 1655; the *Hofje van Broeckhoven* (1640), a home for old men, on the *Papengracht* (Pl. D, 4), and, between the *Papengracht* and the *Pieterskerk-Plein*, the former *Tribunal* (1655), which belonged to the 'Gravensteen', the prison of the Dutch counts, and is now a military storehouse. Opposite the Gravensteen, to the N.E., *Lokhorststraat 16*, is the picturesque former *Gymnasium*, built in 1599 by *Lieven de Key* as a grammar school.

The **Church of St. Peter** (Pl. 1; D, 4; sacristan in the house No. 21, on the S. side; fee 25 c.), erected in 1315, with double aisles, is the largest church at Leyden, and the last resting-place of many distinguished men. The lofty W. tower fell in 1512.

The monument of the celebrated physician *Boerhaave* (d. 1738) bears the modest inscription: '*Salutifero Boerhaavi gentio sacrum*'. Other monuments record the names of *Dodonaeus*, *Spanheim*, *Meerman*, *Clavius*, *Scaliger*, and other Dutch savants. The inscription on that of *Prof. Lusc* states that he perished in the explosion of 1807 (p. 297). The monument

of *Joh. van Kerkhove* (d. 1660) is by *B. Verhulst*. The handsome pulpit and the choir-screen with its rich balustrade and carved frieze in the early Renaissance style deserve notice.

A house in the *Klok-Steeg* (No. 21), immediately adjoining the *Pieters-Kerk-Plein* (Pl. D, 4), bears an inscription to the effect that *John Robinson*, the leader of the first Puritan party banished from England, lived, taught, and died here (1611-25). The present house, however, was not built till 1683. Another memorial to *Robinson* is placed on the church itself.

According to a popular tradition, *Prince William of Orange*, after the siege of 1574, offered to reward the citizens for their gallant conduct in the defence by exempting them from the payment of taxes for a certain number of years, or by the establishment of a university in their city. The latter alternative is said to have been preferred, and the prince accordingly founded a *High School*, or *University*, in 1575. Its fame soon extended to every part of Europe. The greatest scholars of their age, *Hugo Grotius*, *Scaliger*, *Salmasius*, *Boerhave*, *Wyttenbach*, and others resided and wrote here, and *Arminius* and *Gomar*, the founders of the sects named after them (p. 393), were professors at the university. *Lord Stair* (d. 1695), the celebrated Scottish jurist, spent several years in exile at Leyden, whence he accompanied his future sovereign *William of Orange* to Great Britain in 1688. Leyden still enjoys a high reputation as a seat of learning, especially as a school of medicine and natural science, owing to the very extensive collections which it possesses. Most of the professors (46, students 800) teach at their private residences (some of them still in Latin); a few only deliver lectures in the university-building itself (*Academy*, Pl. 8; C, 5, E, 5). The old building was the chapel of a Jacobin nunnery. In the *Aula* or hall is the elaborate tombstone of *Jan van Adrichem*, by the Frisian sculptor *Vincent Lucas* (1556). The staircase to the waiting-room of the students to be examined is ornamented with designs by *Jhr. Victor de Stuers*. The hall of the Senate is adorned with portraits of prominent professors, from *Scaliger* down to those last deceased. *Niebuhr* in his *Roman History* expresses his opinion that no locality in Europe is so memorable in the history of science as this venerable hall. The *Library* (Pl. 26; D, 5), the oldest and one of the richest in Holland, contains upwards of 165,000 vols. and 5300 valuable MSS.

The *\*Botanic Garden* (*s' Ryks-Academietuin*; Pl. 21; C, 5), open to the public daily till 1 o'clock (ring at the iron gate in the fore-court of the academy), was founded in the 16th century. It is arranged according to the systems of *Linné* and *Jussieu*, and kept in excellent order. The collection of exotics, chiefly from the E. Indies, is very fine. In the hot-houses numerous tropical and subtropical plants, including many species of palms, are cultivated; the *Victoria Regia* house is also interesting. — The *Observatory* (Pl. 17), which enjoys a considerable reputation, is situated close to the Botanic Garden.

In the Hoogewoerd, the E. prolongation of the Brêestraat, No. 108, is the **Ethnographical Museum** (Pl. 14; G, 5), an extensive and interesting collection of the products of the Southern Ocean, Australia, and the Dutch colonies (open on Mon., Wed., Thurs., & Sat., 12-4).

Some Indian houses and a model of an Indian village are exhibited in the *Kaiserstraat*, near the Observatory (adm. in summer, Wed. 12-4). — The American, African, and East Indian collections are at *Heerengracht 8*.

The **Municipal Museum** (Pl. 25; D, 2), founded in 1869, in the former *Lakenhal* ('clothhall', erected in 1640 by the architect *S'Gravesande*), Oude Singel 32, contains a multifarious collection of antiquities connected with Leyden, and also a few interesting pictures, most of which were brought from the *Stadhuis*. It is open daily, 10-4, adm. 10 c.; Sundays, and 3rd Oct., the anniversary of the raising of the siege in 1574, 12-4, free. Catalogue 50 c.

**GROUND FLOOR**, to the right of the entrance to the large hall: 2488. Tapestry representing the relief of Leyden, of 1587. — *Large Hall*: to the right, 969. *Joris van Schooten* (see below), Six captains of the marksmen's company of Leyden, one of the master's chief works (1650); 1593. *J. de Baen*, The four regents of the clothmakers' guild of Leyden in 1674; to the left, 2490. *Van Schooten*, Representation of the misery that reigned during the siege. In the centre of the end-wall: 1000. *Lucas van Leyden*, Last Judgment, the only authenticated large painting by this artist. To the right and left, *Cornelis Engelbertsz*, 1030. Crucifixion with numerous figures, and wings representing Abraham's Sacrifice and the Miracle of the Brazen Serpent, 1031. Pieta, with six scenes from the life of Christ.

**FIRST FLOOR**. The walls are hung with numerous portraits and 'Regent' or corporation pictures. Near the entrance: 2345a. *Jan Steen*, Laban searching the luggage of Rachel; in the centre, on a stand: 2348. *Dom. van Tol* (pupil of Dou), Woman baking pancakes, and four boys; 2320. *A. Brouwer*, Two peasants. — In the adjoining room to the N.E.: 2606. Large silver-gilt cup, given by Queen Elizabeth of Bohemia in 1641; old furniture, etc. — In the side-room to the S.W.: medals, garments, etc. — On the staircase, old weapons and stained glass of the 16th century, representing Counts and Countesses of Holland, in shades of brown.

**UPPER FLOOR**. The pictures here, chiefly arquebusier and regent pieces, are more interesting and important. On the principal wall, facing the entrance: 2489. *Van Brée* (p. 144), Burgomaster van der Werf offering his body to the starving citizens, who demand the surrender of the town or the satisfaction of their hunger, a large but mediocre work. To the left and right are seven pictures of arquebusiers (Nos. 962-68), painted in 1626 and 1628 by *Joris van Schooten* (b. at Leyden in 1587); the execution is good and the heads are full of expression, but there is no attempt at artistic grouping. On the end-wall to the left: 2491. Sortie during the siege of Leyden; 2504. *Peter van Veen* (1570-1639, Leyden), Arrival of the Water Gueux. The glass-case in the middle contains gold and silver plate belonging to the municipality, of the 17th and 18th cent., and (right) glass of the same period, relics of the siege, coins, medals. The small adjacent room contains 1576-81. six singular pictures by *Is. Claess. van Swanenburgh* (d. 1614), father of Rembrandt's master, *Jac. Isaacs. van Swanenburgh*, representing the old cloth manufactures of Leyden and the advent of Flemish cloth-makers. — The room adjoining on the other side contain a collection of old arms, views, and plans of Leyden.

On the other side of the *Singel* is the *Nieuwe* or *Mare Kerk* (Pl. 3; E, 2), a domed church by 'sGravesande, completed in 1648.

The promenades near the Rynsburg Gate (Pl. C, 1), by which we enter the town from the railway-station, are adorned with a statue

of *Herman Boerhaave* (Pl. 24; see p. 294), modelled by Strackée. Beyond it are the *Anatomical & Pathological Laboratory*, the *Academic Hospital* (Pl. 22; B, C, 2), and, in the distance, the *Military Hospital*. — On the Galgewater (Pl. B, C, 3) is the *Kweekschool voor de Zeevaart* (Pl. 27), or seamen's training-school, and a picturesque building with gabled roof, the *Stads-Timmerhuis* (1612), on the former municipal timber wharf, by Lieven de Key.

The open spaces on both sides of the *Steenschuur Canal* (Pl. E, 5) were formerly covered with houses and owe their present appearance to an appalling explosion of gunpowder, which took place in 1807. The space on the N. bank is now partly occupied by buildings connected with the university (Pl. 8), while that on the S., which was long known as the 'Groote Ruine', has recently been transformed into the pretty *Van der Werf Park*, containing a monument to *Burgomaster van der Werf* (p. 292), erected in 1884 from designs by Koelman and Vogel.

---

FROM LEYDEN TO NOORDWYK AAN ZEE, 6 M., steam-tramway, starting from the railway-station, eight times daily, viâ *Rynsburg* (see below) and *Noordwyk Binnen* (1 M. to the S.E. of Noordwyk aan Zee) in 1 hr. (fare 60 or 45 c.); also steamboat to Noordwyk Binnen 3 or 4 times daily, starting from the Mare-Brug (Pl. D, 1; fare 20 or 12½ c.). — **Noordwyk aan Zee** (\**Hôtel Huis ter Duin*, suitable for a prolonged stay, R. 1-7 fl., board from 3 fl. 60 c.) is the most prettily situated watering-place on the Dutch coast, and has numerous German visitors.

FROM LEYDEN TO KATWYK AAN ZEE, 6 M., steam-tramway, starting from the railway-station, 16 times daily in summer, in 40 min.; steamer from the Beestenmarkt bridge (Pl. C, 2), eight times daily, except Sun., in 1 hr. (fares 30 or 15 c.). — The road passes *Endegeest*, for many years the residence of Descartes (*Cartesius*, 1596-1650), who wrote his chief mathematical and philosophical works here. Farther on are *Rynsburg*, the residence of Spinoza (p. 320) in 1660-63, and *Katwyk Binnen*, with interesting monuments in their churches.

**Katwyk aan Zee** (\**Groot Badhôtel*, \**Hôtel du Rhin*, *Hôtel-Pension van Telligen*, \**Hôtel-Pension Zeerust*, \**Hôtel de Zwaan*, all on the Dunes) is a popular Dutch watering-place (6000 inhab.), plain but not cheap, near the mouth of a canal closed with huge gates, which assists the Old Rhine to empty itself into the sea.

The mouth of the Rhine was completely obstructed by sand in consequence of a hurricane in the year 839, and from that period down to 1807 its waters formed a vast swamp, which is now almost entirely drained (p. 289). In 1807 a large canal was constructed, with three locks, the first of which has two, the second four, and that next to the sea five pairs of gates. During high tide the gates are closed in order to exclude the water, which rises to the height of 12 ft. on the outside, while the level of the canal on the inside is much lower. At low tide the gates are opened for 5-6 hours in order to permit the accumulated waters of the Rhine to escape, and the masses of sand thrown up by the

sea are thus again washed away. It is computed that 100,000 cubic ft. of water issue from the gates per second. In stormy weather, when the wind blows towards the land, the tide does not fall sufficiently to admit of the gates being opened. The dykes constructed at the entrance to the canal and on the sea-shore are of most imposing dimensions. The foundations consist of piles driven into the loose sand, upon which a massive superstructure of masonry is placed. These magnificent works, undertaken during the reign of King Louis Napoleon by the engineer *M. Conrad* (p. 289), are the finest of the kind in Europe, and have recently been strengthened in consequence of an outlet of the Haarlemmer Meer having been conducted to this point. The neighbouring kilns convert the heaps of shells thrown up by the sea into lime, which is used in the construction of the dykes.

## 41. Haarlem.

**Hotels.** *HÔTEL FÜNCKLER* (Pl. a; B, 3), in the Kruisstraat,  $\frac{1}{4}$  M. from the station, R. & A. 1 fl. 75, L. 80 c., D.  $2\frac{1}{2}$  fl.; *GOUDEN LEEUW* (Pl. c, B 2; *Lion d'Or*), in the same street, a little nearer the station; *LEEUWRIK* (Pl. b; B, 3), a few paces beyond the Hôtel Fünckler, commercial, R., L., & A. 1 fl. 75 c., B.  $\frac{3}{4}$ , D. incl. wine  $2\frac{1}{4}$  fl., well spoken of. — *HÔTEL VAN DEN BERG* and *'T WAPEN VAN AMSTERDAM*, outside the town, near the Park, are two very good houses for a prolonged stay, R. & B. 2 fl., D. 2 fl., A. 50, L. 25 c.

**Restaurants.** *Brinkmann's Café-Restaurant*, Groote Markt 11, well spoken of; *Port van Cleve*, in the Hôtel Leeuwrik (see above); *Grand Café-Restaurant Neuf*, Groote Houtstraat 176. — *WINE. Ferwerda & Tieman*, Gr. Houtstraat 3. — *\*Rail. Restaurant.*

**Tramway** from the station through the Kruisweg and the Kruisstraat, past the Town Hall (p. 300), and through the Groote Houtstraat, to the Pavilion (p. 303); fare 5 and 10 c. — **Omnibus** from the station across the Groote Markt to Overveen (p. 304; 15 c.) and Bloemendaal (p. 304; 20, there and back 25 c.), in summer 20 times daily. — **Steam Tramway** to Leyden, starting from the Park (p. 303).

**Cabs.** With one horse: from the station to the town with 56lbs. of luggage 60 c.; extra luggage, 20 c. per 56lbs.; per hour, in the town 1 fl., outside the town  $1\frac{1}{2}$  fl.

**Haarlem**, with 55,400 inhab., the seat of the governor of the province of N. Holland, one of the cleanest and most attractive towns in Holland, and possessing several thriving manufactories, lies on the *Spaarne*, which flows through the town in a curve. The town is surrounded by well-kept gardens and promenades, laid out partly on the site of the old ramparts. The quaint old houses of brick and hewn stone offer much to interest the student of architecture. Hofjes (p. xxviii) are specially numerous in Haarlem.

Haarlem was for a long period the residence of the Counts of Holland. Like Leyden, it sustained a most calamitous siege during the War of Independence, and was taken, after a resistance of seven months (1572-73), by the Spaniards under Frederick of Toledo, son of the Duke of Alva. The defence, though ineffectual, was most heroic, and even the women, led by Kenau Simons Hasselaar, took a share in it. Upwards of 10,000 of the inhabitants perished on this occasion, and the commandant, the Protestant clergy, and 2000 of the townspeople were executed by order of their conqueror. Four years later the Spaniards were again expelled. The town attained the height of its prosperity in the 17th cent., when its school of art was also of some importance. Hend. Goltzius, Frans Hals, Jacob

note  
could  
when  
to  
se  
force  
must  
leave  
of  
system  
order  
cycle

run  
the  
PI  
the  
the  
the  
the  
the

we  
from  
man

that  
the  
the  
here  
den

of  
the

the  
ve  
e.  
ld  
is  
of  
f











1

1

van Ruysdael, Allard van Everdingen, the three Wouvermans, Adr. and Is. van Ostade, and other painters dwelt here at that period; and at the same time there flourished a school of architecture, founded by *Lieven de Key* (d. 1627), the city-mason of Haarlem.

In the middle of the town, reached from the railway-station in about 12 min. by the Kruisweg and its prolongation, the Kruisstraat, is the **GROOTE MARKT** (Pl. B, C, 4), in which stand the Groote Kerk, the Stadhuis, and the \***Meat Market** (Pl. 13; B, 4), erected by *Lieven de Key* in 1602-3, the quaintest brick and stone building in the country, perhaps even of the entire N. Renaissance. — Opposite, at the corner of the Smede-Str., is the *Old Town Hall*, now used for military purposes, said to be older than the Meat Market, and restored about 1650.

The **Groote Kerk** (*St. Bavo*; Pl. 5; B, C, 4) is an imposing and lofty cruciform church, erected at the close of the 15th century, with a tower 255 ft. high, completed in 1519. A thorough restoration of the edifice has been in progress for several years.

\***INTERIOR** (sacristan's house on the S. side of the choir). The vaulting rests on twenty-eight columns, on which decorative paintings of the end of the 16th cent. have lately been brought to light. The nave and choir were apparently meant to be covered by stone vaulting, but are provided merely with a cedar-wood roof of cross-vaulting, dating from 1580. The roof above the intersection of the nave and transept is, however, of stone. The choir-stalls are fine, and also the late-Gothic brazen screen separating the choir from the nave, which was erected in 1540 by *Diderik Sybrandszoon* of Malines and is adorned with numerous civic arms; the side railings in the inner choir are in the early Renaissance style (1540). — By one of the pillars, to the right in the choir, is a monument to the memory of *Conrad* (d. 1808), the engineer who constructed the locks of Katwyk (p. 298), and his coadjutor *Brunings* (d. 1806). The small models of ships suspended from the adjoining arch commemorate the 15th Crusade, under Count William I. of Holland. They date from 1668, the originals having fallen into decay. By the choir is the tomb of *Bilderdyk*, the poet (d. 1831). The sounding-board of the pulpit in carved wood is Gothic (1432), while the pulpit itself and its handsome brass railings belong to the 18th century. A cannon-ball in the wall is a reminiscence of the Spanish siege. The pleasing group in marble below the organ, by *Xavery*, represents ecclesiastical poetry and music, expressing their gratitude to Haarlem for the erection of the organ. — The stained glass in the nave is modern; the chandeliers are after 16th cent. patterns.

The \***Organ**, constructed in 1735-38 by Christ. Müller, and thoroughly restored in 1868, was long considered the largest and most powerful in the world, and still ranks as one of the largest instruments in existence. It possesses 4 keyboards, 64 stops, and 5000 pipes, the largest of which is 15 inches in diameter and 32 ft. long. Public recitals take place on Tuesdays from 1 to 2 p. m. and on Thursdays from 3 to 4 p. m.; at other times the organist may be engaged to play for a fee of 13 fl., which admits one or more persons.

In the large market-place in front of the church rises a bronze **Statue of Coster** (Pl. 2; B, 4), the alleged inventor of printing, designed by *Royer*, and erected in 1856.

The controversy as to whether *Coster* or *Gutenberg* was the real inventor of printing may now be considered definitely settled in favour of the latter. Recent investigations in the town records have, indeed, proved that a certain *Laurens Janszoon Coster* lived at Haarlem in 1451-56 as a wine-dealer and tavern-keeper, and that he left the town in 1483;

but no mention has been found of any printing-office in his possession. In any case, the works printed by this Coster, if such ever existed, cannot go back so far as 1454 (the oldest date of the Mayence printer), since the story of Coster, which came into vogue about 1560, expressly states that he was a grandfather when he made his first attempts. No works printed at Haarlem are known with a date either before or shortly after 1454. It is, however, certain that Haarlem was the first town in Holland at which printing was practised.

Opposite the principal façade of the Groote Kerk rises the **Town Hall** (Pl. 11; B, 4), begun in the 12-13th cent., originally a palace of the counts of Holland, but remodelled in 1620 and 1630, when also the wing in the Zylstraat was added. The *\*Museum* here is open daily 10-4, in winter 10-3 (adm. 25 c.; on Sun. 12-3, gratis; catalogue in Dutch and French 30 c.). It contains a small but valuable picture-gallery, the only one where it is possible for the traveller to become thoroughly acquainted with the jovial *Frans Hals*, the greatest colourist of the Dutch painters next to Rembrandt. He is represented here by eight large pictures, painted at different stages of his career. The other pictures in the collection possess considerable historical interest.

On entering the building from the market-place we ascend the staircase on the left, and reach a vestibule, the beams of which date from the 13th cent.; on the walls are some portraits and coats-of-arms of Counts and Countesses of Holland, and also a modern picture of the Defence of Haarlem (p. 298). We ring the bell in the right corner.

Room I contains nothing of importance. — Room II. To the left, 226. *A. Willaerts*, Naval battle off Gibraltar in 1607; to the right, 215. *H. C. Vroom*, Same subject; 39. *Corn. Corneliszoon*, Corporation-banquet in 1599. Above, on the staircase, 167. *Pot*, Apotheosis of Prince William. — In the passage, to the right, 180. *J. van Scorel*, Adam and Eve; 69. *F. P. de Grebber*, Corporation-banquet in 1610; 75. *Pieter de Grebber* (son of the last), Emp. Frederick Barbarossa granting the city of Haarlem its coat-of-arms in the presence of the Patriarch of Jerusalem (painted in 1630).

**PRINCIPAL ROOM.** The whole of the left wall is occupied by the *\*\*Corporation and Regent Pieces of Frans Hals*, arranged in chronological order. The first, No. 81, representing a Banquet of the officers of the 'St. Jorisdoele', or Arquebusiers of St. George, was painted in 1616, in his thirtieth year, and is distinguished by the depth and vigour of its colouring, in which it surpasses even his later works. No. 82, the same subject, with different portraits, and No. 83, the Banquet of the officers of the Arquebusiers of St. Andrew ('Cloveniers Doele'), were painted in 1627. His best period was probably about 1630, when he painted his finest work, No. 84, representing an Assembly of the officers of the Arquebusiers of St. Andrew, with fourteen life-size figures. Next in order of time are: 85, Officers and sergeants of the Arquebusiers of St. George, 1639; and 86, The governors of the Elizabeth Hospital,

1641, which savours strongly of Rembrandt's style. Then, after a long interval, which the biography of the master has not explained, at the age of 80, he painted Nos. 87, 88, The governors and lady-managers of the hospital for old men and women, both in 1664. — Among the other paintings in this room are: *Jan de Bray*, 25. Lady-managers of the Lepers' Hospital in 1667, 26. Christ blessing children; 183. *Soutman*, Corporation-piece of 1642; 70. *F. P. de Grebber*, Corporation-piece of 1619; 27. *Jan de Bray*, King Zaleucus sacrifices one of his eyes in order to ransom his son (1676); 184. *Soutman*, Corporation-piece of 1644; \*203. *Verspronck*, Lady-managers of the Hospital of the Holy Ghost; 36. *Corn. Corneliszoon*, Corporation-banquet of 1583; 28. *Jan de Bray*, Apotheosis of Prince Frederick Henry (1681); 117. *Corn. Holsteijn*, Parable of the Labourers in the Vineyard (1647).

Room IV. To the right, 100. *Maerten van Heemskerck*, St. Luke painting the Madonna; \*22, \*23. *Jan de Bray*, Governors (1663) and Lady-managers (1664) of the Orphanage; between these, 213. *Vroom*, Earl of Leicester landing at Flushing in 1586 (painted in 1623); 1. *Pieter Pietersen*, Shadrach, Meshech, and Abednego in the fiery furnace (1575); 105. *Heemskerck*, Ecce Homo (1559); 80. *Frans Hals*, Portrait of himself; 216. *Vroom*, View of Haarlem; 33. *A. Brouwer*, Smokers; 130. *Pieter Lastman* (teacher of Rembrandt), Nativity. 10. *J. Berck-Heyde*, Studio of Frans Hals: about twenty young painters are sitting round a table and drawing from nature, while Frans Hals stands near the door talking to Phil. Wouverman, who has paid him a visit. 31. *Pieter Brueghel the Younger*, Flemish proverbs; 176. *Saenredam*, The Nieuwe Kerk at Haarlem; 8. *J. Berck-Heyde*, Interior of the Groote Kerk at Haarlem; \*220. *J. W. de Wet*, Healing of the sick man at the Pool of Bethesda. This room also contains a number of specimens of old printing, particularly the 'Spiegel onzer behoudenis', on which the supporters of Coster (p. 299) specially grounded their claims. — In the passage are numerous silhouettes.

Room V ('Fabricius Room'), containing a collection of family portraits and other paintings bequeathed to the town in 1883 by Baron J. C. W. Fabricius. To the right: \*348. *Mierevelt*, Portrait; \*205, 206. *Verspronck*, Two portraits; \*209. *Victors* (pupil of Rembrandt), Portrait of a burgomaster of Amsterdam (1661); \*89, \*90. *Frans Hals*, Portraits of burgomaster Nik. van der Meer and his wife (1631); \*189. *A. van de Velde*, Landscape; \*6. *G. Berck-Heyde*, The town-hall of Haarlem (1671); 150. *J. M. Molenaer*, Rustic wedding; 125. *Thomas de Keyser*, Portrait (1629); \*186. *Terburg*, Family-group.

The attendant also shows a silver-gilt goblet, presented to Arent Meindertsz Fabricius by the Estates of Holland and W. Friesland, in recognition of his services at the siege of Ostend in 1603; and a collection of ANTIQUITIES relating to Haarlem, weapons, glasses,

and instruments of torture. The beautiful \**Goblet of St. Martin*, executed in 1604 for the guild of brewers, who paid 360 fl. for it, deserves special attention. The cover was modelled by *Hendrik de Keyser*, and the medallions by *Ernst Janszoon van Vianen* from designs by *Hendr. Goltzius*.

The *Town Library* (entrance from the *Prinsenhof*, behind the town-hall; admission on Wed. & Sat., 2-4) contains a valuable collection of books and manuscripts relating to the history of the Netherlands.

In the *Jansstraat* No. 79, a few paces to the W. of the market-place, is the *Episcopal Museum* (Pl. 1; B, 2), a collection of Dutch ecclesiastical antiquities, which is however much inferior to that of Utrecht. Admission Mon. to Frid. (holy-days excepted) 10-5 o'clock, 25 c.

*Teyler's Museum* (Pl. 12; C, 4; entrance, *Spaarne* 16) was founded in consequence of a bequest of *Peter Teyler van der Hulst* (d. 1778), a wealthy Haarlem merchant, who left half of his property to be devoted to the promotion of science, and the other half to the poor. The collections are open to visitors in summer from Mon. to Frid. (festivals excepted) from 11 to 3, and the library on Wed., Thurs., Frid., and Sat. from 1 to 4 o'clock (25 c.). The old building in the *Damstraat* has been lately enlarged by a handsome wing in the Renaissance style, erected on the side next the *Spaarne* from the designs of Christian Ulrich of Vienna. The Museum includes a *Physical Cabinet* with collections of chemical, optical, hydraulic, and other instruments, and the most powerful electric batteries in Europe; a *Geological Cabinet*, with minerals and fossils (including a fossil plesiosaurus); a *Collection of Pictures*, consisting of upwards of 80 modern pictures (by *Eeckhout*, *Schelfhout*, *Koekkoek*, *Schotel*, *Verveer*, *J. Koster*, *Ten Kate*, *Israels*, *Mesdag*, *Van Hove*, *Bosboom*, etc.; catalogue), exhibited in a room lighted from the roof; a valuable *Collection of Drawings and Sketches* by old masters; and a considerable *Library*. On the upper floor is a large auditorium, in which scientific lectures are delivered. The foundation also provides for the publication of a scientific periodical ('*Archives du Musée Teyler*'), and a certain sum is annually set apart for the purchase of prizes to be competed for by scientific essayists.

At the corner of the *Damstraat* is the old *Weigh-House*, a sandstone building of 1598, by *Lieven de Key*. — Opposite the *Damstraat*, on the right bank of the *Spaarne*, are the headquarters of the Dutch *Scientific Society* (secretary, Dr. J. Bosscha). — The *Spaarnewouder* or *Amsterdam Gate* (Pl. D; 4), farther to the E., is the only survivor of the mediæval town-gates; it was restored on the side next the town in 1600.

The curious tower (1613) of the *Nieuwe* or *St. Anna Kerk* (Pl. 6; A, 5) is also by *Lieven de Key*. The unattractive nave was built in 1649 by *De Bray*. Not far off is the reformed *Orphanage* for



*Girls*, built by Llieven de Key in 1608 as an Oudemannenhuis, from funds supplied by festivals of the Rederykamern (p. 98); the dining-hall is interesting. — The new *Roman Catholic Church* (Pl. 14; C, 5) is also distinguished by a handsome tower.

The **\*Park of Haarlem** (or *Hout*, i.e. wood), on the S. side of the town, is a beautiful and extensive plantation of fine old beeches, intersected by walks, enlivened by tame deer, and surrounded with villas, cafés, and places of holiday-resort. The *Flora Park* (Pl. A, 7) is one of the pleasant parts of it; band on Sun. afternoons and Wed. evenings.

In this wood, about  $1\frac{1}{2}$  M. from the *Houtpoort*, and  $1\frac{1}{4}$  M. from the railway-station, is situated the **Pavilion** (*Paviljoen Welgelegen*; Pl. A, B, 7), a château erected by the wealthy banker Mr. Hope of Amsterdam in the Italian style and afterwards purchased by Louis Napoleon, King of Holland. It is now the property of government and contains several national collections. On the first floor is the **ART-INDUSTRIAL MUSEUM** (*Museum van Kunst-nyverheid*), founded by a society in 1877 (adm. daily, 10-4, 25 c.). The collection consists of models, copies, and drawings of the most celebrated products of the artistic industries of ancient and modern times. It is arranged in the following groups: Woven Fabrics, Wood-carvings, Works in metal, Ivory-carvings, Pottery, Architecture, Sculpture, Drawing and Designing, Costume. The section of engravings and wood-cuts contains 4000 specimens. — In connection with the museum is a school of design, which occupies the building next door to the Pavilion and is attended by 225 students.

On the ground-floor of the same building is the **COLONIAL MUSEUM**, founded in 1871 (entered from the great avenue, second door to the left; adm. on Sun. by tickets obtained gratis on other days; catalogue 25 c.), which contains a copious collection of the products of the Dutch colonies, chiefly those in the E. Indies. Director of both Museums, Mr. F.W. van Eeden.

Haarlem is famous for its **Horticulture**. The flower-beds of the numerous nursery-gardens display their gayest colours and diffuse their most delicious perfumes about the end of April and the beginning of May. Whole fields of hyacinths, tulips, crocuses, anemones, lilies, etc., grouped in every variety of colour, are seen on the S. and W. sides of the town. Many of the finest gardens in Europe are supplied with roots from Haarlem, and Holland claims the merit of having promoted horticulture to a greater extent than any other country in the world. One of the leading firms is that of *E. H. Krelage & Son*, who possess a beautiful winter-garden and hot-houses to the S. of the town, *Kleine Houtweg* 17-27 (Pl. B, 6; visitors admitted on writing their names in the visitors' book; best hours 10-12, 2-4, and in summer 6-8 also; fee to the gardener who acts as a guide). A visit may also be paid to the large nurseries of *Messrs. J. D. Zocher & Voorhelm Schneevoegt*, known as

the *Rozenhagen*, on the *Schooterweeg* (Pl. C, 1), opposite the *Kennem* bridge.

In 1636 and 1637 the flower-trade in Holland assumed the form of a mania, and tulips became as important an object of speculation as railway-shares and the public funds at the present day. Capitalists, merchants, and even private individuals entirely ignorant of floriculture, traded extensively in bulbs, and frequently amassed considerable fortunes. The rarer bulbs often realised enormous prices. It is recorded, for example, that a '*Semper Augustus*' was sold for 13,000 fl., an '*Admiral Liefkens*' for 4500 fl., a '*Viceroy*' for 4200 fl., etc. A single Dutch town is said to have gained upwards of 10 million fl. by the sale of tulip-roots in one year, and a speculator at Amsterdam realised 68,000 fl. in four months in the same manner. At length, however, a corresponding reaction set in. Government declared that the contracts made were illegal, and the mania speedily subsided. The prices fell so rapidly that many of the bolder speculators were totally ruined, and before long a root of the highly-prized '*Semper Augustus*' might be purchased for 50 fl. About a century later a similar phenomenon occurred in the trade in hyacinths, and an official list of 1781 mentions a '*Bleu Paste non plus ultra*' as having been sold for 1600 florins. — The library of *Messrs. Krelage* contains an interesting collection of works relating to the tulip-trade.

The *Environs* of Haarlem (see Map, p. 348) are much admired by the Dutch. The favourite points are the villages at the foot of the Dunes to the W. of Haarlem, particularly ( $1\frac{1}{2}$  M.) *Overveen* (railway-station, see below) and (3 M.) *Bloemendaal* (*Hotel Groot Zomerzorg*,  $\frac{1}{3}$  M. to the W. of the village; *Hotel Welgelegen*, *Hotel Kemmerland*, both in the principal street; Omnibus viâ *Overveen* to *Bloemendaal*, see p. 298). The view from the top of the Dunes  $\frac{3}{4}$  M. to the S.W. of *Overveen*, made famous by *Ruysdael's* landscapes, is scarcely inferior to that from the *Brederode'sche Berg* (see below). The beautiful road which along the E. slope of the Dunes leads from *Overveen* to *Bloemendaal*, past numerous country-residences and private grounds, affords a charming walk. — One of the highest points of these sand-hills (195 ft.) is the *Brederode'sche Berg*, or *Blaauwe Trappen*, about  $4\frac{1}{2}$  M. to the N.W. of *Bloemendaal*, and close to the lunatic asylum of *Meerenberg* and the picturesque red brick ruins of the château of *Brederode*, once the seat of the powerful counts of that name (reached also from the station of *Zandpoort*; p. 353). (Near the ruins is a good inn, called the *Velserend*.) The extensive view to the E. embraces the admirably cultivated and partly wooded plains of N. Holland, Haarlem, the *Haarlemmer* and *Wyker Meer*, the *Y*, Amsterdam, the innumerable windmills of *Zaandam*, the undulating and sterile sand-hills, and the sea. The whole excursion from Haarlem viâ *Bloemendaal* to *Brederode* and back, including the ascent of the *Brederode'sche Berg*, may be accomplished by carriage in about 3 hrs. (one-horse cab 4-5 fl.).

---

About  $5\frac{1}{2}$  M. to the S.W. of Haarlem lies the sea-bathing place of *Zandvoort*, which is connected with the main line of the state-railway by a branch passing *Overveen* (see above; fares 60, 45, 30 c.). The line affords an interesting survey of the Dunes. — Carriage from Haarlem to *Zandvoort* 4-5 fl.

Geograph. Aant. van

40. Grotte II  
41. Tweedehoof v. d. Kerk  
42. Lees Museum  
43. Lutherisch Weeshuis  
44. Montebaanloren  
45. Nul v. d. Algemeen  
46. Oude Kerk v. d. Kerk  
47. Oude Kerk v. d. Kerk  
48. Poort  
49. Rijk v. d. Kerk  
50. " Rijk v. d. Kerk  
51. " Rijk v. d. Kerk  
52. " Rijk v. d. Kerk  
53. " Rijk v. d. Kerk  
54. " Rijk v. d. Kerk  
55. " Rijk v. d. Kerk  
56. " Rijk v. d. Kerk  
57. " Rijk v. d. Kerk  
58. " Rijk v. d. Kerk  
59. " Rijk v. d. Kerk  
60. " Rijk v. d. Kerk



1

2

3

4

5

6

**Zandvoort.** — **Hotels.** Near the village: \*GROOT BADHUIS; HÔTEL D'ORANGE; HÔTEL BELVEDERE; VILLA PAULA (R. from 14 fl. per week, pens. 8½ fl.), VILLA EVELINE, and others, all commanding a view of the sea. In the village: HÔTEL DRIEHUIZEN. Numerous private lodgings. — At Nieuw-Zandvoort: \*HÔTEL KURZAAL, nearest the station, R., L., & A. 1½-7 fl., A. 80 c., D. 2½, pens. from 6½ fl.; HÔTEL DE L'Océan, similar charges; both on the dunes, with free view of the sea. — Somewhat farther back, HÔTEL VICTORIA.

*Bathing Coach*, 25-50 c., 10 tickets 4 fl., including bathing-dress. The sea-baths are near Old Zandvoort; the custom of promiscuous bathing has been introduced here as at Scheveningen, but there are also separate bathing-places for ladies and gentlemen.

*Horses*, 1 fl. per hr. — *Sailing-boat*, 1 fl. per hr.

**Zandvoort**, called *Oud-Zandvoort* to distinguish it from Nieuw-Zandvoort (see below), is a fishing-village lying close behind the dunes with unpretending inns and pleasant houses. At the village is a marine hospital for children (53 beds). Amsterdam is supplied with drinking-water from the neighbouring Vogelsang Dunes. The railway ends at the foot of the dunes (about ½ M. from the village), near *Nieuw-Zandvoort*, a creation of the last ten years. — From Zandvoort a walk should be taken to the North Sea Canal (p. 350), about 6 M. off, returning by rail.

## 42. Amsterdam.

**Railway Stations.** 1. *Central Station* (Pl. C, D, 2; \*Restaurant), for all trains, including those of the Rhenish Railway; 2. *Rhentish Station* (Pl. G, 4, 5), for Utrecht, Gouda, the Hague, Rotterdam, Arnhem, Germany, and Belgium. — *Cab*, per ½ hr. 60 c., 1 hr. 80 c., each additional ¼ hr. 20 c.; trunk 80 c., small luggage free; night charges, see p. 307. — *Tramway* to the Dam (p. 312), 10 c., comp. p. 307.

**Hotels.** \*AMSTEL HOTEL (Pl. a; F, 5), with railway booking-office, baths, telegraph, etc., near the Rhenish Station, with 200 R. at 2-6 fl., B. 75, L. 25, A. 50 c.; table d'hôte at 5.30, 2½ fl., omn. 50 c.; \*BRAOK'S DOELLEN HOTEL (Pl. b; E, 4), Doelenstraat, with similar charges. — \*HÔTEL VICTORIA (Pl. l; D, 2), at the corner of the Damrak and Prins Hendrik-Kade, R., L., & A. 2-8 fl., B. 70 c., déj. 1¼, D. 2½ fl.; \*BIBLE HOTEL (Pl. e; D, 3), between the Damrak and Warmoesstraat, with 120 rooms from 1¼ fl. upward (L. & A. included), B. 80 c., D. 2½ fl.; \*HÔTEL ADRIAN (Pl. k; D, 8), Kalverstraat; PAYS-BAS (Pl. d; E, 4), Doelenstraat, R. 2-3 fl., L. 20, A. 25, B. 80 c., D. incl. wine 2½ fl.; \*HÔTEL AMÉRICAIN (Pl. s; D, 5), Leidsche Plein, with café-restaurant, R., L., & A. from 1¾, B. ½ fl., tariff exhibited in the rooms; HÔTEL DE L'EUROPE, Prins Hendrik-Kade 21 (Pl. D, 2), with restaurant, R., L., & A. 1-2, D. 1½ fl. — Second class: \*HÔTEL-CAFÉ SUISSE (Pl. g; D, 3), R., L., & B. 2¼ fl.; HÔTEL POOLSCH KOFFIEHUIS (Pl. m; D, 3), R., L., & A. 2, D. 1½ fl., both in the Kalverstraat, with large cafés-restaurants (see p. 306); HÔTEL KRASNAPOLSKY, Warmoesstraat (Pl. D, 3), R., L., & A. 2-5, B. ½-¾, D. 2½ fl., also with a large café-restaurant (see p. 306); \*STAD ELBERFELD (Pl. p; E, 3), Achterburgwal, commercial, R. & B. from 2½ fl.; HÔTEL-CAFÉ NEUF (Pl. i; D, 4), R., L., A., & B. 2¼-2½, D., incl. wine, 2½ fl.; HÔTEL & CAFÉ-RESTAUR. DU COMMERCE, both in the Kalverstraat; MILLE COLONNES, with café, in the Rembrandtsplein (see p. 306), R., L., A., & B. 2-2½, D. 1½ fl. — DE OUDE GRAAF (Pl. l; D, 8), D. 2 fl., and DE JONGE GRAAF, D. 1½ fl., both in the Kalverstraat, suitable for gentlemen travelling alone; HÔTEL HAAS (Pl. o; D, 3), Damrak, corner of the Papenbrugsteeg, R. & B. 1¾ fl.; OLDEWELT (Pl. q; D, 2), Nieuwendyk 100; HÔTEL & CAFÉ REMBRANDT (Pl. E, 4), Rembrandtsplein; HÔTEL HOLLANDAIS (Pl. t; D, 5), Leidsche Plein,

R., L., A., & B. 2-2½, D. 1½ fl.; \*HÔTEL-RESTAUR. FRANK, Damrak 95, R. & B. 1½-1¾ fl. — PENSION BELLEVUE, Sarphatistraat (Pl. F, 5), well situated.

Restaurants in all hotels, except the first-mentioned, and in the cafés mentioned below (often crowded about 6 p.m.); also: \**Restaurant Riche*, Rokin 84, near the Dam, French cuisine, D. 3-5 fl.; *Van Laar*, Kalverstraat 3; these two of the first-class; *Het Gouden Hoofd*, Rembrandtsplein 39; \**Krasnapolsky* (see below), Warmoesstraat, with garden, D. 2½ fl.; *Panopticum*, Amstelstraat, opposite the Grand Théâtre (Pl. E, 4); \**Café Suisse* (see below), Kalverstraat, R. 1½-2½ fl.; \**Port van Cleve*, near the post-office, opposite the Nieuwe Kerk; *Westrus*, Damrak 60.

Wine Rooms: *Aux Caves de France*, Kalverstraat 53; *Ferwerda & Tie-man*, Kalverstraat 28; *Continental Bodega*, same street 234. — Oysters, fish, etc.: *Van Laar*, Kalverstraat 3; oysters 80 c. to 1 fl. 20 c. per dozen.

Beer. *Krasnapolsky* (see below); *Café Suisse* (see below); *Poolsche Koffiehuis* (see below); *Wiener Café*, Rokin 22; *Café Neubauer*, Kalverstraat 2; *Müller*, Dam 11 and Warmoesstraat 194 and 196; *Buhrdorf*, Warmoesstraat 193; *Pschorr*, *Staats*, same street 178 and 176. Munich or Pilsener beer at all of these; waitresses.

Cafés. *Krasnapolsky*, Warmoesstraat (Pl. D, 3), one of the largest cafés in Europe, with a garden and numerous billiard tables; *Mille Colennes*, in the Rembrandtsplein; *Poolsche, Suisse, Neuf, du Commerce*, all in the Kalverstraat; *Café Américain*, *Café Hollandais*, Leidsche Plein; *Continental*, Sarphatistraat, next door to the Amstel Hotel (Pl. F, 4, 5), with garden; *Paviljoen*, in the Vondel-Park (p. 347). — Confectioner. *Van Giesen*, Kalverstraat 220. — Liqueurs (Curaçao, 'Half-om-half', 'Maagbitter', etc.). *Wynand-Fockink*, a firm founded in 1679, the retail business carried on in curious old premises in the Pylsteeg (entrance by No. 19 Damstraat; Pl. D, 3); *Erven Lucas Bols*, founded in 1575, Kalverstraat 32; both much frequented during the business-hours of the Exchange; *De Drie Flesschen*, Gravenstraat.

Baths. *Swimming Baths* in the Y, at \**Van Heemstede-Obelt*, De Ruyter Kade 150, and at the W. Dock (Pl. E, 1); also in the Amstel, near the Schollebrug, to which a small steamer plies. *Warm Baths*. \**Dr. Arntzenius*, Amsteldyk 25 (Pl. F, G, 5); \**Van Heemstede-Obelt*, see above; in the Rokin (Pl. D, 3, 4); on the Heerengracht (No. 158), near the Leliegerecht (Pl. C, 3); at the hotels, etc.

Shops. The best are on the Nieuwendyk and in the Kalverstraat, Damstraat, Paleisstraat, Leidsche Straat, Leidsche Plein, Galery (p. 318), and Utrechtsche Straat. — PHOTOGRAPHS: *Herz*, Heerengracht 80; *H. Groote*, Kalverstraat 249. — PHOTOGRAPHERS: *Wegner & Motta*, Rokin 136. — BOOKSELLERS: *Silpke*, Kalverstraat 179; *Seyffardt*, Damrak 99, by the Exchange; *Müller*, Singel 286; *van Gogh*, Keizersgracht 453; *Höcker*, Kalverstraat 154, etc. — ART DEALERS: '*Pictura*', Wolvenstraat 19 (Pl. C, D, 4), ancient and modern paintings and drawings; *Franz Buffa & Sons*, Kalverstraat 39, pictures and engravings; *F. Müller & Co.*, Doelenstraat; *Schellema & Holkema*, Rokin 74, modern paintings; *Van Gogh*, see above. — DRAWING MATERIALS: *C. L. C. Voskuil*, Reguliers-Brêestraat 32. — ANTIQUITIES: *Boasberg*, Kalverstraat 63; *J. Goudstikker*, Kalverstraat 49 (also old pictures); *Speyer & Zoon*, Kalverstraat 10. — FAIENCE: *Focke & Meltzer*, Kalverstraat. — CIGARS: *Hajenius*, in the Dam, at the corner of the Beurssteeg; *Reynwaan*, opposite the Hôtel des Pays-Bas, *Weinthal*, *Boele*, shops in several streets.

Money Changers. *Twentsche Bank*, Spuistraat; *Kramer & Co.*, Vygendam, between the Dam and the Damstraat (Pl. D, 3); *Anspach & Donk*, Nieuwezyds-Voorburgwal, at the Molsteeg.

Theatres (the larger are closed in summer; performances usually begin at 8 o'clock). *Stads Schouwburg* (Pl. D, 5) in the Leidsche Plein, burned down in 1890, re-opened in 1894. — *Grand Théâtre* (Pl. E, 4), Amstelstraat, chiefly devoted to the Dutch drama; German performances are sometimes given. — *Park-Schouwburg* (Pl. F, 3), near the Park, decorated in the Oriental style, for operas and spectacular pieces. — *Artis-Schouwburg*, *Frascati* (Pl. F, 8), both in the Middellaan, near the Parklaan, operettas and vaudevilles. — *Schouwburg van Lier*, Plantage (Pl. F, 3), Fransche Laan, in summer only. — *Het Paleis voor Volksvlyt* (Palace of Industry, Pl. F, 5) is a large establishment capable of holding 12,000 persons, where concerts, oper-

ettas, etc., are frequently given; symphony-concerts in winter on Thurs. at 8 p.m. and Sun. at 1.30 p.m. (adm. usually 50-75 c.; comp. p. 318). — *Circus Carré*, on the Binnenamstel near the Hoogensluis (Pl. F, 4), from Octr. to June. — *Salon des Variétés* (Pl. E, 4), in the Amstelstraat, a popular resort, where smoking and drinking form part of the entertainment (adm. 60 c). — THEATRES OF VARIETIES: *Vereeniging*, Kalverstraat 122 (Pl. D, 4); *Alcazar*, Warmoesstraat 128 (Pl. D, 8), etc.

Panorama, in the Plantage Middellaan (Pl. G, 8), with an exhibition of paintings. — *Panopticum* (Pl. E, 4), Amstelstraat. Adm. at both 50 c.

Concerts. In the new *Concert-Gebouw*, Van Baerlestraat (beyond Pl. D, 6; see p. 347), in winter on Sun. 2-4 and 8 p.m., Thurs. 8 p.m. (adm. 1 fl.; no refreshments). At the *Paleis voor Volkslyf*, see above. In the *Zoological Gardens* (p. 319), on Sun. afternoons and Wed. evenings in summer. At the *Vondel-Park* (p. 347), in summer. At the *Tolhuis*, a popular tea-garden commanding a fine view of Amsterdam (p. 349), in summer, occasionally.

Cabs. Per  $\frac{1}{2}$  hr. 60 c. between 7 a.m. and midnight, 1 fl. at night; per hour 80 c. and  $1\frac{1}{2}$  fl.; each additional  $\frac{1}{4}$  hr. 20 and 25 c. Luggage, see p. 305.

Tramways (comp. the Plan). The central stations are the *Dam* (Pl. D, 8) and the *Leidsche Plein* (Pl. D, 5), from which lines diverge in all directions. Fare on all routes 10 c.; tickets with 'correspondance' ('overstap kaartjes') and return-tickets  $12\frac{1}{2}$  c. Subscription-tickets at 7 c. are sold in the streets. — STEAM TRAMWAY: 1. From the Rhenish Station (Pl. G, 4, 5) to *Muiden* (p. 351), *Naarden*, and *Hilversum* (p. 360). 2. From the Central Station, S. side (Pl. D, 8) viâ *Broek* (p. 351) and *Monnikendam* (p. 351) to *Edam* (p. 351); a small steamer crosses the Y.

Steamboats (comp. *Van Santen's Officieele Reisgids*). a. IN THE HARBOUR (Havenstoombootdienst): 1. From the *Schreyerstoren* (Pl. 52; E, 2) to the *Handelskade* (Pl. E-G, 1), then across the Y to the *Koninginnedok* (p. 310), every  $\frac{1}{2}$  hr. from 6 to 6 o'cl., except on Sun. and holy-days. — 2. From the viaduct at the S.W. corner of the *Oostelyk Station-Eiland* (Pl. E, 2) to *Nieuwendam* (p. 351), every hour from 7-11 and 1-9 (15 c.). — 3. From the viaduct at the S.E. corner of the *Central Station* (Pl. D, E, 2), opposite the *Schreyerstoren*, to *Schellingwoude* (p. 350), every hour from 6.30 a.m. to 6.30 p.m. — 4. On the *Amstel*, from the *Achtergracht* (Pl. F, 4), to *Ouderkerk* (at 7, 8.45, and 11 a.m. and 1.30, 4.30, 7.30, and 10 p.m.) and to *Uithoorn* (3-6 times daily), two villages to the S. of Amsterdam. — 5. From the *De Ruyter-Kade* (Pl. D, 2) to the *Tolhuis* (p. 349), every  $\frac{1}{4}$  hr. — Steamers can be hired for excursions, tariffs to be had from the conductors.

b. OTHER STEAMERS: to *Zaandam*, see p. 349; to *Ymuiden* (p. 350); to *Alkmaar* (p. 353), 3 times daily; to *Helder-Nieuwediep* (pp. 354, 355), twice daily; to *Purmerend* (p. 356), 8 times daily; to *Edam*, see p. 351; to *Kampen* and *Zwolle* (p. 361), daily; to *Leyden*, twice daily; to *Rotterdam* (p. 256), daily; to *Hoorn* (p. 356), daily; to *Harlingen* (p. 359), daily; to *Leith*, twice weekly (fare 2l.); to *London*, four times weekly (fares 23s., 15s.); to *Hull*, twice weekly; to *Liverpool* fortnightly. A steamer also plies nearly every Sun. in summer to the island of *Marken* (p. 351), starting at 10 a.m. at the *Westerdok*, behind the Central Station (p. 310). (Consult the *Officieele Reisgids*, mentioned at p. xxvi.)

Post Office (Pl. D, 8), in the *Damrak*, to the N. of the Exchange (Pl. D, 8), until the completion of the new building in the *Nieuwezyds Voorburgwal*. There are several branch-offices. — Telegraph Office in the *Nieuwezyds-Voorburgwal* (Pl. D, 8), to the N.W. of the New Church.

British Consul, *W. O. Robinson, Esq.*, Prins Hendrik-Kade 188 (office-hours 10-2). — United States Consul: *Edward Downes, Esq.*, Doelenstraat 20 (office-hours 10-3).

English Episcopal Church (Pl. 17), *Groene Burgwal* 42; service at 10.30 a.m.; chaplain, *Rev. James Chambers*. — Presbyterian Church in the *Begynenhof*; service at 10 a.m.

Collections, Museums, Galleries, etc.

*Aquarium* (p. 319), open the whole day; adm. 50 (for visitors to the Zoological Garden 25) c.

*Arti et Amicitiae*, historical picture-gallery (p. 315), daily 10-4; admission 25 c.

*Blind Institution* (p. 347), Wednesdays, 10-12.

*Botanical Garden* (p. 319), daily, 10-5; admission 25 c.

*Cattle Market* and *Abattoir*, on the Cruquius road and the Veelan, daily except Sun.; gratuity to porter.

*Exchange* (p. 312), daily; business-hour 1-2½; admission 25 c.

*Library* (municipal), on the Singel, near the Heiligenweg, daily 9-4, but in July and August four times a week only, 1-4.

*Museum Fodor* (p. 317), daily, except Tuesdays, from 10 (Sun. and holy-days from 11) to 4 (Nov.-Feb. 11-3); admission on Sundays 25 c., on other days 50 c.

*Orphanage*, Municipal (p. 315), daily, except Sun., 10-12 and 2-4; fee.

*Palace, Royal* (p. 313), daily, 9 or 10 to 4 (3 on Sun.); adm. 50 c. (no gratuity), and 25 c. more for the ascent of the tower (\*View). Tickets in the Palace itself, at the large hotels, and at the bookshops.

*Panopticum* and *Panorama*, see p. 307.

*Ryks Museum* (p. 320), daily, except Mon., 10-5 (in winter 10-4); on Sun. and holy-days, 12.30-5. The library and collection of coins belonging to the Museum are open at the same hours.

*Seamen's Training School* (p. 311), Mon., Tues., Thurs., Frid., and Sat., gratis; closed in August.

*Six's Collection*, see p. 316.

*Stadhuis* (p. 315), daily, best before or after office-hours (9-4); fee 50 c.

*Town Hall*, see *Stadhuis*.

*University Library* (p. 315), daily 9-4, in July and Aug. 4 times weekly 1-4 p.m.

*Zoological Garden* (p. 319), daily, in summer from 6 a.m. to 10 p.m., but the larger animals not visible after 7 p.m.; concerts in summer on Wednesday evenings and Monday forenoons and evenings. Admission 50 c., including the Aquarium (p. 319) 75 c.

**Principal Attractions:** Ryks Museum (p. 320); Zoological Garden (p. 319); Walk by the Harbour (p. 310) and through the Jewish quarter (p. 319); ferry to the Koninginnedok, Nieuwendam, or the Tolhuis (p. 349).

**Amsterdam**, the commercial capital of Holland, lies at the influx of the *Amstel* into the *Y* or *IJ* (pronounced as *i* long), an arm of the *Zuiderzee* which has been formed into an excellent harbour. The town originated at the beginning of the 13th cent., when Gysbrecht II., lord of Amstel, built a castle here (1204) and constructed the dam which has given rise to its name. In 1275 Count Florens V. of Holland granted the town exemption from the imposts of Holland and Zeeland, and in 1311 it was finally united with Holland. In the 14th cent. the town began to assume greater importance, and was sought as an asylum by exiled merchants of Brabant. In 1421 one-third of the town was destroyed by a conflagration, but its prosperity soon returned, and at the beginning of the Spanish troubles Amsterdam had become a very important city. In 1490 the Emp. Maximilian I. gave the city the privilege of using the Imperial Crown as the crest in its armorial bearings. The real importance and prosperity of Amsterdam date from the close of the 16th cent., when the Spanish war had ruined Antwerp, and the horrors of the Inquisition had compelled numbers of enterprising merchants, skilful manufacturers, and distinguished artists to seek a new home in Holland. Between 1585 and 1595 the town was nearly doubled in extent, and was greatly favoured by Prince Maurice of Orange.



The conclusion of peace shortly afterwards (1609) and the establishment of the E. India Company combined to raise Amsterdam within a very short period to the rank of the greatest mercantile city in Europe. External circumstances, such as the attempt of William II. of Orange to occupy the city with his troops (1650), and the danger threatened by the campaign of Louis XIV. (1672), did not seriously affect the prosperity of the inhabitants. After the dissolution of the Dutch Republic in 1806, Amsterdam became the residence of King Louis Napoleon (1808), and subsequently the third city in the Empire of France (1810-13). In 1894 the population, excluding the suburbs, was 437,900 (80,000 Roman Catholics, 30,000 German and 3500 Portuguese Jews).

The trade of Amsterdam revived rapidly after the restoration of the national independence, and is now very important, though the number of ships that enter and clear the harbour is still scarcely a third of that at Antwerp and at Rotterdam. In 1889 1624 vessels with cargoes (2,800,000 tons) entered and 1035 laden vessels (1,653,000 tons) cleared at Amsterdam. As the chief mart for the colonial produce of the Dutch colonies (tobacco, Java coffee, sugar, rice, spices, etc.), Amsterdam is indeed one of the first commercial places in Europe. Its industries are also considerable, including refineries of sugar and camphor, tobacco and cobalt-blue manufactories, breweries, and diamond polishing mills (p. 320).

The older part of the city is in the form of a semicircle, the diameter being formed by the Y. Canals or 'Grachten' of various sizes intersect the city in every direction, and divide it into 90 islands, which are connected by means of nearly 300 bridges. The depth of water in the Grachten is about 3-3½ ft., below which is a layer of mud of equal thickness. To prevent malarial exhalations the water is constantly renewed by an arm of the North Sea Canal, while the mud is removed by dredgers. Some of the Grachten have been entirely filled up ('gedempt'), as, e. g., recently the *Nieuwe Zyds Voorburgwal*, now one of the main approaches from the new central station to the centre of the town. The chief concentric canals within the city are the *Prinsengracht*, *Keizersgracht*, and *Heerengracht* (49 yds. wide), flanked with avenues of elms, and presenting a pleasant and at places a handsome and picturesque appearance. The finest buildings, including many in the peculiar Dutch brick style of the 17th century, are on the Keizersgracht and Heerengracht. Among the influential architects of that day may be mentioned Hendrik de Keyser (1567-1621), Jacob van Kampen (1598-1657), and Philip Vingboons (1608-1675). The other Grachten (70 in number) are connected with these, and are bordered with handsome rows of houses, constructed of red brick. The *Singel-Gracht*, 6½ M. long, and bordered by handsome quays (*Nassaukade*, *Stadhouderskade*, and *Mauritskade*), separates the old town from the new quarters which have sprung up within the last 20 years. The extension

is mainly on the S. side between the Amstel and the Vondel-Park, and also on the E. and W. sides, where many new streets have been built.

The houses are all constructed on foundations of piles, a fact which gave rise to the jest of Erasmus of Rotterdam, that he knew a city whose inhabitants dwelt on the tops of trees like rooks. The upper stratum of the natural soil is loam and loose sand, upon which no permanent building can be erected unless a solid substructure be first formed by driving piles (14-60 ft. long) into the firmer sand beneath. The operations of the builder below the surface of the ground are frequently as costly as those above it. In the year 1822 the great corn-magazine, originally built for the E. India Company, literally sank into the mud, the piles having been inadequate to support the weight of the 3500 tons of grain which were stored in the building at the time. The city has also been frequently endangered by the ravages of wood-worms. The cost of the works connected with the bridges, canals, and dykes, is estimated at several thousand florins per day. The safety of the city depends on the security of these works, any defect in which would expose Amsterdam to the risk of being laid many feet under water.

**a. The Harbour and District enclosed by the Singel-Gracht.**

The \*Harbour of Amsterdam, formed by the Y, has been subjected since 1872 to a most thorough-going process of extension and improvement, undertaken, like the construction of the North Sea Canal (p. 350) to maintain the commercial importance of the city. The corporation, the railway companies, and private enterprise are vying with each other in the introduction of the newest improvements and devices of modern science, and no expense has been spared in endeavouring to make this one of the finest harbours in Europe. In the centre lies an artificial island, with the new Central Railway Station (Pl. D, 2), a large building in the early Dutch Renaissance style (p. 320) designed by *Cuypers*, and opened in 1889. To the E. and W. of this are two other artificial islands, the *Oostelyk Station Eiland* and the *Westelyk Station Eiland*. The *De Ruyter-Kade*, or quay running along the N. side of these islands, is the starting-place for the steamers to England. The large American liners and East Indiamen (visitors admitted) are berthed in the *Westelyk Dok* (Pl. B, C, 1) and the *Oostelyk Dok* (Pl. E, 2), or lie at the *Handelskade* (Pl. F, G, 1), a long quay stretching towards the E. The *Oostelyk Dok* is adjoined by the *Ryks-Marine-Dok* and the *Ryks-Werf* (Pl. F, 2), or dock and wharf of the royal navy (entrance in the *Groote Kattenburger Straat*). On the N. side of the Y are the floating docks of the *Amsterdamsche Droogdok Maatschappij*, which have been named *Koninginnedok* (Pl. E, 1) in honour of Queen Emma (visitors admitted; steam-ferry, see p. 307).

Along the S. side of the harbour runs the **PRINS HENDRIK-KADE** (Pl. D, E, 2), or Prince Henry's Quay, originally called the *Buitenkant*, skirting the N. side of the town and flanked with numerous quaint old houses and magazines. It formerly commanded a very picturesque view of the Y, which is, however, now somewhat marred by the new docks and islands. The central part of the Prins Hendrik-Kade, projecting in the form of a semicircle, used to be the starting-place of the Indiamen. Hard by is the **Schreyerstoren** (Pl. 52; E, 2), built in 1482 and now containing the office of the harbour-master; it derives its name ('criers' tower) from the tears shed on the neighbouring wharf by persons parting from their relatives and friends. The Schreyerstoren is one of the busiest stations of the harbour-steamer traffic (p. 307).

Farther to the E. on the Prins Hendrik-Kade (No. 131) is *Admiral de Ruyter's House*, with his portrait in relief on the gable. — A little farther back, on the Oude Schans, is the old *Montalbaans Tower* (Pl. 44; E, 3). — At the end of the quay is the *Kweekschool voor de Zeewaart* (Pl. 41; F, 2), or *Seamen's Institution*, in which boys are educated for the merchant-service (adm., see p. 308). The present building was erected in 1880, in the Dutch Renaissance style, by W. and J. L. Springer. — Beyond the Nieuwe Heeren-gracht is the *Zeemanshuis* (Pl. F, 2), or sailors' home. Opposite is the *Royal Dockyard* (see p. 310) and behind it is the Entrepôt.

The **Entrepôt Dok** (Pl. F, G, 3; entrance, Pl. 50), to the N. of the Zoological Garden, constructed in 1828, and measuring 765 yds. in length by 15 yds. in breadth, forms the custom-house harbour and bonded warehouses of Amsterdam. The canal, which is flanked with the extensive magazines, is 23 ft. in depth, admitting vessels of large tonnage. The magazines on the N. side are destined exclusively for the reception of the products of the Dutch E. Indian possessions. Vast quantities of wine, corn, sugar, coffee, rice, and indigo are stored in these warehouses. — Zoological Garden, see p. 319.

From the Schreyerstoren the Geldersche Kade leads S. to the **NIEUWEMARKT** (Pl. E, 3), with the *Fish Market* (Pl. 58), which presents a lively scene during the morning hours. Adjacent is the *St. Anthonieswaag* (Pl. 53), or old weigh-house, built as a town-gate in 1488-1585, long used by different guilds and now occupied by the Municipal Fire Brigade. The old unaltered room of the masons' guild is interesting to specialists (fee).

A little to the W. of this point is the **Oude Kerk** (Pl. D, 3), a Gothic edifice, erected about the year 1300, and measuring 98 yds. in length by 71 in breadth. (Custodian on the E. side, No. 76, 25 c.)

The **INTERIOR** is supported by 42 slender round pillars, and covered with wooden vaulting. To the right by the entrance is a window containing the armorial bearings of all the burgomasters of the city from 1578 to 1767; in the second window the recognition of the Netherlands by Philip IV. (p. xxxii). The beautiful stained glass in the windows of the Lady

Chapel, dating partly from 1555, represents scenes from the history of the Virgin (Death, Adoration of the Magi, Visitation, and Annunciation), by *Pieter Aertsen* ('Lange Pier'). The monument of *Admiral Van Heemskerck*, by one of the central pillars, bears an old Dutch inscription, alluding to his having twice endeavoured to discover a more direct route to the E. Indies by the Arctic Sea. He fell in 1607 at the victorious Battle of Gibraltar. The church also contains monuments of Admirals *Van der Hulst* (d. 1666), *Sweers* (d. 1673), *Van der Zaan* (d. 1669), and *Jansz* (d. 1633), of *Marshal Wirtz* (d. 1676), and of the poetess *Lucretia Wilhelmina van Winter* (d. 1705).

From the Oude Kerk we proceed through the *Warmoesstraat*, or across the filled-in portion of the *Damrak Canal* (Pl. D, 3), to the DAM (Pl. D, 3), a large square, forming the focus of the business life of the city. It owes its name to its position on the W. side of the old embankment with which the foundation of the city is traditionally connected. The Dam is surrounded by the Exchange, the Royal Palace, the Nieuwe Kerk, and several private houses, and it is the centre from which the principal streets diverge. It is also the central point of the tramway-system (p. 307).

On the N.E. side of the Dam rises the **Exchange** (*Koopmans Beurs*, Pl. D, 3), a handsome structure with an Ionic colonnade, resting on a foundation of 3469 piles, completed in 1845. The hall in the interior is covered with glass. During business-hours (admission, see p. 308) most of the principal merchants and brokers, as well as a number of sea-faring men, will be seen assembled here, transacting their business in eager, but subdued murmurs. During one week in August and September the Exchange is converted into a playground for boys, whose delight on these occasions is unbounded. The tradition is, that boys playing here were once instrumental in discovering a conspiracy of the Spaniards against the city of Amsterdam in 1622, and that this privilege was accorded to the children of the citizens in commemoration of the incident.

The W. side of the Dam is occupied by the Nieuwe Kerk and the Royal Palace. In front of the latter rises a lofty monument, erected in 1856 to commemorate the fidelity of the Dutch during the Belgian Revolution in 1830-31, and known as *Het Metalen Kruis*, after the war medals struck at the time. The sandstone statue of Concordia, on a hexagonal base with a lofty square pedestal, is by L. Royer.

The **Nieuwe Kerk** (Pl. D, 3), a late-Gothic cruciform structure with ambulatory and radiating chapels, was erected in 1408-70, and restored after fires and outrages in 1578 and 1645. It is one of the most important churches in Holland. Of the W. towers, which were begun in 1565, one was left uncompleted after the fire of 1645.

The INTERIOR (sacristan at the N.E. corner of the Dam, No. 6; 50 c.) is covered in the nave with a vaulted wooden ceiling, and in the aisles with stone cross-vaulting, and contains remnants of some fine old stained glass, representing the raising of the siege of Leyden (p. 291). The pulpit, by *Vinckenbrinck*, executed in 1649, is beautifully carved. The nave is separated from the choir by a brazen screen, 19 ft. in height. The place of the high-altar is occupied by the monument, by R. Ver-

hulst, of the celebrated *Admiral de Ruyter*, who died in 1676 of wounds received at the victorious Battle of Syracuse. On a pillar in the choir is the bust of *Admiral Wouter Bentinck*, who fell in the naval battle near the Doggerbank in 1781. Another monument is to the memory of *Admiral Johann von Galen*, who died in 1653 at Leghorn, of wounds received in the naval battle near that town. The monument of *Admiral Van Kinsbergen*, to the left of the entrance to the church, by *F. J. Gabriel*, was erected in 1819. Opposite to it is the monument of the gallant *Van Speyk* (p. 179), who in 1831 'maintained the honour of his country's flag at the cost of his life'. A pillar in the S. aisle, adjoining the screen, bears an inscription to the memory of *Joost van den Vondel* (d. 1679; p. 347), the Dutch dramatist.

The **\*Royal Palace** (*Het Paleis*) was begun by *Jac. van Kampen* in 1648 as a town-hall, during Burgomaster Tulp's mayoralty, and substantially finished in 1655 at a cost of eight million florins. It rests on a foundation of 13,659 piles; length 88 yds., width 69 yds., height of tower (containing chimes) 187 ft. It was presented by the city to King Louis Napoleon as a residence in 1808. The massive and sober building was admirably adapted for a town-hall, but standing in the open marketplace and having no principal entrance, it is unsuitable for a palace. The gables are embellished with well-executed reliefs by *Artus Quellin the Elder*, celebrating allegorically the glories of the great commercial city and 'queen of the seas'. The whole arrangement and fitting up of the interior also carry us back to the days when the representatives of a wealthy and powerful municipality congregated here. All the apartments are richly adorned with sculptures in white marble by *Artus Quellin* and his assistants, which produce a very imposing general effect, while the details exhibit great vigour of execution and duly-restrained picturesqueness of treatment (Terracotta model in the Ryks Museum, p. 330).

The ENTRANCE (adm., see p. 308) is at the back of the building in the Voorburgwal. We ascend the staircase to the first floor and enter the North Gallery, the walls of which are lined with white marble. The gallery is now divided into three rooms, the first of which contains figures of Jupiter and Apollo, by *Artus Quellin*. In the second room, above the doors leading to what were originally the secretary's office and the room for marriages, are reliefs emblematical of Discretion and Fidelity. The third room is adorned with statues of Saturn and Cybele, by *A. Quellin*, and contains a handsome malachite vase, presented by the Emperor of Russia.

A narrow passage now leads to the Royal Apartments, which are sumptuously fitted up with heavy silk hangings and furniture in the style of the First Empire. In the vestibule is a statue of Psyche, by *Barzaghi*. The QUEEN'S BED ROOM has a richly painted ceiling by *Cornelis Holsteyn* and a handsome chimney-piece, above which is a large picture by *N. de Helt-Stocade*, representing Joseph and his brethren. — The AUDIENCE CHAMBER, originally the burgomaster's room, contains several paintings: Self-sacrifice of Van Speyk (p. 179), by *Wappers* and *Eeckhout*; Marcus Curius Dentatus as a husbandman, one of the largest pictures by *Gov. Flinck*; Fabricius in the camp of Pyrrhus, by *Ferd. Bol*. The ceiling is also by *C. Holsteyn*. — The AIDES-DE-CAMPS' WAITING ROOM contains a ceiling-painting by *J. G. Bronchorst* and an elaborately executed chimney-piece. The painting above the latter, by *Jan Livens*, represents the Consul Suessa ordering his father to dismount to do him reverence. — The old court-room, called the VIERSCHAAR, which we inspect from a gallery with a ceiling by *Bronchorst*, is adorned with a

fine frieze supported by Caryatides, emblematical of Disgrace and Punishment. The reliefs of the frieze represent Wisdom (the Judgment of Solomon), Justice (Brutus ordering his son to execution), and Mercy (Zaleucus suffering one of his eyes to be put out for his son). The walls are covered with white marble.

The yellow **TEA ROOM**, with a ceiling painted by *N. de Helt-Stoe de* (1656) and an elaborate chimney-piece, contains a Florentine mosaic cabinet and a rich service of Sèvres. — The **SMALL DINING ROOM** contains *Bronckhorst's* masterpiece, Jethro counselling Moses to appoint judges from among the people to share his labours (Exodus xviii). Opposite is Solomon's Prayer, by *Gov. Flinck*. On the side wall, between the huge chimney-pieces, is a picture by *Jac. de Witt*, Moses choosing the 70 elders. The clever deceptive paintings (imitations of sculptures) above the doors are by the same master.

The **LARGE DINING ROOM**, formerly called the South Gallery, is also richly adorned with white marble. The four marble statues, Saturn and Cybele, Mars and Venus, correspond to those in the North Gallery, and like them are by *Art. Quellin*, who received 900 florins for each. Above the doors which formerly led to the chambers for cases of bankruptcy and marine-insurance are two fine reliefs, one representing the Fall of Icarus, with an ornamental moulding of rats and mice gnawing empty boxes and papers, and the other Arion on the Dolphin.

The **QUEEN'S ROOM** contains an excellent painting by *Jan Livens*, representing Prudence, Justice and Peace. — In the **THRONE ROOM** the chief decorations are the handsome chimney-piece and a painting by *Ferd. Bol* of Moses on Mount Sinai, both of which, however, are unfortunately concealed by the canopy over the throne.

The magnificent **RECEPTION ROOM** is one of the largest halls in Europe, with a roof unsupported by columns, being 100 ft. in height, 99 yds. long, and 19 yds. broad. The walls here also are entirely lined with white Italian marble. In the centre of the marble floor is a representation of the firmament, inlaid in copper, which, however, is covered by a thick carpet manufactured in Deventer (p. 366) and is not shown to the public. Above the entrance to the throne-room is a representation of Justice, with Ignorance and Quarrelsomeness at her feet; to the left is Punishment, to the right a Skeleton (now concealed), and above, Atlas with the globe. On the E. side of the hall, at the top of the chief staircase, is an allegorical figure of the town of Amsterdam, surrounded by Strength, Wisdom, and Plenty. The four arches in the corners were formerly connected with the old North and South Galleries, by means of short marble arcades, of which, however, three are now closed. On the walls of this and the throne-room are flags and trophies taken from the Spaniards and Indians; and the flag used by General Chassé at the siege of Antwerp is also preserved here.

The **Tower** of the palace, the summit of which is crowned with a gilded ship, commands an extensive \*View of the city and its environs, including Haarlem, Utrecht, Alkmaar, and the Zuiderzee.

The attendant who conducts visitors through the palace leaves them at the foot of the staircase leading to the tower (closed on Sun.). We ascend to the first landing and follow a somewhat dark passage to a second staircase, leading to the garret. Crossing this we ascend a flight of wooden steps and reach a closed door on which we knock loudly to summon the keeper of the tower (tickets of admission, see p. 303).

At the corner of the Dam and the Kalverstraat is situated the building of the **Zeemanshoop** ('seaman's hope', Pl. 59; D, 3), a society consisting of upwards of 600 members, many of whom belong to the best families of Amsterdam. Those who are captains recognise each other's vessels at sea by the flag of the society. As every member's flag bears his number on the lists of the society,

the name and destination of the vessel, although beyond hailing distance, are easily ascertained, and a report of the meetings then sent home.

The **KALVERSTRAAT** (Pl. D, 3, 4), which leads southwards from the Dam, is one of the chief thoroughfares of the city, and contains numerous fine shops, restaurants, and cafés. About dusk it becomes the scene of a kind of Corso or promenade, from which, however, carriages are excluded. About halfway along the street, the St. Lucien Gasse leads to the right to the old Convent of St. Lucia, now the *Municipal Orphanage* (Pl. 4; D, 4), entered by the gate No. 27 (adm., see p. 308). The regents' room contains good paintings by J. Backer, Jur. Ovens, A. de Vries, etc.; the court, with its open colonnade and frieze in relief is also interesting. — Farther on, the Begynensteeg, diverging to the left, leads to the *Begynenhof* (Pl. 3), a building of the 17th cent. (comp. p. 348). — The *Reguliers-Brêe-Straat*, a continuation of the Kalverstraat, leads to the *Rembrandtsplein* (p. 316).

Since the conversion of the original town-house into the palace, the old Court of Admiralty, in the Oudezyds-Voorburgwal, has served as a *Stadhuis* (Pl. D, 3; adm., p. 308). Most of the paintings and other works of art formerly here have been transferred to the Ryks Museum (p. 320); the council hall, however, and the burgomaster's room contain some noteworthy paintings by F. Bol, J. Backer, G. Flinck, etc.

The municipal **University**, or *Athenaeum Illustre* (Pl. 57; E, 4), occupies an old Gasthuis (p. xxviii), and contains some excellent old portraits of eminent scholars. A new Aula or hall and new physical and chemical laboratories have been built, and a new building for the physiological laboratory is projected. There are about 50 professors and 900 students. The Botanic Garden (p. 319) belongs to this institution.

The *University Library*, in an adjacent building which was restored in 1881, contains about 100,000 printed volumes, including the Rosenthal Collection of 8000 books on Indian literature. It also possesses numerous valuable MSS. (Caesar's *Bellum Gallicum* of the 10th cent.; Syriac New Testament; a *Sachsenspiegel* of the 14th cent.; letters of Dutch scholars). Admission, see p. 308.

The *Arti et Amicitiae* society of painters in the Rokin (Pl. D, 4) possesses an interesting *Historical Gallery* of 200 pictures and scenes from the history of the Netherlands (adm., see p. 308). Exhibitions of art also take place here, sometimes affording an admirable opportunity of inspecting valuable old paintings and other works of art lent by private individuals (adm. 25-50 c.). — In the vicinity is the *Lees-Museum* (Reading Room, Pl. 42), with newspapers. Introduction by a member necessary.

An old city-tower in the adjoining Sophiaplein (Pl. D, E, 4) contains the collection of the *Royal Antiquarian Society*. Art-industrial and similar exhibitions frequently take place here. —



To the N., on the Kloveniersburgwal (Pl. E, 3), the *Royal Academy of Science* finds accommodation in the 'Trippenhuys', which formerly contained some of the paintings now in the Ryks Museum (p. 320).

In the REMBRANDTSPLEIN (Pl. E, 4) rises the *Statue of Rembrandt*, in bronze, designed by Royer, and erected in 1852. Rembrandt's house, see p. 320. — From the Rembrandtsplein the Binnen-Amstel leads N.E. to the *Botanic and Zoological Gardens* (see p. 319). To the W. is the Kalverstraat (p. 315).

The Rembrandtsplein is adjoined on the S. by the THORBECKE-  
PLEIN, which is embellished with a statue, by Leenhoff, of *Joh. Rud. Thorbecke* (d. 1872; Pl. E, 4), long the leader of the liberal party in Holland, and three times in office as a minister.

In the neighbourhood is the *House of Herr J. P. Six*, Heerengracht 511, N. side, near the corner of the Vyzelstraat, containing a celebrated \*Gallery of Paintings, most of which passed directly from the easel into the possession of the Six family. Part of the collection formerly in this gallery came by inheritance into the hands of the Van Loon family and was sold at Paris in 1877 for the sum of 1,500,000 florins. The founder of the whole collection was *Jan Six* (1618-1702; Burgomaster of Amsterdam from 1691 till his death), long the friend and patron of Rembrandt, Jan Livens, and Gov. Flinck. Amateurs are kindly admitted to the Six collection on sending in their cards. Visitors give a small fee or a contribution for a charitable purpose (see p. xxvi).

The names of a few of the more important works are given here. ANTE-ROOM: *P. Potter*, Equestrian portrait (1653); *Aart van der Neer*, Moonlight scene. — DINING ROOM: *Terburg*, Girl writing; *L. Bakhuysen*, Two sea-pieces; *Nic. Elias*, Portrait of Professor Nic. Tulp (p. 277); *Gov. Flinck*, Isaac blessing Jacob; Two \*Miniatures of 1655, perhaps by *Rembrandt* (?), representing Six, and his wife Margaretha Tulp (aged 21), daughter of the professor, in the year of their marriage.

PRINCIPAL ROOM. To the right, by the window: \**Rembrandt*, Portrait of Burgomaster Six, the head completed, the rest broadly sketched in a masterly manner (1656); opposite, \**Rembrandt*, Anna Six, mother of the burgomaster, at the age of 57 (1641). — Adjoining the first picture: *Troost*, Two conversation-pieces; *Berck-Heyde*, The Heerengracht in the middle of the 17th cent.; *A. van de Velde*, View of Scheveningen; \**Jan Steen*, Girl eating oysters; \**Terburg*, Concert; *Frans Hals*, Portrait of a man; \**Rembrandt*, The physician Ephraim Bonus, a Portuguese Jew, painted in 1647 (8 in. in height); *Wouverman* and *Ruysdael*, The ford; *Wouverman*, Market; \**G. Dou*, Girl at a window with a basket of fruit (1657); *Nic. Maes*, A child of the Six family; *Potter*, Cattle, with a milk-girl washing a pail in the foreground (1647).

UPPER FLOOR (small room lighted from the roof). To the right of the door: *P. de Hooch*, Interior; *Wouverman*, Stable; *Weenix*, Moor offering a lady a parrot (Othello?); *N. Maes*, The listener; \**G. Dou*, Dentist; \**Cuyp*, Dutch fleet; above, *Mierevelt*, Three portraits; *Both*, Fisherman. — On the back-wall: *Ruysdael*, Winter-landscape; \**A. Cuyp*, Moonlight on the sea; *A. van de Velde*, Brown cow; \**Metsu*, Woman selling herrings; *Berchem*, Forest-scene; *Adr. van Ostade*, Fish-seller (1672); \**Hobbema*, Forest-scene; *A. de Lorme*, Groote Kerk at Rotterdam; *A. van Ostade*, Interior of a peasant's house; *A. van de Velde*, Cow drinking. — Third wall: *Ruysdael*, Swedish landscape; \**Jan van der Meer* van



*Delft*, Street in Delft, Peasant woman with a milk-pail; *Hondecoeter*, Dead turkey, Goose and hare; *S. Koninck*, Scholar working by candle-light; *Everdingen*, Winter-scene; *Ruysdael*, Norwegian scene; *\*Jan Steen*, Wedding-feast (1653); *G. van den Eeckhout*, The woman taken in adultery; *Dirk Hals*, Man playing the guitar; *Ochtersveldt*, Oyster-party.

The **\*Fodor Museum** (Pl. E, 5), Keizersgracht 609, was founded by a wealthy merchant of that name (d. 1860). It consists of a valuable collection of paintings by ancient and modern masters, preserved in a building erected and maintained with funds left by the donor for the purpose. For the study of the French masters of the 19th century, this gallery is second to none save the Hertford Collection in London. Meissonier, Decamps, Ary Scheffer, and others are here represented by admirable works, while the gallery also contains numerous fine conversation-pieces of the modern Belgian and Dutch schools. Admission, see p. 308; visitors ring at the door to the left (catalogue 25 c.; the pictures bear the names of the artists).

Room I. To the right: 57. *A. de Lelie*, Girl cleaning a kettle; 54. *H. Koekkoek*, Fishing-boats on the beach; 25. *L. Duboucq*, Scene in the Campagna; \*34. *Ch. Immerseel*, Landscape with cattle; 135. *E. Fichel* (pupil of Delaroche), Chess-players (1858); \*156. *Lindlar* (pupil of Schirmer), Lake of Lucerne; 78. *W. Roelofs*, Dutch landscape; 71. *Van Oos*, Still-life; 50, 55. *H. Koekkoek*, Sea-pieces; 138. *Gudin*, Fishing-village on the French coast.

Room II. To the right: \*128. *Decamps*, Horses at pasture; 110. *Verlat*, Dog and parrot; \*124. *Rosa Bonheur*, Team of horses; \*147. *Meissonier*, The death-bed; 158. *Pettenkoven*, Duel; 108. *Verboeckhoven*, Sheep; 89. *Schelfhout*, Landscape; 140. *Gudin*, Spanish coast; 116. *Waldorp*, Drawbridge over a canal; 114. *Ver-veer*, Fair at Scheveningen; 142. *Guillemin*, Visiting the poor; 15. *J. Bosboom*, Administration of the Sacrament in the Groote Kerk at Utrecht; \*93. *Schelfhout*, Stranded ship at Scheveningen; 96. *Scholten*, Dead horse; \*129. *Decamps*, Turkish school; \*152. *A. Achenbach*, Water-mill; 79. *Roelofs*, Landscape; 127. *Decamps*, The lost track; 73. *Pieneman*, Portrait of the founder of the museum; 131. *Decamps*, Flock of sheep in stormy weather; \*146. *P. Marilhac*, Caravan crossing a river; \*81. *Ary Scheffer*, Christus Consolator (Luke, iv. 18), a large picture well-known from engravings and photographs (p. 393; bought in 1853 for 24,800fl.); 122. *J. Beaume*, Rescue by the monks of St. Bernard; 94. *Schelfhout*, Winter-landscape; 38. *N. de Keyser*, Francis I. of France in the house of Benvenuto Cellini; 153. *A. Calame*, Landscape; 121. *Willems*, Studio; 95. *Schelfhout*, Landscape; \*157. *Pettenkoven*, Gipsy drinking water; \*130. *Decamps*, Town in Asia Minor; 27. *Gallait*, Woman with two children; 137. *Fleury*, Palissy the Potter in his workshop; 58. *Leys*, Flemish tavern; 103. *C. Springer*, Market of Haarlem; 133. *Diaz de la Pena*, Nymph with Cupids; 80. *Ary Scheffer*, Greeks of the War of Liberation.

Room III. To the right: 35. *Karssen*, View of a town; 39. *Kobell*, Landscape. This room also contains drawings (849. Head of a lady by *Watteau*) and water-colours. — The two last rooms contain drawings and water-colour copies of celebrated pictures of the Old Dutch School. The drawings by earlier masters (*Dou*, *A. van Ostade*, *A. van de Velde*, *Van Dyck*, etc.), the remainder of the modern works, and the 'Atlas van Amsterdam', bequeathed to the city by M. Splitgerber in 1879, are shown on Thur. and Sat. on application to the 'Museum Bewaarder' (fee 1 fl., devoted to charity).

The CHURCH OF THE REMONSTRANTS (Pl. 23; C, 2), near the N. end of the Keizersgracht, contains valuable portraits of preachers, by Th. de Keyser, J. Backer, etc. — No. 123 in the same street is the largely attended *Public Commercial School*.

On the S. and E. sides of Amsterdam, on both sides of the *Singel-Gracht* (comp. Pl. and p. 309), which until about 20 years ago, under the name Buiten-Singel, formed the outer limit of the city, there have arisen entirely new quarters, with wide streets often planted with trees, ornamental squares, and numerous handsome buildings. — In the LEIDSCHE PLAZIN (Pl. D, 5) is the new building of the *Stads-Schouwburg* (p. 306), constructed entirely of stone and iron; to the S.E. is the *Prison*, opposite a *Grammar School*, and farther on, beyond the Singel-Gracht, rises the *Ryks Museum* (p. 320).

In the FREDERIKSPLEIN (Pl. F, 5) is the *Paleis voor Volksvlyt*, a glass and iron structure by *Cornelis Outshoorn*, erected as a hall for exhibitions, concerts and theatrical performances (see p. 306). The elliptical dome, 190 ft. in height, is surmounted by a statue of Victory, 23 ft. high, by the Belgian sculptor *Jaquet*. The large hall can contain 12,000 visitors. Behind the Paleis is a large garden, containing a covered \**Gallery*, with shops, etc., much frequented by promenaders. — The *Hooge Sluis* (Pl. F, 5), commanding pretty views on both sides, leads hence to the *Rhenish Station* (p. 305).

The Sarphatistraat leads to the N. from the front of the station, past the large *Hospital* (Pl. G, 4) and the *Cavalry Barracks*, to the *Muider Poort* (Pl. G, H, 3), the only one of the ancient city-gates still existing. Outside of it is situated the extensive *Eastern Cemetery* of Amsterdam.

To the W. of the Muiderpoort is the former PLANTAGE, until lately a kind of park with a few villas only, at present a quarter inhabited for the most part by wealthy Jews. — Crossing the bridge to the W. of the gate we reach the MIDDEL-LAAN, which intersects this quarter for nearly its entire length and on the N. side is bounded by the Aquarium and the Zoological Garden. The large building on the S. of the street is the *Hospice of St. James* (Pl. G, 3), an asylum for aged poor of the Roman Catholic faith. — Adjacent is a *panorama*, with a painting of Jerusalem by Brouwer (adm., see

p. 307) and the *Artis-Schouwburg* and *Frascati* theatres mentioned at p. 306.

The \*Zoological Garden (Pl. G, 3; admission, see p. 308), popularly called the 'Artis' (being the property of the society '*Natura Artis Magistra*'), near the Botanic Garden, laid out in 1838 and several times enlarged, is one of the finest in Europe, and little inferior to that of London. It is 28 acres in extent. Even a cursory visit to the chief objects of interest takes 3 hrs.; a small guide-plan is presented gratis to visitors at the entrance.

The ENTRANCE is in the *Kerk Laan* (Pl. F, G, 3). The large building to the right is the Society House, with a large hall (Restaurant in summer; D., 2 fl. or upwards, from 4 to 7 p.m., à la carte from 12; not open before 10 a.m.). To the left are the camels and llamas; behind are the singing-birds, the parrot-gallery, and the *Reptile House*, which contains large serpents and other reptiles. The arrangements for fish-breeding, also in this part of the garden, are interesting (in winter and spring only). Many thousands of salmon and trout are bred here and annually set free in the Dutch rivers. Close by is the *Monkey House*. — Beyond the ponds, which are covered with water-fowl, are the raindeer, kangaroos, bears, chamois, etc., and on the left, the large *Carnivora House*, adjoined by that of the *Elephants*. — Proceeding hence past the Antelope and Giraffe House, we reach the Eagle and Vulture House and the new *Ethnological Museum*, containing Chinese, Japanese, and Indian curiosities, and a collection of sea-weeds and corals. Beyond it are the Buffalo Shed, and the *Hippopotamus House*. In the N.E. angle is a large grotto with a basin of water, fitted up for a pair of sea-lions. The building in the S.E. corner beyond the deer-park is the large *Aquarium*, opened in 1881 (adm., see p. 307). The older building farther on in the same part of the gardens contains a collection of insects, the valuable library, and a collection of stuffed animals and skeletons in the upper story.

Hence the *Fransche Laan* leads to the W. to the *Park* (Pl. F, 3), which belongs to a private society, and the theatre called the *Park-Schouwburg* (p. 306). — The iron gate opposite the S. side of the Park forms the entrance to the \*Botanic Garden (Pl. F, 3; admission, see p. 308), commonly known as the 'Hortus', and interesting on account of its numerous species of palms and its *Victoria Regia* house, which attracts numerous visitors on summer-evenings, when that plant is in flower.

In returning from the E. quarters of the town towards the Dam we may proceed through the JEWISH QUARTER (Pl. F, E, 3), the ill-conditioned character of which presents a marked contrast to the Dutch cleanliness of the rest of the city. The most interesting times for a visit are Frid. evening, 1 hr. before the beginning of the Sabbath, Sat. evening after sunset, and Sun. after 10 a.m. Brokers' shops and marine stores abound in these squalid purlieus, where faces and costumes of an Oriental type will frequently be observed. The Jews form one-tenth of the population of Amsterdam, and possess ten *Synagogues*. The largest is that of the *Portuguese Jews* (Pl. 56; F, 3) in the *Muiderstraat*, erected in 1670, and said to be an imitation of the Temple of Solomon; it possesses a large number of costly vessels. After the expulsion of the Portuguese Jews from their native country in the first half of the 17th cent., they sought an asylum at Am-

sterdam, where complete religious toleration was accorded to them. Many German Jews also, in order to escape from the persecutions to which they were subjected in their own country, flocked to Amsterdam, which they regarded almost as a second Jerusalem. *Baruch Spinoza*, the father of modern philosophy, born at Amsterdam in 1632, was the son of a Portuguese Jew. [The house in which he was born is near the old Portuguese Synagogue.] The wealth of the Jewish community still renders it one of the most influential in the city. In the numerous dissensions between the States General and the Stadtholders, the Jews always took the part of the latter.

In the *Jodenbrêestraat* (Pl. E, 3), a simple memorial-tablet marks the house (No. 4; the second house from the bridge) in which *Rembrandt* resided from 1640 to 1656.

Amsterdam has from an early period been famous for **DIAMOND POLISHING**, an art unknown in Europe before the 15th cent., and long confined to the Portuguese Jews of Amsterdam and Antwerp, to whom most of the mills at Amsterdam still belong. The most important are situated in the *Zwanenburgerstraat* (Pl. 6; E, 4) and the *Roeterseiland* (on the *Achter Graacht*, in the E. part of the town; Pl. 6; E, 4). Visitors are generally admitted by *M. Koster*, *Zwanenburgerstraat* 12, daily, except Sat. and Sun., from 9 to 3, and by other houses also (fee 50 c.). The machinery of the mills is usually driven by steam, and the diamond to be polished is pressed by the workman against a rapidly-revolving iron disc, moistened with a mixture of oil and diamond dust. The latter is indispensable, as it has been found that no impression can be made on diamonds by any other substance. In a similar manner the stones are cut or sawn through by means of wires covered with diamond dust.

#### b. The **\*\*Ryks Museum.**

The **Ryks Museum** (Pl. D, E, 6), an imposing building covering nearly 3 acres of ground, erected in 1877-85 from the plans of *P. J. H. Cuypers* in the so-called Early Dutch Renaissance style, retaining numerous Gothic and Romanesque features. The principal façade is turned towards the *Stadhouderskade*. The sculptures with which it is adorned are by *Frans Vermeulen* of Louvain and *Bart van Hove* of Amsterdam. The exterior is also ornamented with mosaic decorations in painted and glazed tiles, designed by *G. Sturm* and representing the principal figures and events in the history of Netherlandish art. The museum is surrounded with pleasure grounds and enclosed by a tasteful wrought-iron railing.

The central gable of the **PRINCIPAL FAÇADE** is surmounted by a statue of Victory by *Vermeulen*. The alto-relief above the archway, 23 ft. in length, contains an allegorical figure of the Netherlands, surrounded by Wisdom, Justice, Beauty, and Truth, and receiving the homage of the Dutch artists. To the right of the central group are the architects *Eginhard* (p. 387), *Jan ten Doem* (p. 377), and *Keldermans* (p. 137) and to the left, the sculptor *Klaas Sluter* and the early painters *Dirk Bouts* and *Lucas van Leyden*; to the extreme right are *Rembrandt* and his contemporaries, to the extreme left the more modern masters. The reliefs at the sides are allegorical representations of the arts of Painting and Drawing (to the right), and Architecture and Sculpture (to the left). The two niches between these reliefs are occupied by allegorical statues of Art and History. The reliefs above the windows refer to the founding

of the new Museum. Above, on the pediment, are allegorical statues representing Inspiration and Industry. Below, at the entrances to the right and left of the archway, are statues representing Architecture and Sculpture, Painting and Engraving.

The figures in coloured tiles symbolize the Dutch towns and provinces, with Amsterdam, the Hague, Haarlem, Leyden, Delft, Dordrecht, and Rotterdam in the centre, as the most celebrated nurseries of art.

The vaulted and colonnaded passage is at present temporarily closed. The SOUTH FAÇADE of the Museum is to be elaborately ornamented with encaustic painting. Above the archway is a representation of Rembrandt, surrounded by his pupils, painting the 'Staalmeesters' (p. 339); to the right, Bishop David de Bourgogne visited at Utrecht by the brothers Van Eyck; to the left, the Reception of Albrecht Dürer at S'Hertogenbosch. The central gable contains figures of the most illustrious patrons of Dutch art from Charlemagne (p. 387) to King William I. — On the wings are represented the Founding of the Palace at the Hague by the German king, Count William of Holland; the Founding of the Guild of St. Luke at Amsterdam; the Founding of the Carpet Manufactory at Middelburg; the Presentation of the church windows at Gouda by the Dutch towns; Amalia von Solms preparing for the decoration of the Huis ten Bosch at the Hague; and the Founding of the first public museum by the Batavian Republic.

The EASTERN FAÇADE is divided into four fields, to contain representations of the Building of the Church of St. Servatius at Maastricht; the Founding of the Valkhof at Nymegen by Charlemagne; the Founding of Utrecht Cathedral; and the Building of the Church of St. John at S'Hertogenbosch.

On the WESTERN FAÇADE, likewise in four fields, is depicted a procession of persons celebrated in the history of Dutch art.

The arrangement of the interior of the Museum will be easily understood from the accompanying plans of the ground-floor and first floor. The collections include not only the paintings, drawings, and engravings formerly in the royal museum at the *Trippenhuis*, and in the *Museum van der Hoop*, but also various pictures and other works of art collected from the *Stadhuis*, the *Huiszittenhuis*, and elsewhere, and the *Art-Industrial Collections* of the old *Dutch Museum* at the Hague and of the *Antiquarian Society* at Amsterdam. The general director of the Museum is *Mr. Fr. D. O. Obreen*, whose dwelling and office are in the house standing at the back of the museum, and built in the same style. The collections are open to the public daily, except Mon. (see p. 308). Visitors may avail themselves of the *Tramways* from the Dam to the Willemspark and from the Plantage to the Leidsche Plein (comp. p. 307), which pass near the Museum.

#### GROUND FLOOR.

The E. half of the ground-floor, and the rooms No. 203 and 202 in the W. half contain the DUTCH MUSEUM (*Nederlandsch Museum voor geschiedenis en kunst*; catalogue 1 fl., by the director, *Mr. Dav. van der Kellen*), which presents chiefly an interesting survey of industrial art in the Netherlands from the time of Charlemagne to the beginning of the present century. The E. entrance, to the left of the archway, opens on a *Hall*, adorned with a group of David and Goliath, a wooden statue of the Stadtholder William II., a bronze statuette of king William II. by W. Geefs,

models, etc. To the right is the staircase to the picture-gallery (p. 330); to the left, the entrance to the Domestic Interiors (p. 325). We, however, proceed in a straight direction and descend a flight of steps to the large —

**East Court**, covered with a glass roof and containing *Dutch National Costumes* and the larger objects of the *Military, Naval, and Colonial Collections*. On the walls of the staircase are trophies of weapons and captured banners. On the N. SIDE (to the left) is a room with a collection of weapons belonging to the town of Amsterdam (see below). To the right are ten cabinets with specimens of *Dutch National Costumes*: 1. Island of Marken; 2. Dort, Breda; 3. Zuid-Beveland; 4. Vollandam; 5. Scheveningen; 6. Nunspeet; 7. Huizen, Zandvoort; 8. Leeuwarden, The Hague; 9. Walcheren; 10. Orphan girls of Amsterdam. Opposite, in the middle, are *Models of Naval Guns*, apparatus for defending straits, powder-chests, and other objects belonging to the naval department mentioned at p. 323.

In the *Collection of Weapons*, among the ancient weapons may be mentioned: Fortress-guns of the 17-18th cent.; state and ornamental weapons; military and sporting pieces with inlaid and chased ornamentation; pistols, lances, bridles, powderflasks, shields (one of tortoise-shell, with a portrait of Prince Frederick Henry), swords, cross-bows, field-pieces, etc. (some of them found in the Zuider-zee). Small and richly ornamented bronze cannon of 1533; handsome gun and gun-carriage, presented by the king of Saxony to William III.; banners of the Dutch provinces in the 17th cent., with coats-of-arms painted on silk. The walls are adorned with devices formed of the *Modern Weapons* of the Dutch army. A case contains a collection of objects found in excavations, daggers of the 16th cent., and a zinc plate found in the Straits of Magellan, with an inscription stating that it had been left there by the Dutch ship 'Eendragt' in 1616. Above are English and Spanish flags.

On the E. SIDE, to the right, Room from the house built for himself by the architect *Jacob van Campen* at Amersfoort, with paintings by himself and the motto 'el tado es nado' ('all is vanity'). In the middle is a clumsy model of the Royal Palace (p. 313). — To the left is a collection of *Smith's Work*, including some stoves of the 16th century.

In the second room, to the right, is a gaily-coloured group, representing a \**Christening in Hindeloopen* (Friesland). Frisian dairy; cheese-press from N. Holland.

*Dutch Carriages and Sledges*, including a state-sledge of the beginning of the 18th cent., a sedan-chair (17th cent.), numerous sleighs adorned with carving and painting, a hunting-carriage with paintings by Aart Schouman (18th cent.), and two elegant Dutch chaises, such as are still used at trotting-races and (in a simpler form) in the country.

Behind the carriages, on the S. side, is a case containing a number of excavated objects, daggers of the 16th cent., iron instruments of various descriptions, and a zinc table found in the Straits of Magellan, which was left there, according to the inscription, by the Dutch vessel *Eendracht* in 1616. — Adjacent, in the corner, are the *Relics of the Expedition of Barents and Heemskerck* (comp. p. 312), who explored Nova Zembla in 1595-96 in an attempt to find a N.E. passage to China round the N. Cape. Barents died on Nova Zembla in June, 1597, in consequence of the hardships of the winter spent there; and the relics were discovered in his winter-house on the island in 1871 by Capt. Karlsen, a Norwegian navigator.

The *Naval Department* chiefly contains models (provided with explanatory labels), which are specially attractive for those interested in maritime matters.

To the right are models of covered bridges, dry-docks, etc., above which is a series of portraits of presidents of the Dutch East India Company. — To the left are cranes, windlasses, life-boats; model of Van Speyk's lighthouse at Egmond. Models of 'factories' and other representations of the period of the Dutch East India Company.

The space between the staircases in the glass-covered court is occupied by several large model dry-docks, and plans in relief of the wharfs at Hellevoetsluis and on the Japanese island of Decima.

The central hall contains a collection of *Model Ships*, arranged in three rows. In the middle row: 651. Man-of-war (70 guns), built in Zeeland in 1688; 508. 'King of the Netherlands', ship-of-the-line with 34 guns (1842); 499. English ship-of-the-line, of the middle of the 18th cent. (40 guns). — In the left row: 663. 'Eurydice', 32-gun frigate, beginning of the 19th cent.; Cruiser of 1774; 1257. 'Chatham', man-of-war; 1235. Turret-ram 'Buffalo'; 1239. 'Tiger', monitor; 498. Ship of 1756 (40 guns). — In the right row: 652. 'Mercury', man-of-war, 58 guns (1747); 1259. 'Elephant', merchant-ship of the middle of last cent.; 950. Naval cutter (18 guns); 665. 'Prins Frederik der Nederlanden', 44 gun frigate. — In the corner to the right of the entrance: 504. Ship of 1794 (74 guns; under glass); model of a ship of the 17th cent., dug up in North Brabant in 1822. — In the corner to the left of the entrance: 500. 'Vryheid', man-of-war of 1782.

By the wall, to the W. of the entrance: 503. Frigate belonging to the Dutch East India Company; 1140, 1141. Barbette ships; 1150-1154. Armour-plating; 1156. Torpedo-boat; 655. Frigate of 1779; 511. Model of the first steam ferry-boat used on the Moordyk.

*1st Cabinet*: Light-houses; signals; steam-machinery; beacons. Adjoining, in the large hall: ships' hulls and prows.

*2nd Cabinet*: Oars, rudders, compasses, models of small boats, anchors, rigging. Lifeboat in the centre. Adjoining, in the large hall: light-ships, pilot-boats, etc.

*3rd Cabinet*: Logs, chronometers, ship-telegraphs; signal-gear; pumps, rigging, etc.

We now pass a number of small ships' models in the large hall. In the centre of the E. end-wall is the stern of the British flag-ship 'The Royal Charles', captured by the Dutch in 1667 in their expedition to Chatham, and broken up in 1673. — 679. Galley built in Holland for Peter the Great; 669. Swedish gun-boat; 678, 672. Dutch gun-boats, etc. — Glass-case containing a costly gun presented to the Dutch by a Javanese prince. Several small field-pieces of the 17th century.

The centre of the W. wall of the large hall is occupied by a model of the monument erected in Batavia to the Dutch who fell in Acheen (Sumatra) in 1873-80, with a statue by Bart van Hove. In front is a bust of Prince Henry of the Netherlands, flanked on the right with captured Indian guns, and on the left with guns which belonged to the Dutch East India Co. in the 17th and 18th centuries. Above are Swedish flags, captured in 1658 by Admiral Wassenaar; at the corners Spanish ship-lanterns; below are four Dutch flags, one of which was presented by King William to the 'Medusa', which, entirely unsupported, forced the straits of



Simonosaki in Japan on July 11th, 1863. The remaining three flags belonged to other vessels which took part in the opening up of the straits. Portraits of the period of the Dutch East India Co.; two horses by J. de Gheyn.

A staircase opposite the entrance leads from the S.W. corner of the glass-roofed court to the Ecclesiastical Department of the Dutch Museum, which illustrates the development of ecclesiastical art in the Netherlands, from the Carolingian period, through the Romanesque, early-Gothic, and late-Gothic periods, to the 17th century (badly lighted).

**Room 176. *Carlovingian Period* (8-10th cent.).** The architectural features are in the style of a chapel, said to have been built by Charlemagne, on the W. side of the church of St. Servatius at Maastricht. The pavement is a copy of ancient fragments in the minster at Aix-la-Chapelle. The wall-paintings, pillars, vaults, stained-glass, and altar are reproductions of old works. To the right, a sculptured tympanum from the abbey of Egmond, destroyed in 1573, representing Count Dietrich II. of Holland and his wife (?) before St. Peter; below is a carpet woven in imitation of the covering found with the relics of St. Boniface (now in the archiepiscopal museum at Utrecht). Fonts of the 11th and subsequent centuries. Plaster-casts of monuments in Dutch churches.

**Room 175. *Romanesque Period* (11th and early 12th cent.).** The architectural features and decorations are copied from the abbey-church at Herzogenrath, St. Servatius at Maastricht, and other churches of the 11th and 12th centuries. The windows are copies of stained glass of the same period. Cast of the shrine of St. Servatius at Maastricht (early 12th cent.).

**Room 174. *Gothic Period* (late 12th and first half of the 13th cent.).** The architecture is modelled on that of the minster of Roermond (p. 388), and the stained glass (Temptation in the Wilderness and six scenes from the Marriage at Cana) is a reproduction of the famous windows in Notre Dame at Chartres. Casts of tombs in the church at Roermond. The patterns of the polychrome painting of the arch between this and the following room are borrowed from the church of St. John at Poitiers.

**Room 173. *Gothic Period* (middle of the 13th cent.).** The architecture is copied from the cathedral of Utrecht (1251-67); the pavement from the minster at Roermond; and the windows from the most ancient stained glass in Cologne Cathedral. Altar with wooden figures and embroidered antependium of the 15th cent.; above it, cast of a cross, used as a reliquary, from Roermond. In the corner, painted wooden groups of the 15th century. — The arch leading to Room 172 is copied from the church of Fritlar.

**Room 172. *Gothic Period* (14th cent.).** The architecture is copied from the church of St. Nicholas at Kampen (1369) and the St. Jans Kerk at 's Hertogenbosch; the paintings from the cathedrals at Freiburg and Mayence, the church of St. Bavo at Haarlem, and the choir of the parish church (now pulled down) at Sevenum; the stained glass from the Butchers' Chapel in the church of St. Nicholas at Kampen; the choir-stalls from the Church of Our Lady (now pulled down) at Edam; and the winged altar from the church of Kiedrich, near Mayence. Numerous wooden figures and groups of the 15th and early 16th cent., on stands. Three handsome reliefs from the great church at Gouda (about 1530), on the outside of this room.

**Room 171. *Gothic Period* (about 1400).** The vaulting, windows, etc., are copied from St. Michael's Church at Zwolle (1356); the pavement from St. Servatius at Maastricht; the paintings from the church of St. Nicholas at Venlo, with an Annunciation and Angels from St. Martin's church in the same town. The Tree of Jesse is reproduced from a tombstone in St. Peter's at Lübeck. Among the choir-benches on the W. side is the back of the above-mentioned altar from Kiedrich, and to the right and left of it are stands with carved and painted wooden figures and groups, including good carvings from the organ-case at Naarden (early 16th cent.). On the E. side is an altar with an antependium of the 15th cent., and in the corners are other noteworthy carvings. Under the arch leading to the next room is an original wall-painting of the 14th cent. (under glass).



Rooms 166 and 167. The central pillar is a reproduction from the church at Wouw; the pavement from the cathedral at St. Omer. The architectural features of the *S. Section* are copied from the church at Wouw and the church of St. Lebuinus at Deventer; the paintings from the St. Lucius chapel in the church of St. Martin at Venlo and from the church at Blitterswyk; the triangular spandrils of the two *S.* vaults from a chapel in the abbey-church at Thorn. The original of the large wall-painting is in the Dominican church at Maastricht, dating from 1387 (above, Coronation of the Virgin, beneath, Legend of the 10,000 Virgins and Scenes from the life of St. Thomas Aquinas). Engraved copper-tablets from the tomb of Gysbert Willemsz de Raet (d. 1505) in the Church of the Holy Sepulchre at Gouda. Gothic \*Pulpit from the convent-church at Uden (end of the 15th cent.); small wooden figure of the Emperor Henry IV. from the church of St. Mary at Utrecht; window copied from the church at Hulst (15th cent.). — In the *N. Section* the painting is copied from St. James's Church at Utrecht and the Bovenkerk at Kampen. Stone \*Tabernacle of the 15th cent.; window from the tower of the church at Ransdorp (beginning of the 16th cent.); two figures of saints. — Two *Cases* contain ecclesiastical vessels, chiefly of the 15th cent.; adjacent an aquamanilla and holy water basin of the 12th or 13th century.

Room 168. \*Reproduction of the chapel of the Cistercian convent at Aduard, in the province of Groningen, a brick edifice of the early 13th century. The green glazed bricks, with flowers in relief, should be noticed. The wall-painting is copied from the church of St. Martin-des-Champs at Paris, the angels above the E. door from the church of St. Gereon at Cologne, and the stained glass from patterns of the 13th century. — We retrace our steps through Rooms 167 and 166 to —

Room 165. *Church Architecture of the 17th cent.*, in the style of the Protestant churches designed by Hendrik de Keyser (d. 1621) and Vredeman de Vries. On the walls, copies of wall-paintings from the chapels of SS. Cosmas and Damian and St. Severus, in the church of St. Lawrence at Rotterdam. The stained-glass windows are reproductions of those in the Oosterkerk at Hoorn, the first showing the arms of Alkmaar (1578), the second representing the sea-fight of Hoorn between the Dutch and the Spaniards in 1573. The N.E. window (opposite) from the convent of St. Agatha, has a kneeling portrait of Prince Maurice of Orange. The S.E. window is from the Protestant church at Oostburg. Carved wood pulpit of 1777; model of the organ of the church in the Stroommarkt at Amsterdam before the fire of 1823. Stand with artistic iron-work.

The following rooms are devoted to **Secular Architecture**, and include a highly interesting series of apartments in the old Dutch style.

Rooms 164, 163. *Council Chamber*, of the end of the 14th cent., the ceiling being an exact copy of that in the town-hall of *Sluis*, dating from 1396. Cast of a chimney-piece (15th cent.), formerly in the castle and now in the town-hall at Bergen-op-Zoom. Large Gothic cupboard, from a convent in Utrecht (14th cent.); above, two pieces of tapestry, with landscapes (17th cent.). In the centre is a valuable *Collection of Earthenware*, formed by J. P. Six and the Royal Antiquarian Society, with numerous excellent specimens from Dutch and Rhenish factories. Two Gothic cabinets, etc. — Above the entrance is a relief of the Flight into Egypt (15th cent.).

Rooms 162, 161. *Magistrates' Room of the 15th cent.*, arranged in imitation of a room in the *Town Hall at Zwolle*, built by Master Berend in 1447. The chimney-piece, in trachyte from the Drachenfels, was designed by Master Hermann of Cologne. The balustrade round the latter is adorned with original heads (lions, dogs, etc., as

shield-bearers), from the ancient Dutch court at the Hague, founded by Charles the Bold. On the walls, Flemish tapestry, from the end of the 15th to the second half of the 16th century.

*Case 1* (to the left): Brass, copper, and bronze articles; weights, jugs, and other domestic utensils; snuff-boxes, lanterns, lamps, candlesticks. — *Case 2*: Smith's work of the 16-17th cent.; two bronze door-knockers of about 1550. — *Case 3*: Tinware; jugs, tankards, table utensils, etc. — *Case 4*: Caskets in wood, leather, plush, intarsia, etc. from the 15th cent. onwards. — In the central *Table-case* a collection of keys. German tiled stove of the latter half of the 16th century. — Gothic cabinets, etc.

Room 158. On the walls are representations of Scriptural scenes, formed of plaques of Delft porcelain. To the right and left are double-portals of the 17th cent., in carved wood, painted green. — The adjoining room, to the right (kitchen), contains a fine spiral *Staircase* from Cologne (end of the 17th cent.), domestic and kitchen utensils, and wall-panelling in Delft porcelain. — A modern wrought-iron door leads to —

\*Room 157, in which are the collections of *Glass* and *Jewelry*. On the walls valuable tapestry by Jan de Maecht of Middelburg and representations in Delft porcelain.

*Glass-cases 1 & 2*. Electrotpe reproductions by Messrs. Elkington and Co. (England) of gold and silver works of art.

*Case 3* (hexagonal revolving stand), in the corner to the left: Limoges and other enamels, 12-17th cent., among them a curious composition, the Judgment of Paris, 1520; fine miniature portraits of the 16-18th cent. — On a table is a silver monument in honour of the Herring Fishery, by Andreas Müller of Vlaardingen (1793).

*Case 4*: Silver work of foreign workmanship, mainly German (Augsburg, Nuremberg, and Strassburg) of the 16-17th centuries. \*Five reliefs in embossed silver with scenes from the life of General Spinola, by Matth. Melin (c. 1630). — On the wall between the windows, porcelain tiles from Rotterdam (17th cent.).

*Case 5: Silver Plate* and other valuables belonging to the city of Amsterdam, formerly preserved in the Stadhuis; drinking-horns, including the fine silver drinking-horn of the guild of St. Joris (1566), which appears in Van der Helst's painting of the Banquet of Arquebusiers (p. 334); silver drinking-horn of the Guild of St. Sebastian, which appears in Van der Helst's painting of the presidents of the Guild (p. 332); corporation chains and batons; five silver-gilt stands for tumblers (1606); ornamental \*Dish and goblet, by Adam van Vianen (1664), etc. — By the window, two cases with peasants' trinkets, gold and silver filigree.

\**Case 6*, with an extensive and valuable collection of silver-work of the 13th and subsequent centuries. — To the right: \*Atlas supporting the globe, in embossed silver by P. van Vianen (1610). — Beside it, The Seasons, miniatures by Blarenberghe; \*Table-top of black stone inlaid with mother-of-pearl by Jan Visscher.

\**Case 7* (in the corner between the windows), a hexagonal revolving case, contains *Small Works of Art*. Sides 1-3: Oriental weapons and trinkets, richly adorned with pearls and gems. Sides 4 & 5: European gems, watches, gold articles, enamels. Side 5: Silver reliefs in embossed work; Holy Family by Paul van Vianen (1611), etc. Side 6: Official insignia and guild badges of the 17th and 18th centuries.

*Case 8*: Glass. Dutch goblets of the 17th cent.; painted German goblets; Dutch chased and gilded beakers, etc.

*Case 9*: Venetian and Bohemian glass, and Dutch imitations.

\**Case 10*: Dutch glass with designs cut or engraved with a diamond, chiefly of the 17th and 18th cent., including good examples of Wolf, W. thvan Heemskerk, etc.

**Case 11** (hexagonal revolving stand). Small works of art in gold and silver; Dutch spoons, forks, etc. (chiefly of the 17th cent.); charms, needle-cases, cork-screws; book-clasps, shoebuckles; infants' rattles, rosaries, knife-handles, etc. — By the two centre pillars: Cases with trinkets, watches, filigree-work, boxes, etc.

**Cases 12 & 13:** Cut glass, used for gifts, etc.; on a black stand in the centre is the so-called 'Hedwig's Cup', said to date from the 18th cent.; cut and moulded glass of a less elaborate kind.

At the exit, a handsome Renaissance cabinet.

**Room 150.** At the window is a small ebony cabinet, a German work of 1631; another, with miniatures, opposite the entrance, dates from 1600. Above the latter a relief, the Crucifixion, probably an Italian work of the 16th cent. — In the centre is a glass-case with \*Terracotta figures of the 17th and 18th centuries; model for the recumbent statue of William the Silent on his tomb at Delft, probably by H. de Keyser. Stained glass of 1600.

**Room 150a** (to the left). Bedroom of the 17th century.

**Room 156** (badly lighted, as are also the following rooms 155-151). Wall-panelling in variegated and blue Delft plaques (17th cent.). Handsome cupboards, copper vessels, etc.

**Room 155.** Wall-panelling and chimney-piece from Dordrecht (1626). The ceiling (Morning and Evening, probably by Theod. van der Schuer, about 1678) is from the bedchamber of Queen Mary of England, consort of William III, formerly in the Binnenhof at the Hague. Gilt-leather hangings and other furniture of the same period. Baptism of Christ, painted after 1540 in the style of Jan van Scorel.

**Room 154.** Panelling and chimney-piece from the early half of the 17th cent.; ceiling from the apartments of the Princess Anna, wife of William II., at the Hague. Gilt-leather hangings and other furniture of the same period.

**Room 153** represents an apartment in the house of *Constantin Huygens*, built by Jacob van Campen in 1634-37, in the style of Louis XIV. The ceiling, by *G. de Lairese* of Amsterdam, represents Apollo and Aurora.

**Room 152.** Ceiling from the old palace of the Stadtholders at Leeuwarden (latter half of the 17th cent.); leather hangings, candelabra, etc., of the early 18th century. Glass-case with clothes worn by Prince Ernest Casimir, Henry Casimir, William Frederick of Nassau, and William III. of England. Various other historical curiosities. — **CABINET 152a** (adjoining). *Chinese Boudoir* from the Stadtholder's palace at Leeuwarden (latter half of the 17th cent.).

**Room 151.** Ceiling (apotheosis of a prince) of the end of the 17th century. Gilt-leather hangings and chimney-piece of the 18th century. Thrones of various stadtholders.

**Room 146.** Oriental weapons. Case with antique bronzes.

**Room 147** is in the Gothic style of the 15th century. Panelling, wall-presses, and chimney-piece from Utrecht. By the wall, on the right, are ten bronze figures of Counts and Countesses of Holland,

of the 15th century, belonging to the city of Amsterdam. Fine Gothic cupboards; antique copper dishes, candelabra, etc.

Room 148. Chimney-piece in the Renaissance style of the close of the 16th cent.; the caryatides are copied from figures at Zaltbommel, dating from the beginning of the 18th century. The glass-case in the centre contains good wood-carvings of the 15-17th centuries. By the walls a number of reliefs in alabaster.

Room 149. Renaissance panelling, chimney-piece, and bedstead (middle of the 16th cent.). The central glass-case contains \**Ivory Carvings*: head of a crozier (14th cent.); two reliefs, Death of Adonis and Lady playing guitar, by Fr. van Bossuit (1635-92); relief, Satyr family, by G. van Opstal (17th cent.). On the walls and in the recesses are works of art in porcelain, wax, etc., including large Delft plaques in Wouverman's style (c. 1660). — We now return through Rooms 148, 147, and 146 to the staircase and the E. entrance (p. 321).

The WESTERN HALF OF THE GROUND-FLOOR. — The Western main entrance also gives admission in the first place to a *Hall*, embellished with statues of Peace, Wealth, and Industrial Art. We turn to the right and enter —

Room 203, which contains the important and valuable collection of **Porcelain and Lacquer Work**.

The glass-stands at the window contain Chinese Imitations of Delft Porcelain, farther on Delft Faience, and (last glass-cases) Italian Majolica. — To the right and left of the entrance, in frames, bricks from Tunis; adjacent, to the right, a group of large Chinese and Japanese vases and silk hangings with Chinese patterns (European work of the 18th cent.). — The three central rows of glass-cases contain *Chinese Porcelain*, the most interesting specimens being: Case 2 of the first row, series of white and of reddish-brown 'Bucaro' Porcelain; Case 1, of the second row, Porcelain decorated with enamel resembling reliefs; Cases 1 and 2 of the third row, Blue, Green, Crackle, and Red Porcelain; Case 3, Chinese Imitations of European porcelain; Case 4, Japanese Porcelain; Case 5, specimens of the so-called *Royal Blue Porcelain*. — The cases along the S. wall contain Berlin, Dresden, French, and English Porcelain, etc. — Several glass-cases in the central rows contain a large collection of *Japanese Lacquer Work*. In the passage by the N. (window) wall are three models of Dutch houses, one of which, inlaid with tortoise-shell, of the end of the 17th cent., is said to have been constructed for Peter the Great; a 'Penningkastje' in the form of the Mauritshuis at the Hague (p. 273); glass-case with Chinese ivory carvings; Chinese tower in alabaster, etc.

Room 202. Collection of Costumes (17-19th cent.); costly priests' vestments of the beginning of the 16th cent.; toys, etc.; models of post-chaises, etc.; musical instruments of the 16-19th cent., including a metronome, formerly in the possession of the Felix Meritis society. — Adjoining this room on the S. is the —

\***Cabinet of Engravings** (*Prentencabinet*), which contains an extensive and highly valuable collection, chiefly of works by Rembrandt and his contemporaries and pupils. The collection comprises about 150,000 plates, more than 400 albums with complete series of the works of different masters, about 400 drawings, a historical atlas of the Netherlands, and a large number of portraits

(presented by Mr. D. Franken). The Director is *Mr. Ph. van der Kellen*. The finest and rarest engravings are exhibited round the columns and on stands (the arrangement is frequently changed).

The staircase to the right, at the beginning of the print-room, descends to the *Restaurant* (open 10-5).

The **Library**, to the S. of the Cabinet of Engravings, occupies a projecting wing and extends through all three stories, the communication being maintained by an elegant iron staircase. The upper rooms contain two *Collections of Coins* (adm., see p. 308).

Adjoining the Cabinet of Engravings on the E., is the **Admirals' Room** (No. 189; badly lighted), subdivided into ten cabinets, and containing portraits of naval heroes, pictures of sea-fights, etc. (chiefly dating from the 17th century).

**SOUTH SIDE.** To the right, 1st Compartment: 500. *Hilligaert*, Prince Frederick Henry of Orange at the siege of Breda (1637); 786. *N. Koedyck*, Admiral Loncq (?); 74. *J. A. Beerstraaten*, Naval battle between the Dutch and English in 1666; 1033. *R. Nooms*, Sea-fight near Leghorn, 1653; 1008. *J. A. Mytens*, Naval officer; 1594. *S. Vrancx*, Siege of Wachtendonk by the Spaniards in 1600; no number, *J. Lingelbach*, Sea-fight near Leghorn, 1653. — 2nd Compartment: 875, 874. *J. Lievens*, Admiral Tromp and his third wife; 1034a-d. *R. Nooms*, Views of Algiers, Syracuse, Tangiers, and Tunis; 763. *Th. de Keyser*, Admiral Piet Hein; 1508. *W. van de Velde the Younger*, Captured English ships, June 13th, 1666; 1092. *J. Peeters*, Destruction of the English fleet at Chatham in 1667; 136. *F. Bol*, Admiral Michiel de Ruyter (?); 472. *B. van der Helst*, Admiral Kortenaar; 1507. *W. van de Velde the Younger*, Naval engagement between the Dutch and English, June 11-14th, 1666; 1001, 1002. *J. A. Mytens*, Admiral Tromp and his wife. — 3rd Comp.: 1166. *J. van Ravesteijn*, Col. Nicolaas Smeltzing; *H. de Meyer*, 915. Surrender of the town of Hulst in 1645, no number, Departure of the Spaniards from Breda in 1637; 1491. *E. van de Velde*, Departure of the Spaniards from Bois-le-Duc after its surrender in 1629. Next follow 50 small portraits of princes of the House of Orange-Nassau and generals of the 16th and 17th centuries. — 4th Comp.: 470, 471. *B. van der Helst*, Admiral Aart van Nes and his wife; *J. van Ravesteijn*, 1165. Vice-Admiral van Cats, 1183. Gaspard Coligny; 40. *L. Bakhuysen*, Embarkation of the Grand-Pensionary Jan de Witt; 108. *H. Berckmans*, Admiral Adriaen Banckert; 737, 738. *L. de Jongh*, Vice-Admiral Jan van Nes and his wife; 1597. *H. C. Vroom*, Naval battle near Gibraltar, 1607. — 5th Comp.: 71. *K. Beelt*, Dutch herring-fleet; 1572. *S. de Vlieger*, Naval battle between the Dutch and Spaniards on the Slaak, 1631; 69. *A. Beeckman*, Jacatra (now Batavia) on the island of Java; 1127, 1128. *F. Post*, Count John Maurice of Nassau-Siegen. Stadtholder of Brazil (fine carved frame), Brazilian landscape; 1599. *H. C. Vroom*, Return of Houtman, the traveller, 1597.

On the **NORTH SIDE** follow some modern paintings, including, in the 2nd Compartment, *Mesdag*, Count and Countess of Limburg-Styrum; 1321. *Schouman*, Expedition to Boulogne in 1804; no number, *C. van Cuylenburg*, Rear-Admiral Willem Crul, Vice-Admiral Zoutman; 1103. *J. W. Pieneman*, General Baron Chassé; 169. *F. de Brakelaar*, Antwerp citadel after the bombardment in 1832; *N. Bauer*, 66. Burning of the Algerian fleet; 68. Bombardment of Algiers by night; 65. Arrival of the combined fleet in the bay of Algiers, 67. Dutch sloops helping the English flagship 'Queen Charlotte' (1816); 1322. *Schouman*, Bombardment of Algiers by the united English and Dutch fleet in 1816; 454. *A. C. Hauck*, Vice-Admiral Soutman; 249. *O. van Cuylenburg*, Vice-Admiral van Capellen; 1357. *W. Spinny*, Vice-Admiral H. Lynslager. — 3rd Compartment: *W. van de Velde the Elder* (pen-and-ink sketches), 1505. Sea-piece, with Dutch men-of-war; 1504. Naval battle in the Sound; 1498. Naval battle near Duins in 1639; 1499. Naval battle near Dunkirk in 1639; 12. *Aert Antum*, Dutch and English ships attacking the Spanish Armada near Dover, 1588;

681. *J. van Diest* (?), The 'Royal Charles', a captured English flag-ship, being brought into harbour, 1666; no number, *L. Bakhuisen*, *Zuiderzee*; 1091. *B. Peeters*, Roadstead of Flushing. — 4th Comp.: *W. van de Velde the Elder* (pen-and-ink sketches), 1503. Embarkation of Admiral Tromp; 1502. Expedition to Chatham in 1667; 1501. Naval battle near Terheide in 1653; 1500. Naval battle near Leghorn in 1653; 1495. Sea-piece. — 5th Comp.: *W. van de Velde the Elder*, 1496. Naval engagement between the English and Dutch, June 11-14th, 1666; 1494. Same subject; 1598. *H. C. Vroom*, The Y at Amsterdam; 1632. *A. Willaerts*, Naval battle near Gibraltar in 1607. — 1658. *P. Wouwerman*, Storming of Koevorden in 1672; no number, *D. van der Plaes*, Admiral Tromp.

From the Admirals' Room we next enter two rooms (Nos. 188 and 186 on the Plan) occupied by the Antiquarian Society (*Oudheidkundig Genootschap*). The fine old furniture of these rooms dates from the 17th cent., and they also contain gilt-leather hangings, tapestry, porcelain, and a few paintings. Among the last are: View of Egmont Castle, with numerous figures (16th cent.); portrait of Burgomaster Pieter Dirksz of Edam (1583), conspicuous for his bushy beard; portraits of the 17th century. — We now descend the staircase to the —

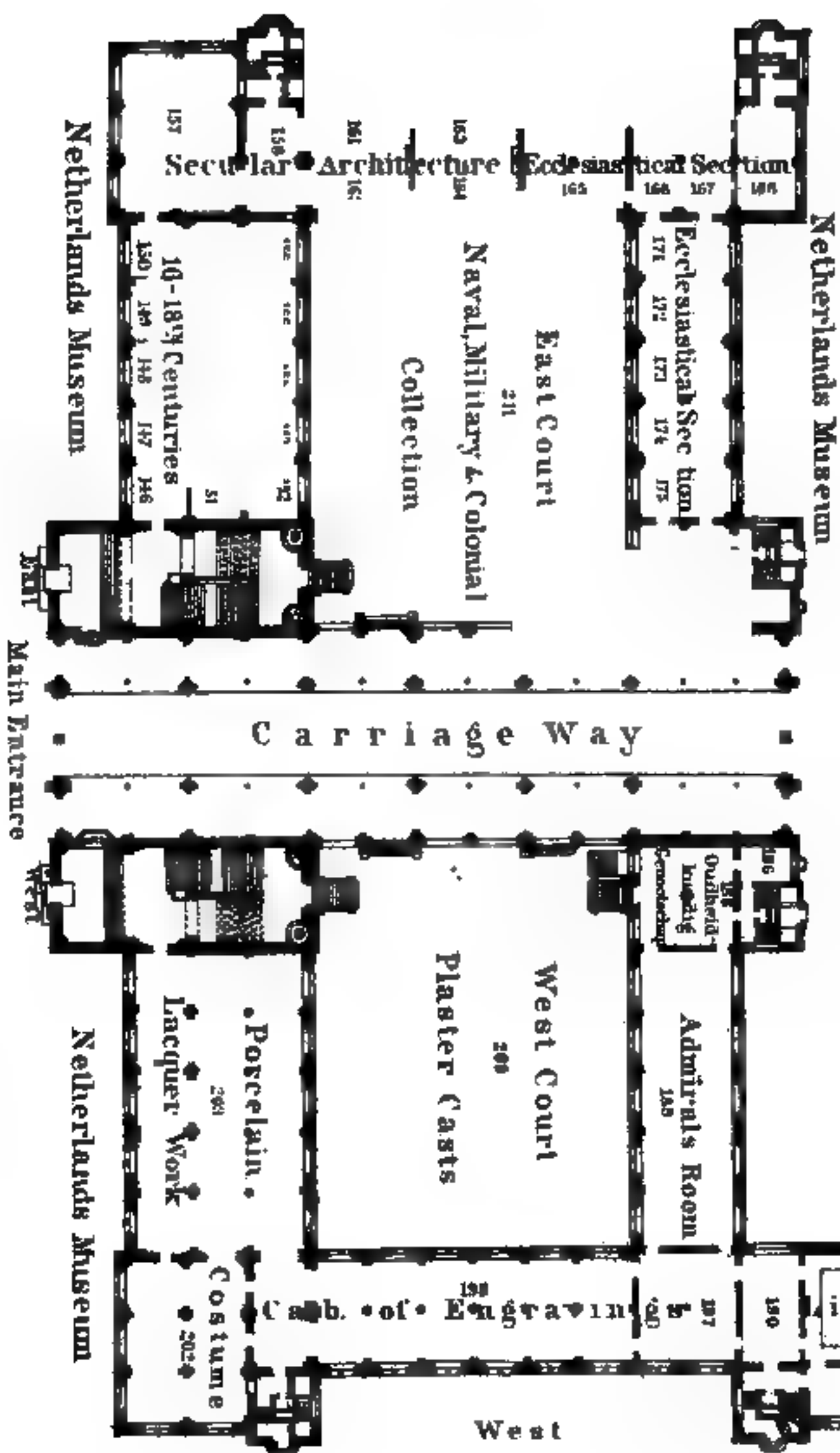
**West Court**, which contains the **Collection of Casts**, from Dutch works of art.

In the centre: S. portal of the church of St. Servatius at Maastricht (6th cent. ?); tomb of Count Engelbert of Nassau and his wife Limburg of Baden (16th cent.); choir-stalls from St. Martin's church at Bolsward (Gothic; 15th cent.) and the church at Dordrecht (Renaissance; 16th cent.); choir-screen from the Westerkerk at Enkhuizen (Renaissance; 16th cent.); tomb of Joh. de Borgniwal from the great church at Breda (1536); above, colossal organ from the Lutheran church at Amsterdam, with wood-carvings and paintings by Th. Tidemand. Farther on, to the right, the so-called Holy Sepulchre from the cathedral at Utrecht (Gothic; 15th cent.). By the N. wall: Sedilia from the upper church at Kampen (13th cent.). Organs from the church at Scheemda (16th cent.) and the church of St. Nicholas at Utrecht (end of the 15th cent.). Tombstones of Siegfried III. of Eppstein, archbishop of Mayence, and Cardinal Albert of Brandenburg (d. 1545). By the S. wall are some compartments of the Renaissance ceiling of the château of Jever; adjacent, part of the front gable of the townhall at the Hague (16th cent.). Tombstones of Admiral Tromp (p. 267) and Piet Hein (p. 267). Then, an interesting collection of acroteria, including some good works by Hendrik de Keyser (17th cent.); and the small red terracotta \*Models of the sculptures on the Stadhuis (p. 315) by the gifted sculptor A. Quellinus, which are much superior to the marble reproductions.

### FIRST FLOOR.

The staircases in the E. and W. vestibules lead to the first floor, which is almost entirely occupied by the **\*\*Gallery of Paintings** (*Schilderyenverzameling*), next to the Hague gallery the finest in Holland. The gallery was founded by King Louis-Napoleon, who caused those works of art belonging to the Prince of Orange which had not been removed to Paris to be collected in the Huis ten Bosch at the Hague (p. 287), and afterwards to be taken to Amsterdam when his residence was transferred to that city in 1808. The collection has since been greatly increased by purchases, gifts, and bequests. On the building of the new museum the modern pictures in the

**GROUND PLAN OF THE RIJKS MUSEUM AT AMSTERDAM**  
**GROUND FLOOR**

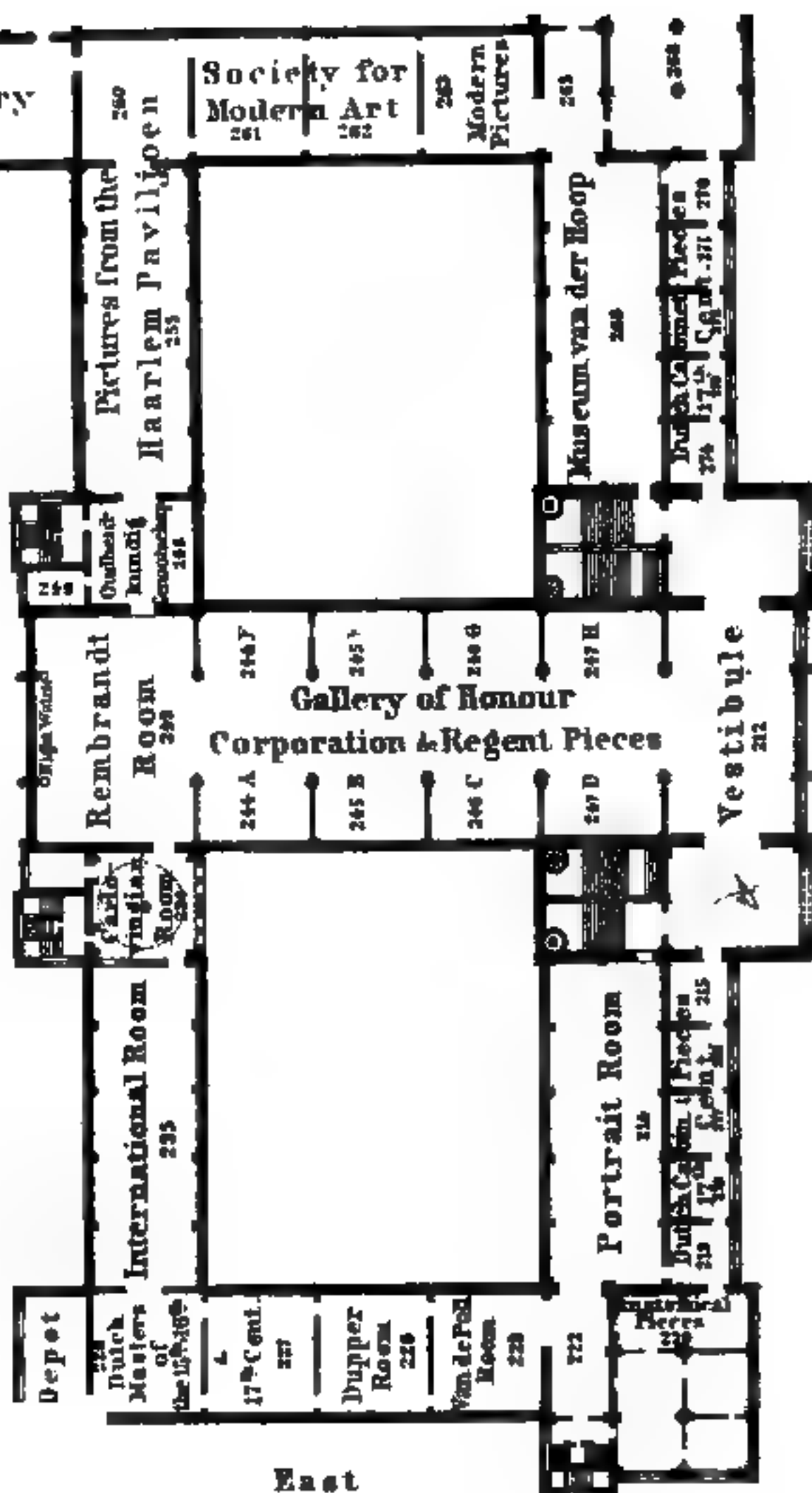




# GROUND PLAN OF THE RIJKS MUSEUM AT AMSTERDAM

## FIRST FLOOR

### PICTURE GALLERY





Pavillon at Haarlem and the collections (corporation-pieces, etc.) in the Stadhuis, the Huiszittenhuis, the Museum van der Hoop, etc., were united with the royal collection. The gallery now contains about 1700 works. The director is *Mr. Fr. D. O. Obreen* (p. 321). The illustrated catalogue, by *A. Bredius* (1 fl.), and photographs of the principal paintings are sold in the vestibule.

The large VESTIBULE, 130 ft. long, which we enter first, is adorned with fine stained-glass windows, executed by *W. J. Dixon* of London. The three middle windows refer to the chief periods of Painting, Architecture, and Sculpture, and the two side windows to the other Arts and to Science, while the twelve upper panes represent the various professions and trades. The walls are to be adorned with historical paintings. In the centre, Spring, a group in plaster by *B. van Hove*. — The tasteful painted decoration of the vestibule is repeated in the apartments destined for the pictures.

From the Vestibule we first enter the large HALL of HONOUR, which occupies the central portion of the building, and is divided into eight cabinets by short partitions on both sides.

To the right. CABINET 1. (No. 247 H.). To the right, 474. *Barth. van der Helst*, Gerard Bicker, Judge of Muiden; 1280. *Dirck Santvoort*, Dirck Bas, Burgomaster of Amsterdam, and his family; 136. *F. Bol*, Mother and two children; 473. *Van der Helst*, Andreas Bicker, Burgomaster of Amsterdam; 131, 132. *Zacharias Blyhooft*, Burgomaster Leidecker and his wife; 1401. *Van den Tempel*, Portrait; 660. *Melch. d'Hondecoeter*, The philosophical magpie; 1283, 1284. *Dirck Santvoort*, Portraits of a boy and girl; 31. *J. A. Backer*, Six Regents of the Huiszittenhuis; 661. *Hondecoeter*, Courtyard; 1402. *Abraham van den Tempel*, Portrait; 459. *J. D. de Heem*, Flowers and fruit; 137. *F. Bol*, The lesson; 961. *A. Mignon*, Bouquet of flowers.

CABINET 2 (246 G.). To the right, no number, *Frans Hals*, Portrait of Luc. de Clerq and his wife; \*441. *Frans Hals*, The artist and his wife in a garden; *J. Glauber*, 400. Diana at the bath, 399. Mercury and Io; 676. *G. Honthorst*, Mocking of Christ; 1463-67. *W. van Valckert*, Five scenes from the poor-house of Amsterdam (beginning of the 17th cent.); 1605. *J. Weenix*, Country-house; 879. *J. Lyon*, Company of Capt. Jacob Pietersz Hooghkamer. — \*665. *Melchior d'Hondecoeter*, Pelican, ducks, and peacock, known as 'la plume flottante'.

No one has painted cocks and hens, ducks and drakes, and especially chickens, so perfectly as Melchior d'Hondecoeter. He paints such families with insight and sympathy, as Italians paint the mystical Holy Family; he expresses the mother-love of a hen as Raphael expresses the mother-love of a Madonna. . . . Of the eight pictures by Hondecoeter in the Museum of Amsterdam, 'the floating feather' is the most famous. The faintest breath of wind would blow it away'.

*Burger. Musées de la Hollande.*

767. *Thomas de Keyser*, Company of Capt. Allart Oloeck.

CABINET 3 (245 F.). To the right, 468. *B. van der Helst*,

Four presidents of the St. Sebastian Arquebusiers, seated at a table and examining the plate belonging to the guild; to their left is a maid-servant, carrying a large drinking-horn (1657; p. 326); 873. *J. Livens*, Peace (allegory). — 669. *G. Honthorst*, The merry fiddler; 823. *G. de Lairese*, Diana and Endymion; 332. *N. Elias*, Banquet of Capt. J. Backer's company; 768. *Thomas de Keyser*, Capt. J. Vries's company; \*883. *N. Maes*, The dreamer; 289. *Cornelius Drost* (?), Daughter of Herodias, with the head of John the Baptist; 1281. *D. Santvoort*, Manageresses of the Amsterdam House of Correction (1638); 335. *N. Elias*, Four managers of the House of Correction, with a beadle (1628); 365. *Govert Flinck*, Four officers of the Kloveniersdoelen (1642).

CABINET 4. (244 E.). To the right, 142, 143. *F. Bol*, Managers and Manageresses of the Lepers' Hospital; 438. *Jan van der Hagen*, Landscape; 36, 37. *Jan de Baen*, The ambassador Hieron. van Beverningk and his wife (1673), in a beautifully carved frame; 337. *Elias*, Capt. Raephorst and his company; \*769. *Th. de Keyser*, Dutch family; 124. *H. Bloemaert*, Winter (allegory); 1506. *W. van de Velde the Younger*, The Y (harbour of Amsterdam); 1530. *A. H. Verboem*, Landscape.

To the left. CABINET 1. (No. 244 A). To the right, 252. *A. Cuyp*, Landscape with cattle; 1046. *J. van Ochtervelt*, Regents of the Lepers' Hospital; 1282. *D. Santvoort*, Regent-piece; 409. *J. van Goyen*, View of Dordrecht; 476. *B. van der Helst*, Portrait; 273. *S. van der Does*, Mother-love; 971. *N. C. Moeyaert*, Regent-piece; 826. *C. Lastman* and *A. van Nieulandt*, Arquebusiers on the way to Zwolle to repel the Spaniards, 1623; 476. *B. van der Helst*, Portrait; 222. *A. Camerarius*, Christ and the centurion; 475. *B. van der Helst*, Portrait; 1589. *C. van der Voort*, Corporation-piece; 342, 343. *N. Elias*, Portraits.

CABINET 2. (No. 245 B). To the right, no number, \**N. Maes*, Grace before meat; *C. van der Voort*, Portrait; \*1227. *J. van Ruysdael*, Waterfall; *M. d'Hondecoeter*, 662. Duck-pond, 663. Hen protecting its chickens; 361. *G. Flinck*, Isaac blessing Jacob; 253. *A. Cuyp*, Poultry fighting; 970. *M. Moeyaert*, Choosing a suitor. — \*362. *Govert Flinck*, Arquebusiers of Amsterdam celebrating the conclusion of the Peace of Westphalia (16 $\frac{1}{2}$  ft. by 8 $\frac{1}{2}$  ft.), the artist's greatest work, painted in 1648.

The scene is divided into two groups: the figures to the left, nine in all, are issuing from the guild-house; at their head, in black velvet, with a white scarf, is *Captain Jan Huidecoper van Maarseveen*; behind him is *Ensign Nicolaas van Waveren*. At the door is the artist himself. At the other side of the picture are eleven figures, headed by *Lieutenant Frans van Waveren*, dressed in black, with a blue scarf, who appears to be congratulating the captain.

664. *D'Hondecoeter*, Menagerie; 814. *G. van der Kuyl*, Musical party; 1606. *J. Weenix*, Game and fruit; 359. *B. Fabritius*, Portrait of the architect Van der Helm, with his wife and child; 140. *F. Bol*, Daughter of Herodias; \*1607. *J. Weenix*, Game.

CABINET 3. (No. 246 C). To the right, 407. *J. van Goyen*, View of the Valkenhof at Nymegen; 91. *N. Berchem*, The ferry; 352, 353. *C. van Everdingen*, Portraits; no number, *G. Flinck* (formerly ascribed to Rembrandt), Portrait of Receiver-General Jan Uytenbogaert (?); 820, 821. *G. de Lairese*, Mars, Venus, and Cupid; 405. *J. van Goyen*, River-scene; 1313. *J. van Schooten*, Adoration of the Magi; 333. *N. Elias*, Arquebusiers; 926. *M. Mierevelt*, Portrait of the author Jacob Cats; 75. *J. Beerstraaten*, Ruins of the old town-hall at Amsterdam after the conflagration of 1652; 33, 34. *J. de Baen*, Portraits of the brothers Jan and Cornelis de Witt; 690. *S. van Hoogstraten* (?), The banquet of Dives; 92. *N. Berchem*, Boaz and Ruth; above: no number, *J. Hogers*, Meeting of Jacob and Esau.

CABINET 4. (No. 247 D). To the right, 1132. *Paul Potter*, Bear-hunt, much damaged; 27. *A. Backer*, Portrait; 466. *H. Heerschop*, Discovery of Erichthonius by the daughters of Cecrops; 1538. *L. Verschuier*, Arrival of Charles II. of England at Rotterdam; 634. *Dutch School* (1660-70), Corporation-piece from Dordrecht; 264. *C. Delff*, Poultry-dealer; 830. *A. Leemans*, Still-life; 1611. *J. B. Weenix*, Game; 84. *A. van Beyeren*, Fish. — We now enter the —

\*REMBRANDT ROOM (No. 243), devoted to the great painter *Rembrandt Harmensz van Ryn* (b. at Leyden in 1607, d. at Amsterdam in 1669). The glass roof is supported by figures of the four periods of the day standing upon colossal marble columns. The frieze shows the chief dates in Rembrandt's life. Opposite the entrance: \*\*1246 *Rembrandt's* so-called Night Watch, painted in 1642, the master's largest and most celebrated work (11 by 14 ft.), placed almost touching the ground so as greatly to enhance the appearance of energetic movement. It represents Captain Frans Banning Cocq's company of arquebusiers emerging from their guild-house ('doele') on the Singel, where the picture was preserved till the beginning of the 18th century. Comp. p. lv.

In the middle, in front, marches the captain in a dark brown, almost black costume, at his side Lieutenant Willem van Ruitenberg in a yellow buffalo jerkin, both figures in the full sunlight, so that the shadow of the captain's hand is distinctly traceable on the jerkin. On the right hand of the captain are an arquebusier putting on his weapon and two children, of whom the one in front, a gaily-attired girl, has a dead cock hanging from her girdle (perhaps one of the prizes). On a step behind them is the flag-bearer Jan Visser Cornelissen. The other side of the picture is pervaded with similar life and spirit, from the lieutenant to the drummer Jan van Kampoort at the extreme corner, who energetically beats his drum to urge on the company. In an oval frame on a column in the background are inscribed the names of the members of the guild. The remarkable chiaroscuro of the whole picture has led to the belief that Rembrandt intended to depict a nocturnal scene, but the event represented really takes place in daylight, the lofty vaulted hall of the guild being lighted only by windows above, to the left, not visible to the spectator, and being therefore properly obscured in partial twilight. The peculiar light and the spirited action of the picture elevate this group of portraits into a most effective dramatic scene, which ever since its creation has been enthusiastically admired by all connoisseurs of art. This picture

should be seen late in the afternoon (admission in summer till 5 p.m.), as the light then suits it best. — The painting was successfully cleaned by Hopman in 1889.

To the right of the Night Watch: \*724. *Karel du Jardin*, Five directors of the House of Correction sitting and standing at a table, and a servant, 1669. The connoisseur will be surprised to find this fine corporation-picture painted by the well-known painter of pastoral subjects.

\*467. *Bartholomeus van der Helst*, 'De Schuttersmaaltyd', or Banquet of the Arquebusiers ('schutters') of Amsterdam, who on 18th June, 1648, are celebrating the conclusion of the Peace of Westphalia in the St. Jorisdoele, or shooting-gallery of St. George.

The twenty-five 'schutters', life-size portraits, are sitting or standing around a richly-furnished table in brisk and joyous mood. In the right corner is Captain Wits, in black velvet with a blue sash, holding a silver drinking-cup (the original now in the Dutch Museum, p. 326) in one hand, and presenting the other to Lieutenant van Waveren, who wears a handsome pearl-grey doublet, richly brocaded with gold. In the centre of the picture is the ensign Jacob Banning, while to the left a number of other arquebusiers are seen drinking and chatting. The heads are marvellously life-like, and the drawing bold and minutely correct. The details are perhaps more to be admired than the aggregate effect, which is somewhat marred by the uniformly distributed light and the want of contrast. The hands are strikingly true to nature and characteristic of their owners, and it has been not inaptly remarked that if they were all thrown together in a heap there would be no difficulty in restoring them to the figures to which they respectively belong. Comp. p. lvii.

364. *G. Flinck*, Company of Capt. Albert Bas (1645).

To the left of the Night Watch: \*444. *F. Hals* (completed by *Pieter Codde*), Capt. Reynier Reael's Company of Arquebusiers (the 'Lean Company'), an admirable and characteristic work, full of life and vigour, painted in 1637.

\*477. *B. van der Helst*, Corporation-piece of thirty-two figures (1639); in point of size and careful colouring it surpasses the Schuttersmaaltyd (opposite); 1279. *J. van Sandrart*, Company of Capt. van Swieten, acting as escort to Queen Maria de' Medici (1638).

A desk near the entrance contains the so-called 'Golden Book', containing the record of the opening of the Museum and intended to receive the signatures of exalted visitors.

We next proceed to the left to the E. half of the first floor, passing through the CARLOVINGIAN ROOM (No. 236), an imitation of the building said to have been raised by Charlemagne over the W. chapel of St. Servatius at Maastricht (p. 228), and then enter the —

INTERNATIONAL ROOM (No. 235). To the right (S. wall): 1220. *Rottenhammer*, Mars and Venus. Then, works of the Flemish School: no number, *M. de Vos*, Susanna; 1406. *D. Teniers the Younger*, Village tavern; 742. *J. Jordaens*, The tribute-money (Matt. xvii. 27); no number, *Alex. Adriaensen*, Fish; 1409. *D. Teniers the Younger*, Temptation of St. Anthony; 209. *J. Brueghel the Elder*, Landscape; 309. *A. van Dyck*, Nicolas van der Borcht, an Antwerp merchant; 741. *Jordaens*, Faun; *G. de Croyer*, 244. Adoration of the Shepherds, 245. Descent from the Cross; 1630. *J. Wildens*, View of Antwerp

from the landward side (1635; an interesting work); 307. *Van Dyck*, Prince William II. of Orange and his wife Mary Stuart (1641), daughter of King Charles I.; 370. *F. Francken*, Abdication of Charles V., at Brussels, 1555, an allegorical painting; 1404. *D. Teniers the Younger*, Guard; 1338. *G. Seghers*, Christ and the penitents; 895. *Malo*, Jesus in the house of Lazarus. — Opposite, on the N. wall: 1222. *Rubens*, Caritas Romana; 1344. *Franz Snyders*, Dead game and vegetables; 1245. *D. Ryckaert III.*, Shoemaker's bench; 208, 209. *J. Brueghel the Elder*, Landscapes; 1353. *J. Spilberg*, Corporation-banquet; 1221. *Rubens*, Bearing of the Cross; 53a. *Peeter Balten* (of Antwerp; d. about 1600), St. Martin's fair; 1093. *G. Peeters*, Watermill.

Italian School (same wall): 202. *Cristofano Allori (Bronzino)*, Judith with the head of Holofernes (copy); 225. *School of Caravaggio*, Death of Orion; 716. *School of Ferrara*, Marriage of the Virgin (ca. 1530); 715. *Unknown Artist* (17th cent.), John the Baptist.

French School (at the end of the room adjoining the Carlovigian Room): 24. *J. A. J. Aved*, Stadtholder William IV. (1751); no number, *N. Bertin*, Joseph and Potiphar's Wife, Susannah at the bath; 166. *S. Bourdon*, Marriage of St. Catharine; 1143, 1144. *Gaspard Poussin (Dughet)*, Landscapes.

Spanish School (at the other end of the room): 996. *Murillo*, Annunciation; 714. *German School* of the 17th cent. (formerly ascribed to *Ribera*), Earthly vanity; 1352. *Spanish School* (ca. 1650; formerly ascribed to *Velasquez*), The Infante Charles Balthasar, son of Phillip IV. of Spain.

ROOM OF THE EARLY NETHERLANDISH MASTERS (No. 228). To the right, 528. *Dutch School* (1st half of the 15th cent.), Life of Christ (18 scenes); 541. *Dutch School* (first half of the 16th cent.), Adonis; 297. *German School* (ca. 1530), The prophetess Anna in the Temple; 403. *Jan Gossaert*, surnamed *van Mabuse*, Philip of Burgundy, Bishop of Utrecht; no number, *Unknown Master*, Crucifixion; 1418. *Cornelis Teunissen*, Corporation-piece (1559); \*761. *Master of the Death of the Virgin* (Cologne; 1512-30), Portrait; no number, *A. Dürer* (?), Ecce Homo; no number, *Unknown Master*, Count Jan van Egmont and his wife; Mater Dolorosa; 525. *Dutch School* (14th cent.), Picture in memory of the Sieurs de Montfort, who fell in 1345 while fighting the Frisians; 719. *Dirck Jacobsz*, Corporation-piece; 1628. *School of Roger van der Weyden*, Descent from the Cross; 543. *Dutch School* (1535), Portrait; 533. *Flemish School* (1490-1500), Adoration of the Magi; 57. *Dirck Barentsz*, Corporation-piece (1564); — 526, 527. *Dutch School* (15th cent.), Jacqueline of Bavaria and her husband Franck van Borselen; 1419. *Cornelis Teunissen*, Corporation-piece (1557); 532. *Dutch School* (second half of the 15th cent.), Virgin and Child, with SS. Barbara, Cecilia, Theresa, and Catharine; 529, 530. *Dutch School* (15th cent.), Salvator Mundi, Virgin; no number, *Jacob Cornelisz*,

Portrait; 241. *J. Cornelisz*, Saul and the Witch of Endor (1526); 373. *French School* (c. 1550), Emp. Charles V.; 58. *Barentsz*, Corporation-piece (1566); 382. *Geertgen van St. Jans* (Haarlem, end of the 15th cent.), Allegory of the Atonement; 1564. *Flemish School* (ca. 1500), Crucifixion, with saints; 902. *Old Copy of Quinten Massys*, Virgin and Child; 545. *Dutch School* (16th cent.), Buffoon; 718. *D. Jacobsz*, Corporation-piece (1563); — 537, 547. *Dutch School* (16th cent.), Corporation-pieces; *Jan van Scorel* (*Schooreel*), 1333. Solomon and the Queen of Sheba, 1334. David and Bathsheba, 1332. Corporation-piece; 535. *Dutch School* (c. 1530), Wings of a triptych, with the donors; 1331. *J. van Scorel*, St. Magdalen; no number, *Unknown Master*, Five gentlemen and a lady of Naaldwyk. — Few of the old pictures in this room can be assigned with certainty to definite names. In the middle are six \*Altarpieces by unknown masters (about 1530).

Room No. 227: NETHERLANDISH SCHOOL OF THE 16TH CENT. To the right, 2. *P. Aertsen*, Egg-dance (1557); 1570. *Flemish School* (second half of the 16th cent.), Lucretia and Tarquin; 1568, 1567. *Flemish School* (ca. 1600), Portraits of the Infanta Isabella Clara Eugenia and her husband the Archduke Albert of Austria; 376, 375. *French School* (16th cent.), Philip II. of Spain, Emp. Charles V.; 1565, 1566. *Flemish School* (ca. 1600), Philip III. of Spain and Anna of Austria, his fourth wife; 1170. *J. van Ravesteyn*, Earl of Leicester; 755. *Cornelis Ketel*, Corporation-piece; 1569. *Flemish School* (2nd half of the 16th cent.), Joseph and Potiphar's wife; 1660. *J. A. Wtewael*, David and Abigail (1597); — 1111. *A. Pietersen*, Six syndics of the cloth-hall at Amsterdam (1599); \*435. *C. van Haerlem*, Adam and Eve (1592); 401. *Goltzius*, Dying Adonis. — 436. *Cornelis van Haerlem*, Portrait; 759. *Corn. Ketel* (?), Corporation-piece; 1472-83. *Otho van Veen*, Twelve representations from the struggle of the Batavians with the Romans (bought by the government in 1613 for 2200 fl.); 1141. *Frans Pourbus the Elder*, Queen Elizabeth of England; 754. *Ketel*, Company of Capt. Rosecrans; 56. *Barentsz*, Duke of Alva; — 911. *Cornelis Metsys*, Landscape, with the Prodigal Son; 5. *Pieter Aertsen*, Nativity; 1108. *Aert Pietersen*, Corporation-piece; 434. *Corn. van Haerlem*, Massacre of the Innocents; 465. *Maerten van Heemskerck*, Portrait of Joh. Colman (ca. 1538). — In the middle of the room: 4. *P. Aertsen*, Presentation in the Temple (wing of an altarpiece); 464. *M. van Heemskerck*, Erythraean Sibyl (wing of an altarpiece).

The DUPPER ROOM (No. 226) contains a collection of 64 Dutch paintings, chiefly of the best period (17th cent.), bequeathed to the Museum in 1870 by M. L. Dupper of Dort. — To the right, 188. *Q. G. van Breckelenkam*, The mouse-trap; 302. *Corn. Dusart*, Rustic festival; 1148. *A. Pynacker*, Italian scene; 44. *L. Bakhuisen*, The Y at Amsterdam; 1664. *Wynants*, Landscape; \*1072. *A. van Ostade*, Quack; 251. *A. Cuyp*, Mountain-scene; 1346. *M. Sorgh*, Lute-

player; 1411. *Terburg*, Portrait of himself; 1486. *A. van de Velde*, Landscape; \*1365. *Jan Steen*, Birthday-festival of the Prince of Orange ('*Prinsjesdag*'), a tavern scene with numerous figures; 1412. *Terburg*, His wife; 275. *G. Dou*, The painter smoking a pipe; 1236. *Sal. van Ruysdael*, The halting-place; 170. *Brakenburgh*, Eve of St. Nicholas; 1373. *Jan Steen*, A toper; 1230. *J. van Ruysdael*, Woodland scene; — 951. *F. van Mieris the Elder*, Transitoriness; 1579. *A. de Vois*, Lady and parrot; above: 32. *F. Badens* (?), Company of Captain Grootenhuis (1618); 1586. *C. van der Voort*, Corporation-piece; 990. *Moucheron*, Italian garden; — 20. *J. Asselyn* (*Krabbetje*), Cavalry engagement; 1213. *W. Romeyn*, Landscape with cattle; 1372. *J. Steen*, Quack; 98. *J. Berck-Heyde*, Town weigh-house at Haarlem; 111. *D. van den Bergen*, Landscape with cattle; \*506. *M. Hobbema*, Mill; 442. *F. Hals*, The fool (a copy); 97. *Verhagen*, Landscape, with figures by *Berchem*; 1229. *J. van Ruysdael*, Winter-scene; 748. *J. van Kessel*, Woodland scene; 841. *J. Lingelbach*, Camp; above, 815. *G. van der Kuyl*, Cunning excels strength; — 1509. *W. van de Velde the Younger*, Calm; 963. *Mignon*, Fruit; 790. *Ph. de Koninck*, Landscape; 1531. *A. Verboom*, Cross-roads; 691. *S. van Hoogstraten*, Portrait; 348. *A. van Everdingen*, Norwegian landscape; 408. *J. van Goyen*, The old oaks (with the yellow lights peculiar to this master); 43. *L. Bakhuisen*, *Zuiderzee*; 962. *Mignon*, Flowers; 756. *Ketel* (?), Corporation-piece; — 1383. *Dirck Stoop*, Hunting party; 430. *J. Hackaert*, Clearing; 1231. *J. van Ruysdael*, View of Haarlem; 726. *K. du Jardin*, Italian landscape, with cattle; 1659. *Pieter Wouverman*, Setting out for the chase; 406. *J. van Goyen*, The Meuse at Dort; \*882. *N. Maes*, Woman spinning, an admirable work in Rembrandt's manner; 1615. *A. van der Werff*, Entombment; 1347. *H. M. Sorgh*, Storm on the Meuse; 1647. *Philip Wouverman*, Camp; 1587. *C. van der Voort*, Managers and Manageresses of the Almshouse in Amsterdam; 1110. *A. Pieterss*, Corporation-piece (a fragment).

The VAN DE POLL ROOM (No. 225) contains a collection of 52 Dutch pictures of the 17th cent., bequeathed to the Museum in 1880 by Baron J. S. H. van de Poll. — To the right, 1534. *Jan Verkolje*, Family concert; 1348. *H. M. Sorgh*, Vegetable-market; 1036. *J. van Noordt*, Portrait; 1588. *C. van der Voort*, Regent-piece; 886. *N. Maes*, Portrait; \*306. *A. van Dyck*, Portrait; 1459. *W. van Valckert*, Corporation-piece; 885. *N. Maes*, Portrait; 1262. *C. Saftleven*, Boors in a tavern; *W. van Valckert*, 1468. Portrait, 1461. Regents; 1136. *Paul Potter*, Landscape with cattle; 189. *Q. Brekelenkam*, A confidential conversation. — 338, 339. *Elias*, Portraits; \*1514. *W. van de Velde the Younger*, Stormy sea; 1268. *H. Saftleven*, Hilly landscape; 334. *N. Elias*, Corporation-piece; \*\*1249. *Rembrandt*, Elizabeth Bas, widow of Admiral Swartenhont (one of Rembrandt's best portraits, finished with the greatest care and delicacy); \*1513. *Van de Velde the Younger*, Calm (remarkable for the perspective and the fine effect



of the upper atmosphere); 1237. *S. van Ruysdael*, Village-inn; — 102, 103. *G. Berck-Heyde*, Views of Amsterdam; 844. *N. Maes*, Portrait; 291. *H. Dubbels*, Still water; 280. *G. Dou*, Portrait; 765. *Th. de Keyser*, Portrait; *Hondecoeter*, 666. Game, 667. Poultry; 330. *J. Ekels*, View of Amsterdam; 1023. *C. Netscher*, Portrait; 829. *Sir Thomas Lawrence*, *W.F. Mogge-Muillman*, founder of the Van de Poll collection; 138, 139. *F. Bol*, Portraits of Roelof Meulenaer and his wife; 749. *J. van Kessel*, Torrent; \*1375. *J. Steen*, Dancing-lesson; 1460, 1462. *W. van Valckert*, Masters of the Merchant's Guild of Amsterdam, Governesses of the Lepers' House at Amsterdam; 1441. *C. Troost*, Alexander the Great at the battle of the Granicus. — We now enter (in a straight direction) the —

ROOM OF THE ANATOMICAL PAINTINGS (No. 220), i.e. representations of anatomical lectures and demonstrations, with portraits of the most eminent professors of medicine at Amsterdam in the 17-18th cent. and the contemporary members of the Surgeons' Guild, for whose guild-halls the pictures were painted. The celebrated work of Rembrandt, described at pp. 276, 277, is the most important specimen of this class of paintings. — Over the door, 1442. *C. Troost*, Lecture on anatomy; 1155. *Quinckhard*, Presidents of the Surgeons' Guild; to the right, 1109. *Aert Pietersz*, 28. *A. Backer*, 336. *Elias*, Lectures; 38. *Jan de Baen*, Dead bodies of the brothers De Witt at the gallows (see p. 282); 1123. *J. Pool*, The surgeons Boekelmann and Six; 766. *Th. de Keyser*, Lecture (1619); 1250. *Rembrandt*, Fragment of an anatomical piece, three-quarters of which were destroyed by fire in 1723; the body is strongly foreshortened. — 1443. *Troost*, 150. *Boonen*, 1154. *Quinckhard*, Presidents of the Guild of Surgeons. — We leave this room by the same door as we entered, and turn to the right into the —

PORTRAIT ROOM (No. 214). The portraits, which begin in the passage, are chiefly interesting for their subjects and the costumes. — To the right, 818 and (opposite) 819. *Lairesse*, Allegories; 1435. *D. van Tol*, Portrait; 865, 866. *Liotard*, Hendrick Bicker and his wife; over the door, 1524. *A. van de Venne*, Frederick V. of Bohemia and his wife at the chase (in grisaille); 1276. *Sandart*, Eva Bicker; 1025. *C. Netscher*, Agatha Bicker; 999. *Musscher*, Maria Schaep; 1456. *Vaillant*, Jacoba Bicker; 1278. *J. von Sandart*, Alida Bicker; \*930. *Mierevelt*, Jan van Oldenbarneveld; 1082. *Ovens*, Portrait; 637, 651, 650, 646. Four excellent miniatures of the Bicker family; 511. *C. H. Hodges*, Wilhelmina Jacoba Bicker; 1024. *C. Netscher*, J. J. Backer. — 725. *K. du Jardin*, Portrait of Gerard Reinst; \*469. *B. van der Helst*, Princess Maria Henrietta Stuart, widow of William II. (an important work); 679. *W. van Honthorst*, Stadtholder William II. of Orange; 1291. *G. Schalcken*, William III. of Orange, King of England; 383, 384. *W. de Geest*, Count Ernest Casimir of Nassau, Count Henry Casimir of Nassau. On a stand in the centre of the room: *M. J. van Mierevelt*, 922. Prince Philip



William of Orange, 924. Stadtholder Prince Fred. Henry of Orange; 670, 671. *Honthorst*, Stadtholder Frederick Henry of Orange and his wife; 679. *W. van Honthorst*, Stadtholder William II. of Orange.

\*1247. *Rembrandt*, Directors of the Guild of the Clothmakers ('de Staalmeesters', literally 'stamp-masters'), 1661. — 1661.

Four of the directors are sitting at a table covered with an Oriental cloth, while a fifth appears to be rising impatiently from his seat. In the background is a servant of the guild. Notwithstanding the simplicity of the colours, the prevailing brown hue of the picture, and the absence of strong light, the master has succeeded in producing what may be termed his usual poetry of colour, combined with the most life-like fidelity. Compared with these heads, the neighbouring portraits appear cold and lifeless. Comp. also p. lv.

In the middle of the room, on stands: 1520. *A. van de Venne*, Prince Maurice of Orange, Frederick V. of the Palatinate, and several other Orange princes on horseback; no number, *P. van Hilligaert*, Prince Frederick Henry of Orange. — To the right: 923. *M. J. Mierevelt*, Stadtholder Prince Maurice of Orange; 672. *Honthorst*, William II. of Orange; 923. *M. Mierevelt*, Stadtholder Maurice of Orange; \*981. *P. Moreelse*, Sophia Hedwig of Brunswick (see below); 680. *Honthorst*, Princes William the Silent, Maurice, Fred. Henry, William II., and William III. (when a child); 1582. *J. Vollevens the Elder*, William III. of England; 385, 386. *W. de Geest*, Count Ernest Casimir of Nassau and his wife Sophia Hedwig of Brunswick; 673. *Honthorst*, Prince Frederick Henry of Orange, with his wife and three daughters; — 675. *Honthorst*, Prince William II. of Orange and his wife, Mary of England; 674. *Honthorst*, Frederick William, the Great Elector of Brandenburg, and his wife, Louisa Henrietta of Orange; — 25. *J. Aved*, Stadtholder Prince William IV. (1751); 1671. *J. G. Ziesenis*, Stadtholder William V. of Orange; 1142. *F. Pourbus the Younger*, Maria de' Medici; 1629. Copy of *Roger van der Weyden* (?), Charles the Bold (?); 1337. Jacqueline of Bavaria (a copy); 1335, 1336. Philip of Aragon and Johanna of Castile (id.); no number, *Flemish School*, Henri IV. of France (1592). — The room also contains numerous portraits of members of Dutch patrician families, including specimens of *H. Bloemaert* (125), *P. van Anraadt* (8, 9), *J. Verspronck* (1544), *J. G. Cuyp* (258), *J. Delff* (266), and *H. Sanders* (1273). Also, 925. *M. Mierevelt*, Joh. van Oldenbarneveld, and 978. *Moreelse*, Maria van Utrecht; his wife; 363. *G. Flinck*, Vondel the poet (p. 347); 1444. *Troost*, Eight managers of the Amsterdam Orphanage; no number, *Frans Hals*, Joh. Barclaus; 1446. *Troost*, Inspectors of the College of Medicine.

The five rooms adjoining the Portrait Room on the left contain —

DUTCH CABINET PIECES, a series of small pictures, many of them executed with the greatest delicacy. The most important are:

CABINET 1. (219). To the left, 827. *P. Lastman* (Rembrandt's teacher), Sacrifice of Abraham; 204. *A. Brouwer*, Boors brawling; 1558, 1559. *D. Vinckboons*, Military life; 59. *B. van Bassen*, Domestic interior (18th cent.), with figures by *E. van de Velde*; 927.

*Mierevelt*, Elector-Palatine Frederick V., the 'Winter King'; 203. *A. Brouwer*, Rustic orgy; no number, *Aertsen*, Fishermen; 1259. *P. Saenredam*, Church-interior; 928, 929. *Mierevelt*, The clergymen Joh. Uytenbogaert and Lubbert Gerritsz; 1258. *Saenredam*, Church-interior; 762. *Th. de Keyser*, Family group; 502. *P. van Hilligaert*, Prince Maurice setting out for the chase; 976. *F. de Momper*, The Valkenhof at Nymegen.

CABINET 2. (218). To the left, 909. *G. Metsu*, Old woman meditating; 1484. *A. van de Velde*, The ferry; 1287. *Roelandt Savery*, Orpheus playing to the animals; 792. *S. Koninck*, The old scholar; 957. *F. van Mieris the Younger*, The hermit; 982. *P. Moreelse*, Elector-Palatine Frederick V., King of Bohemia; 1521. *Adrian van de Venne*, The fishers of souls, a satirical composition with numerous figures, Roman Catholic priests and Protestant pastors fishing from boats; among the figures are portraits of Archduke Albert, his wife Isabella, and others. 1019. *C. Netscher*, Portrait of Constantin Huygens, the poet; \*1228. *J. van Ruysdael*, The château of Bentheim; 1526. *A. van de Venne*, Prince Maurice of Orange lying in state; 1121. *C. van Poelenburg*, Nymphs surprised; 1650. *Ph. Wouverman*, Stag-hunt; 1267. *H. Saftleven*, Village on a river; 303. *C. Dusart*, Village-tavern; 232. *Pieter Claesz van Haerlem*, Still-life; 1071. *A. van Ostade*, Rest.

CABINET 3. (217). To the left, 257. *B. Cuyp*, Joseph interpreting the dreams; 1374. *J. Steen*, The charwoman; 1135. *P. Potter*, Shepherd's hut; 1251. *Rembrandt*, Woman at a brook; 277. *G. Dou*, The hermit; 1070. *A. van Ostade*, Artist in his studio; 682. *P. de Hooch*, The cellar; 1652. *P. Wouverman*, Hawking; 183. *A. van Breen*, View of the Vyverberg at the Hague, with Prince Maurice and his suite in the foreground; 1256. *P. Saenredam*, Church-interior at Haarlem; 1018. *Eglon van der Neer*, Tobias and the angel; 1074. *A. van Ostade*, Merry peasant; 1649. *Ph. Wouverman*, Landscape; \*279. *Dou*, Man and woman, in a landscape by *N. Berchem*; the heads are wonderfully life-like, particularly the man's. \*1371. *J. Steen*, Oostwaard, Master of the Bakers' Guild, and his wife; 101. *G. Berck-Heyde*, The Dam in Amsterdam; 278. *G. Dou*, Young girl at a window with a lamp in her hand; 979. *P. Moreelse*, The pretty shepherdess; \*1367. *J. Steen*, The parrot-cage, sometimes called the 'backgammon-player'.

CABINET 4. (216). To the left, 162. *J. Both*, Italian landscape; \*743. *W. Kalff*, Dish of oranges and lemons; \*443. *F. Hals*, The jovial toper, a very characteristic study; \*460. *J. de Heem*, Still-life, fruit; 187. *Brekelenkam*, The hearth-corner; 907. *G. Metsu*, The breakfast; 22. *J. van Assen*, Portrait; 1120. *C. van Poelenburg*, Expulsion from Paradise; 1015. *A. van der Neer*, Winter-scene; 429. *J. Hackaert*, The ash-walk; no number, *Em. de Witte*, Church-interior; 300. *C. Dusart*, Village musicians; 1683. *J. Wynants*, Landscape in the Dunes.

CABINET 5. (215) contains the legacy of Baron J. de Witte van Citters, consisting chiefly of family portraits, many of the painters of which are unknown. To the left: 317, 318. *Phil. van Dyk*, Portraits; 931, 932. *M. van Mierevelt*, Burgomaster van Beresteyn of Delft and his wife; 393. *Geldorp Gortzius*, Portrait; 323, 322. *Ph. van Dyk*, Portraits; 1296, 1297. *G. Schalcken*, Portraits; 395, 396. *Geldorp Gortzius*, Portraits; 1140. *F. Pourbus the Elder*, Portrait.

Passing through the vestibule (p. 331), we now reach the western half of the first floor, and enter the first of the five W. Cabinets.

CABINET 6. (274) contains a collection of crayons by the Genevese painter J. J. E. Liotard (d. 1789), presented to the Museum by Mlle. J. A. Liotard, and also nine crayon-portraits by Tischbein (d. 1812). — To the left: *J. F. A. Tischbein*, 1423. Princess Augusta Maria Caroline of Orange; 1425. Hereditary Prince William Frederick (afterwards King William I.); 1421. Prince William V.; 1422. Frederica Sophia Wilhelmina, his wife; 1426. Frederica Louisa Wilhelmina of Prussia, wife of William I.; 1429. Isabella of Nassau-Weilburg; 1424. Charles Christian of Nassau-Weilburg; 1427. Prince William George Frederick of Orange; 1428. Frederica Louisa Wilhelmina of Orange, wife of the Hereditary Prince of Brunswick. *Liotard*, 861. Lady Mary Coventry, in Turkish dress; 855. Count Algarotti; 856. Louis of Bourbon, son of Louis XV. of France; 850. Marshal Maurice de Saxe; 849. The pretty reader; 851. Empress Maria Theresa of Austria; 868. Emperor Joseph II.; \*860. Empress Maria Theresa (enamelled on copper); 857. Maria Josephine of Saxony, Dauphiness of France; 867. Archduke Maximilian of Austria; 862. Duchess of Marlborough.

CABINET 7. (273). To the left, 1648. *Ph. Wouverman*, The shying horse; 88. *N. Berchem*, Winter-scene; 1077. *J. van Ostade*, Village tavern; 980. *P. Moreelse*, The little princess; *Ph. Wouverman*, 1654. The horse-pond, 1645. Brawling peasants; 658. *Hondecoeter*, Dead birds; \*908. *G. Metsu*, The old toper, excellently painted and very well preserved; 1119, 1118. *C. van Poelenburg*, Bathers; \*1366. *J. Steen*, Eve of St. Nicholas, a favourite and often repeated subject of the painter; 949. *F. van Mieris the Elder*, Correspondence; \*1370. *J. Steen*, The quack, full of comic incident, hastily but cleverly executed; 1020. *C. Netscher*, Motherly care; \*1413. *Gerard Terburg*, Paternal advice, one of the most celebrated pictures of the master, but unfortunately somewhat damaged (replicas at London and Berlin); 1368. *J. Steen*, Peasants' wedding; 1646. *Ph. Wouverman*, The triumphant peasants.

CABINET 8. (272) chiefly contains portraits by Dutch masters, amongst which are many portraits of artists by themselves. To the left: 381. *J. van Geel*, Portrait of himself; 223. *G. Camphuysen*, 1581. *H. van Vollenhoven*, 133. *F. Bol*, 1614. *A. van der Werff*, no number, \**Karel du Jardin*, 681. *P. de Hooch*, Portraits of the artists by themselves; 777. *G. Kneller*, Portrait of the artist C. de

Bruyn; 1364. *J. Steen*, Portrait of himself; 134. *F. Bol*, Portrait of the sculptor A. Quellinus; no number, *P. Moreelse*, Portrait of himself; 1447. *Corn. Troost*, 1160. *J. M. Quinckhard*, Portraits of the artists by themselves (the latter also with a portrait of Ploos van Amstel, the patron of art); on the window-wall: 681. *P. de Hooch* (?), Portrait.

CABINET 9. (271). To the left, 1341. *P. van Slingeland*, The singing-lesson; 1653. *Ph. Wouverman*, The forge; \*276. *G. Dou*, Evening-school, celebrated for the effects of light and shade produced by four candles and their different shadows (purchased in 1808 for 17,500 fl.); 301. *C. Dusart*, Fish-market; 1369. *Jan Steen*, The joyful return. *G. Schalcken*, \*1295. 'Tastes differ', young man lighting his pipe, and another joking with a girl; \*1292. 'Tastes differ', one boy eating an egg, another porridge, and an old man in night-cap and spectacles looking on. 950. *F. van Mieris the Elder*, The lute-player; 494. *J. van der Heyden*, Dutch city-canal; *A. van der Werff*, 1618. The dancing-lesson, 1616. Holy Family; *W. van de Velde the Younger*, 1510. Harbour, 1512. Rough sea, 1511. Calm.

CABINET 10. (270). To the left, 1080, 1081. *J. Ouwater*, The Nieuwe Kerk and St. Anthonieswaag in Amsterdam; 145. *B. Bolomey*, Allegorical portrait of Princess Frederica Sophia Wilhelmina, wife of the Stadtholder William V.; 520. *G. Hoet*, Marriage of Alexander the Great and Roxana; 1152, 1153. *Quinckhard*, Portraits; 1200, 1199. *J. C. Rietschoof*, Rough sea, Calm.

The PAVILION Room (268), straight on, originally intended for purposes of study, contains among other pictures 35 portraits, mostly of the Van de Poll family, presented by Baron J. S. H. van de Poll (p. 337). — 1st Compartment: no number, *H. Heerschop*, Eleazar and Rebecca; 1203. *J. de la Roquette*, Portrait of a gentleman in Indian costume; 29. *A. Backer*, Seven inspectors of the Collegium Medicum at Amsterdam (1683). Opposite, 1158. *Quinckhard*, Portrait of Jan van de Poll and his son. — In the middle of the room, on stands: no number, *G. Houckgeest*, Interior of the Oude Kerk at Delft; *J. Vermeer van Delft*, Lady with letter and lute; *A. Cuyp*, Wine-growing (painted on both sides of a copper plaque, originally a sign-board); *J. van Ruysdael*, Landscape; *A. van Ostade*, Confidential conversation (1648); *J. van Huysum*, Fruit and flowers; *G. Metsu*, Breakfast. — To the right of the exit to the Restaurant (p. 329): 889. *N. Maes*, 340. *N. Elias*, Portraits; 657. *G. d'Hondecoeter*, Waterfowl; *A. Boonen*, 147. Six presidents of the Huiszittenhuis, 148. Four superintendents of the house of correction with a beadle. — 2nd Comp.: \*1151. *P. Quast*, Card-players; 1248. *School of Rembrandt*, Study of a head; 1285, 1286. *Dirck Santvoort*, Portrait of Fred. Alewyn and his wife; 1493. *E. van de Velde*, Dutch landscape; 10. *P. van Anraadt*, Six regents of the Huiszittenhuis, with their beadle. Opposite: 341. *N. Elias*, no number, *N. Verkolje*,

Portraits; 38. *J. de Baen*, Regents and lady-managers of the work-house, 1684. — 3rd Comp.: 151. *A. Boonen*, 1620. *A. van der Werff*, Portraits; 1590, 1591. *C. van der Voort*, Portraits of Dirck Hasselaer and his wife; 1545. *J. C. Verspronck*, Portrait; \*445, \*446. *F. Hals*, Portraits of Nicholas Hasselaer (?) and his wife; 1253. *School of Rembrandt*, Portrait; 933, 934. *M. van Mierevelt*, Portraits of Hendrik Hooft and his wife; 479. *B. van der Helst*, Portrait of J. Trip.

We now pass through the door to the left into Room 269, which contains the \*MUSEUM VANDER HOOP, bequeathed to the city by Herr *Adrian van der Hoop* (d. 1854) and his widow (d. 1880). — To the left: \*1223. *Rubens*, Portrait of Helena Fourment, the artist's second wife; 585. *Dutch or Flemish School* (about 1625), Nobleman on horseback; 1410. *D. Teniers the Younger*, Dice-players; \*308. *A. van Dyck*, Portrait of Joh. Bapt. Franck, an excellent picture in the painter's early manner; — \*447. *F. Hals*, Old woman sitting, a three-quarter length, 1639; 1078. *Is. van Ostade*, Village inn, 1633; 973. *J. M. Molenaer*, Grace before meat; 1489. *A. van de Velde*, Landscape with cattle; 1075. *A. van Ostade*, Peasants; 1378. *J. Steen*, Peasant family; \*507. *M. Hobbema*, The water-mill, similar to the celebrated picture in the Hertford Gallery in London; 1139. *P. Potter*, Cattle in a meadow; 1536. *J. Vermeer van Delft*, Woman reading a letter (damaged); 126. *H. Bloemaert*, The egg-woman; 281. *G. Dou*, The fisherman's wife; above, 668. *M. d'Hondecoeter*, Poultry; \*1252. *Rembrandt*, The so-called 'Jewish Bride'; an old man approaches a young and richly-adorned woman as if about to embrace her; the male figure and the background are unfinished (1662). — 1234. *J. van Ruysdael*, Norwegian landscape, with a waterfall; 141. *F. Bol*, Regents of the Huiszittenhuis; 683. *P. de Hooch*, Interior; 687. *P. de Hooch* (?), Musical party; \*1379. *Jan Steen*, Drunken roisterers, a coarse but clever representation of a carousal, which is not without its moral.

While the gentleman and lady are sacrificing to Bacchus and Venus, the musicians slip contemptuously out of the room and a woman steals a cloak. Over the head of the drunken old man is seen the picture of an owl with candles and spectacles, with the microscopically minute inscription: —

'Wat baeten kaers of Brill,  
,Als den Uil niet sien wil?'

(Of what use are candles or spectacles, when the owl will not see?).

\*163. *J. Both*, Artists studying nature (large landscape with a waterfall); \*1377. *Jan Steen*, Sick girl and physician; one of Steen's most charming and perfect works, recalling the characters of Molière, beautifully drawn and boldly painted; \*1235. *J. van Ruysdael*, Forest-scene; 1516. *W. van de Velde the Younger*, Calm sea; 891. *N. Maes*, Presidents of the Surgeons' Guild; 956. *W. van Mieris*, Lady and gentleman; 1556. *J. Victors*, The dentist; 1610. *J. Weenix*, Game and fruit; 480. *B. van der Helst*, Portrait; 105. *G. Berck-Heyde*, View in Amsterdam; \*974. *J. M. Molenaer*, Lady

playing the pianoforte; 1075. *A. van Ostade*, Peasants; \*1233. *J. van Ruysdael*, River-scene in the neighbourhood of Wyk-by-Duurstede; 192. *Brekelenkam*, Mother and child; 692. *Hoogstraten*, The invalid; 21. *J. Asselyn*, Italian landscape; 1608. *Weenix*, Portrait; 1639. *Em. de Witte*, Church-interior; 953. *F. van Mieris*, The escaped bird; 1076. *A. van Ostade*, Confidential conversation; \*686. *P. de Hooch*, Scene in front of an inn; 95. *N. Berchem*, Italian landscape; 812. *J. A. Kruseman*, Portrait of Adr. van der Hoop, founder of the collection; 1668. *J. Wynants*, Landscape; 1224. *Rubens*, ~~Portrait of~~ Queen Anna Maria of France, wife of Louis XIII.; 1517. *W. van de Velde the Younger*, Rough sea; 508. *Hobbema*, Landscape; 1515. *W. van de Velde the Younger*, Firing a cannon, sea-piece; 1408. *Teniers the Younger*, Village-festival; 693. *A. Houbraeken*, Studio; *A. Cuyp*, 255. Cattle, 256. View of Dordrecht; 104. *G. Berck-Heyde*, The Dam at Amsterdam; 1409. *Teniers the Younger*, In the country; 1169. *J. van Ravesteyn*, Hugo Grotius, when a young man; 1380. *Jan Steen*, Topers; *Ph. Wouverman*, 1655. Horse-pond, 1657. Landscape with horses; 684. *P. de Hooch*, Interior; \*892. *N. Maes*, Old woman spinning; 1232. *J. van Ruysdael*, Landscape; 988. *F. de Moucheron*, Italian landscape; 144. *F. Bol*, A naval hero; 1518. *W. van de Velde the Younger*, Sea-shore; \*1376. *J. Steen*, Merry household ('As the old sing, the young squeak'), 1668; 1454. *Adrian van Utrecht*, Still-life; 1656. *Ph. Wouverman*, Camp; 325. *G. van den Eeckhout*, Huntsman reposing; \*282. *G. Dou*, Hermit, a master-piece of miniature painting; we can almost count the hairs and wrinkles of the hermit in this little picture, only 1 ft. high. 1027. *C. Netscher*, Queen Mary of England, wife of William III.; 1016. *A. van der Neer*, Winter-scene with skaters (daylight); 685. *P. de Hooch*, Interior; \*910. *G. Metsu*, The sportsman's booty, a room with a lady in a red velvet dress and a gentleman just returned from the chase; \*1487. *A. van de Velde*, Landscape, the painter with his wife and children in the foreground, and a waggon, shepherd, and flock in the background, in beautiful evening-light, probably the master's finest work (1667).

Farther on are a few modern pictures which also belong to the Van der Hoop collection: 1298. *A. Schelfhout*, Landscape near Haarlem; 218. *A. Calame*, Italian landscape; 779. *Henrietta Ronner-Knip*, Cat and kittens; 227. *H. G. ten Kate*, Town-scene by moonlight; 1314. *Schotel*, Rough sea.

The W. exit from the Museum van der Hoop leads to the —

ROOMS OF THE MODERN MASTERS. — In the passage (No. 265) are an Interior (18th cent.) by *Leys* (No. 834), another by *F. de Braekeleer* (No. 168). and a statue of Perseus, in marble, by *Ferd. Leenhoff*.

Room No. 263. To the left, no number, Delft plate with a portrait of King William III. — To the right, no number, *Alma Tadema*, Study of a head; *Jamin*, Death-chamber; *Verlat*, Bear-flight; 129.

*B. J. Blommers*, The Knitter; 998. *B. te Gempt*, St. Bernard dog; no number, *E. A. Hilverdink*, The Singel at Amsterdam; \*1328. *Therese Schwartz*, Three orphan-girls; 185. *G. H. Breitner*, Mounted artillery in the Dunes; 1637. *E. S. Witkamp the Younger*, In the field; 455. *H. J. Haverman*, Flight.

Room No. 262. To the right, 1593. *Maria Vos*, Still-life; 1543. *W. Verschuur*, Horse-market; 120. *C. Bisschop*, Winter in Friesland; 1205. *W. Roelofs*, Landscape; 712. *Jos. Israëls*, Margaret of Parma and William the Silent of Orange; 1470. *H. Valkenburg*, A proposal of marriage; 874a. *Lingeman*, Armourer; 52. *J. J. van de Sande-Bakhuyzen*, Landscape at sunset; 428. *J. H. L. de Haas*, Cattle at pasture; \*711. *Jos. Israëls*, Passing the churchyard; 1601. *A. Waldorp*, View of Dordrecht; 1255. *Phil. Sadée*, Return from the fish-auction; no number, \**Mesdag*, Sunset by the sea; 230. *Jaroslav Cermak*, Montenegrin refugees; 119. *J. W. Bilders*, Landscape; 904. *A. Mauve*, Shepherd and flock; 219. *A. Calame*, Lake of Lucerne; no number, *Israëls*, Saying grace; no number, *Demont-Breton*, Fisher-woman; 269. *F. Diday*, The Lauterbrunnen valley. In the middle of the room is a marble bust of the painter Ch. Rochussen.

Room No. 261. To the right, 415. *P. F. Greive*, Dutch maid-servant; \*14. *L. F. H. Apol*, Dutch river-scene in winter; 1613. *J. Weissenbruch*, View of a town; 73. *J. van Beers*, Burial of Charles the Good, Count of Flanders, 1127; 119 and no number, *J. W. Bilders*, Dutch landscapes; 1550. *S. L. Verveer*, Scheveningen; 414. *J. C. Greive*, the Schreyerstoren and the Y; 1359. *C. Springer*, Town Hall of Cologne; no number, *Israëls*, Dealer in antiquities; 231. *F. J. du Chattel*, Autumn evening; 156. *J. Bosboom*, Parish-church of Edam; 773. *J. C. K. Klinkenberg*, Episode during the siege of Leyden; \*1330. *Th. Schwartz*, Mother and child; 1439. *H. A. van Trigt*, Norwegian women bringing their children to be baptised; 1311. *H. J. Scholten*, The morning-walk; 123. *D. Bles*, Victorious Holland; 1270. *S. Saint-Jean*, Flowers; 1008. *W. C. Nakken*, Norman horses in winter; 918. *J. H. Meyer*, Storm at sea; no number, *B. Constant*, Theodora, wife of Justinian I.; 157. *Bosboom*, Thrashing-floor; 462. *Heemskerck van Beest*, The Y at Amsterdam; 505. *J. Hilverdink*, The fore-port of Ymuiden. — In the middle of the room is a marble bust of the painter F. Bosboom.

Room No. 260. Pictures from the Pavilion at Haarlem. — To the right, 1218. *G. A. Roth*, Bentheim Forest; 18. *Asselbergs*, Sunrise; 1317. *Schotel*, On the beach; 1098. *J. W. Pieneman*, The actress Johanna Cornelia Ziesenis as Agrippina; 1031. *P. J. Noël*, Street-scene; 740. *J. B. de Jonghe*, Market; 1527. *Verboeckhoven*, At pasture; 1395. *J. van Stry*, Evening in the country; — 1056. *G. J. J. van Os*, Dutch landscape; 194. *J. Brice*, Fowl-seller; 267. *E. Delvaux*, View on the Sambre; 51. *Van de Sande-Bakhuyzen*, Landscape; 1067. *P. G. van Os*, Afternoon; 1204. *Roelofs*, Landscape; 782. *J. Kobell*, Landscape; — 906. *H. W. Mesdag*, Beach at Scheveningen; 1214a.



*Margaretha Roosenboom*, Autumn flowers; 1095. *J. W. Pieneman*, Arcadian landscape; — 517. *Hodges*, Louis Napoleon, King of Holland; 293. *P. L. Dubourcq*, Cemetery at Baden-Baden. In the middle of the room is an *Ecce Homo*, in marble, by *L. Royer*.

LARGE ROOM (No. 255; also pictures from the Pavilion at Haarlem). To the right, 154. *J. W. Borselen*, Dutch landscape; 1106. *J. W. Pieneman*, Portrait of himself; 1300. *Schelfhout*, Winter-scene on the Meuse; 326. *J. J. Eeckhout*, Marriage of Jacqueline of Bavaria, Countess of Holland, to Duke John IV. of Brabant; 1528. *Verboeckhoven*, Landscape with cattle; 809. *J. A. Kruseman*, Elisha and the Shunammite woman; 1358. *C. Springer*, Town-hall and market at Veere; 1612. *J. Weissenbruch*, Town-gate at Leerdam; 1009. *F. J. Navez*, Awakening to life of the Shunammite's son; 1519. *P. van der Velden*, Card-players; 450. *P. van Hanselaere*, The chaste Susannah; 1471. *J. F. Valois*, City-scene; 1100. *J. W. Pieneman*, Battle of Waterloo (26 ft. long and 18 ft. high); 780. *Henrietta Ronner-Knip*, Three to one; 746. *H. F. K. ten Kate*, Guard-room; 13. *Apol*, A January day; 155. *Bosboom*, The Church of Our Lady at Breda; 991. *L. Moritz*, Death of Antoninus Pius; 1438. *H. A. van Trigt*, Divine service in Norway; 50. *Van de Sande-Bakhuyzen*, Flowers and fruit; — 1122. *P. J. Poelman*, Town-hall in Oudenaarde; 427. *J. H. L. de Haas*, Early morning; 804. *C. Kruseman*, Philip II. of Spain leaving the Netherlands, Aug., 1559; 1310. *J. H. Scholten*, Sunday morning; \*800. *A. H. Bakker Korff*, Under the palm-trees; 881. *J. B. L. Maes*, The Good Samaritan; — 1551. *F. Vervloet*, St. Peter's at Rome; 1299. *A. Schelfhout*, Dutch winter-scene; 1310. *J. H. Scholten*, Sunday morning; \*710. *Jos. Israëls*, Alone in the world; 1086. *J. Paelinck*, Psyche in Cupid's palace; 421. *A. J. Haanen*, Fruits; \*15. *D. A. C. Arts*, Visit to the grandmother; 1254. *Sadée*, Potato-gleaners; 1549. *S. L. Verveer*, Noordwyk aan Zee; 772. *J. C. K. Klinkenberg*, Market at Nymegen; 1529. *Verboeckhoven*, Hungry wolves; 831. *C. H. J. Leickert*, Winter-scene; 422. *A. J. Haanen*, Flowers; 154. *J. W. van Borselen*, Dutch landscape; \*1575. *C. J. de Vogel*, Autumn; 1145. *J. H. Prins*, View in a town.

ROOM No. 248. DUTCH REGENT ROOM (17th cent.), with a ceiling from the old Lepers' Hospital at Amsterdam, by *G. de Lairese*. The walls are covered with old Gobelins tapestry, wainscoting, and a few regent-pieces; the furniture is of the 17th century. The chimney-piece is adorned with a carved frieze. At the entrance-wall, two marble medallions of the Burgomaster Corn. de Graeff and his wife, by *A. Quellinus* (1661); at the opposite wall, the marble busts of Burgomaster Andr. de Graeff, by *A. Quellinus*, and of Johannes Munter, by *P. Eggers* (1673). — The adjoining CABINET (No. 249) is upholstered in gilt leather and contains a number of small curiosities, some paintings, and a cupboard with Dutch drinking-vessels of the 17th and 18th centuries.



We now return through the Rembrandt Room and the Hall of Honour (p. 331) to the staircase.

The place behind the museum deserves a glance as we leave the latter. The garden is laid out in the style of a guild-house (Doel) court in the 17th cent., and contains reproductions of old Dutch buildings that have been demolished.

To the W. of the Ryks Museum lies the pleasant **Vondel-Park** (Pl. C, 6), which was laid out in 1865 and covers an area of 75 acres. On the E. the park is bounded by the Verlengde Vossiusstraat, containing the new building of the *Blind Asylum* (see below). In the middle of the extensive grounds rises a statue, erected in 1867, of *Joost van den Vondel*, the most distinguished of Dutch poets (d. 1679). He was born at Cologne in 1587, and afterwards went to Holland with his parents, who were Mennonites. His principal works are tragedies with choruses, one of which, 'Gysbrecht van Amstel' founded on the tradition of the destruction of the city of Amsterdam in 1296, is still annually performed. Near the monument is the *Paviljoen Café* (p. 306). Farther on is the *Melkhuis*, a small farm where fresh milk is sold. — To the S.W. of the Vondel-Park the *Willems-Park* was recently laid out; in the neighbourhood is the terminus of the tramway-line from the Dam (p. 307).

To the S. of the Ryks Museum, in *Nieuwer Amstel*, is the new CONCERT-GEBOUW (Pl. D, 6; see p. 307), entered from the Van Baerle-Straat, on the tramway mentioned above.

### c. Charitable Institutions.

Amsterdam is celebrated for its CHARITABLE INSTITUTIONS, upwards of a hundred in number, destined for the reception of sick, aged, and indigent persons, lunatics, foundlings, widows, etc., and all almost entirely supported by voluntary contributions.

The *Blind Asylum*, in the Verlengde Vossiusstraat (Pl. D, 6; see above), was founded in 1808 and is one of the most admirable institutions of the kind. It now contains 50–60 pupils between the ages of five and eighteen, who receive lessons in reading, writing, arithmetic, geography, handicrafts, languages, and music. On Wednesdays from 10 to 12 the public are admitted while lessons are going on, — a very interesting sight. Visitors are expected to buy some of the articles manufactured by the inmates, or to put a contribution into the collecting box. — For blind persons of a more advanced age there is a special asylum on the Stadhouderskade, which has about 80 inmates.

The poor-houses are handsome buildings, with excellent organisation; as for example, the *Protestant Asylum* for the aged of both sexes (Pl. 46; F, 4), on the Binnen-Amstel, and the *Hospice of St. James*, mentioned at p. 318. About 20,000 poor persons are said to be maintained at the expense of the citizens. Many of the orphans educated at the different *Orphanages* wear picturesque costumes, which are seen to the best advantage on Sundays, especially

in the Kalverstraat. The children generally appear to enjoy excellent health and spirits. — The *Walloon Orphanage*, at the corner of the Prinsegracht and Vyzelgracht (Pl. E, 5), deserves a visit on account of the regent-pieces by B. van der Helst, W. Vaillant, A. de Vries, and A. van den Tempel.

The *Maatschappy tot Nut van't Algemeen* (Pl. 45; E, 3), or *Society for the Public Welfare*, is a very important body, whose sphere of operations extends over the whole kingdom of Holland. It was founded at Edam in 1784 by *Jan Nieuwenhuysen*, a Baptist preacher, but transferred to Amsterdam in 1787. Its object is the promotion of the education and moral culture of the lower classes. Members subscribe 5¼ fl. annually, and eight or more subscribers residing in a provincial town or district constitute a sub-committee, whose sphere of action is called a department. There are at present 326 such departments, comprising about 16,000 members. The principal board of control is at Amsterdam, where the general meeting of the society takes place annually. The society endeavours to attain its objects (1) by promoting the education of the young, even after they have left school, training teachers, publishing school-books and educational literature, founding libraries, Sunday-schools, etc.; (2) by promoting the enlightenment and culture of adults, publishing popular and instructive literature, instituting public lectures, founding reading-rooms, savings-banks for widows, orphans, etc.; (3) by bestowing rewards and honours on persons who have distinguished themselves by acts of humanity or generosity.

**RELIGION.** The complete religious toleration which has long prevailed in Holland has led to the formation of numerous different *Sects*, an enumeration of whose churches will afford the best idea of their respective numbers. The oldest and most interesting churches are the Reformed, 11 in number, embellished with the tombs of celebrated Dutchmen. The following are also Protestant places of worship: 2 Walloon, 1 English Episcopalian, 1 English Presbyterian, 1 'Remonstrant' (a sect without definite creed, but which regards the Bible as its sole guide; see p. 393), 2 Evangelic Lutheran (a sect which professes to adhere to the spirit rather than to the letter of the Augsburg Confession), 1 'Re-established Lutheran' (differing slightly from the 'Reformed' church), 1 Baptist, 3 Reformed Christian, formerly named 'Christian Seceding', and 2 others (ultra-orthodox), who left the synod some years ago. Then 20 Roman Catholic, including 2 Jansenist (p. 381). There is also a *Béguinage* (p. 315) here in the style of those at Ghent and Bruges (see pp. 28, 48), which has been in existence since the 14th cent. (in the vicinity of the Kalverstraat, near No. 18 of our plan). Finally the 9 Jewish synagogues (p. 319), the meeting-house of the Free Brethren, built in 1880, and the meeting-rooms of the Salvation Army, which has recently developed a characteristically active zeal in Holland.

---

### Excursions in the Environs of Amsterdam.

The neighbourhood of the Dutch capital has little to offer in the shape of picturesque scenery; but most travellers will find much to interest them in the extensive system of canals and sluices that has been constructed since the beginning of the present





century to afford to vessels of heavy burden the access denied them by the silting up of the Zuidersee. Of no less interest is the other system of sluices intended for purposes of defence and enabling the Dutch to place the entire district under water in case of war. Amsterdam forms the centre of the national system of defence, and plays in Holland the same part that Antwerp does in Belgium (comp. p. 142).

On a tongue of land projecting into the Y, opposite the new Central Station (steam-ferry, see p. 307), stands the old *Tolhuis*, or custom-house, where there is a favourite *Tea Garden* commanding an excellent view of the Y (concerts, see p. 307). Here are the vast gates, called the *Willemss-Sluis*, at the mouth of the NOORD-HOLLANDSCHE KANAAL which was constructed in 1819-25 by *Blanken*, at a cost of about 8 million florins. The canal is 130 ft. broad and 20 ft. deep, and its level at Buiksloot ( $1\frac{1}{4}$  M. to the N. of the *Tolhuis*) is 10 ft. below the average level of the sea at half-tide. It extends across the entire province of North Holland from Amsterdam to the Helder, a distance of 46 M. (p. 354).

Another excursion may be made to Zaandam, either by railway (p. 352; best quitted at the station in the town) or by the steamer ('*Alkmaar Packet*'), which sails from the Westerhoofd on the De Ruyter-Kade (Pl. C, 2) sixteen times daily, and makes the journey in  $\frac{3}{4}$  hr. (return-fare, 30 c. or 20 c.).

Zaandam (*Hôtel de Zon*, R., L., A., & B.  $1\frac{1}{2}$ , pens.  $3\frac{1}{2}$  fl., unpretending; *Het Wapen van Amsterdam*; \**Café-Restaurant Suisse*, at the harbour, dear), some times erroneously called *Saardam*, a town with 15,000 inhab., many of whom are said to be millionnaires, situated at the influx of the *Zaan* into the Y, is a thriving place, thoroughly Dutch in appearance. The small houses, which are almost all of one or two stories only, are built of wood or brick painted green or red, and surrounded by gardens. Along the bank of the Zaan as far as the villages of *Zaandyk*, *Koog*, *Wormerveer*, and *Krommenie* (see p. 353), extend about four hundred windmills. They are used for many different purposes, and comprise oil, saw, corn, paint, cement, and papermills (comp. p. xxviii). The *Zaanland* is almost literally a forest of wind-mills. A pleasant drive (carr. at Hooft's, Westzyde 133; 14 fl.) may be taken to Broek and Buiksloot (p. 351).

THE HUT OF PETER THE GREAT is the principal curiosity at Zaandam (guide, unnecessary, 10 c.; visitors arriving by steamer must cross to the W. bank). We follow the road running towards the S. along the harbour, past the Societeit (left), to the small *Café de Hoop* (right), where we descend a few steps into a narrow street; we then cross a bridge, and 125 paces farther on reach a court-yard (on the right) in which the hut (25 c.) is situated. It is a rude wooden structure, now protected by a roof supported by pillars of brick. It is said to have been occupied by the Czar Peter in 1697, while he worked as a ship-carpenter in the building yard of *Mynheer Kalf*. The tradition is that he arrived here in the dress of a common workman, under the name of *Peter Michaelof*, and long escaped recognition; but the truth is that Peter only remained here about a week, for he was unable

long to preserve his incognito, and being incessantly beset by crowds of inquisitive idlers, he preferred to return to Amsterdam. — The hut belongs to the Czar of Russia, to whom it was presented a few years ago.

Near the hut is the stopping-place of the railway mentioned at p. 349. — To reach the ( $\frac{1}{2}$  M.) station from the harbour we proceed towards the W. in the direction of the *Zaan*, taking the third street on the left, which is planted with two rows of young trees.

As the North Holland Canal proved unable to meet the growing requirements of the shipping it was determined, in 1862, to form a direct communication between Amsterdam and the sea. The shallow basin of the Y was drained and its waters confined to a central canal, which here intersects the narrowest part of the peninsula of North Holland, called *Holland op zyn smalst*. The work was begun in 1865, and the new **Noordzee Kanaal**, permitting the passage of the most heavily laden merchantmen, was opened for traffic in 1876. The canal is about 15 M. in length, 65-110 yds. in width, and 22-26 ft. in depth. Its level is about 20 inches below the mean level of the water at Amsterdam. As the locks completed in 1872 to protect the W. entrance (one of them 24 yds. and each of the other two 12 yds. in width) proved insufficient, a fourth and still larger one was built in 1892. The breakwaters which shelter the entrance are  $\frac{3}{4}$  M. in length. At the entrance are two lighthouses. The whole outlay, including the cost of the protecting dyke at the E. end, near the village of Schellingwoude (see below), amounted to 35,000,000 fl., of which 6,000,000 fl. were contributed by the city of Amsterdam and upwards of 10,000,000 fl. defrayed by the sale of reclaimed land (at an average price of 1200 fl. per acre), while the remainder is borne by government. — Near the locks, about  $1\frac{1}{4}$  M. to the S. of Wyk aan Zee (p. 353), lies **Ymuiden** (*Hôtel Nommer Een*; *Hôtel Willem Barendsz*, with café-restaurant), with 1500 inhab., a place which has sprung into existence since the formation of the canal. It is connected with ( $2\frac{1}{2}$  M.) **Velzen** (p. 353) by a short branch-line.

Steamboats ('Dolphyn', 'Stad Purmerend') ply 2-3 times daily from Amsterdam to Ymuiden (Sat. twice only), starting from the De Ruyter-Kade (Pl. D, 2) and making the trip in  $1\frac{3}{4}$  hr. (fares 60, 40 c.; there and back 1 fl., 60 c.). Intermediate stations: *Westzaan*, *Buitenhuisen* (*Assendelft*), *Velzen*.

In order to protect the North Sea Canal from the Zuiderzee, a huge dam,  $1\frac{1}{4}$  M. in length, has been constructed across the E. mouth of the Y at *Schellingwoude*. The middle of this embankment is broken by five huge locks, three of them intended for the passage of vessels, while the two others are used in regulating the amount of water in the canal. The largest of them is about 110 yds. in length, 22 yds. in width, and deep enough for vessels of very large tonnage. The two heaviest of the 56 ponderous lock-gates, 22 of which are constructed of iron and 34 of wood, weigh 34 tons each. The cost of the locks alone has amounted to nearly 6 million florins. — From the Muiderpoort (Pl. G, H, 3; p. 318; turning to the left 3 min.

beyond the gate) we reach in 40 min. the S. extremity of the Dam, which leads us in  $\frac{1}{2}$  hr. to the locks. Steamboat from Amsterdam to Schellingwoude, see p. 307. — From Schellingwoude to *Nieuwendam* (steamboat to Amsterdam 6-7 times daily; see p. 307), in  $\frac{1}{2}$  hr.; or to the pleasure-garden of *Zeeburg*.

A pleasant excursion may be made by the steam-tramway mentioned at p. 307 to *Muiden* (*Hôtel Badhuis*, on the beach; *Restaurant de la Hollande*), a small town at the influx of the *Vecht* into the *Zuiderzee*,  $7\frac{1}{2}$  M. to the E. of Amsterdam, with an ancient castle affording a good view of the *Zuiderzee* (fee 25-50 c.). The road skirts the *Linnacus Garden*, with an agricultural and horticultural school, and then proceeds past the *Watergraafsmeer Polder*, and the village of *Diemerbrug*. Beyond *Muiden* the tramway forks, the branch to the left leading to the small watering-place of *Muiderberg* (*Badhôtel*; famous echo), that to the right to *Naarden* (p. 360) and *Hilversum* (p. 360). Between the last two we stop at *Jan Tabak* (Restaurant, in a pretty wood), *Larenberg* (view-tower and view of the *Zuiderzee*), and *Laren* (*Hôtel Hamdorf*), with the old St. Janskerkhof, from which a branch-line runs to the fishing-village of *Huizen*, on the *Zuiderzee*. From *Hilversum* we may return to Amsterdam by railway (express in  $\frac{1}{2}$  hr.).

To *EDAM* a steam-tramway (p. 307) runs 6-8 times a day (to *Monnikendam* in 55 min., to *Edam* in 1 hr. 20 min.; fare to either 45 and 30 c., there and back 60 and 40 c.); also steamboat 4 times weekly viâ *Broek* and *Monnikendam* in about  $1\frac{1}{2}$  hr. (starting from the *Prins Hendryk-Kade*, see p. 311). Stations of the steam-tramway: *Buiksloot* (p. 349), *Zunderdorp*, *Schouw*. Then *Broek*, in the *Waterland*, a village known for its almost exaggerated cleanliness. The church has a pulpit of 1685. *Monnikendam* (*Hôtel Posthoorn*) has some picturesque old houses (17th cent.) and a *Stadhuis* tower of 1591-92. The choir-screen in the church dates from 1562-63. The dykes to the S.E. of *Monnikendam* afford, particularly towards evening, a pleasant view of the *Zuiderzee* and of Amsterdam (excursion to the island of *Marken*, see below). — *Edam* (*Heerenlogement*; *Dam Hôtel*), which is famous for its cheese and gives its name to the cheese of the whole district, has some interesting brick buildings of the 17th century. The *Stadhuis* contains a few paintings. At the back of the Gothic *Groote Kerk* (Church of St. Nicholas), of the 14th cent., restored in 1602-26 (old stained glass), is an idyllic cemetery. A steamer plies several times a day from *Edam* to *Purmerend* (p. 356) in  $1-1\frac{1}{4}$  hr. (fares 25, 15 c.). — The costumes of the fisherfolk at *Volendam*,  $1\frac{1}{2}$  M. to the E. of *Edam*, are particularly well seen on Sundays.

Excursion-steamers ply in summer every Sun. and frequently also on weekdays from Amsterdam to the island of *Marken* in the *Zuiderzee*, leaving Amsterdam (*De Ruyter-Kade*) at 10.15 a.m. and returning from *Marken* at 4 p.m. (return-fare 1 fl.); also sailing-

boat between Monnikendam (starting from the second station of the steam-tramway) and Marken in connexion with the trains several times daily (in  $\frac{1}{2}$ -1 hr.; return-tickets 50 c., sold in the trains). The island, with a lighthouse on its N.E. point, is inhabited almost exclusively by fishermen, whose gaily coloured costumes, manners, and houses retain much that is peculiar and interesting. Near the harbour is a small *Restaurant*.

An excursion may also be made to *Soestdyk* (see p. 381; train in  $\frac{3}{4}$  hr. to *Baarn*, p. 360, and then by a pretty footpath through wood, 2 M.).

### 43. From Amsterdam and Haarlem to the Helder. North Holland.

FROM AMSTERDAM TO THE HELDER, viâ Zaandam  $44\frac{1}{2}$  M., viâ Haarlem  $58\frac{1}{2}$  M., railway in  $2\frac{3}{4}$  hrs. (fares 4,  $3\frac{1}{4}$ , 2 fl.). — Steamboat to ALKMAAR 3 times daily in 3 hrs. (fares 75 or 50 c.), calling at Zaandam and Wormerveer.

The province of Noord Holland, 50 M. in length, and 25-28 M. in width, is entirely surrounded by the North Sea and the Zuiderzee, the small strip of land hitherto connecting it with the continent being now intersected by the North Sea Canal (p. 350). A great part of the district lies 12-15 ft. below the level of the sea, from which it is protected on the W. side by the Dunes, and on the E. by lofty embankments. The polders (p. xxix) near the Helder are of great interest to the agriculturist. The cattle of this district are of a remarkably fine breed, and yield an abundant supply of excellent milk. The mutton of N. Holland also enjoys a high reputation, and the wool of the sheep is much prized for its softness. This part of Northern Holland, lying out of the ordinary track of tourists, is not often visited, though the towns of *Hoorn*, *Enkhuizen*, and *Alkmaar* contain many important buildings of their palmy days in the 17-18th cent., while the *Helder* is interesting as the station of the Dutch navy. The inhabitants are more primitive in their habits than those of Southern Holland, and adhere more tenaciously to the picturesque costumes of their ancestors.

The head-dress of the women is often curious. It consists of a broad band of gold in the shape of a horse-shoe across the forehead, serving to keep the hair back, and decorated at the sides with large oval rosettes of the same metal. Above this is worn a cap or veil of rich lace, with wings hanging down to the neck, while handsome earrings of gold and precious stones complete this elaborate and picturesque headgear. The natives of Friesland, who are often met with in Amsterdam and other towns, wear a kind of skull-cap of metal, usually silver gilt, which lies close to the temples, where it is finished with spiral ornaments. These trinkets are generally of gold, even among the poorer classes, or at least of silver, and are handed down from mother to daughter as heir-looms. — Head-dresses of this kind are often exhibited in the windows of the goldsmiths in Amsterdam, Utrecht, and other towns. An opportunity is thus afforded of comparing the modern workmanship with the ancient heir-looms, a comparison seldom to the disadvantage of the latter.

FROM AMSTERDAM TO UITGEEST,  $14\frac{1}{2}$  M., railway in 40 min. — The train starts from the *Central Station* (p. 305), traverses the drained bed of the Y (p. 350) on an embankment, and crosses the *North Sea Canal* by a bridge 100 yds. long.

6 M. *Zaandam* (p. 349), the junction of the line to *Hoorn* and *Enkhuizen* (p. 357). 8 M. *Koog-Zaandijk*, 10 M. *Wormerveer*, 11 M.



*Krommenie*, are villages with neat little houses, gardens, and innumerable windmills, situated on the Zaan. To the S. we see the Groote Kerk of Haarlem. —  $14\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Uitgeest*, the junction of the line from Haarlem.

FROM HAARLEM TO UITGEEST, 11 M., railway in 38 min. — *Haarlem*, see p. 298. The train runs through a pleasant district towards the N., passing the village of *Bloemendaal* (p. 304), to (3 M.) *Zandpoort* (Duinlust Hotel, pens.  $4\frac{1}{2}$  fl.), near which, to the left, are the lunatic asylum of *Meerenberg* and the ruin of *Brede-rode* (p. 304). On the right are pastures with fine cattle. Near ( $5\frac{1}{2}$  M.) *Velzen*, where a branch-line diverges to Ymuiden (p. 350), are numerous country-houses and pleasure-grounds. — The train then crosses the *North Sea Canal* (p. 350) and reaches —

7 M. *Beverwyk*, with country-houses and pleasure-grounds.

During the bathing-season a tramway runs from Beverwyk (in 20 min.; fare 15 c.) to Wyk aan Zee (*Vereenigde Hotels*, R. 1-2, board  $2\frac{3}{4}$ - $3\frac{1}{2}$  fl., baths 25-50 c.), a favourite Dutch watering-place, with a children's hospital. A steamer plies hence daily, except Sun., to Amsterdam in  $2\frac{1}{4}$  hrs. (35 c., return-ticket 60 c.). A pleasant walk of  $\frac{3}{4}$  hr. may be taken along the beach or the Dunes to *Ymuiden* (p. 350).

11 M. *Uitgeest* (see above), the junction of the Haarlem and Amsterdam lines. — The following stations are ( $16\frac{1}{2}$  M.) *Castricum* and (21 M.) *Heilo*.

27 M. *Alkmaar* (*Toelast*; *De Burg*), a town of 15,000 inhab., deriving its name (which signifies 'all sea') from the lakes or morass which formerly surrounded it, is renowned in the history of the Dutch struggle for independence for its stout and successful resistance to the besieging Spaniards in 1573. Alkmaar is the birth-place of Allart van Everdingen (1621-75), the well-known painter of Norwegian landscapes.

The railway-station lies about  $\frac{1}{4}$  M. from the town, the road to which leads through the pleasant public gardens. — The *Church of St. Lawrence*, a fine Gothic edifice (1470-98), with a lofty timber vaulting, deserves a visit. In the S. aisle, near the organ (painted by Caesar van Everdingen, 1645), is a painting in seven sections, of 1507, representing the Seven Works of Mercy. In the S. aisle is the finely-engraved brass of Pieter Claas Palinck (1546). Carved stalls in the Renaissance style. The choir contains the ancient tomb of Floris V., Count of Holland (d. 1296). The tower of the church fell in the 15th cent. and has never been rebuilt. A view of the church and tower is to be seen on the wall of the choir. The sacristan lives in the small square, planted with trees, to the S. of the church.

There are two modern *Roman Catholic Churches* at Alkmaar, one in the Gothic, the other in the Romanesque style.

In the *Langestraat*, the chief street of the town, rises the *Stadhuis* with its tower, a Gothic structure dating from 1507. It contains the municipal *Museum*, consisting of Alkmaar antiquities,

of a few paintings, etc. Admission, Mon. and Frid. 1-3 p.m. (for strangers at other times also), 25 c.

Room I. Pictures by *O. Heck*; painted sculptures from the portal of the Orphanage; instruments of torture. — Room II. To the right, *Honthorst*, Holy Family (1632); *Ravesteyn*, Portrait; *Cassar van Everdingen* (brother of Allart van Everdingen, see p. 363), An admiral, 'Regent-piece' (1634), Two large corporation-pieces (painted in 1659 under the influence of Van der Helst); *W. van de Velde the Elder*, Battle of Copenhagen in 1658, a large cartoon; *O. van Everdingen*, Lycurgus showing the results of education. On the opposite wall, several corporation-pieces of the end of the 16th and beginning of the 17th cent., of no great merit; *P. de Grebber* (1623), Family-portraits; representations of the sieges of Haarlem and Alkmaar by the Spaniards; *W. Bartius*, Corporation-piece (1634). In the middle of the room are sculptures and weapons. — Room III. Seals, weapons, and other small works of art.

Alkmaar carries on a very extensive cheese-trade. The weekly market is frequented by the peasantry of the whole province of N. Holland, who sell their cheese here to the dealers. Upwards of 5000 tons of cheese are annually weighed in the *Town Weighing House*, being about one-half of the produce of the province. This building (at the end of the *Langestraat*, through the *Mient* to the left) was erected in 1582, and the handsome tower was completed in 1699 by *Cornelis Pz. Kunst*. On market-days (Fridays) the whole of the picturesque place in front of the Weighing House is covered by huge piles of red and yellow cheeses, while the streets are full of the gaily-painted waggons of the neighbouring peasantry. Many of the 17th cent. houses in the *Luttik Oudorp*, *Zydam*, *Mient*, *Verdrongen Oort*, *Oudegracht*, and other streets, are highly interesting to students of architecture. A monument was erected in the promenade in 1876 to commemorate the siege of Alkmaar by the Spaniards in 1573.

At *Egmond-Binnen*, 3 M. to the W. of Alkmaar, are situated the scanty ruins of the castle of *Egmond*, the ancestral seat of the illustrious family so often mentioned in the annals of the Netherlands. In the vicinity, at *Egmond op den Hoef*, is an old and ruined abbey-church, in which many of the ancient Counts of Holland are interred. The abbey at a very remote period was a zealous patron of science, and its chronicles formed the principal source of the early history of Holland. In 1572 the fanatical iconoclasts destroyed the venerable and once magnificent buildings. A lighthouse erected in 1833 near *Egmond aan Zee* is adorned with a colossal lion in honour of *Lieutenant Van Speyk* (p. 179).

The train crosses the North Holland Canal (p. 349), which skirts the back of the Dunes, and then turns to the N.E. To the right a view is obtained of the fertile *Schermer Polder*. — 31½ M. *Heer-Hugowaard*; 34½ M. *Noord-Schaarwoude*; 39 M. *Schagen*; 46 M. *Anna Paulowna*, in the extensive polder of that name.

53½ M. *Helder* (*Hôtel Bellevue*, near the station; *Den Burg*, *Toelast*, near the harbour, with a good view of the *Zuider-Zee*) was towards the close of last century little more than a large fishing-village, but now contains 23,700 inhabitants. In 1811 Napoleon caused extensive fortifications to be constructed here by Spanish prisoners of war, and the works were afterwards completed by the

Dutch. About  $\frac{3}{4}$  M. to the E., and connected with the Helder by a road along the Helder Dyke, lies **Nieuwediep**, the harbour at the mouth of the North Holland Canal, where the capacious wharves and magazines of the Dutch Navy, and also the Naval Cadet School, together known as *Willemsoord*, are situated. Part of the Dutch fleet is generally stationed here.

As this, the extreme promontory of N. Holland, is exposed more than any other part of the coast to the violence of the wind and the encroachments of the sea, it is protected on all sides by huge and massive dykes. The great **HELDER DYKE**, about 5 M. in length, and 12 ft. in width, descends into the sea to a distance of 200 ft., at an angle of  $40^{\circ}$ . The highest tide never reaches the summit, while the lowest still covers the foundations. Huge bulwarks projecting several hundred fathoms into the sea at intervals add to the stability of the structure. This remarkable artificial coast is entirely constructed of Norwegian granite.

The traveller is recommended to take a walk on this dyke, which extends from the Nieuwe Diep to the *Fort Erfprins* beyond the Helder. *Fort Kykduin* rises on the highest point of the northern dyke. The lofty lighthouse, which may be visited by those who have never seen a structure of the kind, commands a fine prospect.

A fierce and sanguinary naval battle took place off this Dune on 21st Aug., 1678, between the united English and French fleets and the Dutch under *De Ruyter* and *Tromp*, in which the latter were victorious. In September, 1799, an army of 10,000 English and 13,000 Russian troops, commanded by Admiral Abercrombie and the Duke of York, landed at this point. The Russians lost their way and were totally defeated by the French at *Bergen*, to the N. W. of Alkmaar, while the English were compelled, after a skirmish at *Castricum* (p. 353), to yield to the superior forces of the French and to retreat, having failed in their endeavours to induce the Dutch to revolt against their new masters.

Opposite the Helder, and separated from the mainland by the strait of *Marsdiep*, which is never choked up with sand, lies the island of **Texel**. A steamboat plies thither thrice daily in  $\frac{3}{4}$  hr., landing at *Oudeschild*. *De Burg*, the capital of the island, is situated 3 M. inland. The island, with 6400 inhab., and 73 sq. M. in extent, consists chiefly of pasture-land, and supports about 34,000 sheep, which sometimes yield as much as 100 tons of fine wool annually. A highly-esteemed quality of green cheese is prepared from the sheep's milk, and the mutton itself is excellent. The northern extremity of the island is called *Eyerland* ('land of eggs'), on account of the myriads of sea-fowl which visit it. The eggs are collected in great numbers and sent to the Amsterdam market.

*Harlingen* (p. 359) in Friesland may be reached by a sailing-boat with a favourable wind in 5-6 hrs. (10-12 fl.).

#### 44. From Amsterdam to Harlingen and Groningen via Enkhuizen and Stavoren.

99 or 115 M. RAILWAY to (87 M.) *Enkhuizen* in  $1\frac{1}{4}$ - $1\frac{1}{2}$  hr. STEAMER from Enkhuizen to (14 M.) *Stavoren* in  $1\frac{1}{4}$  hr. RAILWAY from Stavoren via *Leeuwarden* to (47 M.) *Harlingen* in  $2\frac{1}{2}$ , to (64 M.) *Groningen* in  $2\frac{3}{4}$ - $3\frac{1}{2}$  hrs.

A STEAMER also plies from Amsterdam via *Enkhuizen* to *Harlingen* on Mon., Wed., & Frid. in 6 hrs., starting from the De Buyter-Kade (Pl. D, 2); fare  $2\frac{1}{2}$  or  $1\frac{1}{2}$  fl. (Restaurant on board). — Steamers also ply twice daily except Sun.) to *Hoorn* (see below); comp. Van Santen's Officieele Reisgids.

From Amsterdam to (6 M.) *Zaandam*, see p. 349. The train now crosses the *Zaan*, stops at *Oostzaan*, and skirts the *Wormer Polder*.

$14\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Purmerend* (*Vergulde Roskam*; *Heerenlogement*), a small town with 6000 inhab., situated between the Purmer, Wormer, and Beemster polders. The last of these, one of the finest in Holland, valued on an average at 1200 fl. per acre, reclaimed in 1608-12, begins close to the Beemster Gate. Nearly in the middle of it lies *Midden Beemster* (\**Heerenhuis*),  $4\frac{1}{2}$  M. distant. — To *Edam*, see p. 351.

The railway to *Hoorn* skirts the E. side of the Beemster, passing *Kwadyk*, *Oosthuizen*, and *Avenhorn*.

$25\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Hoorn* (\**Doelen*, R. & B.  $2\frac{1}{4}$ , D.  $1\frac{3}{4}$  fl.; *Hôtel Central*, R. & B.  $1\frac{3}{4}$ , D.  $1\frac{1}{2}$ -2 fl.; *Hôtel Bellevue*, at the station), with 10,000 inhab., the ancient capital of N. Holland, is a picturesque town with numerous quaint old buildings, the walls of which are often elaborately adorned with tiles. Among the most interesting are the *Harbour Tower* (1532-1651), on the bank of the *Zuiderzee*; the *Stadhuis*, containing a few old pictures (A. J. T. Blankerhoff, Battle in the *Zuiderzee* in 1573, with finely carved frame); the *St. Jans Gasthuis*; the *Weigh House* (1609); and the *Tribunalshof* (1631), in the market. The *Groote Kerk* contains a monument to Rear-admiral *Floriszoon*. The *Museum* contains paintings by F. Bol, W. van de Velde the Younger, J. de Baen, four corporation-pieces by J. A. Rootius, etc. In 1573 a naval engagement took place off *Hoorn* between the Dutch and the Spaniards, when the admiral in command of the latter was taken prisoner. *Hoorn* was the birthplace of *Willem Schouten*, who discovered the passage round the S. coast of America in 1616, and named 'Cape Horn' after his native town, and of J. P. Coen, the founder of the Dutch dominion in the East Indies, to whom a monument was erected in 1893. From *Hoorn* a diligence plies daily (except Sun.) to *Alkmaar* (p. 353) in  $2\frac{1}{2}$  hrs. (1 fl., there and back  $1\frac{1}{2}$  fl.). A branch-line also runs from *Hoorn* to ( $10\frac{1}{2}$  M. in 45-50 min.) *Medemblik* (Hotel Het Wapen van Medemblik).

The railway from *Hoorn* to *Enkhuizen* leads through the richest district in N. Holland. The houses of the peasants resemble villas; most of them are surrounded by small moats and communicate with the road by tiny bridges. Stations *Blokker*, *Westwoud*, *Hoogkarspel*, and *Bovenkarspel*, all of them also stations on the steam-tramway between *Hoorn* and *Enkhuizen*.

37 M. **Enkhuizen** (*Port van Cleve; Hôtel Jansen*) was once a flourishing town with 40,000 inhab., which at the beginning of the 17th cent. possessed a fleet of upwards of 400 herring-fishing vessels. The population is now 6000 only, and not a single fishing-smack remains. The *Dromedaris* tower, a relic of the old fortifications, dates from 1540. The *Zuiderkerk*, with the tomb of the naturalist Paludanus (d. 1633), has an interesting tower (1450-1525). The \*Roodloft in the *Westerkerk*, with relief-figures of Moses, Joshua, and the Evangelists, is the finest work of the kind in N. Holland (1542-73); beside the church is a detached wooden belfry dating from 1519. The *Stadhuis* (1688), in the *Breestraat*, has ceiling-paintings by Lairesse, etc. Other interesting edifices in the town are the *Weigh-house* (1539) in the fish-market, the *Mint* (1611), the *Orphanage* (1615), and numerous private houses of the 17th century. Enkhuizen was the birthplace of Paul Potter, the painter (1625-1664). — Steamers ply several times weekly from Enkhuizen to *Harlingen* (p. 359), and daily, except Sun., to the island of *Urk*, which is noted for its picturesque costumes, and to *Kampen* (p. 361).

From Enkhuizen the steam-ferry crosses the *Zuiderzee* in  $1\frac{1}{4}$  hr. to (50 M.) **Stavoren**, where the railway recommences. The ancient *Stavōren*, the city of the heathen god *Stavo*, the Thor of the Frisians, is now a small place with 800 inhab. only, but it has begun to revive since the opening of the railway and the construction of a harbour for the ferry-steamers. In the early middle ages it was the residence of the Frisian princes, and subsequently a wealthy and independent commercial city, which reached the height of its prosperity at the beginning of the 13th century.

Old chroniclers relate that the citizens of this favoured spot were in the habit of using pure gold for many purposes to which the baser metals are generally applied. Thus the bolts on the doors of their houses, the rivets and fastenings of their yachts and pleasure-boats, and the weather-cocks on their churches are said frequently to have been made of that precious metal. The decay of the place is chiefly attributed to the fact that the harbour is gradually becoming filled with sand and thus rendered useless. The *Vrouwensand*, a broad grass-grown sandbank in front of the harbour, derives its name from the tradition that the wife of a wealthy merchant once desired one of her husband's captains to bring her from abroad 'the most precious thing in the world'. The worthy Dutch mariner, in conscientious fulfilment of the request, accordingly brought back a cargo of wheat from Dantsic! The lady, indignant at his stupidity, ordered the valuable freight to be thrown overboard at the mouth of the harbour. This act of wanton waste ultimately caused the ruin of the proud and luxurious city. The grain is said to have taken root, and to have formed the foundation of the sandbank, which is daily increasing in extent and presents an insuperable barrier to the entrance of the once excellent haven.

The lighthouse of Stavoren, on the extreme W. promontory of Friesland, is visible from almost every part of the *Zuiderzee*.

To the E. of Stavoren lies the *Gaasterland*, forming an oasis of forest in the midst of a vast expanse of moor. The church of the village of *Wyckel* contains the tomb and monument of General Menno van Coehorn (d. 1704), the celebrated Dutch engineer.

The railway runs to the N.E. through the fertile but monotonous plain of Friesland, passing several small stations. *Hindeloopen*, with a lofty church-tower, is celebrated for its brightly coloured dresses and gaily-painted houses (p. 322). *Workum* contains some interesting private houses of the 17th cent. and a pretty weigh-house of 1650. The church has a detached Gothic W. tower; in the interior are richly painted biers belonging to the guilds (16-17th cent.).

17½ M. *Sneek* (*Hôtel de Wynberg, Stad Munster*), a busy little town with 13,000 inhab., carrying on a considerable trade in cheese and butter. A tramway runs hence in 2½ hrs. viâ Bolsward (p. 363) to Harlingen (p. 359); and another in 1¼ hr. viâ Joure to Heerenveen (p. 363). — Several unimportant stations are now passed.

31 M. *Leeuwarden* (\**Nieuwe Doelen*; 't *Wapen van Friesland*; *Phoenix*. — *Friesch Koffiehuis*; *Port van Cleve*; *Café Neuf*; *Van den Wal*), the ancient capital of the Frisians, with 30,700 inhab., carrying on a considerable trade in cattle and agricultural products, is the junction for Groningen on the E. and Harlingen on the W. Leaving the station and skirting the new cattle-market, we reach the Willemsskade, on a canal bordered with pleasant-looking villas. The Prins-Hendrikstraat leads hence to the 'Zaailand', a square enclosed by the new *Law Courts*, the *Commercial School*, the *Orphanage*, the *Exchange*, and other buildings. In the Hofplein, near the centre of the town, are the *Stadhuis*, with a fine old hall (18th cent.) and some interesting collections in the archive-room, and the insignificant old *Palace* of the governors of Friesland, who were members of the Nassau-Diez family, and ancestors of the royal family of Holland. The latter is now occupied by the Royal Commissary for Friesland. The museum of the *Friesch Genootschap van Geschied, Oudheid, en Taalkunde* contains ethnographical curiosities, a cabinet of coins, and various local antiquities, including two fine \*Rooms from Hindeloopen (see above) and some good portraits. Among the other interesting buildings in the town are the pretty *Weigh-house* of 1598, in the Plein, the *Oldehove*, an unfinished Gothic tower, and the *Kanselary*, dating from the time of Philip II., originally a law-court built by Barth. Janszon in 1566-71. The mediæval palaces of the nobility have long disappeared. The gold and silver wares of Leeuwarden are of considerable importance, no fewer than 25 firms being engaged in their manufacture (comp. p. 352). The Frisian women enjoy a great reputation for beauty, and many attractive faces may be seen among the country-girls who frequent the markets. In summer, afternoon-concerts are frequently given in the pretty *Stadtuin* or *Prinsentuin* (adm. 50 c.).

*Railway from Leeuwarden to Meppel and Zwolle*, see R. 45.

The Frisians are the only Germanic tribe that has preserved its name unaltered since the time of Tacitus. They are remarkable for their physical strength, their bravery, and love of independence. Charlemagne entered into a treaty with this remarkable race, by which they agreed to submit to the rulers he should place over them, on condition that they

should be governed in accordance with Frisian laws. That monarch caused a collection of these laws to be made, and they still exist in the *Asegabuch* in the old Frisian language, as well as in Latin. Their language differs considerably from that of the rest of Holland, occupying an intermediate position between Anglo-Saxon and Old Norse, and often closely resembling English. The Frisian language boasts of a not inconsiderable literature, but is gradually being supplanted by Dutch.

The small village of *Dokkum*, where St. Boniface was slain by the Frisians in 755, lies 9 M. to the N.E. of Leeuwarden, and is connected by steam-tramway with *Veenwouden*, a station on the railway from Leeuwarden to Groningen (see below).

---

FROM LEEUWARDEN TO HARLINGEN,  $15\frac{1}{2}$  M., railway in 40 min.  
— Stations: *Deinum*, *Dronryp*.

$10\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Franeker (De Korenbeurs)* was the seat of a university from 1585 to 1811, when it was suppressed by Napoleon. *Vitringa*, *Heineccius*, *Schultens*, *Hemsterhuis*, *Valkenaer*, and other savants once taught here. In the choir of *St. Martin's Church*, completed in 1420, are several very fine tombstones of the 15-17th cent., placed upright against the walls. The earlier specimens are of reddish sandstone, the later (some 12 ft. long) of dark granite. The most famous Frisian sculptors or 'Antyksnyders', several of whom studied in Italy, were *Peter Dirks* and *Vincent Lukas*, who flourished about the middle of the 16th century. The recently restored *Stadhuis* (1591) contains portraits of scholars, etc. The *Kornträgerhäuschen* is an elegant building of 1634. The traveller should not omit to see the great curiosity of the place, an astronomical model which shows all the motions of the planets, the sun, and the moon, with the utmost scientific accuracy. It was constructed by *Eise Eisinga*, a simple burgher of Franeker, in 1774-81.

$15\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Harlingen (Heerenlogement)*, a town of 10,200 inhab., with a harbour constructed in 1870-77, occupies almost the same site as a city which was entirely swallowed up by an inundation in 1134. In 1566 the surrounding district was again devastated and depopulated by another encroachment of the sea, in consequence of which the Spanish governor *Robles de Billy* caused the entire province to be surrounded by lofty dykes. The grateful inhabitants, in commemoration of this important service, erected a statue to the governor, called the *Steenen Man*, which is still to be seen on the sea-wall near the town. — Steamers with tolerable passenger-accommodation ply between Harlingen and London, Hull, etc. The railway-station is  $\frac{3}{4}$  M. from the town. Steam-tramway to Sneek, p. 358.

---

FROM LEEUWARDEN TO GRONINGEN,  $33\frac{1}{2}$  M., railway in  $1\frac{1}{2}$  hr. The district traversed is monotonous and the stations are unimportant. From *Veenwouden* a tramway runs to Bergum and Dokkum (see above). —  $33\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Groningen*, see p. 363.



## 45. From Amsterdam or Utrecht to Leeuwarden and Groningen.

FROM AMSTERDAM TO AMERSFOORT (28½ M.) in 50 min.-1¼ hr. (fares 2 fl. 90, 1 fl. 85, 1 fl. 15 c.). FROM UTRECHT TO AMERSFOORT (14 M.) in 1½-¾ hr. (fares 1 fl. 10, 90, 55 c.). FROM AMERSFOORT TO LEEUWARDEN (98 M.), express in 3, ordinary trains in 4¾ hrs. (fares 7 fl. 90, 6 fl. 15, 3 fl. 85 c.). FROM AMERSFOORT TO GRONINGEN (102 M.) in the same time (fares 8 fl. 70, 7 fl., 4 fl. 85 c.).

AMSTERDAM, see p. 305. The line runs towards the E. and intersects the *Watergraafsmeer* polder, with its fresh green meadows. 10 M. *Weesp*, a small town on the *Vecht*. The polders next traversed were formerly the *Naarder Meer*. — 14½ M. *Naarden-Bussum*. The small fortified town of *Naarden* (*De Kroon*), a little to the N. of the line, possesses a church painted in the Gothic style. The *Stadhuis* and the orphanage contain a few paintings. The train now turns to the S. to (18 M.) *Hilversum* (*Hof van Holland*), where the Utrecht branch of the railway diverges. *Hilversum* is also connected with Amsterdam by a steam-tramway, passing *Naarden* (see above) and *Muiden* (p. 351). The neighbourhood here is attractive, and suggestive of pleasant walks and drives. — 23 M. *Baarn* (*Hôtel Velaars*, *Hôtel op den Brink*, etc.), a favourite summer-resort of the wealthy citizens of Amsterdam, with a fine wood (the *Baarn'sche Bosch*; *Soestdyk*, see p. 381). The train now crosses the *Eem* and reaches (28½ M.) *Amersfoort*.

UTRECHT, p. 376. The first stations are (5½ M.) *De Bildt*, (10 M.) *Soest*, and (14 M.) *Amersfoort*, where the Amsterdam and Utrecht lines meet.

**Amersfoort** (*Muller*; *De Zwaan*) is an industrial town, with 15,500 inhab., situated on the *Eem*, in the midst of a sandy district. In 1787 the 14th cent. *Church of St. Mary* was partly destroyed by an explosion of gunpowder; the tower, 308 ft. high, which was not injured, built about 1500 (top restored in 1655), is the finest Gothic pyramid in the country. It has a chime of bells by Fr. Hemony. The mediæval gateways of the town are interesting. The old ramparts were levelled in 1829 and converted into pleasant promenades. *Amersfoort* is one of the chief seats of the Jansenists (p. 381). Outside the town, 1¼ M. from the station, is an eminence with a pavilion, which commands an admirable panorama of the surrounding district. — From *Amersfoort* to *Zutphen* and *Rheine*, see R. 47; to *Arnheim* and viâ *Kesteren* to *Nymegen*, see p. 389.

Our line turns towards the N. The next stations beyond *Amersfoort* are (6 M. from *Amersfoort*) *Nykerk*, (11 M.) *Putten*, and (14 M.) *Ermelo-Veldwyk*. The soil is sandy and generally sterile, but tobacco is extensively planted here. This district is the *Veluwe*, lying between the *Zuiderzee* and the *Yssel*, and is one of the highest parts of Holland (300-350 ft. above the sea).

17 M. **Harderwyk** (*Hôtel Kumm*; *Hôtel Ducroix*), a small for-



tress and seaport on the Zuiderzee, is the depôt for the Dutch E. Indian recruits. The university, founded in 1648, was closed in 1811.

20½ M. *Hulshorst*; 24 M. *Nunspeet*; 30 M. *Elburg-Epe*; 35 M. *Wexep*; 38 M. *Hattem*. The Yssel is now crossed by a long iron bridge.

42 M. *Zwolle* (\**Nieuwe Keizerskroon*, *Kampenstraat*, R., L., & A. 2, B. ½, D. 2 fl.; *Heerenlogement*, in the *Groote Markt*, commercial, R., L., A., & B. 1 fl. 85 c.-2½ fl., D. incl. wine 2¼ fl., well spoken of; *Hôtel Voskamp*), the capital of the province of Over-Yssel, with 27,700 inhab., is situated on the *Zwarte Water*, a small river which falls into the Zuiderzee. Approaching the town from the station we observe the *Sassen-Poort*, an old Gothic gateway of brick, with four towers, to the right, at the end of a broad sheet of water surrounded by fine trees. In the market rises the spacious Gothic *Church of St. Michael*, begun in 1406, which contains a fine carved pulpit, executed by 'Adam Straes van Weilborch uyt dat Duyts Land Nassauwe', about 1620, and an excellent organ (1 hr's performance 6 fl.). The choir-screen dates from 1592. Beside the church is the picturesque *Guard-House* of 1614. The *Stadhuis* (1448; exterior modernized) contains on the ground-floor a handsomely painted and fitted up Gothic \*Council-room, with carved figures supporting the roof, said to be caricatures of councillors of Kampen. The marriage-room has a fine Gothic chandelier (14th cent.) and chimney-piece. Next to the little Gothic *Bethlehem Church* in the *Sassenstraat* is a handsome merchants-house of 1571. The country-people who frequent the town on Fridays wear quaint costumes. — *Thomas a Kempis*, the author of the 'Imitation of Christ', which has been translated into almost every known language, lived for nearly 64 years in a monastery on the *Agnetenberg*, 3 M. from Zwolle, where he died in 1471, in his 92nd year. — Excursion to *Vilsteren*.

FROM ZWOLLE TO DIJREN, 34½ M., railway in 2¾-3½ hrs. Chief stations: *Hattem* (see above); *Het Loo* (*Hôtel de Nieuwe Kroon*). The royal château was the favourite residence of William I. and William III., and is shown only in the absence of the queen. Visitors are admitted to the beautiful \*Park daily after 10 a.m. on application to the gardener. — Next stations: *Apeldoorn* (p. 365); *Dieren* (p. 367).

FROM ZWOLLE TO KAMPEN, 8 M., railway in 20 min. (fares 65, 55, 35 c.). — Intermediate station, *Mastenbroek*.

*Kampen* (\**Hôtel des Pays-Bas*, R. & B. 1¾, L. & A. ½, D. incl. wine 2½ fl.; \**Dom van Keulen*; *Hôtel de Moriaan*), on the Yssel (here crossed by a new bridge), near its influx into the Zuiderzee, is a quiet and clean Dutch town of 20,000 inhab., a favourite residence of persons with limited incomes (no municipal taxes). The town, once a member of the Hanseatic League, was at the height of its prosperity in the 15th cent., before the harbour was silted up. The *Koornmarkts-Poort*, one of the four ancient gateways, dates from the

14th century. The church of *St. Nicholas*, or *Bovenkerk* (under restoration), an imposing Gothic edifice with double aisles, ambulatory, and radiating chapels (comp. p. 375), and that of *St. Mary*, or *Buitenkerk* (Roman Catholic), also date from the 14th century. The chief object of interest, however, is the \**STADHUIS*, restored after a fire in 1543. The six statues on the façade (Charlemagne, Alexander the Great, Moderation, Fidelity, Justice, and Neighbourly Love) apparently date from the previous building of the 14th century. The council-room, with elaborately carved magistrates' seats (notably the two presidents' chairs) by M. Vrederick (1546), an almost overlaid sculptured chimney-piece by Jacob Colyns de Nole of Utrecht (1545), and an artistic iron trellis before one of the windows, is among the most characteristic curiosities in the country. It contains a small collection of antiquities. A later addition (1740-41) contains tapestry, portraits of stadtholders, tankards, etc. In the vicinity is the *Broederkerk* (15th cent.), the former Minorite church, and the *Tower of the Holy Ghost*, built in 1649-64 by Vingboons, as a kind of landmark between the Bovenstad and Buitenstad. — Kampen is the seat of a dissenting theological school, with 6 professors and about 60 students.

From *Kampen to Amsterdam*, steamboat daily in 4½ hrs.; also viâ *Urk* (p. 357) to *Enkhuizen* (p. 357), to *Zwolle* (p. 361), and to *Deventer* (p. 366).

Beyond *Zwolle* the train crosses the *Vecht*. 46 M. *Dalfsen*; 51 M. *Dedemsvaart* (steam-tramway viâ *Avereest* to *Heemse-Hardenberg*); 54½ M. *Staphorst*.

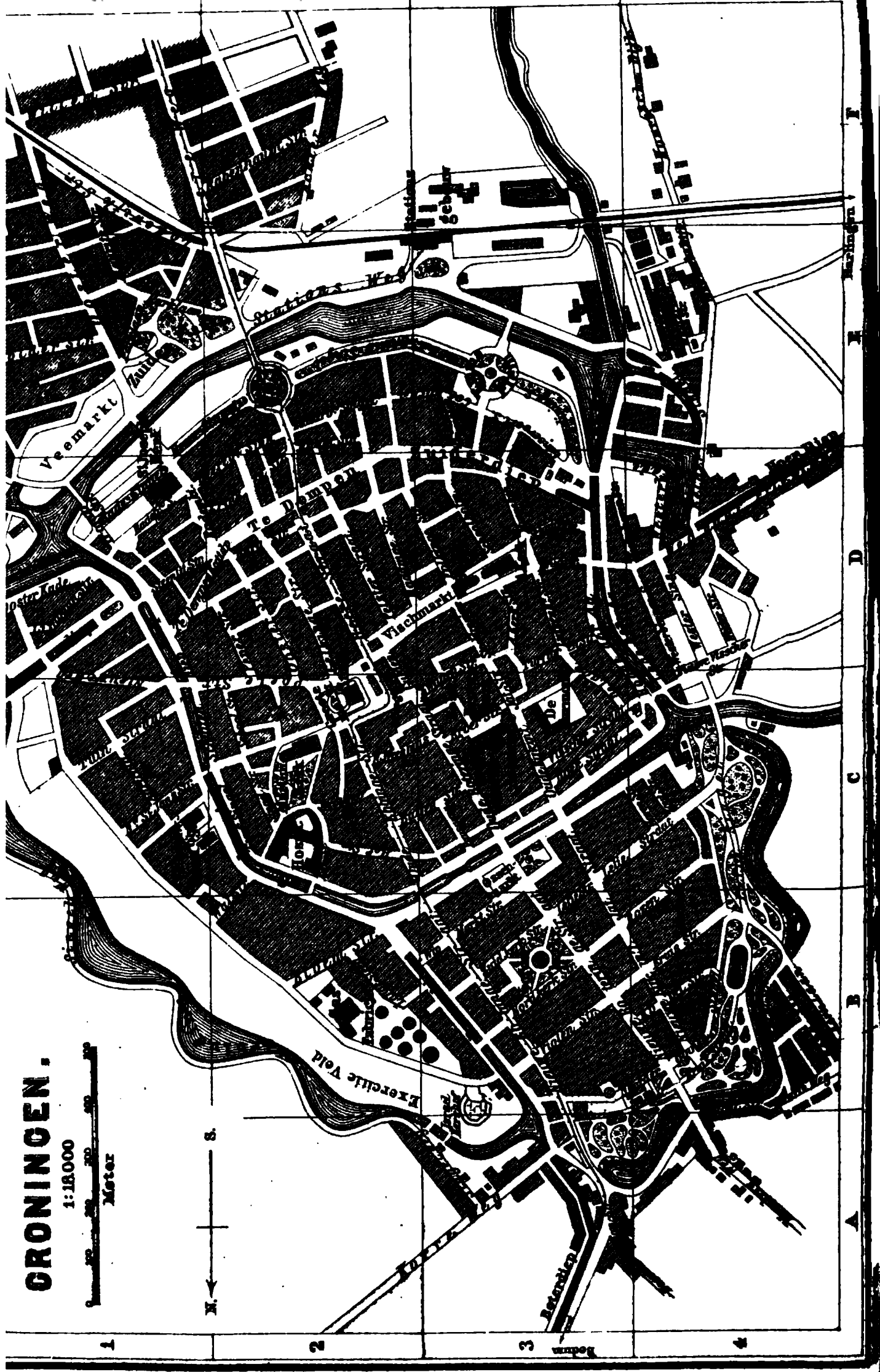
58 M. *Meppel* (*Heerenlogement*; *De Bonte Koe*, well spoken of), a town with 7700 inhab., calico and sail-cloth manufactories, and an important butter-market. The line to *Leeuwarden* here turns to the left, that to *Groningen* to the right; carriages changed.

The *LEEWARDEN LINE* continues to run towards the N.; it crosses the *Drentsche-Hoofd Kanaal*, and passes (61½ M.) *Nyenveen* and (66½ M.) *Steenwyk* (Hotels: *Bellevue*; *Het Posthuis*; *Varrenhorst*), a small town of 5000 inhab.

The *PAUPER COLONIES OF FREDERIKSOORD, WILHELMINA OORD, AND WILLEMSOORD* lie to the E. of *Steenwyk*. These colonies were founded during the famine of 1816 and 1817 by a charitable society established for that end, and now support about 2000 paupers. Each adult, if able-bodied and willing to work, is provided with a few acres of land, and occasionally with a cow, a pig, and a few sheep. There are also other excellent arrangements, by means of which the majority of the colonists are rendered entirely self-supporting after the first outlay has been made. The houses are visited almost daily by the superintending officials, and the strictest discipline is everywhere observed.

The *COLONIES OF VEENHUIZEN*, 9 M. to the W. of *Assen* (p. 363), consist of three extensive buildings, about ½ M. apart, two of which were destined for the reception of orphans, and the third for beggars. The orphan-asylums were, however, unsuccessful, and the buildings are now occupied by paupers. Another similar colony is that of *Ommerschans*, 9 M. to the S. E. of *Meppel*, in the province of *Over-Yssel*. The latter is partly used as a penal settlement for the idle and the disorderly, and partly as a reformatory for beggars.





**GRONINGEN.**  
1:18,000  
Meter

The map shows the city of Groningen, Netherlands, with a scale of 1:18,000. The city is divided into several districts, and the map shows the city's expansion over time. The map is titled 'GRONINGEN.' and includes a scale bar and a north arrow.

**GRONINGEN.**  
1:18,000  
Meter

The map shows the city of Groningen, Netherlands, with a scale of 1:18,000. The city is divided into several districts, and the map shows the city's expansion over time. The map is titled 'GRONINGEN.' and includes a scale bar and a north arrow.

**GRONINGEN.**  
1:18,000  
Meter

The map shows the city of Groningen, Netherlands, with a scale of 1:18,000. The city is divided into several districts, and the map shows the city's expansion over time. The map is oriented with North at the top.

Key features include:

- City Center:** The central area, including the main square and surrounding streets.
- River:** The river flowing through the city, with several bridges.
- Surrounding Area:** The area outside the city walls, including the "Exercitie Veld" (Exercise Field) and the "Retordep" (Retordep).
- Scale and Orientation:** A scale bar indicating 1:18,000 and a north arrow pointing upwards.

**GRONINGEN.**  
1:18,000  
Meter

The map shows the city of Groningen, Netherlands, with a scale of 1:18,000. The city is divided into several districts, and the map shows the city's expansion over time. The map is oriented with North at the top.

Key features include:

- City Center:** The central area, including the main square and surrounding streets.
- River:** The river flowing through the city, with several bridges.
- Surrounding Area:** The area outside the city walls, including the "Exercitie Veld" (Exercise Field) and the "Retordep" (Retordep).
- Scale and Orientation:** A scale bar indicating 1:18,000 and a north arrow pointing upwards.

**GRONINGEN.**  
1:18,000  
Meter

The map shows the city of Groningen, Netherlands, with a scale of 1:18,000. The city is divided into several districts, and the map shows the city's expansion over time. The map is oriented with North at the top.

Key features include:

- City Center:** The central area, including the main square and surrounding streets.
- River:** The river flowing through the city, with several bridges.
- Surrounding Area:** The area outside the city walls, including the "Exercitie Veld" (Exercise Field) and the "Retordep" (Retordep).
- Scale and Orientation:** A scale bar indicating 1:18,000 and a north arrow pointing upwards.

Beyond Steenwyk the line turns to the N.W. 71 M. *Peperga-Oldemarkt*; 72½ M. *Wolvega*; 78 M. *Oudeschoot*. — From (80½ M.) *Heerenveen* (*Hôtel Vernimmen*; *Heerenlogement*), situated in a pretty district, with numerous country-seats, steam-tramways run to Sneek (p. 358) and to *Drachten* (1½-2 hrs.). — To the left are several lakes, the largest of which is the *Sneeker Meer*. Numerous windmills are used for purposes of drainage. From (87 M.) *Akkrum*, a canal-boat runs to *Sneek* (p. 358) and to *Bolsward* (*Wynberg*), with 5300 inhab. and two churches (15th and 13th cent.), which contain richly-carved late-Gothic choir-stalls (about 1450), fine tombstones, etc. The \**Stadhuis* (1614-16) is the finest Renaissance building in Friesland. — 90 M. *Grouw-Irnsrum*; 93 M. *Wirdum*. 98 M. *Leeuwarden*, see p. 358.

The MEPPREL AND GRONINGEN LINE at first turns towards the E., and follows the course of the small *Oude Diep*. At (70 M. from Amersfoort) *Hoogeveen* the stream is quitted, and the line turns to the N. — Between (77 M.) *Beilen* and *Hooghalen* the *Oranje Kanaal* is crossed.

86 M. *Assen* (\**Hôtel Somer*), a town with 7800 inhab., partly concealed by wood, the capital of the province of Drenthe. The tumuli or 'giants' graves' at *Rolde* (½ hr.'s drive from Assen), and at *Gieten*, *Eext*, *Borger*, etc., are objects of great interest to the antiquarian. The huge stones which mark these spots recall those of Stonehenge.

Beyond Assen the line follows the course of the *Oude Aa*, at some distance from the stream. Just before (93 M.) *Vries-Zuidlaren*, close to the railway, is an excellent specimen of a tumulus (steam-tramway to Groningen, see below). 95½ M. *De Punt*; 98 M. *Haren*.

102 M. *Groningen*. — *Hotels*. \**DOELEN*, in the *Groote Markt*, R. & B. 1¾, L. & A. ¾, D. 1½ fl.; \**FRIGGE*, *Heerenstraat*, R., L., & A. 1¼-1¾, B. ¾, D. incl. wine 2½ fl.; \**HOTEL WILLEMS*, *Heerenstraat* 54, R. & B. 1¾-2 fl.; \**ZEVEN PROVINCIE*, *T'WAPEN VAN AMSTERDAM*, both in the *Groote Markt*; \**BLAAUWE PAARD*, near the *Nieuwe Kerk*, unpretending; *HOTEL FRIESLAND*, *Kleine Pelterstraat* 43, R. & B. 1½ fl.; *HOTEL KIEK*, opposite the *Exchange*, R. & B. 1½ fl.

*Cafés-Restaurants*. *Hackerbräu*, *Groote Markt*; *Willems* (see above), *Heerenstraat*; *Café Groenendaal*, *Heerenstraat*; *Van der Sluis*, *Vischmarkt*; *De Boer*, *Groote Markt*; *Bavaria*, *Guldenstraat*; *Osnabrücker Bierhalle*, *Stoeldraaierstraat*.

Tramway from the station to the *Groote Markt* and thence to the *Ebbingeport* and the station of the *Delfzyl* railway (10 c.), with a branch to the *Sterrebosch* (12 c.).

*Groningen*, the capital of the province of the same name, with 57,900 inhab. (7000 Rom. Cath., 3000 Jews), lies at the junction of the *Drenthe'sche Aa*, or *Hoornsche Diep*, and the *Hunse*, or *Drentsche Diep*. The latter is called *Reitdiep* from this point to its mouth, and being converted into a canal, with two locks, is navigable for large sea-going vessels. Rape-seed and grain are the staple commodities of the place. The peasants who cultivate the former are generally freeholders, and often remarkably well-to-do, many of them possessing

10-20 horses. The old fortifications have been converted into boulevards and gardens.

The *GROOTE MARKT*, or market-place, is one of the most spacious in Holland. The *Church of St. Martin* (Pl. C, 2) situated here is a fine Gothic structure with a lofty tower (432 ft.), erected after a fire in 1627. Opposite to it is the extensive *Stadhuis* (Pl. C, 2), restored in 1787-1810. Behind is the elegant *Collectehuis* (Pl. C, D, 2) of 1635. Many of the private houses (17th cent., etc.) are of interest to the student of architecture.

The *University* (Pl. C, 3), founded in 1614, possesses an excellent natural history museum, which is established in the handsome academy buildings (erected in 1851), with their fine Ionic colonnade. There are 39 professors and about 460 students. A collection of Germanic antiquities is in course of formation. Among the treasures of the library is a copy of the New Testament of Erasmus with marginal annotations by Luther. — Opposite is the Roman Catholic *Broederkerk*, adorned with large pictures of the Passion by *L. Hendricx* (1865).

The *Deaf and Dumb Asylum*, supported chiefly by voluntary contributions, educates 200 pupils. Public examinations on Wednesdays, 11-12 o'clock. A small monument to the founder *Guyot* has been erected in the ox-market (Pl. C, 3), in front of the building.

To the N. is the *Noorderkerk* (Pl. B, 3), built in 1660-64 on the plan of the church of the same name in Amsterdam. — To the S. is the *Aa-Kerk* (Pl. B, 2), with a curious tower of 1712.

The *Harbour* (Ooster, Noorder, Zuider Haven) generally presents a busy scene. Extensive warehouses have recently been erected on the E. side of the town. — The projecting corner of a street in the vicinity, called the '*oude kiek in't jat straat*' ('the old peep into the harbour street'), is adorned with the head of a bearded man, with the inscription '*Ick kiek noch in't*' ('I still peep into it'). It is said to commemorate a siege by the Bishop of Münster and the electoral troops of Cologne in 1672, when the besiegers were compelled to retreat, as they were unable to prevent supplies being brought into the town by the *Reiddiep*. The inscription imports, that, as long as the harbour is free from enemies, no real danger from besiegers need be apprehended.

FROM GRONINGEN TO DELFZYL, 18½ M., railway in 1½-2 hrs. The train skirts the *Eems-Kanaal*, passing several unimportant stations. — *Delfzyl* lies on the *Dollart*, a gulf 6 M. broad, at the mouth of the Ems, formed in 1277 by an inundation. On the opposite side of the Dollart lies *Emden* (see *Baedeker's Northern Germany*).

FROM GRONINGEN TO RODESCHOOL, 15 M., railway in 1½-2 hrs. The train passes several unimportant stations. Opposite (15 M.) *Rodeschool* lies the island of *Rottum*.

To the N.W. of Groningen lies the island and bathing-resort of *Schiermonnik-Oog* (*Inn*, in the village; *Badhotel*, 1½ M. from the village, pens. at both 8½ fl.), frequented chiefly by the Dutch themselves. A steamer plies thither in about 6 hrs.; landing difficult.

## 46. From Groningen to Bremen.

107 M. DUTCH RAILWAY to *Nieuweschanx* or *Neuschanz*, 29 M., in 1-1¼ hr. (fares 2 fl. 35, 1 fl. 90, 1 fl. 20 c.); OLDENBURG RAILWAY to *Bremen*, 78 M., in 3¾ hrs. (fares 7 marks 60, 5 m. 70, 3 m. 80 pf.)

*Groningen*, p. 363. The line generally skirts a canal called the *Schuiten* or *Winschoter Diep*. That part of the province of Groningen which lies to the S. of the railway has been converted, in the course of the present cent., by dint of unremitting industry, from a barren waste into fruitful fields. New villages are constantly springing up here. — 7½ M. *Kropswolde*; 9 M. *Hoogezand-Sappemeer*; 14 M. *Zuidbroek*, with a brick church of the 13th cent. (steam-tramway to *Buinermond* on the *Stadscanal*, see below); 18 M. *Scheemda*. — 21 M. *Winschoten* (*Hôtel Wissemann*), also with a 13th cent. brick church, is connected by a steam-tramway with *Finsterwolde*, to the N., and with the *Stadscanal* (see above), to the S.

About 1½ M. from *Winschoten*, at *Heiligerlee*, a monument was erected in 1873 to commemorate the first victory of the Netherlands under Louis of Nassau, brother of William the Silent, over the Spaniards in 1568, with which the 80 years' struggle for liberty began. The monument represents *Batavia* with the flag of liberty; at the side of the latter an enraged lion; underneath, the dying Adolph of Nassau, youngest brother of William the Silent, who fell during the battle.

28½ M. *Nieuweschanx*, German *Neuschanz*, is the last place in Holland.

31½ M. *Bunde*; 35 M. *Weener*; 40 M. *Ihrhove*. Thence *viâ Leer* and *Oldenburg* to *Bremen*, see *Baedeker's Northern Germany*.

## 47. From Amsterdam *viâ* Deventer and from Arnhem *viâ* Zutphen to Salzbergen - Rheine (Germany).

DUTCH STATE RAILWAY. From Amsterdam to *Deventer*, 66 M., in 2-2¾ hrs.; from *Deventer* to *Rheine*, 63 M., in 1½-2½ hrs. From Amsterdam *viâ* *Amersfoort* to *Zutphen*, 66 M., in 2½-2¾ hrs.; from *Arnhem* to *Zutphen*, 19 M., in ½-1 hr. (from Amsterdam *viâ* *Arnhem* to *Zutphen*, 75 M., express in 2½ hrs.). — From *Zutphen* to *Rheine*, 58 M., in 2½-3½ hrs. — From *Rotterdam* to *Arnhem* *viâ* *Gouda*, 72½ M., express in 2-2½ hrs.

This is the route followed by the night express-trains between Amsterdam or Rotterdam and the whole of N. Germany. From Amsterdam to Berlin, night-express in 11¼ hrs. (fares 55 m. 40, 41 m. 50 pf.); from Rotterdam to Berlin express in 12-14 hrs. (fares 55 m. 80, 42 m. 30 pf.).

From Amsterdam to (28½ M.) *Amersfoort*, see R. 45. — 38½ M. *Barneveld*, pleasantly situated to the S. of the station.

55 M. *Apeldoorn* (*De Moriaan*; *Hôtel Apeldoorn*; *Het Loo* or *Keizerskroon* and *De Nieuwe Kroon*, near the château), a prosperous village with 3000 inhab., is picturesquely situated on the *Grift* and the *Dieren Canal*. The produce of its numerous paper-mills is principally exported to the E. Indies. Near *Apeldoorn* is the royal château *Het Loo* (p. 361). — To *Zwolle* and *Dieren*, see p. 361.

FROM APELDOORN TO ZUTPHEN, 10½ M. — The train crosses the *Dieren Canal*. — 63 M. *Voorst*, prettily situated, with numerous villas. — The train crosses the *Yssel* by an imposing bridge, together with the *Arnhem* line (see p. 367). 66 M. *Zutphen*, see p. 367.

The railway to Deventer diverges to the left from the Zutphen line: Stations *Teuge*; *Twelloo*. The train crosses the Yssel.

66 M. **Deventer** (*Engel*; *Moriaan*; *Zum Franziskaner*, with restaurant; *De Keizer*, at the station, well spoken of), situated on the frontier of Guelders and Over-Yssel (i.e. 'beyond the Yssel'), is a clean and prosperous town with 23,700 inhab., the birthplace of the celebrated philologist Jacob Gronovius (1645-1716), and the theologian Gerrit Groote (1340-84). The large Gothic \**Groote Kerk*, or church of *St. Lebuinus*, has a Romanesque crypt of the end of the 11th cent. and a fine Gothic tower of the 15th cent.; the other tower is unfinished. The *Berg Kerk* has two late-Romanesque towers. The *Stadhuis* contains a good picture by *Terburg*, who was burgo-master of Deventer in his later years and died here in 1681. The neighbouring *Police Office* is a Renaissance edifice of 1632. In the 'Brink', the finest square in the town, are the late-Gothic *Weigh-House* of 1528 (now a gymnasium), with a large outside staircase of 1643-44, and several elegant private houses ('Three Golden Herrings', etc.). The town possesses several thriving iron-foundries and carpet-manufactories. Deventer is locally famous for its honeycakes, a kind of gingerbread, tons of which are annually sent to different parts of Holland. Steam-tramway viâ *Laren* and *Lochem* (p. 368) to *Borculo* (see p. 368).

FROM DEVENTER TO ZWOLLE, 18½ M., railway in 1½-1¼ hr. — 3 M. *Diepenveen*, 1½ M. from the station; 6 M. *Olst*, with 4500 inhab. and extensive brick-fields. — 10 M. *Wyhe* (*De Brabantsche Wagen*; *Greeve*) a straggling village with 4000 inhab., in a beautifully-wooded district with numerous villas ('*Buitenplaatsen*'). — 14 M. *Windesheim*, formerly the seat of a convent. — 18½ M. *Zwolle*, see p. 361.

FROM DEVENTER TO ZUTPHEN, 10 M., railway in 16-35 min., viâ (8 M.) *Gorssel*.

The next stations are unimportant. — 87 M. *Almelo*, a small town of 4000 inhab., with a château of Count Rechteren-Limpurg. — At (99 M.) *Hengelo* our line joins the line from Arnhem viâ Zutphen (p. 367). — Beyond (106 M.) *Oldenzaal* the line crosses the Prussian frontier. 113½ M. *Gildehaus* is the first German station.

115½ M. *Bentheim* (*Bellevue*; \**Bad Bentheim*), a small and picturesquely-situated town, is commanded by a château of Prince Bentheim, the oldest parts of which are said to date from the 10th century. The Bentheim mineral spring is efficacious in cases of gout and rheumatism. The German custom-house examination takes place here.

Next station *Schüttorf*. At (124 M.) *Salzbergen* our train reaches the Westphalian Railway, which it then follows to *Rheine*.

129 M. *Rheine* (\**Hôtel Schulze*; \**Railway Restaurant*), see *Baedeker's Northern Germany*.

---

FROM ARNHEM TO ZUTPHEN AND SALZBERGEN-RHEINE. — *Arnhem*, see p. 371. — The train follows the direction of the *New or Guelders Yssel*, an arm of the Rhine which begins above Arn-



hem and owes its origin to a canal constructed by the Roman general Drusus in B. C. 13 to connect the Rhine with the *Zuider-zee*. The line, however, seldom touches the river. — 4 M. *Velp*, see p. 373. Numerous pleasant country-houses are passed. — 7½ M. *De Steeg*, the station for *Rhedersteeg*, a popular Dutch watering-place, with the château of *Rhederoord* (\**De Engel Inn*). A pleasant walk may be taken from *De Steeg* through the pretty '*Middachten Allee*' to *Dieren*, the next station. — 10½ M. *Dieren*, with several attractive villas. Near *Dieren* is the hydropathic establishment of *Laag Soeren*.

STEAM TRAMWAY to (¾ hr.) *Velp* (p. 373). Another steam-tramway runs from *Dieren* to *Doesborgh* (*Hôtel Hof Gelria*; *Jannes*), a small town at the union of the Old and the New *Yssel*, which was stormed by the Spaniards in 1585, and then along the Old *Yssel* viâ *Doetinchem* (p. 382) and (1½ hr.) *Terborg* to *Gendringen*.

14 M. *Brummen*, with the villas of numerous wealthy Dutch merchants. To the E. rise the hills of the *Veluwe* (p. 371). The train crosses the *Yssel* together with the *Apeldoorn* line (see p. 365).

19 M. *Zutphen* (\**Keizerskroon*, R. & B. 1¾, D. 1½ fl.; *Hollandsche Tuin*, in the *Groenmarkt*, R. & B. 1¾-2¼, D. incl. wine 2¼ fl.; *Soleil*, R. & B. 2-2½, D. incl. wine 2½ fl.), situated at the confluence of the *Berkel* and the *Yssel*, is a town with 18,000 inhab., with remains of its mediæval fortifications on the *Berkel* and beyond. The most important edifice is the Gothic Church of *St. Walburgis*, or *Groote Kerk*, dating from the 12th century. It contains a copper \**Font* supported by lions, in the Renaissance style, cast in 1527, a Gothic candelabrum of gilded iron (spoiled by its conversion into gas-brackets), half-relief sculptures on the pulpit, and a handsome modern monument of the *Van Heeckeren* family, all of which are worthy of inspection. The chapter-house, in which the capitals of the columns are noticeable, contains the old \**Library*, dating from pre-Reformation days; the books (about 400, including valuable MSS. and incunabula) are chained to the desks. The upper part of the tower dates from 1637, its predecessor having been destroyed by lightning. The *Wynhuis* Tower of the *Stadhuis*, with its two galleries, contains a good set of chimes. The vestibule, on the *Lange Hoofdstraat*, dates from 1660; on the ground-floor is the weigh-house. Several of the brick buildings (16-17th cent.) in the *Zaadmarkt*, *Groenmarkt*, etc., are architecturally interesting. The timber which is floated in rafts from the Black Forest down the *Rhine* and *Yssel* forms the chief article of commerce at *Zutphen*.

About 2½ M. to the N. of *Zutphen* is situated the agricultural colony of *Nederlandsch Mettray*, a Protestant institution founded in 1851 for the education of poor boys and foundlings. It was first instituted by Hr. *Schutter*, who presented 16,000 fl. for the purpose, and has since been liberally supported and extended by private contributions. The estate of *Rysseit*, about 50 acres in area, has been purchased by the society, and upwards of 150 boys are educated here (about 12 in each house).

FROM ZUTPHEN TO WINTERSWYK, 27½ M., railway in 1 hr. 5 min. Stations: *Vorden*, *Ruurlo* (junction for *Zevenaar*, p. 382), *Lichtvoorde-Groenlo*.

The line is prolonged from *Winterswijk* to *Bocholt* and *Wesel* (p. 388) and also to *Dorsten*. No quick trains. — To *Zwolle*, see p. 361.

Beyond Zutphen the train crosses numerous canals and tributaries of the *Yssel*. Stations *Laren*, *Lochen*, both connected by steam-tramways with *Deventer* and *Borculo* (p. 366); *Markelo*, *Goor*, *Delden* (*Hôtel Carelshaven*; near *Delden* is the château of *Twickel*, with a fine park, the property of the *Van Heeckeren* family). — At (47 M.) *Hengelo* we join the line coming from *Deventer*; see p. 366.

#### 48. From Amsterdam or Rotterdam to Utrecht and Arnhem.

RAILWAY from Amsterdam viâ *Breukelen* to (22 M.) Utrecht in  $1\frac{1}{2}$ - $1\frac{1}{4}$  hr. (fares 1 fl. 80, 1 fl. 40, 90 c.). [Another but longer route ( $27\frac{1}{2}$  M. in  $2\frac{1}{4}$ - $1\frac{1}{3}$  hr.) leads viâ *Hilversum* (comp. p. 360).] From Rotterdam to (38 M.) Utrecht in  $1-1\frac{1}{2}$  hr. (fares 2 fl. 70, 2 fl. 5, 1 fl. 35 c.). From Utrecht to (35 M.) Arnhem in  $1-1\frac{1}{2}$  hr. (fares 2 fl. 90, 2 fl. 20, 1 fl. 50 c.). The express-fares are one-fifth higher.

FROM AMSTERDAM TO UTRECHT. The immediate environs of Amsterdam consist chiefly of polders (p. xxix). The most remarkable of these, and one of the lowest in Holland, is the *Diemermeer* (16 ft. below the mean sea-level), the W. side of which the train skirts soon after quitting the station. Extensive nurseries and kitchen-gardens, intersected by numerous canals, are also passed. The old road, of which little is seen from the railway, is bordered with a succession of villas, summer-houses, and gardens, most of them the property of wealthy merchants of Amsterdam, and extending the whole way to Utrecht. Numerous steamboats ply on the *Vecht*, and an excursion in one of them, e. g. from Utrecht to *Nieuwersluis*, is very enjoyable. — The stations are *Abcoude*, *Loenen-Vreeland*, *Nieuwersluis* (where the train crosses the *Vecht*), *Breukelen* (see p. 370), and *Maarssen*.

22 M. Utrecht, see R. 50.

FROM ROTTERDAM TO UTRECHT. The train starts from the Rhenish Station on the *Maas* (Pl. G, 3), and traverses a district of canals and pastures.  $4\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Capelle*; 7 M. *Nieuwerkerk*. The line skirts the E. side of the extensive *Zuidplas-Polder*. Beyond (10 M.) *Moordrecht* the *Kromme Gouw* is crossed.

$12\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Gouda*, commonly called *Ter-Gouw* (\**De Zalm*, in the market-place, R., L., A., & B.  $2\frac{1}{4}$ , d6j.  $1\frac{1}{2}$ , D.  $1\frac{3}{4}$ , omn.  $\frac{1}{4}$  fl.), a town of some importance at the confluence of the *Gouw* and the *Yssel* (which must not be confounded with the river of that name in *Guelders*, see p. 366), with 18,500 inhab., is encircled with fine old trees. Two hours suffice to inspect the stained glass in the *Groote Kerk* and visit the Museum. — On leaving the railway-station we take the street to the left, which soon turns to the right and leads across several canals to ( $\frac{1}{4}$  M.) the market-place, with the town-hall (see p. 369). Near it is the *Groote Kerk*; entrance on the S. side of the choir; the sacristan (20 c.) lives at No. 33 A, opposite.

The **GROOTE KERK** (*St. John*), founded in 1485, and rebuilt after a fire in 1552, is a striking example of late-medieval art. The round-arched arcades are borne by thirty-six circular pillars. The lofty barrel-vaulting is of wood. The beautiful \**Stained-glass Windows* illustrate the transition from the ecclesiastical style of glass-painting to the heraldic and allegorical style of secular art at that period.

There are in all 31 large and 13 smaller stained-glass windows, presented by princes, towns, and private individuals after the above-mentioned fire. The best of these (12 in number) were executed by the brothers *Wouter* and *Dirk Crabeth* in 1555-77; the others being the work of other more or less well-known masters (*Lambert van Noort*, *Willem Tybaut*) down to 1608. Some of them have unfortunately been indifferently restored in the 17th cent. and later. The subjects of the older windows are Scriptural, with figures of saints and of the donors, those of the later are armorial bearings or allegorical representations. The following are by the brothers Crabeth: No. 5. (beginning from the main entrance), Solomon and the Queen of Sheba; 6. Judith and Holofernes; 7. Last Supper, presented by Philip II. of Spain, whose portrait it contains; 8. Punishment of Heliodorus, the desecrator of the temple; 12. (farther on, in the retro-choir) Nativity; 14. Preaching of John the Baptist; 15. Baptism of Christ; 16. Preaching of Christ; 18. John the Baptist in prison; 22. Christ driving the merchants and money-changers out of the Temple, a gift of William I. of Orange, afterwards enlarged; 23. Christ washing the feet of the Disciples; at the top, Elijah's sacrifice; 24. Below, Peter and John healing the lame man; above, Philip baptising the Ethiopian eunuch. — The coloured drawings and the original cartoons of the brothers Crabeth are preserved in the sacristy. — The *Municipal Library*, a considerable collection, is kept in an adjoining room.

The late-Gothic *Stadhuis* (1449-59), in the middle of the market-place, is a most noteworthy building, with a Renaissance outside staircase by Cools (1603). Behind it is the *Meat Market* (1691). The tasteful *Weigh-house*, by Pieter Post (1668), also in the market-place, is adorned with a masterly relief by Barth. Eggers.

The **TOWN MUSEUM** (adm. 25 c.), in the market-place, chiefly contains antiquities connected with the town, and a few corporation-pictures and portraits by *Wouter Crabeth the Younger*, *Corn. Ketel* (b. at Gouda in 1578), and others. The chief objects of interest are a corporation-piece by *Ferd. Bol*, and a fine enamelled and gilded chalice and paten, presented to the 'shooters' guild' of Gouda by the Countess Jacqueline of Bavaria in 1425. — The adjacent *Orphanage* contains a good regent-piece by J. Verzyl.

A bronze statue of *Cornelis Houtman*, the founder of the Dutch E. Indian trade (end of the 16th cent.), and one of his brother *Frederik*, both natives of Gouda, were erected here in 1880, from models by *Stracké* of Amsterdam.

The staple commodities of Gouda are bricks (*klinkers*), the material for which is obtained from the muddy bed of the Yssel, the deposits of which are admirably adapted for the purpose. The cheese named after this town is of inferior quality. The earthenware pipes of Gouda (*Goudsche Pypen*) are celebrated.

FROM GOUDA TO THE HAGUE, 17½ M., branch-line of the Rhyn-Spoorweg in ½-¾ hr. (fares 1 fl. 45, 1 fl. 15, 70 c.). Stations *Zevenhuizen-Moer-*

*kapelle, Zostermeer-Zegwaard, Voorburg, and the Hague* (p. 269). Steam-tramway to Scheveningen in connection with the trains, see p. 288.

Gouda is connected by steam-tramways with *Bodegraven* (p. 289; 50 min.), and with *Oudewater* (see below; 1 hr., 6-9 times daily). — Steamboat to Rotterdam, Leyden, etc.

20 M. *Oudewater*, on the Yssel, was the birthplace of *Arminius*, after whom the 'Remonstrants' (p. 393) were called Arminians. A picture in the *Stadhuis* by Dirk Stoop commemorates the brutal excesses committed here by the Spaniards in 1575.

24 M. *Woerden*, with 6000 inhab., situated on the 'Old Rhine', formerly a fortress, was captured and cruelly treated by the army of Louis XIV. under Marshal Luxembourg in 1672 (an event described by Voltaire). In 1813 it was occupied by the Dutch, but taken by the French under General Molitor and again plundered. The fortifications have now been demolished, and their site converted into public promenades, which afford a fine view of the town and its environs. The former town-hall (1501 and 1614) is a quaint and picturesque little building, with an old pillory in front of it; the carved panelling of the council-chamber dates from 1610. — From *Woerden* to *Leyden*, see p. 268.

Beyond (25½ M.) *Harmelen* (tramway to Utrecht, p. 376) the canals become rarer, and the country more undulating and agricultural. The Amsterdam line diverges here, and unites with the direct line from Utrecht to Amsterdam at stat. *Breukelen* (p. 368).

38 M. *Utrecht*, see R. 50.

FROM UTRECHT TO ARNHEM. The train now crosses the canal (*Vaartsche Rhyn*) which connects Utrecht with the Lek (as the principal branch of the Rhine is called).

7½ M. *Zeist-Driebergen*, the former to the left, the latter to the right of the railway (steam-tramway to Arnhem, see p. 371; to Utrecht, see p. 376). Zeist is the seat of a Moravian settlement (about 260 members), established here in 1746, with which a good school is connected. The community resides in a pile of contiguous buildings, possessing many of their goods in common, and strictly observing the precepts of their sect. They somewhat resemble the Quakers of England, and are remarkable for the purity and simplicity of their lives. Married women, widows, and young girls are distinguished by a difference of costume. The environs are carefully cultivated. Gardens, orchards, plantations, corn-fields, pastures, and villas are passed in rapid succession. During the harvest the corn is stacked in a peculiar manner, and protected by roofs.

14 M. *Maarsbergen*; 21 M. *Veenendaal*, noted for its honey (to *Nymegen* and to *Amersfoort*, see p. 389); 29 M. *Ede*.

From Ede a steam-tramway runs to *Wageningen* (*Hôtel De Wereld*), an old town 1½ M. to the S., connected with the Rhine by a short canal. It is the seat of an agricultural institution, '*S Ryks Landbouwschool*', with an experimental station and a collection of agricultural objects.

The *Grebbe* (*Hôtel Grebbe*, well spoken of), between Wageningen and Rhenen (p. 389), affords pleasant wood-walks. On the river bank, about

halfway between the two places, rises the *Heimenberg*, an eminence commanding an extensive view over the Veluwe. A bench at the summit, called the *Koningsstafel*, derives its name from the Elector Palatine Frederick, King of Bohemia, who, having been banished from his dominions after the Battle of the White Hill, near Prague, in 1620, sought an asylum and lived in retirement at Rhenen. Some of the events in his romantic career are well described by G. P. R. James in his 'Heidelberg'.

Near (31 M.) *Wolfhezen* is an extensive heath stretching to the Zuiderzee, which has been frequently used as a military exercising-ground by Dutch and French armies. 33 M. *Oosterbeek* (*Hôtel De Doornenkamp*, *Hôtel Schoonord*, etc.), with numerous villas, is also a station on the steam-tramway to Driebergen and Zeist mentioned at p. 370. Near it are the hill of *Duno*, a good point of view, and the old château of *Doorwerth*, with its double towers. As Arnhem is approached the train commands several picturesque glimpses of the Rhine on the right, and of *Sonsbeek* (p. 373) on the left. The fertile district to the right, enclosed by several branches of the Rhine, is known as the *Betuwe* or 'good island', while the sandy tract to the N., between Arnhem and the Zuiderzee, is called the *Veluwe*, or 'barren island'.

35 M. **Arnhem.** — **Hotels.** \**BELLEVUE* (Pl. d), on a wooded eminence on the W. side of the town, commanding a fine view and suitable for a prolonged stay, R. & L. 2-10 fl., A. 25-40 c., D. 2½, pens. 6, board 4 fl., omn. 40 c.; \**HÔTEL DE ZON (du Soleil)* (Pl. a), near the bridge-of-boats, outside the town on the N.W. side, and the nearest to the station and the pier of the Netherlands Steamboat Co., R. 1½ fl., L. 30, A. 25, B. 75 c., D. 2 fl.; *HÔTEL DES PAYS-BAS* (Pl. b), in the Groote Markt, not far from the pier of the Cologne and Düsseldorf Steamboat Co.; \**ZWYNSHOOFD* (Pl. c; 'Boar's Head'), near the quay, R. & B. 2, D. 1½ fl.; \**DE PAUW* ('Peacock'), near the station, a small second-class inn. — For a long stay: \**HÔTEL GARNI PLANTEN-EN-VOGELTUIN*, on the Velp road, R. 1½-5½, L. & A. 80 c., B. ¾, déj. 1¼, D. 2¼, pens. 6½-10½, board 4, omn. 1¼ fl.

**Restaurants.** \**Café Central*, Vyzelstraat; *Musis Sacrum* (concerts on Sun. afternoons); *Café Neuf*, Ketelstraat; *Franziskaner*, Bakkerstraat; *Railway Restaurant*.

**Tramways** through the town and to *Velp* (p. 373). — **Steam Tramways** to *Ede* and *Wageningen* (see p. 370), and viâ *Oosterbeek* (see above), *Renkum*, *Wageningen*, and *Rhenen* (p. 389), to *Driebergen-Zeist* (p. 370).

**Cab** within the town, with 56lbs. of luggage, 75 c.; outside the town, first hour 1½ fl., each succeeding hour 1 fl.; to *Klarenbeek* and *Roendaal*, viâ the *Steenen Tafel*, returning by *Bronbeek* and *Velp* (2¼-2½ hrs.), about 3 fl.

**Steamers** to *Nymegen* and *Wageningen*, *Amsterdam*, and *Rotterdam*, and also up the Rhine, daily in summer.

*Arnhem*, perhaps the Roman *Arenacum*, with 51,700 inhab. (1½ Rom. Cath.), formerly the residence of the Dukes of Guelders, is still the capital of the Dutch province of that name, whose inhabitants are described by an old proverb as '*Hoog van moed, klein van goed, een zwaard in de hand, is 't wapen van Gelderland*' ('Great in courage, poor in goods, sword in hand, such is the motto of Guelderland'). The town lies on the S. slopes of the Veluwe range of hills, and was re-fortified by General Coehorn at the beginning of the 18th cent., after it had been taken by the French in 1672. The town, which was garrisoned by French troops, was taken on 13th

Nov., 1838, by Bülow's corps of the Prussian army, the same which distinguished itself at the Battle of Waterloo.

Arnhem, one of the most attractive towns in Holland, is a favourite residence of Dutch 'nabobs' from the East Indies. The old fortifications have been converted into promenades, and handsome new buildings are springing up on all sides. The old late-Gothic *Sebis Gate* (exterior front 1642), at the end of the Groote Markt, has been preserved.

Leaving the station and bearing to the left, we pass through several fine new streets and soon reach the GROOTE MARKT, in which the Groote Kerk and the Stadhuis are situated. The choir of the late-Gothic *Groote Kerk* (Pl. 1), commenced in 1452, contains the monument of Charles van Egmont, Duke of Guelders (d. 1538), the indefatigable opponent of the Emp. Charles V., a recumbent mail-clad figure in white marble, on a sarcophagus of black and white marble, adorned with reliefs of the Apostles, etc. Above, on the N. wall of the choir, is the kneeling figure of the Duke beneath a wooden canopy, covered with the suit of armour worn by him during his life-time. (The sacristan lives on the N. side of the church, fee 25 c.) In the ambulatory is the elegant memorial tablet of the chancellor Joost Sasbout (d. 1546), by Jacob Colyns. The large organ was built in 1769; performances every fortnight on Tues. 2-4 p.m. (adm. free). The tower, 318 ft. in height, contains a large chime of 45 bells; fine view from the gallery near the top. — To the E. of the church rises the *Stadhuis* (Pl. 2), erected at the end of the 15th cent. as a palace for Maarten van Rossum, general of Duke Charles of Guelders, modernized and converted to its present use in 1830. It is popularly known as the *Duivelshuis*, from its quaint sculptural decorations. The public *Library*, behind the Town Hall, contains mainly theological, historical, and legal works. — The *Museum van Oudheden en Kunst* (adm. on Wed. 2-4, free; in summer also on Sun., 11.30-1.30), also in the Markt, contains seals, coins, portraits, architectural models, etc. The gems of the collection are a carved ivory diptych of the 13th cent., forming the binding of a manuscript copy of the Gospels (*Evangeliarium*) of the 14th cent., from the Bethlehem Monastery near Doetinchem, and seven silver guild-cups of the 17-18th centuries. — On the S. side of the Markt is the *Gouvernementsgebouw*, occupied by the provincial government and erected on the site of the former *Prinsenhof*, or palace of the Dukes of Guelders. The *Ryksarchief*, in the Eusebius-binnen Singel, was erected in 1880 in stone and iron. — The *House of Messrs. Hesselinck* (now a wine-house), of the middle of the 17th cent., is architecturally interesting. It contains a small collection of Spanish antiquities (connoisseurs admitted; fee).

The Roman Catholic Church of *St. Walburga* (Pl. 3), a Gothic structure of the 14th cent., to which the St. Walburg-Straat leads to the right (S.) of the Stadhuis, contains a modern carved altar and a handsome Gothic pulpit.







**ENVIRONS.** The district around Arnhem is the most picturesque in Holland. The grounds of many of the numerous country-seats in the vicinity are open to visitors. The inns are generally good. — About  $\frac{3}{4}$  M. to the N. is \**Sonsbeek*, the seat of Baron van Heeckeren.

The entrance is in the *Apeldoornsche Straatweg*, about  $\frac{1}{2}$  M. to the N. of the town. The park and grounds are open to the public on Tues. and Thurs. (tickets of adm. issued by Mr. Stevens at Arnhem). The custodian of the grounds, who also shows the Belvedere Tower, lives at the entrance (fee for 1 pers.  $\frac{1}{2}$  fl., for a party 1-1 $\frac{1}{2}$  fl.). The park contains fine groups of trees, fish-ponds, waterfalls, grottoes, a deer-park, a riding-course, etc. The Belvedere commands a beautiful view of the park and the fertile Betuwe as far as the Eltener Berg and the distant heights of Cleve.

Immediately below the town rises the *Reeberg*, an eminence with extensive pleasure-grounds and a casino ('*Buitensocieteit*'), where in summer on Sun. and Wed. evenings concerts are given (introduction by a member required; tramway-station). Higher up is the country-residence of *Heyenoord*, adjoining which there are beautiful walks through the woods in all directions, provided with benches at intervals.

In the opposite direction, to the E. of Arnhem, rises a range of heights, along the base of which runs the \**Velp Road* (to Zutphen). Carriage, see p. 371. About 2 $\frac{1}{4}$  M. from Arnhem, on the left, is *Klarenbeek*, where, from the '*Steenen Tafel*' (stone table), a fine view of the Rhine Valley is obtained. Farther on, to the right of the Velp road, is the *Hôtel Planten-en-Vogeltuin* (p. 371). The Hospital for the soldiers of the colonial army at *Bronbeek*, close to Klarenbeek, endowed by William III., is worth visiting; it contains a number of old cannon and other weapons captured in Acheen (admission 50 c.). Farther on is the village of *Velp* (*Hôtel Heerenlogement*, etc.), consisting almost entirely of country-residences (railway-station, see p. 367; tramway to Arnhem 25 c.; tramway to Dieren, see p. 367). About 1 M. to the N. is the estate of *Roxendaal*, with fine trees, lakes, and fountains (fee  $\frac{1}{2}$  fl., a party 1 fl.); adjacent is the *Hôtel op den Berg*. Other pleasant resorts are the château of *Biljoen*, built in 1530 by Duke Charles of Guelders, with a fish-breeding establishment, *Beekhuizen* (\**Hôtel Garni*, pens. 3 $\frac{1}{2}$  fl.), *Rhederoord*, and *Middachten* (fine avenue of beeches).

From Arnhem to *Zutphen* (*Salzbergen*), see R. 47; to *Nymegen*, see p. 385.

## 49. From Liège to Utrecht.

119 M. RAILWAY in 5 $\frac{1}{4}$ -6 $\frac{1}{2}$  hrs.; fares 17 fr. 93, 13 fr. 90, 8 fr. 98 c. or, in Dutch money, 9 fl. 50, 7 fl. 60, 4 fl. 75 cts.

*Liège*, see p. 212. The train starts from the *Station des Guillemins*, and calls also at the stations of *Jonfosse*, *Palais*, and *de Vivegnis* (comp. p. 212). It then skirts the hills enclosing the Meuse, but at some distance from the river, as far as —

2 M. *Herstal*, almost a suburb of Liège, said to be the birth-place of Pepin 'of Heristal', the majordomo of the palace, or chief officer of the king, and practically the regent of the great Frankish

empire, as the power of the Merovingian monarchs had begun to decline. Herstal also contests with Aix-la-Chapelle the glory of being the birthplace of Charlemagne. In 870 Charles the Bald of France concluded a treaty here with Lewis the German concerning the partition of Lorraine. Admission to the large arms-factory on application (comp. p. 214).

The train now quits the valley of the Meuse, and turns to the N. to (6 M.) *Liers*, from which a branch-line runs to Rocourt and Ans (p. 206). 10½ M. *Glons*; 12½ M. *Nederheim*.

14 M. *Tongeren*, French *Tongres* (*Hôtel du Casque*), the Roman *Aduatica Tongri*, is a town with 7200 inhabitants. At the beginning of the 4th cent. it was the seat of a bishop, whose residence, however, was removed to Maastricht in 346 to secure the protection of the latter's fortifications, and was afterwards transferred to Liège. The handsome Gothic *Church of Notre Dame*, erected in 1240, with choir and tower of the 15th cent., possesses a painted wooden statue of the Virgin (12-13th cent.), a valuable collection of sacred vessels, and Romanesque cloisters with fine sculptures. In the market-place is a bronze statue of Ambiorix. — Branch to *St. Trond* and *Tirlemont*, see p. 204.

20 M. *Hoesselt*; 21 M. *Bilsen* (branch-line to Munsterbilsen p. 182); 24 M. *Beverst* (p. 182); 26 M. *Diepenbeek*.

31 M. *Hasselt*, where the line unites with the Antwerp, Maastricht, and Aix-la-Chapelle railway (see p. 182).

Scenery uninteresting, but the bridges over the arms of the Meuse and Rhine towards the end of the journey are worthy of notice. Stations *Zonhoven*, *Helchteren*, *Wychmael-Beverloo* (junction of the line from Bourg-Léopold to *Maaseyck*), *Exel*. *Neerpelt* (*Hôtel Neuf*, at the station), situated in the *Campine Limbourgeoise*, a former moor converted by irrigation into a fertile plain, is the junction for the Gladbach and Antwerp line (p. 185). 57 M. *Achel* (last station in Belgium), (62½ M.) *Valkenswaard* (first in Holland), (64 M.) *Aalst-Waalre*, (69 M.) *Eindhoven* (p. 390, junction of the Venlo line), *Best*, (81 M.) *Bortel* (p. 390), and (86 M.) *Vught* (also connected with 'S Hertogenbosch by a steam-tramway).

89½ M. 'S Hertogenbosch, or 'S Bosch, French *Bois-le-Duc* (*Eenhorn*, R., L., A., & B. from 2 fl., déj. 1, D. 1½, omn. ¼ fl.; *Lion d'Or*; *Maison Verte*), on the *Dommel*, the *Aa*, and the *Zuid-Willems-Canal*, the capital of the province of N. Brabant, and strongly fortified down to 1876, with 28,300 inhab., derives its name from Duke Godfrey of Brabant, who conferred municipal privileges on the town in 1184. — Tramway from the station to different parts of the town; steam-tramway viâ Veghel to Helmond (p. 390); steamboat to Rotterdam (p. 257).

The late-Gothic CATHEDRAL OF ST. JOHN (*St. Jans Kerk*), built in 1458-98, with an old tower of the 11th cent., and, to the S. of the latter, a chapel of the 13th cent., is one of the three most important

mediæval churches in Holland, the other two being the Cathedral of Utrecht and the Church of St. Nicholas at Kampen, both of which it surpasses in richness of ornamentation. It has a lofty nave with double aisles, and a handsome choir flanked with chapels. The interior contains modern stained glass, a brazen candelabrum of the 15th cent., a brazen font, cast in 1492, carved Gothic choir-stalls of the 15th cent., a large organ, and a beautiful pulpit by *Cornelis Bloemart* (1566-70), with statuettes (Christ, Evangelists, saints) and reliefs from the lives of SS. John the Evangelist and Andrew. The building is now being restored. — The *Church of St. Catharine* contains a number of pictures from the suppressed Abbey of Tongerlo.

The *Gemeentelyk Museum*, in the upper floor of the Raadhuis, is open every forenoon (adm.  $\frac{1}{2}$  fl., 2-3 pers. 1 fl.). It contains ancient plans of the town and neighbourhood, the silver seals of the chief magistrates from 1213 to 1795, valuables, coins, a few paintings, instruments of torture, etc. — The interesting Museum of the *Provinciaal Genootschap van Kunst en Wetenschappen in Noord-brabant* (open on week-days, 1-3) contains Roman, German, Franco-nian, and later antiquities, chiefly from N. Brabant, manuscripts, pictures, drawings, maps, and coins.

About 10 M. from Bois-le-Duc is the magnificent château of Heeswyk (reached by steam-tramway in 1 hr.), restored in an old-fashioned style, the property of *Baron van den Bogaerde van Ter Brugge*, containing an unusually extensive collection of weapons and other interesting mediæval and Renaissance objects. Strangers admitted on sending in their cards. Fee 1 fl. — The steam-tramway is prolonged hence to *Veghel* (p. 383).

FROM 'S HERTOGENBOSCH TO LAGE-ZWALUWE, railway (traversed by quick trains also) in  $\frac{3}{4}$ -1 $\frac{1}{4}$  hr. Stations *Vlymen*, *Waalwyk*, terminus of the steam-tramway from Tilburg (p. 390); *Kaasheuvel-Capelle*, *Geertruidenberg*, a fortified little town on the Biesbosch (p. 389; steam-tramway to Osterhout-Breda, p. 391). — *Lage-Zwaluwe*, see p. 391.

The train crosses the Maas near (93 M.) *Hedel*, and reaches —

95 M. *Bommel*, or *Zaltbommel* (\**Hôtel Gottschalk*, plain), formerly a strongly-fortified place (4000 inhab.), which was unsuccessfully besieged by the Spaniards in 1599 and taken by Turenne in 1672 after a gallant defence. The ramparts are now occupied by beautiful avenues. The church possesses one of the finest and loftiest towers in the country (15th cent.), and contains some ancient mural paintings. The so-called *House of Maarten van Rossum* (p. 372), now a district court, is a simple but graceful Renaissance building of the 16th cent. and contains four handsome old chimney-pieces. Various houses of the 16th and 17th cent. in the market-place and the adjoining streets are also architecturally interesting. The river is tidal up to this point.

The train crosses the broad *Waal*. 97 $\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Waardenburg*; 100 M. *Geldermalsen* (p. 389), the junction for the Nymegen-Dordrecht railway, beyond which the *Linge* is crossed.

Near (105 $\frac{1}{2}$  M.) *Kuilenburg* the *Lek*, or Lower Rhine, is traversed by a bridge of a single arch, 164 yds. in span. *Kuilenburg*, or *Culemborg*, was once the seat of the counts of that name,

who are frequently mentioned in the history of the Dutch War of Independence. Late-Gothic Raadhuis of 1534.

About 6 M. above Kuilenborg, at the point where the *Kromme Rhyne* ('crooked Rhine') diverges from the Lek, lies *Wyk-by-Duurstede* (Hôtel Meyers), perhaps the *Balavodurum* of the Romans, and a commercial town of some importance (*Dorestadium*) in the time of Charlemagne. Adjacent is an old villa of the Bishops of Utrecht. Steam-tramway to *Sandenburgerlaan*, a station on the local railway from Zeist-Driebergen to Rhenen and Arnhem (p. 370).

110 M. *Schalkwyk*; 113 M. *Houten*. The train then crosses the Kromme Rhyn. — 119 M. *Utrecht*, see below.

## 50. Utrecht.

**Railway Stations.** Utrecht has two railway-stations: the *Central Station* of the *Staatspoorweg* (Pl. A, 3), for all trains, and the *Maliebaan Station* of the *Oosterspoorweg* (Pl. D, 4), for trains to Amersfoort, Zutphen, 's Hertogenbosch, and Dordrecht. The latter line has also a small station in the *Biltstraat* (Pl. D, 1).

**Hotels.** \*HÔTEL DES PAYS-BAS (Pl. a; C, 2), in the Janskerkhof, R., L., & A. 1 $\frac{3}{4}$ -3, B.  $\frac{3}{4}$ , D. 2, omn.  $\frac{1}{4}$  fl.; \*HÔTEL HET KASTEEL VAN ANTWERPEN (Pl. b; B, 2), Oude Gracht, R., L., & A. 1 $\frac{1}{2}$ -1 $\frac{3}{4}$ , B.  $\frac{3}{4}$ , D. 2, omn.  $\frac{1}{2}$  fl.; HÔTEL DE L'EUROPE (Pl. c; B, 2) and BELLEVUE (Pl. d; B, 2), both in the Vreeburg; DE LIGGENDE OS, in the Vreeburg (Pl. A, B, 2), an old Dutch house, R., B., & A. 2, D. at 4 p.m. 2 $\frac{1}{2}$  fl.; HÔTEL DE LA STATION (Pl. e; A, 2), opposite the Central Station, with restaurant and café, R. & B. 2 $\frac{1}{4}$ , D. 2 fl.; HÔTEL CENTRAL, adjacent, a good 2nd class house; HÔTEL BAL-LANGHE, Biltstraat, R., L., A., & B. 2, déj. 1, D. 2 $\frac{1}{2}$  fl.

**Restaurants.** *Haagsche Koffyhuys*, in the Vreeburg (Pl. A, B, 2); *Riche*, Oude Gracht 63 (Pl. C, 3); *De Vriendschap*, Jansdam (Pl. C, 2); *Buitenlust*, Maliebaan (p. 380); *Wiener Café*, Oude Gracht C 30 (Pl. B, 2); *De Kroon*, Oudkerkhof 84, near the town-hall. — WINE. *Ferwerda & Tieman*, Pausdam (Pl. C, D, 3); *Continental Bodega*, Choorstraat (Pl. B, C, 3). — CONCERTS. *Tivoli*, in the Singel (Pl. D, 2), with a garden, Sun. 2-4 and 7.30-10, Wed. 7.30-10 (adm. 50 c.); public concerts in the *Lukasbolwerk* and *Hoogeland* (p. 380), in summer only.

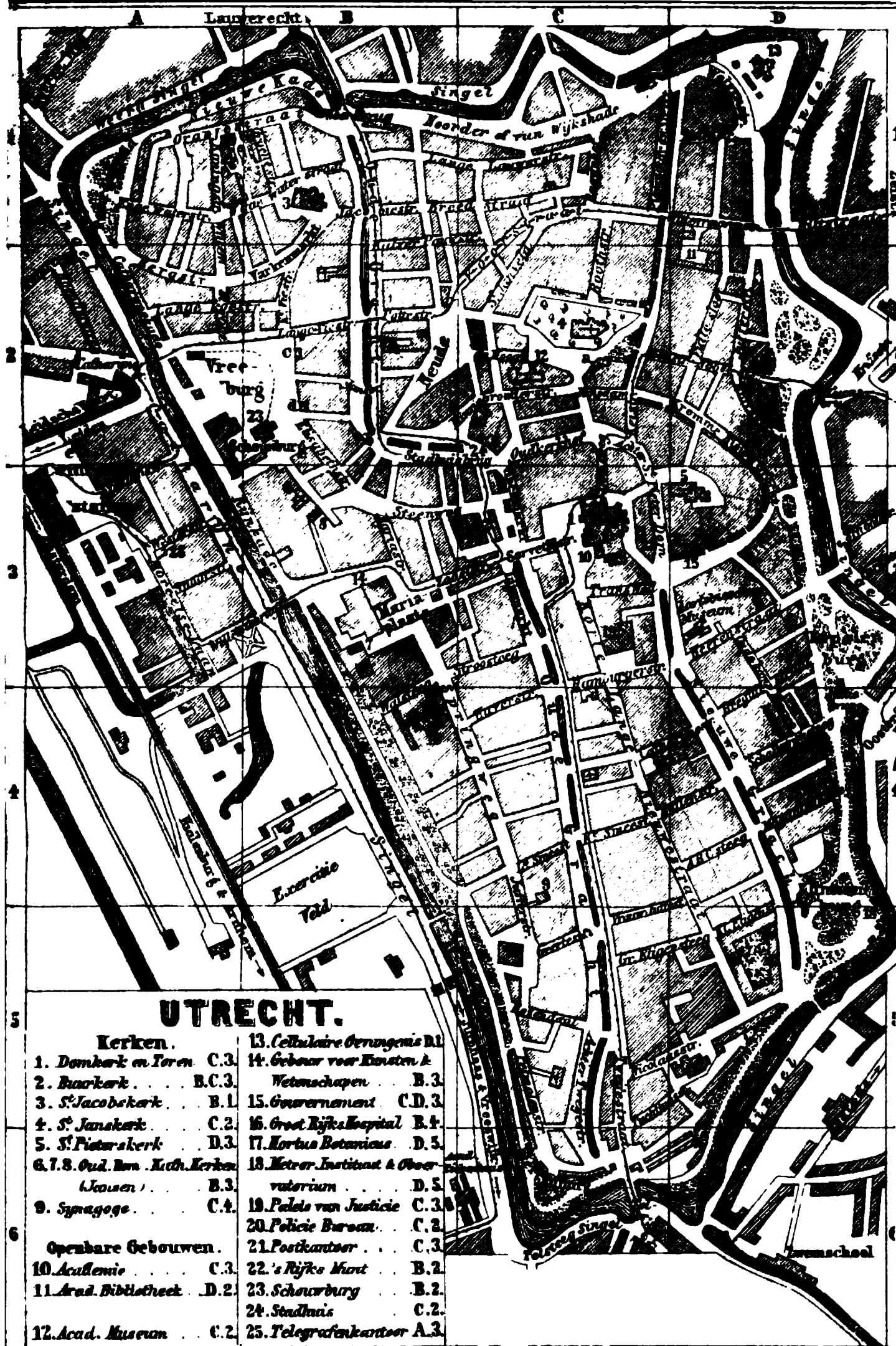
**Cabs.** From the stations into the town 1-2 pers. 60, 3 pers. 70, 4 pers. 80 c.; per hr. for 1-4 pers. 1 fl., each additional  $\frac{1}{4}$  hr. 25 c.

**Tramways.** 1. From the Central Station through the town to the Oosterspoorweg Station (station *Maliebaan*), every 6 min. (fare 5-10 c.). — 2. Steam-tramway from the Central Station to Zeist (p. 370), every  $\frac{1}{2}$  hr. in summer, on Sun. every 20 min. (fare 35 c.). — 3. Steam-tramway to *Vreeswyk* (p. 381) about once an hr. in 50 min.

**Post Office**, at the back of the cathedral. — **Telegraph Offices**, in the Westerstraat (Pl. 25; A, 3) and in the Paushuizen (p. 378).

**Utrecht** ('*Oude Trecht*', old ford), the capital of the Dutch province of that name, with 89,400 inhab. ( $\frac{1}{3}$  Rom. Cath.), the *Trajectum ad Rhenum* (ford of the Rhine) of the Romans, subsequently called *Wiltaburg* by the Frisians and Franks, is one of the most ancient towns in the Netherlands.

Dagobert, the first king of the E. Franks, founded the first church at Utrecht, then occupied by Frisians, whose bishop was St. Willebrordus. St. Boniface, a monk from Exeter, who afterwards became archbishop of Mayence, once taught here. The archbishops of Utrecht were among the most powerful of mediæval prelates, and the town was celebrated at an early period for the beauty of its churches. It first belonged to Lorraine, and then to the German Empire, and was frequently the residence of the emperors. The Emp. Conrad II. died here in 1039, and the Emp. Henry V.,





the last of the powerful Salic line, in 1125, and both were interred in the cathedral of Spires. The Emp. Charles V. erected the *Vredenburg* here after 1519 in order to keep the citizens in check, but it was destroyed in 1577 on the outbreak of the War of Independence. The site of the castle, at the entrance to the town from the station, still retains the name. *Adrian Floriszoon Boeyens*, the tutor of Charles V., one of the most pious and learned men of his age, afterwards Pope Adrian VI., was born at Utrecht in 1459. In 1579 the Union of the seven provinces of Holland, Zeeland, Utrecht, Guelders, Over-Yssel, Friesland, and Groningen, whereby the independence of the Netherlands was established, was concluded in the Hall of the Academy of Utrecht under the presidency of Count John of Nassau, brother of William the Silent. The States General were in the habit of assembling here from that date down to 1593, when the seat of government was transferred to the Hague. The celebrated Peace of Utrecht, which terminated the Spanish War of Succession, was concluded here on 11th April, 1713.

At Utrecht the Rhine divides into two branches, one of which, named the '*Old Rhine*', falls into the North Sea near Katwyk (p. 297), while the other, called the *Vecht*, empties itself into the *Zuider-zee* near Muiden (p. 351). The town is intersected by two canals, the *Oude* and *Nieuwe Gracht*, which flow far below the level of the adjoining houses. Some of the rooms and vaults below the wharfs are occupied as dwellings. Picturesque street-vistas, particularly from the *Viebrug* and *Smeebrug*, and in the *Vischmarkt*.

The \**Cathedral* (Pl. 1; C, 3), a spacious cruciform edifice in the Gothic style, dedicated to St. Martin, was erected in 1254-67 by Bishop Vianden on the site of the original church, which was founded by St. Willebrordus, Bishop of Utrecht, about 720, and completed by Bishop Adelbold in 1015. In consequence of a violent hurricane on 1st Aug., 1674, the nave fell in, and as it was never re-erected, a wide interval has been left between the choir, with the transept, and the W. tower. When complete it was one of the finest and largest churches in Holland (comp. p. xxxvii).

The INTERIOR (the sacristan lives at the N.E. corner of the church; 25 c.), which is 115 ft. in height, and 30 ft. in width, is disfigured by pews, so that the impression produced by this venerable Gothic relic with its eighteen slender columns is almost entirely destroyed. The monument of *Admiral van Gent*, who fell in 1672 at the naval battle of Soulsbai, was executed in black and white marble by *Rombout Verhulst* in 1678. The monuments of Bishops *Guy of Hainault* (d. 1317), *Jan van Arkel* (d. 1378), and *George van Egmont* (d. 1549) are also interesting. The extensive vaults beneath the choir contain the hearts of the German Emperors Conrad II. and Henry V., who died at Utrecht.

The fine Gothic \**Cloisters* adjoining the choir on the S., recently restored by Cuypers, connect the cathedral with the University. In the space between the tower and choir a bronze statue of *Count John of Nassau* (see above), by Stracké, was erected in 1883.

The Cathedral Tower, formerly 364 ft. in height, now 338 ft. only, erected in 1321-82, having been begun by the architect *Jan ten Doem* of Hainault, rests on a handsome vaulted passage 36 ft. in height. It is square in form, with a double superstructure, of which the upper is octagonal and open. The chimes consist of 42 bells, one of which, the St. Salvator, adorned with an image of

the Saviour, was cast in the 15th cent. and weighs  $8\frac{1}{2}$  tons. A flight of 120 steps ascends to the dwelling of the sacristan (where the tariff for the ascent is exhibited: 1-2 pers. 25 c.; for a larger party, 10 c. each), 200 more to the gallery, and 138 thence to the platform. The view embraces almost the whole of Holland, and part of Guelders and N. Brabant.

The **University** (Pl. 10; C, 3), adjoining the cathedral, with which it is connected by the above-named cloisters, was enlarged in 1894 by a building in the early Dutch Renaissance style, from designs by *Gugel* and *Nieuwenhuis*. It was founded in 1636, and has long enjoyed a high reputation (37 professors and about 700 students). The *Aula*, in the Gothic style, originally the chapter-house of the cathedral, was restored in 1879 by *Cuypers* from ancient plans. The Senate Room contains portraits of professors, including two ascribed to *Frans Hals* and *Rembrandt*. The chief academical institutions in this building are the *Museum of Natural History*, with preparations in wax by Dr. Koning, and the *Physical and Physiological Laboratories*.

The *St. Pieterskerk* (Pl. 5; D, 3), to the E. of the cathedral, originally a flat-roofed church, supported by columns, was founded in 1039, but has been frequently renewed; the curious old crypt with its columns is still preserved. The church is now used by a Walloon congregation.

The *St. Janskerk* (Pl. 4; C, 2), to the N. of the cathedral, in the Romanesque style (1050), with a late-Gothic choir of 1539, contains several monuments of little merit. Adjacent is the *Anatomical Institute* of the University (Pl. 12). — The *St. Jacobskerk* (Pl. 3; B, 1), founded in 1173 and restored in 1882, contains the monument of Pastor Huibert Duifhuis (d. 1581; below the organ).

The *University Library* (Pl. 11; C, D, 1, 2) occupies the palace built for King Louis Napoleon in 1807. It contains 110,000 vols. and 1500 MSS., including a psalter of the 9th cent., embellished with miniatures, and several others of great value. The reading-room is open on week-days from 11 to 4 (during the vacations 1-3), on Sun. from 10 to 3.

The *Paushuizen* (pope's house; Pl. 15, D, 3), on the Nieuwe Gracht, recalls by its name Pope Adrian VI. (p. 377), who built it in 1517 when Provost of St. Salvator. It now contains several public offices (Pl. 15), including a telegraph-office. On the gable is a fine statue of the Saviour (16th cent.), the head of which is modelled after a work of Michael Angelo in S. Maria sopra Minerva (Rome).

The **\*Archiepiscopal Museum** (*Aartsbisschoppelyk Museum*; Pl. D, 3) affords an admirable illustration of all the branches of sacred art practised in the Netherlands. Admission daily, except Sun. and holy-days, 10-5; 50 c.

The collection is arranged in a number of small rooms. The pictures are chiefly by unknown Dutch or Flemish masters of the 15-17th centuries. Room I. On the entrance-wall are works of the *Early Cologne School* and



on the right are a few old paintings by *Stenesse Masters*. By the window are some costly bindings for Gospels, of the 11-13th centuries. — Room II: To the left, Embroidery for ecclesiastical vestments, 15-16th cent.; in the middle, old printed Bibles; by the exit, two portraits attributed to *Jan van Scorel* (see below). — Room III: Embroideries of the 15-16th cent.; opposite the windows, Four pilgrims in the crypt of the church at Bethlehem, a large picture of the 16th cent.; in the glass-cases are chalices, ciboria, and other ecclesiastical vessels; Byzantine Madonna of the 11th cent. and other carvings in ivory. — Room IV. Sculptures. Christ blessing little children, a painting by *Werner van den Valckert* (1620). — We now ascend to the upper floor. Room V. Ecclesiastical vestments, brocades from Ghent and Utrecht, and other textile fabrics of the 13-16th centuries. — Room VI. French, Dutch, and Venetian lace.

In the Runnebaan (Pl. C, 3), opposite the Archiepiscopal Museum, is the former *House of the Teutonic Order* (entrance by the gate to the left). The assembly-hall contains the portraits of all commanders of the district of Utrecht. Admission on written application to the secretary Baron van Lynden, Hamburgerstraat 23.

The Roman Catholic Church of *St. Catharine*, in the adjoining Katherinsteeg (Pl. C, D, 4), a late-Gothic building of 1524, was restored in 1880 from plans by Van Brink. The interior has been decorated with polychrome ornamentation, and contains a screen by Mengelberg of Utrecht.

The *Museum Kunstliefde*, a small picture-gallery in the upper floor of the building of Arts and Sciences (Pl. 14; B, 3), contains a number of works by early Utrecht masters, the chief of whom was *Jan van Scorel*, *Schoorl*, or *Schooreel* (1495-1562), one of the first Dutch painters who visited Italy. Exhibitions of modern paintings are sometimes held here, during which the ancient works are inaccessible. Admission daily, 25 c.; Sun. and holy-days 1-4, free. The catalogue, by De Vries and Bredius, contains facsimiles of the signatures and coats-of-arms (1½ fl.).

Principal pictures: \*63-67. *Jan van Scorel*, Portraits (p. xlv) of 38 citizens and ecclesiastics of Utrecht who made a pilgrimage together to Jerusalem (full of individuality; 1525); \*68. *Scorel*, Virgin and Child, altarpiece from the chapel of the Holy Cross Hospital; *Joachim Wittevaal*, Vegetable-seller; 53. *Paul Moreelse* (pupil of Mierevelt, p. 268), Portrait of a woman; 31. *Hendrik Goltzius*, Ecce Homo; 61 bis. *Roelandt Savery*, Flowers; 22. *J. C. Drooch Sloot*, View of the goose-market and town-hall of Utrecht at the beginning of the 17th cent.; 3. *Abr. Bloemaert*, Adoration of the Magi; 50. *G. A. G. F. Mollinger*, Landscape; *Unknown Artist*, Portrait of a gentleman of the 16th cent.; *J. van Haensbergen*, Portrait of a child; \*Thos. de Keyser, Portrait of a woman with two children; *G. Honthorst*, Death of Seneca, St. Peter; *Barth. van der Helst*, Holy Family, one of the few pictures of this artist other than portraits; *Ferd. Bol*, Lady in a hunting-dress; *Wappers*, Burgomaster van der Werf at the siege of Leyden (p. 291).

The *Mint* (*S Ryks Munt*; Pl. 22), where the money current in Holland and its E. Indian colonies is coined, contains Dutch coins and medals, dies, etc., both ancient and modern.

The *Museum van Kunstnyverheid*, in the Wittevrouwenbrug (Pl. D, 1), founded in 1884, contains art-industrial collections, and is open on Sun., Wed., and Sat., 1-4 (25 c., Sun. free).

The *Fleishers' Hall* (Pl. C, 2), of 1637, in the Voorstraat, and

various timber houses in the neighbourhood and in the *Neude* (Pl. B, C, 2), are architecturally interesting.

In the Oude Gracht, near the Hôtel het Kasteel van Antwerpen (p. 376) and the Viebrug (p. 377), is the old château of *Oudaen* (Pl. B, 2), a well-preserved Gothic building of the 14th cent., used since 1759 as a Home for the Aged (visitors admitted on week-days). — Fastened to a chain on the house No. 200, in the S. part of the Oude Gracht, is a Germanic *Sacrificial Stone* ('de gesloten steen'), which is said to have been secured by the citizens on this position after it had been tossed by the devil across the newly-dug canal, in mockery of its narrowness.

The *Ramparts* have been converted into pleasant promenades, everywhere bounded by flowing water. On the E. side of the town is the famous *Maliebaan*, a triple avenue of lime-trees, more than  $\frac{1}{2}$  M. in length, which was spared by the express command of Louis XIV. at a period when no respect was paid by his armies to public or private property. It is approached by the Maliebrug (Pl. D, 4), and then by a path to the left, leading towards the N.E., and is flanked by handsome houses. At the N.E. end of the Maliebaan is the *Hooge Land*, a new public park, near which is the new museum.

The \**Antiquarian Museum* (*Museum van Oudheden*) occupies a building in the Greek style, originally erected as a private house 1825 by *Suys*, but recently altered for its present purpose and adorned with coloured ornaments after antique patterns. The museum is open daily 10-4; adm. 10 c., Sun. and Wed. 1-4 free; detailed catalogue 1 $\frac{3}{4}$  fl.

GROUND FLOOR. Room I & II. *Roman and Germanic Antiquities*, collected by the Art and Science Society of Utrecht, chiefly from the neighbouring Vechten, once the site of a Roman camp. Roman tombstone found at Utrecht in 1740. Here also is a collection bequeathed to the town by Mr. Bosch van Oud-Amelisweerd, including a terracotta figure of a dwarf with a scroll. — Room III. *Ecclesiastical Antiquities*. Stone-coffin of the 9th century. — The following rooms contain *Secular Antiquities*. Room IV. Carved wood chimney-piece (16th cent.); frieze of a chimney-piece with stone figures; fragments of two façades (12th and 13th cent.). — Room V. Stone figures from the façades of ancient houses and from the town-fortifications. — Room VI. Stone chimney-piece with painted Renaissance ornaments; frieze of a chimney-piece, with early-Renaissance figures and ornaments. — Room VII. Chimney-piece of the 16th cent.; wrought-iron railing (end of 17th cent.).

FIRST FLOOR. Room I. Upper part of a gable in the florid early-Renaissance style, with a statue of Charles V.; old views of Utrecht. — Room II. Dies for coins and medals of Utrecht; goldsmiths' marks and names (on plates of copper); paintings with florid frames in the style of Louis XV. — Room III is arranged in the style of about 1500; enamelled slabs on the floor (ca. 1350); Gothic chimney-piece; wooden consoles on the ceiling. Iron-mounted cabinet and doors, from various convents. Fine dies for seals. Old view of Utrecht (formerly in the church of St. James). — Room IV, arranged in the style of about 1600. Early-Renaissance gallery from the Buur-Kerk; wooden mantel-piece; bench; cabinet; large stone-ware jug, with Renaissance ornamentation, executed by *Jan Emens* of Baeren; wooden reading-desk; carved panelling from a peasant's house. — Room V, arranged in the style of about 1700. Elaborate chim-

ney-piece in the style of Louis XIV. Ceiling-paintings and embossed gilt leather-hangings from private houses. \*Model of a Dutch citizen's house of 1680, with carved furniture, miniature portraits by *Moucheron*, etc. Ivory carvings, etc. Richly carved table on which the peace of Utrecht is said to have been signed (1713). French holster-pistol, with rich Renaissance ornamentation. Marble bust by *R. Verhulst*. — Room VI, arranged in the style of about 1750. German hangings, painted in imitation of Gobelin tapestry. — Room VII, arranged in the style of 1791. Silk hangings. Large collection of Utrecht coins and medals. — Rooms VIII-X. *Ecclesiastical Antiquities*. In R. VIII is a stained-glass window by *R. van Zyll* (1599) from the church of St. James. In R. IX: Relief of John the Baptist (11th cent.); statues of SS. Eligius, Catharine, and Martin (14-15th cent.); tomb-relief of a canon of St. Mary's (15th cent.); Gothic wooden consoles from convents in Utrecht; casts of monuments in Utrecht churches; fragment of a ceiling-painting (ca. 1500), from the convent of St. Agnes. In R. X (domed room): Tomb of a knight (14th cent.); two capitals of columns (11th cent.); tomb-slabs of two canons of St. Mary's (15th cent.); wooden console from the convent of St. Jerome; portal and fragment of the façade of the old Stadhuis (early-Renaissance; before 1547); fragments of stained glass from the cathedral.

SECOND FLOOR. Models of the cathedral and of several former buildings in Utrecht. Wall-hangings in the 'Empire style'.

ENVIRONS. The country for many miles around Utrecht is attractive, being studded with numerous mansions, parks, and gardens, and fertilised by the ramifications of the Rhine and a number of canals. The finest of these seats is the château of *Soestdyk*, 12 M. to the N. of Utrecht, near the railway-station of Baarn (p. 360), presented by the States General in 1816 to the Prince of Orange (afterwards King William II., d. 1849), in recognition of his bravery at the Battle of Waterloo, which is commemorated by a handsome monument in the avenue. It now belongs to the queen. Opposite the château is the Hôtel Ubbink. The well-kept wood (*Baarnsche* or *Soestdyksche Bosch*) is open to the public. — Another excursion may be taken by *Zeist* (p. 370) and *Driebergen* to (6 M.) *Doorn* (tramway), or to *Amersfoort* (p. 360), *Hilversum* (p. 360), *Nieuwersluis* (p. 368), etc.

Tramway (p. 376) from Utrecht viâ *Jutphaas* (also steamboat 5 times daily from the Jeremiebrug at Utrecht, Pl. C, 6) to *Vreeswyk*, where the large locks of the canal uniting Amsterdam with the Rhine (*de Keulse Vaart*) may be inspected. A bridge of boats connects the village with *Vianen* (Hof van Brederode; Hôtel de Roos), supposed to be the *Fanum Dianae* of Ptolemy. The church contains the tomb of Reinoud van Brederode (d. 1556), the friend of William of Orange, an important work perhaps by Jacob Oolyns.

Utrecht is the principal seat of the JANSENISTS, a sect of Roman Catholics who call themselves the *Church of Utrecht*, and who now exist almost exclusively in Holland. The founder of the sect was *Bishop Jansenius* of Ypres (d. 1638; p. 31), whose five theses on the necessity of divine grace in accordance with the tenets of St. Augustine (published posthumously in a book termed '*Augustinus*') were condemned by a bull of Alexander VII. in 1656, at the instigation of the Jesuits, as heretical. The adherents of the bishop refused to recognise this bull, thus *de facto* separating themselves from the Church of Rome. The sect was formerly not uncommon in France and Brabant, but was suppressed in the former country by a bull of Clement XI. in 1713, termed '*Unigenitus*', to which the French government gave effect. The Dutch branch of the sect, however, continued to adhere to their peculiar doctrines. After various dis-

putes with the court of Rome, a provincial synod was held at Utrecht in 1763 with a view to effect a compromise.

According to the resolutions of that assembly the 'Old Roman Catholics' (*Roomsche Katholyken der oude Kleresey*), as the Jansenists style themselves, do not desire to renounce their allegiance to the Pope and the Church of Rome. But (1) they reject the constitution of Alexander VII. of 1656, on the ground that the five theses which it condemns are not truly to be found in the writings of Jansenius as alleged. (2) They repudiate the bull '*Unigenitus*', and appeal from it to a general Council, and they adhere to the Augustine doctrine and its strict code of morality. (3) They insist on the right of chapters of cathedrals to elect their own bishops, and the right of bishops to consecrate other bishops, without the confirmation of the Pope as required by Gregory VII.

The *Archiepiscopal See of Utrecht* comprises three parishes at Utrecht, and sixteen in other towns and villages of Holland. To the *Episcopal Diocese of Haarlem* belong two parishes at Amsterdam, and six in other parts of Holland. A Jansenist community also exists at Nordstrand in Denmark. At *Amersfoort* (p. 360) there is a seminary connected with this church. In all there are 27 Jansenist communities with 5350 adherents.

## 51. From Arnhem to Cologne.

### 1. Railway of the Left Bank

(*viâ Cleve and Crefeld*).

90½ M. RAILWAY in 3¾-4½ hrs., crossing the Rhine at Elten (fares 7 fl. 65, 5 fl. 65, 3 fl. 85 c.). German frontier at Elten. Travellers entering Germany should observe that all new articles, and objects not required for personal use, are liable to duty; the examination, however, is generally lenient. — *Steamboat*, see p. 384.

Stations *Westervoort*, *Duiven*. 8½ M. *Zevenaar*, the frontier-station of Holland and junction of a line viâ *Doetinchem* and *Ruurlo* to *Winterswyk* (p. 368). 13½ M. *Elten* is the frontier-station of Prussia. The line crosses the Rhine by means of a floating bridge propelled by steam.

17½ M. *Cleve* (\**Hôtel Styrum & Badhaus*, \**Hôtel Robbers*, both in the Tiergarten, on the W. side of the town, with a large garden; \**Hôtel Maywald*, \**Prinzenhof*, on a height to the S.E. of the town, also with fine gardens; \**Looek*, opposite the post-office; \**Holtzem*, adjoining the Schloss; *Visitors' Tax* at a stay of more than 7 days 5 m.), once the capital of a duchy of that name, with 10,400 inhab., is charmingly situated on three hills which form part of a wooded range, and is much frequented as a summer-residence by Dutch families. The \**Stiftskirche*, an imposing brick edifice, contains several monuments of Counts and Dukes of Cleve (the finest that of Adolph VI., d. 1394), and one of Margaretha von Berg (d. 1425). In the market-place is the *Lohengrin Monument*, erected in 1882 to commemorate the legend of the Knight of the Swan, the scene of which is laid at Cleve. On the way to the Schloss rises a modern monument to John Sigismund, Elector of Brandenburg, who took possession of the Duchy of Cleve in 1609. On an abrupt and picturesque eminence in the middle of the town rises the old *Schloss* or *Schwanenburg* (the court of which contains a Roman altar found

in the neighbourhood), with the \**Schwanenthurm* ('swan's tower'), 184 ft. in height. The latter was erected by Adolph I. in 1439, on the site of an ancient tower supposed to have been built by Cæsar. The *Schwanenthurm* and the \**Clever-Berg*,  $\frac{1}{2}$  M. distant, command the finest views on the *Lower Rhine*. To the S.E. the hills extend past the *Prinzenhof* (see p. 382) and the *Kreistagshaus*, as far as '*Berg und Thal*', with the monument of Prince Maurice (d. 1679), restored in 1811 by Napoleon I. (adjacent a \**Restaurant*). Farther on is *Cranenburg* (see below), with its Gothic pilgrimage-church. Those to the W., called the *Tiergarten*, are laid out as a park, and extend as far as Nymegen.

FROM CLEVE TO NYMEGEN, 17 M., railway in  $\frac{3}{4}$ -1 hr. (fares 2 m. 20, 1 m. 60, 1 m. 10 pf.). The intermediate stations are *Nütterden*; *Cranenburg*, the last in Prussia; *Groesbeek*, the seat of the Dutch custom-house. — *Nymegen*, see p. 385.

At (25 M.) *Goch* a line (on which the express trains between Berlin and London viâ Flushing run) diverges to Gennep, Beugen (p. 388), Uden, Veghel, and Boxtel (p. 390). 32 M. *Kevelaer* is a great resort of pilgrims.  $37\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Geldern*, once the capital of the Duchy of Guelders, has belonged to Prussia since 1713. Stations *Nieukerk*, *Aldekerk*, and ( $49\frac{1}{2}$ ) *Kempen*, probably the birthplace of Thomas a Kempis (d. 1471; comp. p. 361). Thence to —

90 $\frac{1}{2}$  M. Cologne, see R. 54.

## 2. Railway of the Right Bank

(viâ *Emmerich* and *Düsseldorf*).

100 M. RAILWAY in  $4\frac{1}{2}$ -6 hrs. (fares 7 fl. 15, 5 fl. 58, 4 fl. 20 c.). German frontier at Elten.

Stations *Westervoort*, *Duiven*, *Zevenaar* (the last in Holland), *Elten* (the first in Prussia).

19 $\frac{1}{2}$  M. *Emmerich* (*Hof von Holland*; *Hôtel Royal*; *Hôtel Bahnhof*), on the Rhine, is a clean, Dutch-looking town. At the upper end rises the Gothic tower of the church of *St. Aldegonde* (1283); at the lower end is the *Münster*, a church in the transitional style of the 11-12th cent., with an interesting crypt. Next stations *Empel* and *Wesel*, a strongly fortified town at the influx of the *Lippe* into the Rhine. A branch-line diverges here to *Bocholt* and (24 M.) *Winterswyk* (p. 368).

57 M. *Oberhausen* (*Holländischer Hof*; *Rail. Restaurant*), on the *Ruhr*, is the junction for *Ruhrort* (p. 384) and for the Cologne-Minden railway. This is one of the chief coal-districts in Prussia. 62 M. *Duisburg* is a thriving town of very ancient origin, with 59,300 inhabitants. 71 M. *Calum* is the station for *Kaiserswerth*, a venerable town on the Rhine,  $1\frac{1}{2}$  M. to the W. (p. 384).

76 M. *Düsseldorf* (\**Breidenbacher Hof*; *Hôtel Heck*; *Hôtel Thüngen*; *Römischer Kaiser*; *Hôtel Germania*; *Kölnischer Hof*, etc.), with 145,000 inhab., formerly the capital of the Duchy of Berg, possesses a famous *School of Painting*, founded by Elector Palatine

Charles Theodore in 1767, and revived in 1822. (Fuller information in *Baedeker's Rhine*.)—Beyond *Benrath* rises a royal château, erected in 1768 by Elector Charles Theodore. Beyond stat. *Langenfeld* the train crosses the *Wupper*, and then the *Dhün*. Last stations *Küppersteg* and *Mülheim*. The slow trains stop at *Deutz*, but the express crosses the Rhine to —

100 M. Cologne (see *Baedeker's Rhine*).

### 3. Steamboat Route.

Steamboat daily in summer, in 13-15 hrs. (pleasanter in the reverse direction). German frontier at Emmerich.

On our right, soon after leaving Arnhem, lies *Huissen*, a little below which the *Yssel*, one of the chief branches of the Rhine, diverges to the left to the *Zuiderzee*.

1. *Huis Loo*, or *Candia*, an old brick château, with three towers.

1. *Pannerden*, a village with a church with pointed spire, a wind-mill, and neat houses.

Near *Millingen* the most important of the numerous branches of the Rhine diverges to the W., and from this point down to its junction with the *Maas* takes the name of *Waal*.

1. *Lobith* is the last Dutch village, where the luggage of travellers descending the river is examined. On the opposite bank, at some distance from the river, is the *Schenkenschans*, situated on another branch of the Rhine. It was formerly a strong fortress, and lay at the bifurcation of the *Waal* and Lower Rhine, whereas the river, having changed its course, now divides at *Millingen*. The stunted church-tower of the village of *Schenkenschans* rises from amid the ruins. The Rhine was crossed near this point on 12th June, 1672, by Louis XIV. with Prince Condé, who was wounded here, and a large army, with a view to conquer Holland. The boldness of this 'Passage of the Rhine' is greatly extolled by Boileau in his elaborate lines written on the occasion, but owing to an unusual drought the river was nearly dried up, and the undertaking was probably attended with no serious difficulty.

The first indication of our approach to the mountainous and picturesque scenery of the Rhine is the range of wooded heights on the right, which form the watershed between the Rhine and *Meuse*, and on which *Cleve* (p. 882) is pleasantly situated, about 3 M. from the river. The first eminence on the bank of the river itself is the *Eltener Berg* with its ancient abbey (now suppressed), which rises on the left as *Emmerich* is approached. We are, however, still nearly 100 M. from the 'Seven Mountains', which rise at the beginning of the most picturesque part of the river.

1. *Emmerich*, see p. 888.

r. *Grieth*.

1. *Rees*, once strongly fortified.

r. *Xanten*, 2 M. from the Rhine, a town of very ancient origin, possesses a handsome Gothic church, with conspicuous spires.

1. *Wesel*, an important Prussian fortress (p. 883). On the same bank, higher up, rises the old castle of *Haus Wohnung*.

r. *Orsoy*.

1. *Ruhrort*, a town of 11,000 inhab. at the mouth of the *Ruhr*, which here forms an extensive harbour, is a busy coal-trading and iron-manufacturing place.

r. *Homburg*, whence *Aix-la-Chapelle* may be reached in 3-4 hrs.

1. *Duisburg*, a busy town, situated 1½ M. from the river (p. 888).

r. *Uerdingen*, a manufacturing place.

1. *Kaiserswerth* ('emperor's island') was formerly an island and derived its name from the Emp. Frederick I. The brick walls and archways of the ancient castle of the Franks, which was considerably enlarged by Frederick, are still extant. In 1062 the Archbishop of Cologne carried

off the young German king Henry IV. from this castle. The parish-church, dating from the 13th cent., contains the relics of St. Suitbertus, an Irishman, who first preached the Gospel in this district.

1. *Düsseldorf* (p. 383), where the river is crossed by a railway-bridge and a bridge-of-boats. Farther on, the tower of the handsome church of St. Quirinus at *Neuss*, erected in 1209, comes into view on the right.

r. *Grimlinghausen*.

r. *Worringen*, a small town, near which, on 4th June, 1288, John Duke of Brabant and Adolph Count of Berg defeated and took prisoner the Archbishop Siegfried of Cologne, a victory which added the fertile Duchy of Limburg to the dominions of Brabant.

1. *Mülheim*, a manufacturing place, at the lower end of which rises *Stammheim*, a château of Count Fürstenberg, with a Gothic chapel. The towers of Cologne and its dense mass of houses now become visible.

Cologne, see *Baedeker's Rhine*.

## 52. From Arnhem to Nymegen, 's Hertogenbosch, and Tilburg (*Rotterdam, Flushing*).

51½ M. RAILWAY (*Nederland. Staatspoorweg*) in 2-2½ hrs. (fares 4 fl. 20, 8 fl. 25 c., 2 fl.). Through trains to (96 M.) *Rotterdam* in 3¾-4 hrs., to (127 M.) *Flushing* in 4½-6 hrs. — Between Arnhem and Nymegen a steamer plies twice daily in 2½ hrs.

*Arnhem*, see p. 371. The railway passes *Oosterbeek* (p. 371), crosses the Rhine, and runs to the S. through the *Betuwe* (p. 371).

5½ M. *Vork*, the junction for the lines mentioned at p. 388;

7½ M. *Ressen-Bemmel*. After passing *Lent* (p. 387), opposite Nymegen, the train crosses the river by an iron bridge of three arches.

10½ M. *Nymegen*. — Hotels. \*HÔTEL PLACE ROYALE, Ridderstraat, near the Valkhof; \*HÔTEL ARIENS, Priemstraat, near the flying bridge across the Waal, a commercial house with moderate charges; HÔTEL BOGGIA, Burgstraat. — HÔTEL BELLEVUE, Spoorstraat, with café; DE GOUDEN LEEUW, Lange Hezelstraat, unpretending. — Omnibus from the station to the town, 20 c. — The \*HÔTEL BERG EN DAL (p. 387), 3½ M. to the E. of Nymegen (steam-tramway from the station), is much frequented in summer, R., L., A., & B. from 2½ fl., déj. 60 c., pens. from 3½ fl.; good table-d'hôte (5 p.m., 2 fl.) and restaurant.

Cafés. *Hamerslag*, in the market-place; \**Suisse*, Burgstraat, with a winter-garden; *Helvetia*, Spoorstraat; *Duppen*, Valkhof; *Grand Café Neuf*, Platenmakerstraat. WINE: *Ferwerda & Tieman*, Burgstraat 81. — The *Sociëteit Burgerlust* (p. 386) is generally open to strangers who make polite application.

Baths. In the Waal, near the flying bridge at Lent (p. 387). Warm Baths near the Kronenburg Park.

Steam Tramway to *Beek* (p. 387) and to *Neerbosch*.

Steamboats to *Arnhem*, *Tiel*, and *Rotterdam*, once or twice daily.

*Nymegen*, almost invariably pronounced *Nimwegen*, with 34,100 inhab. (¾ Rom. Cath.), the *Castellum Noviomagum* of Cæsar, occupies a site on an amphitheatre of seven hills, rising from the left bank of the *Waal*. In the Carlovingian epoch it was frequently the residence of the emperors; subsequently it became a free imperial town and a member of the Hanseatic League, and in 1579 it joined the Union of Utrecht (p. 377). It was captured by the Spaniards in 1585, and was retaken by Maurice of Orange in 1591. The French under Turenne occupied the town in 1672, but evacuated it at the peace of Nymegen.



In 1877-84 the old fortifications encircling the town were converted into a broad promenade. To the W., near the station, lies the *Kronenburg Park*, prettily laid out with rockeries and a waterfall, and containing one of the sixteen towers that strengthened the old town-walls.

Almost in the centre of the town rises the *Groote Kerk* or *Church of St. Stephen*, a Gothic edifice, begun in 1272 and substantially completed in the 14th and 15th cent., though there are a few modern additions. The barrel vaulting of the nave, supported by 35 slender pillars, replaces a former and more strictly Gothic pointed vaulting. The choir contains the *Monument of Catherine of Bourbon* (d. 1469), wife of Adolphus, Duke of Guelders, with a 'brass' bearing the figure of the duchess. Below are representations of the Apostles and sixteen coats-of-arms of the House of Bourbon. The organ is a fine instrument (public performance every Tuesday in summer, 3-4 p.m.). The tower, which had suffered seriously from fire and bombardment, was renewed in 1593 in the Renaissance style; the top commands a fine view (key kept by the castellan). On the old *Grammar School* (1544; now a conservatoire of music), near the churchyard, are some mutilated sculptures.

Through the *Kerkboog* we descend hence to the E. to the *Groote Markt*, with the old *Weigh House* and *Flesher's Hall*, conjectured to have been built in 1612 by H. de Keyser and renewed in 1885. The building, which is detached on three sides, is now the telegraph office. — Farther on, in the *Korte Burgstraat*, stands the —

\**STADHUIS*, erected in the Renaissance style in 1554, and judiciously restored, with statues of German monarchs on the façade.

The *VESTIBULE* contains raised seats adorned with beautiful carving (by *Guert van Dulcken*), on which the magistrates formerly sat in criminal cases (the *Vorsture* of the Dutch town-halls were formerly used as the seat of municipal tribunals, '*Vierschaare*'), and an interesting clock of 1597 (restored). The '*Riddle of Nymegen*' is a picture representing a complicated relationship of the year 1609. — The *INTERIOR* possesses a few pictures, among which are the old château of Valkhof (see p. 887) by *Jan van Goyen*, and portraits of the ambassadors who here signed in 1678 the Peace of Nymegen between Louis XIV., the States General, and Spain. Several of the rooms are hung with old tapestry.

The town-hall also contains an interesting *Museum* (open daily; fee; catalogue 50 c.). In the first room are mediæval and modern objects, among which are the silver-mounted drinking-horn of the *Skipper's Guild*; a '*Nautilus Cup* (No. 131) of 1580 in silver repoussé work, 1 ft. high; missals of the *Bakers' Guild*; a wooden tun, used for the public punishment of adulterers; the sword with which Counts Egmont and Hoorn are alleged to have been executed (p. 100); coins of Nymegen; and ancient MSS. and documents. The second room contains prehistoric, Germanic, and Roman antiquities, all discovered in the vicinity of Nymegen, and most of them during the recent levelling of the fortifications. Among them are numerous coins and a sarcophagus constructed of 52 tiles bearing the stamp of the tenth legion.

The *Burgstraat* continues in an easterly direction, and then turns slightly towards the left, passing a *Monument* (with a statue of Victory after Rauch) erected to commemorate the construction of the railway from Nymegen to Cleve (1865), and the *Societeit Bur-*



*gerlust* (p. 385). It ends at the shady pleasure-grounds of the VALKHOF, laid out on an eminence above the Waal. Here are the scanty ruins of a large Romanesque palace of the Carolingian emperors, to which Eginhard, the biographer of Charlemagne, assigns an equal rank with the celebrated palace at Ingelheim. It was destroyed by the French in 1796. The memory of the Great Emperor endures to this day among the people; the curfew which sounds between 8.30 and 9 p.m. is known as 'Keizer Karel's Klock', and the finest square in the new quarter of the town is named 'Keizer Karel's Plein'. Of the palace-church only a fragment of the choir is extant. An interesting and well-preserved relic is the sixteen-sided Gothic *Baptistry*, consecrated by Pope Leo III. in 799, but re-erected in the 12th century (key kept by the custodian of the Valkhof grounds). The legend of the Knight of the Swan is related of Nymegen as well as of Cleve (comp. p. 382).

At the E. end of the old town, reached from the Valkhof by an iron bridge erected in 1886, rises the \**Belvedere*, a lofty building resembling a tower (now a café, 10 c. charged for the ascent). The present building was erected by the town in 1646, on the foundations of one of the towers of the fortifications. The platform commands an extensive and pleasing prospect, embracing Cleve, Arnhem, the heights of Elten, the fertile fields and rich pastures of the Betuwe, and the Waal, Rhine, Maas, and Yssel. To the S.E. of the Belvedere lies the *Hünnerpark*.

The best view of Nymegen is obtained from *Lent*, a village on the right bank of the Waal, connected with the town by means of a flying bridge. A bastion, known as the *Knodsenburg*, was built here in 1590 by Prince Maurice of Orange.

The well-wooded and undulating environs of Nymegen rival in beauty the neighbouring Arnhem and Cleve. At the finest point, about 3½ M. from the town, is situated the \**Hotel Berg en Dal* (p. 385), commanding one of the loveliest prospects on the lower Rhine. To reach the hotel we may follow either the direct road (steam-tramway in 20 min., see p. 385), or the way to the S. through the *Meerwyk* (2 hrs.), or the way to the N. by *Ubbergen* and *Beek* (1½ hr.). The first and second of these routes may be recommended for going; and the last (tramway from Beek) for returning. The walk to the *Duivelsberg* on the *Wyler Meer* (20 min.) is also picturesque.

Beyond Nymegen the railway to S'Hertogenbosch passes (16½ M.) *Wychen*, with an old château, now the property of Baron Osy of Antwerp, and crosses the *Maas*. 21 M. *Ravestein*; 23½ M. *Berchem*; 26 M. *Oss*, the chief place for the manufacture of artificial butter, which is mostly exported to England; 29 M. *Nuland-Geffen*; 34 M. *Rosmulen*. — 37¾ M. 'S *Hertogenbosch*, see p. 374. The last stations are *Vught* (p. 374), *Helvoirt*, and *Udenhout*.

51½ M. *Tilburg*, see p. 390.

### 53. From Maastricht to Nymegen and Dordrecht.

144½ M. Railway (*Holland. Staatspoorweg*) to Nymegen, 79½ M., in 2½-4 hrs. (fares 6 fl. 25, 5 fl. 25, 3 fl. 25 c.); from Nymegen to Dordrecht, 66 M., in 2½ hrs. (fares 8 fl. 85, 3 fl. 20, 1 fl. 95 c.).

*Maastricht*, see p. 227. — The railway follows the general course of the Maas, but at some distance from the stream. 3¾ M. *Bunde*; 8 M. *Beek-Elstloo*; 13 M. *Sittard* (*Hôtel Hähnen*), a small manufacturing town (5100 inhab.) with a handsome 13th cent. parish church. From (16¾ M.) *Susteren* a diligence plies daily to the little town of (4 M.) *Maaseyck* (p. 182), on the other side of the Maas. — 20 M. *Echt*; 23½ M. *Maasbracht-Linne*.

28 M. *Roermond* (*Munster Hotel*; *Lion d'Or*; *Dahmen-Wakkers*), a small town with 10,000 inhab., at the confluence of the *Roer* and the *Meuse*, possessing considerable cloth-factories. The Romanesque *Minster*, formerly the church of a Cistercian nunnery, consecrated in 1224, has recently been restored and elaborately decorated. Behind is one of the old towers of the fortifications. *St. Christopher's* is adorned with paintings. A picturesque avenue leads to the S. to the (1 M.) *Redempdorist Chapel*. — Roermond is the junction for the München-Gladbach and Antwerp railway (R. 18). — 31 M. *Swalmen*; 34¾ M. *Reuver*; 37 M. *Belfeld*; 39 M. *Tegelen*.

41 M. *Venlo* (*Van Wessem*; *Hotel Huenges*; *Hoogste Kaar*), a town with 10,000 inhab., lies on the right bank of the Maas, and is connected by a bridge with the opposite village of *Blerick*. It was formerly strongly fortified and sustained numerous sieges, but the works were razed in 1868. The *Stadhuis* in the market-place, a highly picturesque erection of 1595, contains a few interesting paintings by the artist-antiquary Hubert Goltzius, who spent his youth in the town. In the church is some carving by an artist of the 17th cent., signing himself 'G. S'. Venlo is the junction of railways to München-Gladbach (p. 184), to Wesel (Paris and Hamburg line), to Boxel-Rotterdam (R. 54) and to Flushing (R. 35). — Tramway viâ Tegelen (see above) to *Steyl*.

*Steamboat on the Maas* from Venlo to Rotterdam, twice a week; see Van Santen's *Officieele Reisgids*.

The train crosses the Maas. At *Blerick* (p. 390) the line to Rotterdam diverges to the left.

47 M. *Grubbenvorst-Klooster*; 48 M. *Grubbenvorst-Lottum*; 51 M. *Meerlo-Tienray*; 55 M. *Venray*; 59½ M. *Vierlingsbeek*; 64 M. *Boxmeer* (*Hôtel Boomgard*), with an old castle and town-hall; 67½ M. *Beugen*, the junction for Boxel and Wesel (p. 383); 70¾ M. *Cuyk*. Near (74 M.) *Mook*, on the heath of the same name, the Princes Louis and Henry of Orange, brothers of William the Silent, were defeated and slain by the Spaniards, on March 15th, 1574.

79½ M. *Nymegen*, see p. 385.

From Nymegen we follow the Arnhem line viâ *Lent* (R. 52) and *Ressen-Bemmel* to *Vork*, where we join the line coming from (5½ M.) Arnhem viâ *Oosterbeek*. The train then traverses the *Betuwe* (p. 371)

towards the W. Stations *Valburg*, *Zetten-Andelst*, *Hemmen-Dodewaard*, (15 M.) *Kesteren*. Our line then runs to the W. past *Echteld*.

FROM KESTEREN TO AMERSFOORT, 19½ M., railway in ¾ hr. This line diverges to the right from that to Dordrecht and crosses the Rhine at *Rhenen*, which possesses a Gothic church and a graceful tower built in 1492-1531. 7 M. *Veenendaal*, the junction of the Arnhem-Utrecht line (p. 370). Beyond *Woudenberg-Scherpenzeel* we reach (19½ M.) *Amersfoort* (p. 380).

25 M. *Tiel* (*Vermunt*; *Corbelyn*), a town with 10,800 inhab., on the right bank of the *Waal*, received its municipal liberties from Otho I. in 972, when it was already a commercial place of some importance. In 1582 it was unsuccessfully besieged by the Spaniards, but it was taken by Turenne in 1672.

30 M. *Wadenoyen*, prettily situated; 34½ M. *Geldermalsen*, on the *Linge*, the junction of the Boxtel and Utrecht line (p. 375). Then, *Beesd*, *Leerdam*, and *Arkel*.

50½ M. *Gorinchem* or *Gorcum* (*Hôtel Oosterwyk*; *Hôtel van Andel*), a busy town with 10,000 inhab., was one of the first places which the 'Water Gueux', or those insurgents who aided their compatriots by sea, took from the Spaniards in 1572. It is situated at the point where the *Linge* flows into the *Merwede*, the name given for a short distance to the river formed by the union of the *Waal* and the *Maas* (2 M. to the W.), which afterwards resumes the name of *Maas*. On the side of the town next the sea stand some elegant fortified gateways of the 17th century.

A visit to Gorinchem and to *Woudrichem* or *Worcum* (steamboat every 2 hrs.) is full of interest for those who are interested in early Dutch brick buildings with mosaic decorations; for landscape painters; and also for salmon-fishers. — A little above Woudrichem is the *Castle of Loerenstein*. In 1619 *Hogerbeets* and *Hugo Grotius* (*De Groot*), the pensionaries or chief senators of Leyden and Rotterdam, were condemned as Arminians (p. 393) to be imprisoned for life in this castle. The latter, however, with the aid of his wife, effected his escape in a bookchest the following year.

About 4 M. below Gorinchem, on the left bank, begins the *Biesbosch* (literally 'reed-forest'), a vast district, consisting of upwards of 100 islands, more than 40 square miles in area, formed by a destructive inundation in 1421. No fewer than 72 market towns and villages were destroyed by the floods and upwards of 100,000 persons perished. The *Biesbosch* is intersected by the broad artificial channel of the *Nieuwe Merwede*.

The next station is *Hardinxveld-Giessendam*. At *Slidrecht* the railway crosses the *Merwede*. — 65 M. *Dordrecht*, see p. 391.

## 54. From Cologne to Rotterdam viâ Venlo.

158½ M. RAILWAY to *Venlo* (60½ M.) in 3-4 hrs. (fares 6 marks 60, 4 m. 90, 3 m. 25 pf.); *Dutch Railway* thence to Rotterdam (98 M.) in 5-6 hrs. (fares 8 fl. 10, 6 fl. 45, 4 fl. 5 c.). Through-tickets 20 marks 50, 16 m., 10 m. 25 pf. — Stations at Rotterdam, see p. 256.

*Cologne*, see *Baedeker's Rhine*. The train traverses the flat left bank of the Rhine. Stations *Nippes*, *Longerich*, *Worringen* (p. 385), *Dormagen*, *Norf*, and (22½ M.) *Neuss*, the junction of the Gladbach and Düsseldorf line, one of the most ancient towns in Germany (comp. p. 383). 28 M. *Osterath*. From (32½ M.) *Oppum* a branch-line diverges to Essen and Dortmund.

**33 M. Grefeld** (*Hôtel Belts; Central-Hôtel*), a town with 105,000 inhab., and the junction of several railways, possesses extensive silk and velvet manufactories (see *Baedeker's Rhine*). At (40 M.) *Kempen* (p. 383) the line diverges from that to Arnhem viâ Cleve and Zevenaar (R. 54). Stations *Grefrath, Lobberich, Kaldenkirchen* (the last place in Prussia).

**60½ M. Venlo** (p. 388), the seat of the Dutch custom-house authorities, and junction of the lines from Viersen (Neuss and Düsseldorf), Maastricht-Nymegen (R. 53), and Cologne, and also of the line from Paris to Hamburg (viâ Wesel). — The Rotterdam line crosses the Maas, diverges from the Nymegen line at *Blerick* (p. 388), and traverses the morass of *De Peel* (25 M. long, 6 M. wide), which yields excellent peat. 68 M. *Horst-Sevenum*; 74½ M. *Helenaveen*; 79 M. *Deurne*. — 84½ M. *Helmond*, a town with 7000 inhab. on the *Zuid-Willems-Kanaal*, which the railway crosses. Steam-tramway to Veghel (p. 375) and 'S Hertogenbosch (p. 374). — 90 M. *Nuenen-Tongelre*.

**92½ M. Eindhoven** (*Hof van Holland*), a small manufacturing town, the junction of the Hasselt and Utrecht line (p. 374), which the present route now follows. Steam-tramway to Geldrop. 99 M. *Best*.

**105 M. Boxtel** (*Hôtel van Dyk; Hôtel Bortel; Rail. Restaurant*), situated at the influx of the *Beerze* into the *Dommel*, junction for the line from Goch, mentioned at p. 383. The Utrecht line continues towards the N. (p. 374), while our line turns to the W., and farther on crosses the *Nieuwe Ley*, another tributary of the *Dommel*.

**110½ M. Oisterwyk**. — **116 M. Tilburg** (*De Gouden Zwaan; Hôtel Brox, R., L., & A. 1¼-1½, B. ½, D. 1¼, omn. ¼ fl.; Hôtel-Restaur. de la Station*), a woollen-manufacturing town of 35,000 inhab., with a new Gothic church. Tilburg is the junction of the Hertogenbosch and Nymegen line mentioned at p. 387. A branch-line also diverges here to (19 M.) *Turnhout* (p. 138), and a steam-tramway to *Waalwyk* (p. 375). — 123 M. *Gilze-Ryen*.

**128½ M. Breda**. — *Hotels. DE KROON, DE ZWAAN*, both in the Boschstraat, the principal street. — *Café-Restaurants. Hof van Holland*, near the Protestant church; *Railway Restaurant*.

*Breda*, a fortified town with 23,400 inhab., lies on the *Merk* and the *Aa*, by means of which rivers the whole surrounding country can be laid under water. The Protestant Church (*Hervormde Kerk*) near the market-place, a Gothic edifice dating from 1290 (present choir consecrated in 1410), with a handsome tower recently restored, contains an imposing Renaissance \*Monument to Count Engelbert II. of Nassau, the general and favourite of Emp. Charles V., and his wife Maria of Baden, by *Thomas Vincenz* of Bologna, who, though a pupil of Raphael, followed Michael Angelo's style. The figures, sculptured in Italian alabaster, repose on a sarcophagus, while four half-kneeling statues, representing Cæsar, Regulus, Hannibal, and Philip of Macedon, bear on their shoulders a slab

on which is placed the admirably-executed armour of the count. [This monument was the model for that of Sir Francis Vere in Westminster Abbey.] Many of the other monuments are also interesting, particularly those of Count Borgnival (d. 1536) and Direk van Assendelft (d. 1553; the latter much defaced by the iconoclasts). The choir contains some good wood-carving, representing monks in comical attitudes, intended as a satire on the clergy; a Renaissance font in copper; and the fine brass of Willem van Gaellen (Galen; executed after 1539). — The old castle, begun after 1536 under Hendrik and Reinier of Nassau (d. 1544) by Thomas of Bologna (see p. 390), was completed under William of Orange, King of England, by Jacob Romans in 1696. It has, however, been completely altered in converting it into a military school. No trace is now left of the former magnificence of this castle, in which William of Orange and Counts Egmont and Horn conducted the preliminaries for the Compromise of the Dutch Nobles in 1566 (comp. p. 101). — The park in front of the castle, formerly called Hof van Valkenberg, also dates from the 15th century. — From Breda to *Roosendaal* and *Flushing*, see R. 35.

STEAM TRAMWAYS run from Breda: 1. *Viâ Zundert, Wuestwezel*, etc. to (30 M.) *Antwerp* (p. 138); — 2. *Viâ Oudembosch* (p. 179) and *Gastelsveer* (branch-line to *Rosendaal*, p. 179) to *Steenbergen*; — 3. To *Oosterhout*, and thence on the one side to *Dongen*, a small town with 4300 inhab., and on the other to *Geertruidenberg* (p. 375).

Near (135½ M.) *Langeweg* the line crosses the *Dintel*, passes (138 M.) *Lage-Zwaluwe*, the junction for the line to *Antwerp* (p. 179) and the line from 'S Hertogenbosch (p. 375), which proceeds to *Moerdyk* on the *Hollandsch Diep*, and reaches the **Bridge over the Hollandsch Diep**, an arm of the sea which was formed in 1421 (comp. p. 389). This vast structure was begun in May 1868, and completed in November 1871.

The breadth of the bay at this point is 1½ M., but by means of stone piers projecting into the water has been reduced to ⅓ M. This channel is crossed by fourteen iron arches with a span of 110 yds. each, and 15 ft. above the level of the highest tide, while on the S. side are two swing-bridges for the passage of large vessels. Upwards of 1170 tons of iron and steel were used in the structure. The foundations of the thirteen stone buttresses which support the bridge, each 50 ft. long and 10 ft. wide, were laid on the pneumatic system; the foundation of the three next the S. bank is 50-60 ft. below low-water mark. The cost of the bridge amounted to 5,709,000 florins (about 475,000 £.), being very much less than had been anticipated. Fine view over the expanse of water.

At the N. end of the bridge lies (139½ M.) *Willemsdorp*.

148 M. **Dordrecht**. — Hotels. \*HÔTEL BELLEVUE, near the *Merwekade*, or steamboat pier, R., L., & A. 1¾-3½, B. ¾, déj. 1, D. 2 fl.; AUX ARMES DE HOLLANDE or PENNOCK, just behind, in the *Wynstraat*; HÔTEL PONSEN, with restaurant, at the station, R., L., A., & B. 2-2½, déj. 1 fl. 40 c., D. 1¾ fl., well spoken of; HÔTEL DE POLOGNE. *Scheffersplein*.

Tramway from the station through the town to the *Merwekade*, conveying luggage not over 66 lbs. in weight. — Steam Ferries from the *Merwekade* to *Zwyndrecht* (p. 393) and to *Papendrecht* (3 c.). — Steamboat to *Rotterdam* in summer 6-8 times daily (45 or 30 c.).

*Dordrecht*, usually called *Dort* by the Dutch, with 34,100 in-

hab., the oldest, and in the middle ages the most powerful and wealthy commercial city in Holland, was also separated from the mainland by the calamitous inundation of 1421 (p. 389). Its situation still renders it an important mercantile place. The harbour formed by the river, an arm of the Maas, here called *Merwede* (comp. p. 389), admits sea-going vessels of heavy tonnage to the very walls of the town. The timber-trade is also very extensive. The huge rafts floated down the Rhine from the forests of Germany are generally broken up here, and the wood is then sawn by the numerous windmills in the neighbourhood. Dordrecht possesses a number of quaint mediæval houses, particularly in the Wynstraat and Voorstraat.

On leaving the station we follow the tramway, and, crossing a canal-bridge, reach the town in 5 min.; the principal street leads in 5 min. more to the small *Vischbrug*. Beyond this we may either turn to the left (Groenmarkt) towards the town-hall and the Groote Kerk, or to the right (Wyn-Straat) to the museum (see below).

The STADHUIS, erected in 1850 on the site of an older building, contains several pictures: Last Supper, by *Blocklandt* (d. 1583); Burning of the new church, with good portraits, painted in 1568 by *Doudyn*; Samson and Delilah, by *Honthorst* (d. 1662); the Synod of Dordrecht, by *P. Weyts*; Siege of Dordrecht by John, Duke of Brabant, in 1418, and Siege of Dordrecht by the French in 1813, by *Schouman* and *Schotel*.

The Gothic *Groote Kerk* of the 14th cent., with choir of the 15th, with a lofty and conspicuous tower, rests in the interior on 56 pillars, and contains a handsome marble pulpit executed in 1756. The fine old carved choir-stalls, executed by *Jan Terween Aertsz* in the Renaissance style in 1538-40, are the most important work of the kind in Holland, but are unfortunately falling to decay. Among the interesting representations on the backs of the stalls is one (left side) of Charles V. entering Dordrecht in procession. A screen of brass (18th cent.) separates the choir from the nave. A simple monument has been erected here to Schotel the Elder (d. 1838), a painter of sea-pieces. Marble pulpit of 1756. Several valuable ecclesiastical vessels are preserved in the sacristy. The sacristan lives on the N. side of the church (fee 25 c.).

The Wynstraat, diverging to the right at the Vischbrug, leads past a small open space, which is embellished by a bronze statue of the eminent painter *Ary Scheffer* (1795-1858), a native of Dordrecht, by *Mezzer* (1862). — To the right, farther on, stands the —

MUSEUM (daily 9-4; adm. 10 c.; catalogue 25 c.), a gallery of pictures, chiefly by modern Dordrecht and other artists.

Among Dutch artists are Ten Kate (No. 49), Koekkoek (17), Schelfhout (20), Schotel (48), Springer (78), and Versteeg (69), L. de Koningh, Lebrecht, Israëls (113), Alma Tadema (102), Vogel, Rochussen, etc. Foreign artists are represented by A. Achenbach (1, 2), Calame (40), Gudin (45), etc. Among the older masters may be mentioned F. Bol (128), A. Cuyp, A. de

Gelder, Hoogstraaten, and Nic. Maes (11). — The whole of one of the principal walls of the saloon is devoted to *Ary Scheffer* (see p. 392), being occupied by pictures (chiefly copies), drawings, and several works in plaster of Paris (recumbent figure of his mother). The only original paintings by Scheffer are: I. Christ on the Mount of Olives; VII. Portrait of S. W. Reynolds, the engraver; V. Reduced repetition of the Christus Consolator (p. 317), and IV. the artist's last unfinished work (Matt. V. 4). — We also notice a bust of the Grand Pensionary Jan de Witt, by A. Quellin (1665). — An adjoining room is devoted to Dordrecht antiquities, including a carved wooden chimney-piece border, with the Contest of the Giants, by J. Terween (see p. 392).

The Wynstraat finally leads to the bank of the Maas, opposite the beginning of the arm known as 'the Noord'. On the Merwe-Kade, near the Hôtel Bellevue and almost entirely built up, is a brick gateway of 1618, with reliefs and a dome, by *H. de Keyser* (p. 309). A picturesque glimpse of the canal is obtained from the little bridge behind the hotel.

Dordrecht occupies an important page in the history of Holland, and especially in that of the Protestant faith. In 1572 the first assembly of the independent states of Holland was held here, and resulted in the foundation of the Republic of the United Dutch Provinces. A century later William III., Prince of Orange, was appointed stadtholder, commander-in-chief, and admiral of Holland for life by the States at Dordrecht. In 1618 and 1619 the Dutch Protestant theologians assembled at a great *SYNOD* at Dordrecht, with a view to effect a compromise between the adherents of the austere tenets of Calvin ('*Gomarists*') and those of the milder doctrines of Zwingli ('*Arminians*'). In 1610 the latter had addressed a 'Remonstrance' (whence their name 'Remonstrants', which is still used by the States General), in defence of their doctrines. Differences of opinion existed between the two sects regarding the doctrine of divine grace. The Gomarists held that the greater part of the human race was excluded from grace, which the Arminians denied. Although these differences were now to be discussed, the Calvinists, who formed the great majority of the assembly, refused to give the Remonstrants a hearing, and unanimously condemned them. Deputies from England and Scotland, Germany and Switzerland, had been invited by the Calvinists to assist at the meeting, which lasted nearly seven months, and is said to have cost the States a million florins. The resolutions of the synod were long regarded as the law of the Dutch Reformed Church.

At the lower end of the town the Maas is crossed by a new iron bridge of four arches resting on six piers, and provided with two swing-bridges for the passage of large vessels. 150 M. *Zwyndrecht*; 153½ M. *Barendrecht*; 156½ M. *Ysselmonde*, opposite the influx of the Dutch Yssel into the Maas, with a turreted château. The train then crosses the new bridge over the Maas (p. 265). A fine view of the river and town is now obtained.

158½ M. *Rotterdam*, see p. 256.



## List

of the Flemish, Dutch, and Belgian Artists mentioned in the Handbook, with biographical notices.

**Abbreviations:** A. = architect; P. = painter; S. = sculptor; c., ca. = circa, about; b. = born; d. = died.

The Roman numerals refer to the Historical Sketch of Netherlandish Art in the Introduction. The name of a town immediately following the name of an artist is that of his birthplace; those at the end of the notice are the scenes of his professional activity. — In the spelling of proper names the Dutch *y* is represented by *y*.

- Achtschellinck, Lucas, P.,** Brussels; 1570-1631.
- Aelst, Guiliam (Willem) van,** Dutch P. of Delft; 1620-79. Delft, Amsterdam, France, Italy. — lxi.
- Aertsen, Pieter,** surnamed *de lange Pier*, Nether. P. of Amsterdam; pupil of Allart Claasz at Amsterdam; 1508-75. Amsterdam, Antwerp.
- Alma-Tadema, Lourens, P.,** Dronryp; pupil of Leys; b. 1836. London.
- Alsloot, Denis van,** Landscape P.; about 1550-1625.
- Anraadt, Peter van,** Dutch P., Deventer; d. 1682; in Amsterdam 1672-75.
- Anstaux, Jean Joseph Eléonore Antoine,** Belg. P., Liège; pupil of Vincent; 1764-1840.
- Anthoniszoon,** see *Teunissen*.
- Antum, Aert,** Dutch P. of sea-pieces; about 1600.
- Apol, Louis, P.,** the Hague; pupil of Hoppenbrouwers and Stortenbeker; b. 1850.
- Arthois, Jacques d', P.,** Brussels; pupil of Jan Mertens; 1613-65 (?).
- Arts, David Adolphe Const.,** Dutch P., the Hague; pupil of Israëls; 1837-90.
- Asselyn, Jan,** surn. *Krabbetje*, Dutch P., Diepen; pupil of Esaias van de Velde; 1610-52. Amsterdam. — lxi.
- Avont, Pieter van den,** Belg. P., Malines, 1600-52. Antwerp.
- Backer, Adrian, P.,** Amsterdam; 1635-84. Amsterdam.
- Backer, Jacob A.,** Dutch P., Harlingen; 1609-51. Amsterdam.
- Backer, Jacques de, P.,** Antwerp; 1635 (36)-84. — lvii.
- Backereel, Gilles, P.,** Antwerp; b. 1572 (?). Antwerp.
- Basckelmans, Jacques,** living A., Antwerp.
- Baen, Jan de,** Dutch P., Haarlem; pupil of his cousin Piemans and of Jacob Backer; 1635-1702.
- Bakhuizen (Bakhuysen), Jul. van de Sande-, P.,** at the Hague; b. 1835.
- Bakhuysen, Ludolf,** Dutch P., Emden; pupil of A. van Everdingen and H. Dubbels; 1631-1708. Amsterdam.
- Balen, Hendrik van, the Elder,** Flem. P., Antwerp; pupil of Ad. van Noort (?); 1575-1632. Antwerp.
- Balten, Peeter,** Flem. P., Antwerp; d. about 1600.
- Barentsz, Dirck,** Dutch P., Amsterdam; 1534-92.
- Bassen, Barthol. van,** Dutch P., Delft; d. 1652. The Hague and Delft.
- Bauer, Nicolaas, P.,** Harlingen; 1767-1820.
- Baurschelt, Jean Pierre van, the Younger, S. and A.,** Antwerp; pupil of his father; 1699-1768. Antwerp.
- Beeckman, Andries, P.,** Deventer; 17th century.
- Beelt, Cornelis, P.,** Haarlem; about 1660.
- Beers, Jan van,** Flem. P., Lierre; b. 1852.
- Beerstraaten, Jan,** Dutch P., pupil of his brother Alexander B. (?); worked about 1622-26.
- Beerstraten, Anthonie,** Dutch P., Amsterdam (middle of the 17th cent.).
- Bega, Cornelis,** Dutch P., Haarlem; pupil of A. van Ostade; 1620-64. Haarlem. — lix.
- Berchem or Berghem, Claes Pietersz,** Dutch P., Haarlem; 1620-83. Italy, Haarlem, Amsterdam. — lxi.
- Berck-Heyde, Gerrit,** Dutch P., Haarlem; supposed to have been a pupil of his elder brother Job; 1638-98. Haarlem.
- Berck-Heyde, Job, P.,** Haarlem; pupil of Jacob de Wet; 1630-93.
- Béthune d'Idewalle, Jean,** living P. on glass at Ghent.
- Beyaert, H.,** Belg. A.; d. 1894.
- Beyeren, Abraham Hendriksz van,** Dutch P., the Hague; 1621-74 (?).
- Blafve, Edouard de, P.,** Brussels; pupil of Paelinck; 1809-82. Brussels, Paris.



- Bilders, Johannes Warnardus**, P., Utrecht; 1811-90.
- Biset, Karel Emanuel**, P., Malines; studied at Paris; 1633-85. Antwerp, Breda.
- Bisschop, Christoffel**, Dutch P., Leeuwarden; pupil of W. H. Schmidt and H. van Hove; b. 1828.
- Blanchaert**, living S. at Ghent; pupil of B  thune.
- Bleker, Dirk**, Dutch P., Haarlem; 1622-72 (?) Amsterdam, The Hague.
- Bles, David**, Dutch P., the Hague; pupil of Corn. Kruseman; b. 1821.
- Bles, Herri (Hendrik) de**, or *Herri met de Bles*, surn. *Civetta*, Nether. P. of Bouvignes, near Namur; b. about 1480, d. after 1521. Italy, Netherlands.
- Blocklandt, Anthonie van Montfort**, surn. *van Bl.*, P., Montfort; 1532-83. Utrecht.
- Bloemaert, Abraham**, Dutch P., Gorcum; 1564-c. 1651. Utrecht. — li.
- Bloemaert, Hendrik**, P., son and pupil of the last; 1601-72. Utrecht and Italy.
- Blommers, Bernardus Johannes**, P., the Hague; pupil of Bisschop; b. 1845.
- Blondeel, Lancelot**, Netherlandish P. & A., Bruges; studied in Italy; c. 1495-1561. Bruges.
- Blyhoofst, Zacharias**, Dutch P., Middelburg; d. 1682.
- Bockhorst, Johan van**, surn. *Langjan*, P., M  nster in Westphalia; pupil of Jordaens; 1610 (?) - 68. Antwerp.
- Boeyermans, Theodore**, P., Antwerp; 1620-77. Antwerp.
- Bol, Ferdinand**, Dutch P., Dordrecht; pupil of Rembrandt; 1616-80. Amsterdam. — lvi.
- Boone, Daniel**, Dutch P., Middelburg; 1631? - 98. London, Amsterdam.
- Boonen, Arnold**, Dutch P., Dordrecht; 1669-1729. Dordrecht, Amsterdam, Germany.
- Borselen, Jan Willem van**, Dutch P., The Hague; b. 1825.
- Bosboom, Jan**, P., the Hague; pupil of Van Br  e; 1817-91. The Hague.
- Bosch, Hieron. van Aken**, surnamed *B.*, Flem. P., 's Hertogenbosch; 1462-1516.
- Bossuet, Fran  ois Antoine**, P., Ypres; 1800-89. Brussels.
- Both, Andries**, P., Utrecht; brother of Jan B., pupil of his father, Bloemaert, and (at Rome) Pieter van Laar; b. ca. 1609, d. ca. 1644.
- Both, Jan**, Dutch P., Utrecht; pupil of Abr. Bloemaert; 1610-52. Rome, Utrecht. — lxii.
- Bource, Henri Jacques**, Genre P., Antwerp; pupil of Wappers & Dyckmans, and of Ary Scheffer in Paris; b. 1826. Antwerp.
- Bour  , Antoine F  lix**, living S., Brussels.
- Bouts, Dierick (Dirk)**, formerly erroneously called *Stuerbout*, P., Haarlem; 1400 (?) - 75. Louvain. — xlii.
- Braskeleer, Ferdinand de**, P., Antwerp; pupil of J. van Br  e; 1792-1883. Antwerp.
- Brakenburgh, Richard**, P., Haarlem; pupil of Adr. van Ostade (?); 1650-1702. Haarlem.
- Bray, Jan de**, Historical P.; b. at Haarlem, d. 1697.
- Br  e, Matthias Ignatius van**, P., S., & A., pupil of J. van Regemorter at Antwerp and Vincent in Paris; 1773-1839. Antwerp.
- Br  s, Philippus Jacobus van**, P., brother of Matthias; pup. of his brother and Girodet in Paris; 1786-1871. Pavia, Paris, Brussels.
- Breen, Adam van**, Dutch P.; beginning of the 17th cent.; the Hague, Amsterdam.
- Breitner, George Hendrik**, Dutch P., Rotterdam; pupil of W. Maris; b. 1857.
- Brekelenkam, Quirin van**, Dutch P.; flourished ca. 1653-68.
- Breton, Jules Adolphe**, P., Courri  res; pupil of De Vigne and Drolling; b. 1827.
- Breuck, Jacques de**, A. & P. of the 16th cent. St. Omer.
- Br  ughel**, see *Brueghel*.
- Bril, Paulus**, Flemish P., Antwerp; 1554-1626. Rome. — xliv.
- Bronchorst, Jan Gerritz van**, Dutch P. and artist in stained glass, Utrecht; b. 1603, d. ca. 1661. Amsterdam.
- Brouwer, Adrian**, Flem. P., Oudenaerde; pup. of Frans Hals at Haarlem and of Rubens at Antwerp; c. 1605-38. Antwerp. — lix.
- Brueghel, Jan**, surn. *Fluweelen* or *Velvet Brueghel*, Flem. P., Brussels; son of P. Brueghel the Elder; 1568-1625. Italy, Antwerp. — xliv.
- Brueghel, Peeter, the Elder**, surn. *Peasant Brueghel*, Flem. P., Breda; c. 1520-69. Antwerp, Brussels. — xliv.
- Brueghel, Pieter, the Younger**, surn. *Hell-fire Brueghel*, Flem. P. of Brussels; son of P. B. the Elder; 1564-1638. Antwerp. — xliv.
- Bruyn, Bartholom  us de**, Ger. P., Cologne; b. ca. 1493, flourished at Cologne between 1524 and 1560.

- Burgh, R. van der*, Dutch P. of still-life; end of the 17th century.
- Buytenweg, Willem*, P., Rotterdam; pupil of H. Maartensz; b. before 1600. Haarlem.
- Calloigne, Jan Robbert*, S., Bruges; 1775-1830. Bruges, Paris, Rome, Ghent.
- Camerarius, Adam*, Dutch portrait-painter; 1644-85. Amsterdam, Naarden.
- Camphuyzen, Govert*, Dutch P., Gorcum; 1628(24)-72. Amsterdam.
- Capronnier, J. B.*, living P. (glass), Brussels.
- Carlier, Jean Guillaume*, P., Liège; pupil of Berth. Flémalle; c. 1638 to c. 1675. Liège, France.
- Cats, Hendrik Gerrit ten*, Dutch P., Amsterdam; pupil of Westenberg; 1803-56.
- Cauwer, Joseph de*, P., Beveren; 1778-1854. Ghent.
- Cels, Cornelis*, P., Lierre; pupil of A. Lens at Brussels; 1778-1859.
- Ceulen, van*, see *Janssens, Cornelis*.
- Champagne, Philippe de*, P., Brussels; pupil of Fouquières & L'Allemand at Paris; 1602-74. Brussels, Paris.
- Charles-Albert*, living P. & A., Brussels.
- Chauvin, August*, P., Aix-la-Chapelle; b. 1818. Liège.
- Claetssens, Anthonie, the Elder*, P., Antwerp; pupil of Quinten Massys (?); c. 1498.
- Claetssens, Anthonie, the Younger*, P., Bruges; b. 1614.
- Claesz, Pieter, van Haerlem*, Dutch P., Haarlem; father of Claesz Pieter Berchem; d. 1661.
- Clays, Paul Jean*, living P. (sea-scenes), pupil of Gudin; b. at Bruges in 1819; Brussels.
- Cleef, Jan van*, P., Venlo; pupil of Luigi Primo, and of Gaspar de Crayer; 1646-1716. Ghent.
- Cluysenaar, Alfred*, living P., Brussels.
- Cocx*, see *Coques*.
- Codde, Pieter*, Dutch P., Amsterdam; c. 1600-78. — lx.
- Coeberger*, see *Koeberger*.
- Colyn, Jacob de Nole* (or van Kame-ryck), S., d. 1631. Utrecht, Kampen, etc.
- Coninck, David de*, Flem. P., Antwerp; 1636-99(?). Antwerp, Brussels.
- Coninxloo, Gillis van*, Flem. P., Antwerp; 1544-1608. Antwerp, Frankenthal, and Amsterdam.
- Coomans, Pierre Olivier Joseph*, P., Brussels; pupil of P. v. Hasselaere, De Keyser, & Wappers; b. 1818.
- Coques or Cocx, Gonsales (Gonsalve)*, Flem. P., Antwerp; pupil of the portrait-painter Peeter Brueghel (son of 'Hell-fire Brueghel') and of David Ryckaert the Younger; 1614-84. Antwerp.
- Coxie (Cocx, Coxien, or Coxoyen), Michiel van*, P., Malines; pupil of his father Michiel and of Barend van Orley; 1499-1582. Malines and Brussels. — xliv.
- Crabeth, Dirk*, P. on glass; flourished at Gouda, c. 1557-68.
- Crabeth, Wouter*, P. on glass, brother of Dirk C.; Gouda, after 1560.
- Craesbeeck, Joos (Josse) van*, Flem. P., Neer-Linter. 1608 (?) - 1654. Antwerp & Brussels.
- Crayer or Craeyer, Gaspar de*, Flem. P., Antwerp; pupil of Raphael van Coxie at Brussels, and the chief Flem. P. of his time outside of Rubens's school; 1584-1669. Brussels & Ghent. — xlix.
- Cristus, Petrus*, Flemish P., Baerle; 1444-72 in Bruges. — xli.
- Cuylenburg, Cornelis van*, P., Utrecht; 1754-1824. The Hague.
- Cuyp, Albert*, Dutch P., Dordrecht; pupil of his father Jacob Gerritsz C.; 1620-91. Dordrecht. — lxi.
- Cuyp, Jacob Gerritsz*, Dutch P., Dordrecht; pupil of Abr. Bloemaert; 1594-1651 (52). Dordrecht. — liii.
- Cuyper, Joannes Baptista de*, S., Antwerp; 1807-52.
- Cuyper, Joannes Leonardus de*, S., Antwerp; son of the foregoing.
- Cuypers, P. J. H.*, living A., Amsterdam.
- Czermak, Jaroslav*, P., Prague; pupil of Gallait at Brussels and Robert-Fleury at Paris; 1831-78. Paris.
- David, Gerard*, Dutch P., Ouwater; c. 1450 (?) - 1523. Bruges and Antwerp. — xlii.
- David, Jacques Louis*, P., Paris; 1748-1825. Paris, Brussels.
- Debay, Jean Baptiste Joseph, the Elder*, S., Malines; 1779-1868.
- Decaisne, Henri*, P., Brussels; pupil of P. J. O. François, J. L. David, Girodet, and Gros at Paris; 1799-1852. Paris.
- Decker, Cornelis*, Dutch P.; pupil of Salomon van Ruysdael; d. 1678. Haalem.
- Delcours, Jan*, S., Hamoir; b. in the middle of the 17th cent., d. 1707. Liège.
- Deleu, Dirk van*, Dutch P., Heusden; pupil of Frans Hals; 1605 to 1671.

- Arnemuyden, Haarlem, Delft, Antwerp.  
*Delft, Jacob, P.*, Delft; son and pupil of Willem Jacobsz D., grandson of Johannes D.; 1619-61. Delft.  
*Delft, Jacob Willemsz, P.*, Gouda; d. 1601. Delft.  
*Delft, Rochus, P.*, Delft; son of Jacob Willemsz D. Delft.  
*Delvaux, Eduard, P.*, Brussels; pupil of Henri van Assche; 1806-62.  
*Delvaux, Laurent, S.*, Ghent; pupil of Dieudonné Plumier at Brussels; 1695-1778.  
*Deventer, Willem Anthonie van, P.*, The Hague; pupil of H. van de Sande-Bakhuyzen; b. 1824.  
*Devigne-Quyo, Petrus, S.*, Ghent; pupil of J. R. Calloigne; 1812-77.  
*Deyster, Lodewyk de, P.*, Bruges; pupil of Jan Maes; 1656-1711. Bruges.  
*Diepenbeek, Abraham van, Flem. P.*, Bois-le-Duc; pupil of Rubens; c. 1599-1675. Antwerp. — xlix.  
*Dillens, Adolph, P.*, Ghent; pupil of his brother Hendrik D.; 1821-77.  
*Does, Simon van der, Dutch P.*, Amsterdam (?); 1658-1717. The Hague, London, Brussels, Antwerp.  
*Dou or Dov, Gerard (Gerrit), Dutch P.*, Leyden; pupil of the engraver Bart. Dolendo, of the glass-painter P. Couwenhorn, and of Rembrandt; 1613-75. Leyden. — lvii.  
*Doudyns, Willem, Dutch P.*, The Hague; 1630-97. The Hague.  
*Droochsloot, Joost Cornelisz, P.*, flourished at Utrecht; 1586 (?) -1666.  
*Drost, Geraert, P.*; c. 1688 to c. 1690.  
*Dubbels, Hendrick, Dutch P.*, Amsterdam, 1620-76(?). Amsterdam.  
*Ducaju, Joseph Jacques, P. & S.*, Antwerp. 1828-91.  
*Duchatel (Duchastel or Du Chatel), François, Flem. P.*, Brussels; pupil of David Teniers the Younger; 1625-94. Brussels, Paris.  
*Duck, J. A.*, Dutch P., Utrecht; 1600-60. Utrecht and the Hague. — lx.  
*Ducq, Jan le, Dutch animal-painter*; 1686-95.  
*Dujardin, see Jardin.*  
*Duquesnoy, François, S.*, Brussels; pupil of his father, and a student of Poussin's and Titian's works at Rome; 1594-1644 (42?). Brussels, Rome.  
*Duquesnoy, Henry or Hieronymus, S.*, Brussels; father of François & Jérôme D.  
*Dusquenoy, Jérôme, S.*, brother of François; 1612-54.  
*Durlet, François André, S., A., & P.*, Antwerp, pupil of Laenen and F. Berkman; 1816-67.  
*Dusart, Cornelis, the Younger, Haarlem*; pupil of Adr. v. Ostade; 1660-1704. — lix.  
*Dyck, Antonius (Anthonis, Anthony, or Antonio) van, Flem. P.*, Antwerp; 1599-1641. Antwerp, London, Genoa, Rome. — xlix.  
*Dyckmans, Joseph Laurens, P.*, Lierre; pupil of Vervoort, Thielemans, Wappers; 1811-88.  
*Dyk, Philip (Philips) van, Dutch P.*, Amsterdam; pupil of Arnold Boonen; 1680-1753. Amsterdam, The Hague, Middelburg, Cassel.  
*Eeckhout, Gerbrand van den, Dutch P.*, Amsterdam; 1621-74. Amsterdam. — lvi.  
*Eeckhout, Jacob Joseph, Dutch P. & S.*, Antwerp; 1793-1861. The Hague, Malines, Brussels, Paris.  
*Elkema, Elke Jelles, P.*, Leeuwarden; 1788-1839.  
*Eggers, Bartholomeus, S.* probably from N. Germany; 1660-90. The Hague, Berlin.  
*Ekels, Jan, the Younger, Dutch P.*, Amsterdam; 1759-93. Amsterdam.  
*Elias, Nicolaes, Dutch P.*; 1590-1650. Amsterdam. Teacher of Van der Helst.  
*Elsheimer (Elsheimer), Adam, P.*, Frankfort on the Main; 1578-1620. Rome.  
*Engelbertz or Engelbrechtsen, Cornelis, P.*, Leyden; 1468-1533.  
*Everdingen, Allart van, Dutch P.*, Alkmaar; pupil of Roel. Savery (Utrecht); 1621-75. Alkmaar, Haarlem, Amsterdam. — lxi.  
*Everdingen, Caesar van, P.*, Alkmaar, elder brother of Allart v. E.; 1606-79. Alkmaar, Haarlem.  
*Eyck, Hubert van, P.*, Maaseyck; head of the early Flemish school; c. 1366-1426. Ghent. — xxxix.  
*Eyck, Jan van, P.*, Maaseyck, brother of Hubert van Eyck; b. after 1380, d. 1440. Ghent, The Hague, Lille, Bruges. — xl.  
*Eycken, Jean-Baptiste van, P.*, Brussels; pupil of Navez; 1800-53. Brussels.  
*Eyckens, see Ykens.*  
*Fabritius, Bernard, Dutch P.*, Delft; ca. 1620-69. — lvii.  
*Fabritius, Karel, Dutch P.*, Delft; 1624-54. Delft. — lvii.  
*Fayd'herbe, Lucas, S. & A.*, Malines;

- pupil of Max l'Abbé and Rubens; 1617-94. Malines.
- Fictoor*, see *Victors*.
- Fictor*, see *Victor*.
- Flémalle* (*Flémael*, *Flémal*, *Flamasi*), *Bertholet*, P., Liège; pupil of Hendr. Trippez & Gerard Douffet; 1614-75. Florence, Paris, Brussels, Liège.
- Flinck*, *Govert*, Dutch P., Cleve; pupil of Lambert Jacobsz at Leeuwarden and of Rembrandt at Amsterdam. 1615-60. Amsterdam. — lvii.
- Floris*, see *Vriendt*.
- Fourmois*, *Théodore*, P., Presles; 1814-1871. Brussels.
- Fraikin*, *Charles Auguste*, S., Herenthals; 1817-93. Brussels.
- Franchoy*, see *François*.
- Franck*, *Jean*, S., Ghent; pupil of his father Charles F., and of David d'Angers (Paris); b. 1804. Antwerp, Paris, Louvain.
- Francken*, *Ambrosius*, the Elder, P., Herenthals; brother of Frans F. the Elder and J. Francken the Elder, pupil of Marten de Vos (or Fr. Floris?); 1545 (?) - 1618. Antwerp.
- Francken*, *Frans* (*François*), the Elder, Herenthals; brother of the preceding and of J. F. the Elder, pupil of Fr. Floris; 1544-1616. Antwerp.
- Francken*, *Frans*, the Younger, Flem. P., Antwerp; pupil of his father Frans F. the Elder (and of Rubens); 1581-1642. Antwerp.
- François* (*Franchoy*), *Lucas*, the Elder, P., Malines; 1574-1643.
- François*, *Pierre Joseph Célestin*, P., Namur; pupil of Andr. Lens; b. 1759. Brussels.
- Fyt*, *Jan*, Flem. P., Antwerp; pupil of Jan van Berch; 1609-1661. Antwerp.
- Gabriel*, *Paulus Joseph*, P. & S., Amsterdam; pupil of his father, Castelier (Paris), and Canova; 1785-1833. Amsterdam.
- Gaesbeek*, *Adriaen van*, Dutch P., Leyden; d. 1650. — lvii.
- Garemyn*, *Jan*, P.; 1712-99. Bruges.
- Gallait*, *Louis*, P., Tournai; pupil of Hennequin (Rubens, Van Dyck); 1810-87. Tournai, Paris, Brussels.
- Geefs*, *Joseph*, P., Antwerp; 1808-60. Antwerp.
- Geefs*, *Karl*, living P., Brussels.
- Geefs*, *Willem* or *Guillaume*, P., Antwerp; brother of Joseph G., pupil of Rameau (Paris); 1806-83. Antwerp.
- Geel*, *Johannes Franciscus van*, S., Malines; pupil of Pieter de Valck; 1756-1830. Malines, Antwerp.
- Geeraerts*, *Martin Joseph*, P., Antwerp; pupil of Abr. Godyn; 1707-91. Antwerp.
- Geerigen van St. Jans*, Dutch P., end of the 15th cent.; Haarlem.
- Geerts*, *Karel Hendrik*, S., Antwerp; pupil of Van Hool and Van der Ven (Antwerp); 1807-55. Antwerp Louvain.
- Geeft*, *Wybrandt de*, Dutch P., Leeuwarden; 1590-1659 (?). Paris, Rome, Leeuwarden.
- Geirnaert*, *Jozef*, P., Eecloo; pupil of Herreyns (Antwerp) and Paelinck (Ghent); 1790-1859.
- Gelder*, *Aert de*, Dutch P., Dordrecht; last pupil of Rembrandt; 1645-1727. Dordrecht.
- Geldorp*, *Gortius*, P., Louvain; 1553-1616. Antwerp, Cologne. — xlv.
- Gempt*, *Bernhard te*, Dutch P., Wychen; pupil of N. Pieneman; 1826-79.
- Ghent*, *Josse* (*Justus*) *van*, P., Ghent; pupil of Hubert van Eyck (?); b. ca. 1410, d. after 1471.
- Gherardo della Notte*, see *Honthorst*.
- Glauber*, *Johannes*, Dutch P., Utrecht; pupil of Berchem; 1646-1724. Hamburg. Amsterdam, the Hague.
- Godecharle*, *G. L.*, S., Brussels; pupil of Delvaux; 1750-1835. Brussels.
- Goes*, *Hugo van der*, P., Antwerp (Ghent or Bruges?); c. 1420-82. Bruges, Ghent. — xli.
- Goltzius*, *Hendrik*, P., Mühlbrecht; 1558-1616. Haarlem.
- Goltzius*, *Hubert*, P., Würzburg; pupil of his father Rüdiger Goltzius & of Lamb. Lombard (Liège); 1528-83. — xlv.
- Gossart* or *Gossaert*, *Jan*, surn. *Jan van Maubeuge* or *Mabuse*, Dutch P., Maubeuge; c. 1470-1541. Antwerp, Middelburg, Utrecht. — xlv.
- Goubau*, *Antoine*, P., Antwerp; 1618-98. Antwerp.
- Goubau*, *François*, P., Antwerp; 1622-78 (?). Antwerp.
- Goudt*, *Hendrik van*, P., Utrecht; pupil of Adam Elshaimer at Rome. 1585-1630. — li.
- Govaerts*, *Abraham*, Landscape-painter of the 17th cent., in the style of Savery.
- Goyen*, *Jan van*, Dutch P., Leyden; pupil of Isaac van Swanenburgh, Jan de Man, and Willem Gerrits (Leyden); 1596-1656. Leyden, The Hague. — lxi.
- Grebber*, *Frans Pietersz de*, P., Haarlem; pupil of Cornel. van Haarlem; 1579-1649. — liii.
- Grebber*, *Pieter de*, P., Haarlem; son

- of the preceding, pupil of his father and Hendrik Goltzius; b. 1600, d. after 1665.
- Greive, Joh. Conr., P.*, Amsterdam; pupil of P. F. Greive and G. Springer; 1837-91.
- Greive, Petrus Franciscus, P.*, Amsterdam; pupil of O. J. L. Portman; b. 1817-80.
- Groux, Charles Cornelle Auguste de, P.*, Comines; 1825-70. Brussels.
- Grupello, Gabriel de, S.*, Geersberge; pupil of Artus Quellinus (?); 1644-1790. Brussels, Germany.
- Gruyter, Willem, P.*, Amsterdam; b. 1817-80.
- Guffens, Gottfried, P.*, Hasselt; pupil of N. de Keyser (Antwerp); b. 1823.
- Haanen, Adriana Johanna, Dutch P.*, Oosterhout; b. 1814.
- Haas, Jean Hubert Léonard de*, living animal-painter, Hedel; b. 1832.
- Hackaert (Haskaert, Hakkert), Jan, Dutch P.*, Amsterdam; 1629-99 (?). Amsterdam.
- Haerlem, Cornelis van, Dutch P.*, Haarlem; 1562-1688. Haarlem. — lii.
- Hagen, Joris van der (Verhagen), Dutch P.*, the Hague (Ruysdael); 1685-69. The Hague.
- Hals, Dirk, Dutch P.*, Haarlem; pupil of his elder brother Frans H.; b. before 1600, d. 1656. Haarlem. — lx.
- Hals, Frans, the Elder, Dutch P.*, Antwerp (?); 1580-1666. Haarlem. — lviii.
- Hals, Frans, the Younger, Dutch P.*, Haarlem; son and pupil of the preceding; flourished at Haarlem, 1637-69.
- Hamman, Edouard Jean Conrad, P.*, Ostend; 1819-83. Paris.
- Hanselaere, Pieter van, Flem. P.*, Ghent; pupil of P. van Huffel; 1786-1862.
- Hauck, Aug. Christian, P.*, Mannheim; 1742-1801. Rotterdam.
- Haverman, Hendrik Johan, P.*, Amsterdam; b. 1857.
- Heda, Willem Klaass, P.*, Haarlem; b. 1594, d. after 1678.
- Heem, Corn. de, Dutch P.*, Utrecht (?); son and pupil of the following; b. 1623 (?), d. after 1671. Antwerp, The Hague.
- Heem, Jan Davidss de, Dutch P.*, Utrecht; pupil of his father David; 1606-88/84. Utrecht, Antwerp. — lxi.
- Heemskerck, Maerten van (properly M. van Veen), Dutch P.*, Heemskerck; pupil of J. van Scorel (Italy, Michael Angelo); 1498-1574. Haarlem. — li.
- Heemskerck van Beest, Jacob Eduard van, Dutch P.*, Kampen; b. 1828.
- Heere, Lucas de, P.*, Ghent; pupil of his father Jan, of his mother Anna Smyters, and of Frans Floris; 1534 (?) - 84.
- Heerschop, Hendrik, Dutch P.*, Haarlem; pupil of Heda and Rembrandt; 1620-72 (?).
- Heil, Daniel van, P.*, 1604-62. Brussels.
- Helst, Bartholomeus van der, Dutch P.*, Haarlem; 1611-1670. Amsterdam. — lviii.
- Hemessen (Heemsen, Hemsen, Hemissen), Jan van, Flem. P.*; d. before 1566. Antwerp.
- Hennebicq, André, living P.*, Tournai; pupil of Portaels. Mons.
- Herreyns, Guillaume Jacques, Flem. P. & A.*, Antwerp; pupil of his father Jacques H.; 1743-1827. Antwerp, Malines.
- Heusch, Willem de, P.*, Utrecht; 1638 (?) - 1699 (?).
- Heuvel, Antoine van den, surn. Don Antonio, P.*, Ghent; pupil of Gaspar de Crayer or N. Roose; 1600-77. Ghent.
- Heyden, Jan van der, P.*, Gorcum; 1637-1712. Amsterdam. — lxii.
- Hilverdink, Johannes, Dutch P.*, Groningen; pupil of Daiwaille and J. W. Pieneman; b. 1813.
- Hobbema, Meindert, Dutch P.*, Amsterdam; 1638-1709. Amsterdam. — lxi.
- Hoeck (Hoecke), Jan van den, P.*, Antwerp; pupil of Rubens; 1598-1651. Antwerp. — l.
- Host, Gerard, Dutch P.*, Bommel; 1648-1733. Utrecht, the Hague.
- Hondcoester, Gillis d', Dutch P.*, Antwerp; flourished at Utrecht and Amsterdam in 1609-37; d. 1637.
- Hondcoester, Melchior d', Dutch P.*, Utrecht; pupil of his father Gysbert (+1653) and his uncle J. B. Weenix; 1636-95. The Hague, Amsterdam.
- Hondius, Abraham, P.*, Rotterdam; 1638-95. Rotterdam, London.
- Honthorst, Gerard van, surn. Gherardo della Notta, Dutch P.*, Utrecht; pupil of Bloemaert at Utrecht (Caravaggio at Rome); 1590-1656. Utrecht, The Hague, London. — li.
- Hooch, Pieter de (sometimes Hoogh or Hooge), Dutch P.*, Rotterdam; 1630-77 (?). Delft, Haarlem (?). — lvii.
- Hoogstraten, Samuel van, Dutch P.*,

- Metsys, Cornelis**, Flem. P., Antwerp; pupil of his father Qu. Massys; 1511-80 (?).
- Meyer, Joh. Hendr. Louis**, P., Amsterdam; pupil of J. W. Plenkman; 1819-88.
- Mierevelt, Michiel Jansz**, Dutch P., Delft; 1587-1641. Delft, the Hague. — liii.
- Mierevelt, Pieter**, P., Delft; son and pupil of the last; 1595-1632. — liii.
- Mieris, Frans van, the Elder**, Dutch P., Leyden; pupil of the glass-painter Abraham Torenvliet and of Gerard Dou; 1635-81. Leyden — lvii.
- Mieris, Frans van, the Younger**, Dutch P., Leyden; son and pupil of the following; 1639-1763. Leyden.
- Mieris, Willem van**, P., Leyden; son and pupil of Frans van Mieris the Elder; 1662-1747. Leyden.
- Mignon (Minjon), Abraham**, P., Frankfort on the Main; pupil of Jan David de Heem at Utrecht; 1640-79. Wetzlar, Frankfort.
- Moer, Jean Baptiste van**, living P., Brussels.
- Moerenhout, Josephus Jodocus**, Flem. P., Eeckeren; pupil of Verpoorten and Horace Vernet; 1801-74.
- Moeyaert, Nicolaas (Claes) Cornelisz**, Dutch P.; about 1600-69. Italy, Amsterdam.
- Molenaar (Molenaar), Jan Miense**, Dutch P., Haarlem; 1610(?) - 1668. Haarlem.
- Molenaar, Nicolaas or Klaes**, P., Haarlem; d. 1676. Haarlem.
- Moor, Karel de, the Elder**, P., Leyden; pupil of G. Dou and Abr. van den Tempel (Frans v. Mieris & Gerh. Schalcken); 1656-1738.
- More (Moor or Moro), Antonis**, P., Utrecht; pupil of J. van Schooreel at Utrecht (also of Italian masters); b. 1512, d. about 1576. Utrecht, Antwerp, and the courts of Madrid, Lisbon, London, and Brussels. — xliv.
- Moreelse, Paulus**, Dutch P., Utrecht; pupil of Michiel Mierevelt (Delft); 1571-1638. Utrecht. — liii.
- Moritz, Louis**, Dutch P., the Hague; 1773-1850.
- Mostert (Mostaert), Jan**, Dutch P., Haarlem; follower of Gerard David; b. 1474, d. after 1549. Haarlem.
- Moucheron, Frederik de**, Dutch P., Emden; pupil of Jan Asselyn; 1686(37)-86. Amsterdam.
- Moucheron, Isaac de**, Dutch P.; son and pupil of the preceding; 1670-1744 (1694-97 in Italy). Amsterdam.
- Musscher, Michiel van**, P., Rotterdam; pupil of Abr. van den Tempel, Metsu, & Adr. van Ostade; 1645-1705.
- Mytens, Arnold**, P., Brussels; pupil of Anth. Santvoort (Rome) and of Corn. Pyp (Naples); 1541-1602.
- Mytens, Daniel Mariensz, the Elder**, P., the Hague; b. 1590, d. after 1658. The Hague, England.
- Mytens, Jan or Aart Izack**, P., Brussels; pupil of A. v. Opstal and N. v. d. Horst; 1612-71/72.
- Nakken, Willem Karel**, Dutch P., the Hague; b. 1835.
- Naves, François Joseph**, P., Charle-roi, pupil of Isidor & Jos. François (Brussels), & of David (Paris); 1787-1839. Brussels.
- Neeffs, Pieter, the Elder**, P., Antwerp, pupil of Hendrik van Steenwyk; 1577(?) - about 1657.
- Neeffs, Pieter, the Younger**, P., Antwerp; son of the last; b. 1601, d. after 1675.
- Neer, Aert van der**, Dutch P., Amsterdam; 1603-1677. Amsterdam. — lxii.
- Neer, Egdon van der**, Dutch P., Amsterdam; son and pupil of the last, also pupil of Jacob van Loo; 1643-1703. Rotterdam, Amsterdam, Brussels, Düsseldorf.
- Netscher, Caspar**, Dutch P., Heidelberg; pupil of Koster at Arnhem and of Terburg at Deventer; 1639-84. The Hague. — lx.
- Netscher, Constantyn**, Dutch P., the Hague; pupil of his father Caspar; 1668-1722. The Hague.
- Niculant, Willem van**, P., Antwerp 1584-1635.
- Noël, Paul Joseph**, Flem. P., Waulsort; pupil of Herreyns; 1789-1822.
- Nooms**, see Zeeman.
- Noort, Adam van**, P., Antwerp; 1557-1641. — xlv.
- Noort, Lambert van**, P., Amersfoort; 1520-71. Antwerp.
- Ochtersvelt (Uchtersvelt), Jacob or Jan**, Dutch P. of the 17th cent., pupil of Berchem, Metsu, and Terburg; d. before 1710. Rotterdam, Amsterdam.
- Odevaere, Joseph Dionysius**, Flem. P., Bruges; pupil of David at Paris; 1778-1830.
- Ommeganck, Balthazar Paul**, P. & S., Antwerp; pupil of Antonissen; 1755-1826.

- Oost, Jacob van, the Elder*, Flem. P., Bruges (Ann. Carracci); 1600-74. Bruges.
- Oost, Jacob van, the Younger*, P., Bruges; son and pupil of the last; 1637-1713. Lille.
- Orley, Barend (Bernard) van*, P., Brussels; b. betw. 1488 and 1490, d. 1541. Brussels. — xlv.
- Os, Georgius Jacob Joh. van*, P., the Hague; son and pupil of Jan van O.; 1782-1861. Amsterdam, Paris.
- Os, Maria Margarita van*, Dutch P., the Hague; pupil of her father Jan van Os; 1780-1862.
- Ostade, Adriaen van*, Dutch P., Haarlem; pupil of Frans Hals; 1610-85. Haarlem. — lix.
- Ostade, Isak van*, Dutch P., Haarlem; pupil of his brother Adriaen; 1621-1649. Haarlem. — lix.
- Paelinck, Joseph*, P., Oostacker; pupil of David at Paris; 1781-1839. Ghent, Rome, Brussels.
- Palamedess, Antonis P.*, surn. *Stevaerts*, Dutch P., Delft (Mierevelt & Frans Hals); c. 1601-73. Delft.
- Pape, Abraham de*, Dutch P.; c. 1625-66. — lvii.
- Pasture, Rogelet de la*, see *Weyden*.
- Patinir, Joachim P. or Patenier*, P., Dinant; d. about 1524. Antwerp. — xlv.
- Pauwels, Will. Ferd.*, P., Eeckeren; pupil of Du Jardin & Wappers; b. 1830. Antwerp, Weimar, Dresden, Ypres.
- Peede, Hendrik van*, A., flourished at Oudenarde, 1527-30.
- Peeters, Jan*, P., Antwerp; 1624-77.
- Pepyn, Martin*, P., Antwerp; 1575-1642/48. Antwerp.
- Pleneman, Jan Willem*, P., Abcoude; 1779-1853. Delft, the Hague, Amsterdam.
- Pleneman, Nicolaas*, P., Amersfoort; son and pupil of Jan Willem P.; 1810-60.
- Pietersen, Aert*, Dutch P., Amsterdam; pupil of his father Pieter Aertsen; 1550-1612. Amsterdam.
- Poelenburgh, Cornelis van*, Dutch P., Utrecht; pupil of Abr. Bloemaert and Elshaimer; 1586-1667. Utrecht. — li.
- Poelman, P. J.*, Flem. P., Ghent; b. 1801.
- Portaels, Jean François*, P., Vilvorde; pupil of Navez & P. Delaroche; b. 1818.
- Post, Pieter, A. & P.*, Haarlem; 1598-ca. 1665. Haarlem.
- Post, Frans*, P., Leyden; 1621(?) - 80. Haarlem.
- Potter, Paulus*, Dutch P., Enkhuizen; pupil of his father Pieter (Amsterdam) and of Jacob de Wet (Haarlem); 1625-54. Delft, the Hague, Amsterdam. — lxi.
- Potter, Pieter*, Dutch P., Enkhuizen; 1597-1652. Leyden. Amsterdam.
- Pourbus, Frans, the Elder*, Flem. P., Bruges; pupil of his father Pieter P. and of Frans Floris; 1545-81. Bruges, Antwerp. — xlv.
- Pourbus, Frans, the Younger*, Antwerp; son and pupil of the preceding; 1569-1622. Antwerp, Paris.
- Pourbus, Pieter*, P., Gouda; pupil of Lancelot Blondeel (?); 1510 (13?) - 1584. Bruges.
- Prins, Johannes Huibert*, P., the Hague; 1758-1806.
- Pynacker, Adam*, Dutch P., Pynacker, near Delft; follower of Jan Both; 1627-73. Delft. — lxii.
- Quast, Pieter Jansz*, Dutch P., Amsterdam, imitator of Brouwer; 1606-47. Amsterdam, the Hague.
- Quellinus or Quellin, Artus* (not Arthur), the Elder, S., Antwerp; son of Erasmus Q. the Elder, and pupil of his father and of B. Duquesnoy (Rome); 1609-68. Antwerp, Amsterdam, Germany.
- Quellinus, Artus, the Younger*, S., St. Trond; son and pupil of the foregoing; 1625-70. Antwerp.
- Quellinus, Erasmus, the Younger*, P., Antwerp; pupil of his father, the sculptor E. Q. the Elder, and of Jan Verhaegen, Antwerp (Rubens); 1607-78. Antwerp. — xlix.
- Quellinus, Jan Erasmus*, P., Antwerp; son and pupil of the last (Veronese); 1634-1715. Antwerp.
- Quinckhard, Jan Maurits*, Dutch P., Bees; pupil of his father, of Arn. Boonen, Christoffel Lubinietzki, and Nic. Verkolje; 1688-1772. Amsterdam, Utrecht.
- Ravenswaag, Jan van*, Dutch P., Hilversum; 1789-1869.
- Ravesteyn (Ravestyn), Jan van*, Dutch P., the Hague; 1572(?) - 1657. The Hague. — liii.
- Rembrandt Harmensz van Ryn*, Dutch P., Leyden; pupil of Jac. van Swanenburgh (Leyden) and of Pieter Lastman (Amsterdam); 1606-69. Amsterdam. — liv.
- Rietschoof, Jan Claesz*, Dutch P.,



- Hoorn; pupil of Abr. Liedts and L. Bakhuysen; 1652-1719.
- Robbe, Henri, P.*, Courtrai; b. 1807. Brussels.
- Robbe, Louis Marie Domin.*, P., Courtrai; 1806-87. Courtrai, Brussels.
- Rochussen, Charles, P.*, Kralingen; pupil of W. J. J. Nuyen; b. 1814. Rotterdam.
- Roelandt, Ludov., A.*, Nieuwpoort; pupil of Percier and Fontaine (Paris); 1786-1864. Liège, Ghent.
- Roelofs, Willem, P.*, Amsterdam; pupil of A. H. Winter (Utrecht) & of H. van de Sande-Bakhuyzen (the Hague); b. 1822. Brussels.
- Romans, Jacob, A. & P.*; d. 1690. The Hague, Bois-le-Duc.
- Rombouts, Theodor van, P.*, Antwerp; pupil of Abr. Janssens the Elder; 1597-1637. Rome, Florence, Antwerp. — xlix.
- Romeyn, Willem*, Dutch P., Haarlem; pupil of Claes Berchem; d. after 1693. Haarlem.
- Ronner-Knip, Henriette, P.*, Amsterdam; b. 1821.
- Roose, Nicolaas*, see *Liemaekere*.
- Roosenboom, Margaretha*, Dutch P. of still life; b. 1843. The Hague.
- Roquette, Johan de la*, Dutch P., the Hague; d. after 1694.
- Rossum, Johan van*, Dutch portrait-painter of the 17th century.
- Roth, Georg Andries, P.*, Amsterdam; b. 1809.
- Royer, Louis, S.*, Malines; pupil of J. F. van Geel of Amsterdam; 1793-1868. The Hague, Amsterdam.
- Rubens, Petrus Paulus*, Flem. P., b. at Siegen in Nassau; pupil of Tobias Verhaegt, Adam van Noort, and Otho van Veen (Antwerp); 1577-1640. Italy, Antwerp. — xlv.
- Ruyssch, Rachel*, Dutch P., Amsterdam; pupil of Willem van Aelst; 1664-1750; Amsterdam, The Hague. — lxii.
- Ruyssdael, Isaac van*, Dutch P., brother of Sal. van R.; d. 1677.
- Ruyssdael, Jacob van*, Dutch P.; son and pupil of Isaac van R.; 1628(29)-82. Haarlem, Amsterdam. — lxi.
- Ruyssdael, Salomon van*, Dutch P., Haarlem; d. 1670. Haarlem.
- Ryckaert, David, the Younger*; Flem. P., Antwerp; pupil of his father; 1612-62. Antwerp.
- Sadée, Philip, P.*, the Hague; pupil of J. E. J. van den Berg; b. 1837. The Hague.
- Saenredam, Pieter*, Dutch P., Assen-
- delft; pupil of Frans de Grebber (Haarlem); 1597-1665. Haarlem.
- Saftleven, Herman*, Dutch P., Rotterdam; pupil of Jan van Goyen; 1610-85. Rotterdam, Utrecht.
- Sallaert, Antonius*, Flem. P., Brussels; pupil of Michel de Bordeaux; b. ca. 1590, d. after 1648. Brussels.
- Sanders, Hercules*, Dutch P., Amsterdam; 1606-63(?).
- Sandart, Joachim von, P.*, Frankfurt on the Main; pupil of Gerh. Honthorst at Utrecht (Venice, studied Titian and Veronese); 1606-88. England, Venice, Rome, Amsterdam, Augsburg, Nuremberg.
- Santvoort, Dirck Dircksz, P.*; pupil of Rembrandt(?); 1610-1680. Amsterdam.
- Savery, Roelandt*, Dutch P., Courtrai; pupil of his elder brother Jacob, at Amsterdam(?); 1576-1639. Utrecht. — xlv.
- Schalcken, Godfried*, Dutch P., Made; pupil of Samuel van Hoogstraeten & Gerard Dow; 1643-1706. Dordrecht, The Hague. — lvii.
- Schampheler, Edmond de, P.* (landscapes), Brussels; b. 1825.
- Scheemaeckers, Pieter, S.*, Antwerp; pupil of P. Verbruggen; 1640-1714. Antwerp.
- Scheffer, Ary, P.*, Dordrecht; pupil of Guérin (Paris); 1795-1858. Paris.
- Schelfhout, Andreas, P.*, The Hague; 1787-1870. The Hague.
- Schendel, Petrus van, P.*, Terheyden, near Breda; pupil of Van Brée (Antwerp); 1806-70. Amsterdam, Rotterdam, The Hague, Brussels.
- Scholten, Hendrik Jacobus, P.*, Amsterdam; pupil of Greive; b. 1824.
- Schooten, Joris van*, Dutch P., pupil of C. van der Maes (Leyden); b. 1587-1651.
- Schotel, Joh. Christianus, P.*, Dordrecht; pupil of A. Meulemans & M. Schouman; 1787-1838. Dordrecht.
- Schotel, Petrus Joh., P.*, Dordrecht; son and pupil of the last; 1808-65.
- Schouman, Martinus, P.*, Dordrecht; pupil of M. Versteeg and of his uncle Aart S.; 1770-1848.
- Schut, Cornelis, P.*, Antwerp; pupil of Rubens; 1597-1655. Antwerp. — xlix.
- Schwartz, Therese, P.*, Amsterdam; pupil of her father J. G. Schwartz and Gabriel Max; b. 1851.
- Scorel (Schooreel or Schoorl), Jan van, P. & A.*, Schoorl, near Alkmaar; 1495-1562. Rome, Utrecht, Haarlem. — xlv.
- Seghers, Daniel*, Flem. P., Antwerp



- pupil of Velvet Brueghel; 1590-1661. Antwerp.
- Seghers, Gerard, P.*, Antwerp; 1591-1651. Antwerp, Madrid. — xlix.
- Simonis, Eugène, S.*, Liège; pupil of Kessels & Finelli (Rome); b. 1810. Liège, Brussels.
- Slingelandt, Pieter van*, Dutch P., Leyden; pupil of Gerard Dou; 1640-91; Leyden. — lvii.
- Slingeneer, Ernest, P.*, Loochristy, near Ghent; pupil of G. Wappers; b. 1823.
- Sluys, Belgian A.*; 1782-1861.
- Snayers, Peter*, Flem. P., Antwerp; pupil of Seb. Vrancx; b. 1593, d. after 1669. Antwerp, Brussels.
- Snyders, Frans*, Flem. P., Antwerp; 1579-1657. Antwerp. — xlix.
- Snyers, Pieter*, Flem. P., Antwerp; 1681-1752. Antwerp.
- Sorgh, Hendrik Maertensz*, Dutch P., Rotterdam (?); pupil of Willem Buitenweg; 1611-70 (?). Rotterdam.
- Soutman, Pieter, P.*, Haarlem; pupil of Rubens; 1580-1657.
- Splany, W., P.*, Brussels; 1721-85. The Hague.
- Springer, Cornelis, P.*, Amsterdam; pupil of K. Karsen; 1817-91.
- Stallaert, Joseph*, living P., Merchtem; b. 1825. Brussels.
- Staveren, Johan Adriaens van*, Dutch P., Leyden; d. 1669.
- Steen, Jan*, Dutch P., Leyden; pupil of Nic. Knupfer (Utrecht); 1626 (?) - 1679. Leyden, Haarlem, Delft. — lx.
- Stevens, Alfred, P.*, Brussels; pupil of Navez and Roqueplan (Paris); b. 1828.
- Stevens, Joseph*, living P., Brussels; b. 1822-92. Paris.
- Stobbaerts, Jean-Baptiste*, living P., Antwerp.
- Stoop, Dirk*, Dutch P.; 1610 (?) - 86. Utrecht, Lisbon.
- Stracké, Joh. Th., S.*, Dorsten; 1817-91. Amsterdam.
- Stroobant, Franz, P.*, Brussels; b. 1819.
- Stry, Jacob van*, P., Utrecht; pupil of A. C. Lens; 1756-1815.
- Stuerbout*, see *Bouts*.
- Susterman, Lambert*, see *Lombard*.
- Suys, Léon, the Younger*, living P., Brussels.
- Swanenburgh, Isack Claesz van*, P.; d. 1614.
- Swanenburgh, Jacob Isacks van*, P., son of the last; 1580-1658 — liii.
- Swanevelt, Herman van*, P., Woerden (Rome, Claude Lorrain); 1620 (?) - 1655. — lxii.
- Suerts, Jan, P.*, Antwerp; pupil of Nic. de Keyser; 1825-79.
- Tempel, Abraham van den*, Dutch P., Leeuwarden; 1622-72. Leyden, Amsterdam.
- Teniers, David, the Elder*, Flem. P., Antwerp; pupil of his elder brother Julien (Rome, Elshaimer); 1582-1649. Antwerp.
- Teniers, David, the Younger*, Flem. P., Antwerp; son and pupil of the last; 1610-90. Antwerp, Brussels. — l.
- Terburg (Terborch, Ter Borch), Gerard*, Dutch P., Zwolle; pupil of his father (Haarlem, Frans Hals); 1617-81. Deventer. — lx.
- Teunissen (Antoniszoon), Cornelis*, Dutch P., 1533-57. Amsterdam. — liii.
- Thulden (Tulden), Theodore van*, P., Bois-le-Duc; pupil of Abr. Blyenberch & Rubens; 1607 (?) - 1676 (?). Paris, Antwerp, Bois-le-Duc.
- Thys (Thyssens), Peter, the Elder*, P., Antwerp; pupil of A. Deurwaerder; 1616-77 (79). Antwerp.
- Tilburg (Tilborgh), Egidius (Gilles) van*, P., Brussels; pupil of his father; 1625-78 (?). Brussels.
- Tol, Dominicus van*, Dutch P.; pupil of Ger. Dou; b. between 1631 and 1642, d. 1676. Leyden.
- Trigt, Hendrik Albert van*, P., Dordrecht; b. 1829.
- Troost, Cornelis, P.*, Amsterdam; pupil of Arnold Boonen; 1697-1750. Amsterdam.
- Tschaggeny, Karl, P.*, Brussels; b. 1815.
- Tuerlinckx, Joseph, S.*, Malines; pupil of Van Brée & W. Geefs (Brussels); b. 1820.
- Tybaut, W., P. & P.* on glass, Haarlem; latter half of the 16th cent.
- Uchtervelt*, see *Ochtervelt*.
- Uden, Lucas van*, P., Antwerp; 1595-1672 (3). Antwerp. — xlix.
- Uft, Jacob van der*, Dutch P., Gorcum; 1627-88 (?). Gorcum.
- Utrecht, Adrian van*, Flem. P., Antwerp; pupil of Harmen de Ryt; 1599-1652. Antwerp.
- Vaenius*, see *Veen*.
- Valckert, Werner van*, Dutch portrait-painter; pupil of H. Goltzius; flourished 1612-37 at Amsterdam, Haarlem, and Delft.
- Veeken, Jan Baptist van der*, Flem. P. on glass; middle of 16th cent.
- Veen (Ven), Jan A. van der*, living S., Bois-le-Duc.

- Veen, Marten H. van*, see *Heemskerck*.  
*Veen, Otto van V.*, or *Otho Vaenius* (*Venus*), Flem. P., Leyden; 1558-1629. Liège, Leyden, Antwerp, Brussels. — xlv.  
*Velde, Adrian van de*, Dutch P., Amsterdam; pupil of his father Willem (Amsterdam); ca. 1635-72. Amsterdam, Delft. — lxi.  
*Velde, Esaias van de*, Dutch P., Amsterdam; ca. 1590-1680. Haarlem, the Hague.  
*Velde, Willem van de V., the Elder*, P., Leyden; father of Adrian and Willem V. the Younger; 1611-93. England.  
*Velde, Willem van de V., the Younger*, Dutch P., Amsterdam; brother of Adrian, pupil of his father Willem & of Simon de Vlieger; 1633-1707. Amsterdam, Greenwich. — lxii.  
*Venne, Adrian van de*, Dutch P., Delft; pupil of Simon Valck the goldsmith; 1589-1662. Middelburg, the Hague.  
*Verboeckhoven, Charles Louis*, P., Warneton; pupil of his father Barthélemy V.; 1802-84.  
*Verbosckhoven, Eugène Joseph*, P., Warneton; brother of the last, pupil of his father (Potter, Omme-ganck); 1799-1881. Brussels.  
*Verboom, Adrian H.*, Dutch P., Amsterdam; b. 1628, d. after 1670.  
*Verbruggen, Henri François*, S., Antwerp; son and pupil of the following; 1655-1724. Antwerp.  
*Verbruggen, Pieter*, S., Antwerp; father of the foregoing; d. 1686.  
*Verhaagt, Tob.*, P., Antwerp, 1566-1681.  
*Verhaghen, P. J.*, P., Aerschot. 1728-1811. Louvain.  
*Verhas, Jean*, P., Dendermonde; b. 1834. Brussels.  
*Verhulst, Rombout*, S., Malines or Breda; pupil of Rombout Verstappen & François van Loo; 1624-98. Holland.  
*Verkolje, Jan*, Dutch P., Amsterdam; pupil of Jan Livens; 1650-93. Delft.  
*Verlat, Charles*, P., Antwerp; pupil of Nic. de Keyser; 1824-90. Weimar, Antwerp.  
*Verlinde, Pierre Antoine*, P., Winxbergen; 1801-77. Paris, Antwerp.  
*Vermeer*, see *Meer*.  
*Verschaeren, Jean Antoine*, P., Antwerp; pupil of Herreyns; 1803-63.  
*Verschaffelt, Pierre Antoine, Chevalier de*, S., Ghent; pupil of Pierre de Sutter and of Bouchardon (Paris); 1710-98. Rome, Mannheim.  
*Verschuier, Lieve*, P., Rotterdam; 1690(?) -86.  
*Verschuur, Wouterus (Walter)*, P., Amsterdam; pupil of P. G. van Os & C. Steffelaar; 1812-74.  
*Verspronck, Cornelis Engelszoon*, P., Haarlem; pupil of Corn. Cornelisz and Karel van Mander; 17th cent. Haarlem.  
*Verspronck, Jan*, Dutch P., Haarlem; son of the last, pupil of Frans Hals; 1597-1662. Haarlem.  
*Versteeg, Maggiel*, P., Dordrecht; pupil of A. van Wanum; 1756-1843.  
*Verveer, Elchanon*, P., the Hague; pupil of the following and of Herm. Ten Kate; b. 1826.  
*Verveer, Salomon Leonardus*, P., the Hague; pupil of B. J. van Hove; 1813-76. The Hague.  
*Vervloet, Francis*, Flem. P., Malines; 1795-1872.  
*Victor or Fictor, Jacomo*, Dutch P.; prob. a relative of Jan Victors; flourished at Amsterdam about 1670.  
*Victors (Victor, Victoor, Fictoor), Jan*, Dutch P., Amsterdam; pupil of Rembrandt; b. 1620, d. after 1672.  
*Vieillevoye, J. B. de*, P., Verviers; 1798-1855. Liège.  
*Vigne, Félix de*, P., Ghent; 1806-62.  
*Vigne, Petrus de*, S., Ghent; brother of the last; 1812-77.  
*Vinck, Franz*, P., Antwerp; pupil of Leys; b. 1827.  
*Vinckboons, David*, Dutch P., Malines; pupil of his father Philip (Amsterdam); 1578-1629. Amsterdam.  
*Vinckenbrinck, Albert*, S., Sparendam; 17th cent.  
*Vingboons, Ph., A.*, Amsterdam; 1608-75.  
*Vlieger, Simon de*, Dutch P., Rotterdam; b. ca. 1600, d. before 1660. Delft, Amsterdam.  
*Vliet, Hendrik van*, Dutch P., Delft; pupil of his father Willem and of Michiel van Mierevelt (Delft); c. 1611-75. Delft. — lxii.  
*Vogel, Corn. de*, P., Dordrecht; 1824-79.  
*Vois, Ary (Adrian) de*, Dutch P., Leyden; pupil of Nic. Knupfer (Utrecht) & of Abraham van den Tempel (Leyden); 1680(?) -80. Leyden.  
*Vollenhoven, Herman van*, Dutch P., Utrecht; beginning of the 17th cent.  
*Vollevens, Jan, the Elder*, Dutch P., Geertruidenberg; pupil of N. Maes in Dort; 1649-1728. The Hague.  
*Voort, Cornelis van der*, Dutch P.,

- Antwerp; flourished at Amsterdam; 1576-1624.
- Vos, Cornelis de*, Flem. P., Hulst; pupil of David Remeens; c. 1585-1651. Antwerp.
- Vos, Marten de*, Flem. P., Antwerp; pupil of Frans Floris; 1581-1608. Venice, Antwerp.
- Vos, Simon de*, Flem. P., Antwerp; pupil of Corn. de Vos; 1608-76. Antwerp.
- Vrancx, Sebastian*, P., Antwerp; 1573-1647.
- Vriendt, Cornelis de*, A., Antwerp; brother of the next; 1518-75. Antwerp.
- Vriendt (Vrint), Frans de*, surn. *Frans Floris*, P., Antwerp; c. 1520-70. Antwerp. — xlv.
- Vries, H. Vredeman*, A. & P., Leeuwarden; 1528-1607. Germany, Holland.
- Vroom, Hendrik Cornelisz*, Dutch P., Haarlem; 1556-1640. Haarlem.
- Waldorp, Antoine*, P., 't Huis ten Bosch, near the Hague; 1803-66.
- Wappers, Gustav*, P., Antwerp; pupil of J. J. van Regemorter, Van Brée, and Herreyns; 1803-74. Antwerp.
- Waterlo, Anthonis*, Dutch P. and etcher, Lille; b. 1609(10), d. after 1670. Leeuwarden, Amsterdam.
- Wauters, Emile*, P., Brussels; pupil of Portaels & Gérôme (Paris); b. 1849. Brussels.
- Weenix, Jan*, Dutch P., Amsterdam; son and pupil of the following; 1640-1719. Amsterdam, Utrecht.
- Weenix, Jan Baptist*, Dutch P., Amsterdam; pupil of Jan Micker and Abr. Bloemaert (Utrecht) and of Claas Moeyaert (Amsterdam); 1621-60. Amsterdam, Utrecht.
- Werff, Adrian van der*, Dutch P., Kralingen, near Rotterdam; pupil of Cornel. Picolet & Eglon van der Neer; 1659-1722. Rotterdam.
- Werff, Pieter van der*, Dutch P., brother and pupil of the last; 1665-1721. Rotterdam.
- Weyden, Roger (Rogier) van der*, also called *Roger (Rogelet) de la Pasture*, P., Tournai; 1399(1400)-1464. Tournai, Brussels, Louvain. — xli.
- Wiertz, Antoine Joseph*, P. & S., Dinant; pupil of Herreyns and Van Brée; 1806-65. Brussels.
- Wildens, Jan*, P., Antwerp; pup. of Verhulst; 1586-1653. Antwerp.
- Willaerts, Adam (or Willarts)*, P., Antwerp; 1577-1664. Utrecht.
- Willeborts, Thomas*, surn. *Bosschaert (Bossart)*, P., Bergen-op-Zoom; pup. of G. Seghers; 1614-54. Antwerp.
- Willemssens, Louis*, S., Antwerp; pupil of A. Quellin the Elder; 1630-1702. Antwerp.
- Winter, Abraham Hendrick*, P., Utrecht; 1800-61.
- Wit, Jacob de*, P., Amsterdam; 1695-1754. Amsterdam.
- Witte, Emanuel de*, Dutch P., Alkmaar; pupil of Evert van Aelst; 1607-93. Delft, Amsterdam. — lxii.
- Witte, Gaspard de*, P., Antwerp; 1618-80 (81). Antwerp.
- Wolfvoet, Johannes Victor*, P., Antwerp; pupil of his father Victor W. and of Rubens; 1612-52. Antwerp.
- Wolterbeck, Anna Henriette*, Amsterdam; b. 1834.
- Wouters, Charles Augustin*, P., Boom, near Antwerp; b. 1811. Malines.
- Wouerman, Jan*, Dutch P., Haarlem; brother and pupil of Philip W.; 1629-66. Haarlem.
- Wouerman, Philip*, Dutch P., Haarlem; 1619-68. Haarlem. — lxi.
- Wouerman, Pieter*, Dutch P., Haarlem; brother of the last, pupil of his father Paulus W.; 1623-82. Haarlem.
- Wttewaal (Wittewaal), Joachim Antonisz*, P., Utrecht; pupil of Joos de Beer; 1566-1638. France, Italy.
- Wulfaert, Adrien*, P., Tergoes; pupil of Ducq (Bruges) and Gallait; b. 1804. Antwerp, Ghent.
- Wyck, Thos.*, Dutch P., Beverwyck, near Haarlem; 1616(?) - 1677. Haarlem.
- Wynants, Jan*, Dutch P.; b. 1600(?), flourished at Haarlem and Amsterdam 1641-79. — lxi.
- Ykens, Jean*, S. & P., Antwerp; 17th cent.
- Ykens (Eyckens), Pieter*, P., Antwerp; son and pupil of the last; 1648-95(96). Antwerp.
- Zeeman, Reinier (Remigius)*, proper name supposed to be *Nooms*, Dutch P., Amsterdam; b. 1612(?), flourished at Amsterdam till after 1660.
- Zorgh*, see *Sorgh*.

# INDEX.

Aa, the 374. 390.  
 Aalst 374.  
 Aarlen, see Arlon.  
 Abcoude 368.  
 Abeele 31.  
 Achel 185. 374.  
 Acoz 191.  
 Acren 68.  
 Adeghem 10.  
 Adinkerke 33.  
 Adseux 241.  
 Aeltre 10. 32.  
 Aerschot 182. 204.  
 Aerseele 32.  
 Ste. Agathe 11.  
 Agimont 198.  
 Agnetenberg, the 361.  
 Ahn 249.  
 Aigremont 231.  
 Aimeries 185.  
 Aisne 226.  
 —, the 226.  
 Aix-la-Chapelle 184. 234.  
 237.  
 Akkrum 363.  
 Alblisserdam 181.  
 Aldekerk 383.  
 Alkmaar 353.  
 Alle 203.  
 Almelo 366.  
 Alost 11.  
 Alphen 268.  
 Altbach, the 249.  
 Altenberg 234.  
 Altlinster 252.  
 Altscheid 244.  
 Alttrier 249.  
 Altwies 249.  
 Alzette, the 245. 247.  
 St. Amand 211.  
 St. Amans-lez-Puers 63.  
 Amay 231.  
 Amblève 224.  
 —, the 224. 242.  
 Amersfoort 360.  
 Ammeldingen 250.  
 Ampsin 231.  
 Amstel, the 308.  
 Amsterdam 305.  
 Academy of Science  
 310.  
 St. Anthonieswaag 311.  
 Antiquar. Society 315.

Amsterdam:  
 Aquarium 319.  
 Arti et Amicitiae 315.  
 Artis-Schouwburg 319.  
 Bankers 306.  
 Baths 306.  
 Béguinage 315.  
 Blind Asylum 347.  
 Botanic Garden 319.  
 Buitenkant 311.  
 Buitensingel 318.  
 Canals 309.  
 Cavalry Barracks 318.  
 Cemetery 318.  
 Charities 347.  
 Churches 348.  
 Collections, etc. 307.  
 Commercial School  
 318.  
 Concerts 307. 347.  
 Dam 312.  
 Diamond Polishers 320.  
 Docks 311.  
 Dock Yard 311.  
 Dutch Museum 321.  
 English Church 307. 348.  
 Engravings 328.  
 Entrepôt 311.  
 Ethnol. Museum 319.  
 Exchange 312.  
 Felix Meritis 328.  
 Fish Market 311.  
 Frederiksplein 318.  
 Grachten 309.  
 Grammar School 318.  
 Harbour 310.  
 Historical Gallery 315.  
 Hooze Sluis 318.  
 Hosp. of St. James 318.  
 347.  
 Hotels 305.  
 Industrial Palace 318.  
 Jewish Quarter 319.  
 Kalverstraat 315.  
 Kweekschool 311.  
 Lees Museum 315.  
 Leidsche Plein 318.  
 Library, Royal 329.  
 —, Univ. 315.  
 Maatschappij tot Nut  
 van't Algemeen 348.  
 Melkhuis 347.  
 Metalen Kruis 312.

Amsterdam:  
 Montalbaans Tower 311.  
 Muider Poort 318.  
 Museum 320.  
 —, Dutch 321.  
 — Fodor 317.  
 Nieuwe Kerk 312.  
 — Markt 314.  
 Nieuwe Zyds Vorburg-  
 wal 309.  
 Orphanage 315. 347.  
 Oude Kerk 311.  
 Palace, Royal 313.  
 Paleis voor Volksvlyt  
 318.  
 Panorama 307. 318.  
 Park 319.  
 Post Office 307.  
 Prins Hendrik Kade  
 311.  
 Protestant Asylum 347.  
 Quays 310.  
 Rail. Stations 305. 310.  
 318.  
 Rembrandtsplein 315.  
 316.  
 Rembrandt's House 320.  
 — Statue 316.  
 Remonstrants, Church  
 of the 318.  
 Ruyter's House, De 311.  
 Ryks Museum 320.  
 Admirals' Room 329.  
 Anatomical paintings  
 338.  
 Antiquarian Society  
 330.  
 Cabinet of engrav-  
 ings 328.  
 Carolingian Room  
 334.  
 Collection of casts  
 330.  
 — of coins 329.  
 — of weapons 322.  
 Colonial collection  
 322.  
 Costumes 322. 328.  
 Dupper Room 336.  
 Dutch Museum 321.  
 East Court 322.  
 Ecclesiastical De-  
 partment 324.

**Amsterdam :**

**Byks Museum :**  
 Gallery of Paintings 330.  
 Hall of Honour 331.  
 International Room 334.  
 Library 329.  
 Military and Naval Collection 322.  
 Modern Paintings 344.  
 Museum van der Hoop 343.  
 Naval Department 323.  
 Pavilion Room 342.  
 Porcelain 328.  
 Portrait Room 338.  
 Regent Room 346.  
 Rembrandt Room 333.  
 Secular Architecture 325.  
 Van der Hoop Room 343.  
 Van de Poll Room 337.  
 West Court 330.  
 Schreyerstoren 311.  
 Seamen's Instit. 311.  
 Shops 306.  
 Singel-Gracht 309. 318.  
 Six Gallery 316.  
 Stadhuis 315.  
 Stads-Schouwburg 318.  
 Steamboats 307.  
 Synagogues 319.  
 Theatres 306.  
 Thorbecke's Statue 316.  
 Tolhuis 349.  
 Tramways 307.  
 University 315.  
 — Library 315.  
 Vondel-Park 347.  
 Vondel's Statue 347.  
 Walloon Orphanage 348.  
 Weigh House 311.  
 Willems-Park 347.  
 Zeemanshoop 314.  
 Zeemanshuis 311.  
 Zoolog. Garden 319.  
 Ancre, Chât. 228.  
 Andelst 339.  
 Andenne 233.  
 Andrimont 241.  
 Angelsberg 246.  
 Angleur 223. 235.  
 Anhée 192.  
 St. Anna ter Muiden 9.  
 Anna-Paulowna 354.  
 Ans 205.

Anseghem 35.  
 Ansemburg 247.  
 Anseremme 197.  
 Antoing 67.  
 Antwerp 138.  
 Académie des Beaux-Arts 151.  
 Allewaert's Bust 174.  
 St. Andrew 155.  
 Augustinian Ch. 153.  
 St. Antoine 153.  
 Athénée Royal 172.  
 Avenue des Arts 173.  
 — du Commerce 173.  
 — de l'Industrie 173.  
 — du Sud 173.  
 — Marie-Thérèse 173.  
 Bank 173.  
 Baths 139.  
 Boduognatus's Statue 175.  
 Borgerhout 175. 178.  
 Botanic Garden 173.  
 Boucheries 151.  
 Bourse 169.  
 Cabs 140.  
 Capuchins, Church of 153.  
 Carnot's Statue 175.  
 Cathedral 145.  
 Churches 141.  
 Collections, etc. 141.  
 Conscience's Mon. 169.  
 Consuls 141.  
 Coudenberg's Stat. 173.  
 Docks 155. 177.  
 St. Elizabeth Hospital 173.  
 English Church 141.  
 Entrepôts 177.  
 Exchange 169.  
 Fortifications 143.  
 St. George 174.  
 Guild Houses 151.  
 Halles Centrales 173.  
 Hospital 175.  
 Hôtel de Ville 150.  
 Hotels 139.  
 Institut de Comm. 172.  
 Intelligence Bureau 139.  
 St. Jacques 170.  
 Jesuits' Church 169.  
 Jordaens's Statue 174.  
 St. Joseph 175.  
 Leopold I.'s Statue 173.  
 Leys' House 173.  
 — Statue 174.  
 Library, Municipal 169.  
 Longue Rue Neuve 169.  
 Loos, Mon. de 174.  
 Maison Hanséatique 177.  
 — des Orphelines 174.

**Antwerp :**

Market 173.  
 Massys' Well 149.  
 — Monum. 174.  
 Military Hospital 152.  
 Modern Art 144.  
 Monum. of the French Fury 172.  
 Musée Commercial 172.  
 — Kums 152.  
 — Moderne 166.  
 — Plantin-Moretus 153.  
 Museum 155.  
 — of Antiquities 176.  
 Music 141.  
 Nottebohm's Coll. 152.  
 Notre Dame 145.  
 Omnibuses 140.  
 Orphanage, Girls' 175.  
 Palace, Royal 173.  
 Palais de Justice 173.  
 — des Beaux-Arts 155.  
 Panorama 141. 175.  
 Park 174.  
 Park of the Palais de l'Industrie 168.  
 St. Paul 151.  
 Pepinière 175.  
 Picture Gallery 157.  
 Place de la Commune 172.  
 — de Meir 173.  
 — Léopold 173.  
 — Loos 174.  
 — Teniers 173.  
 — Verte 145.  
 Porte de l'Escaut 176.  
 Post Office 139.  
 Promenoirs 176.  
 Quays 175.  
 Railway Stations 138.  
 Restaurants 139.  
 Rockox's House 152.  
 Rubens' House 173.  
 — Statue 145.  
 Rue Nationale 153.  
 — du Peuple 155.  
 Ryswyck's Monum. 153.  
 Sacré Coeur, Basilique du 175.  
 Salvius Brabo Fountain 150.  
 Schoonbeke's Monum. 175.  
 Seamen's House 177.  
 Shops 141.  
 Steamboats 140.  
 Steen, the 176.  
 Symphony Concerts 141.  
 Telegraph Office 139.  
 170.  
 Telephones, Public 139.

- Antwerp:  
   Teniers's Statue 173.  
   Tête de Flandre 178.  
   Theatres 141. 172. 173.  
   Tramways 140.  
   Tribunal de Commerce 170.  
   Universal Exhibition 168.  
   — —, Secretary's Office for the 139.  
   Van Dyck's Statue 151.  
   Van Liere's House 152.  
   Vlaamsch Hoofd 178.  
   Wharfs 175.  
   St. Willibrord 175.  
   Zoolog. Garden 175.  
 Anvaing 56.  
 Anvers, see Antwerp.  
 Anvers-Dam 178.  
 Apeldoorn 365.  
 Ardenne, Chât. 197.  
 Ardennes, Forest of 199.  
 Ardoye 32.  
 Arendonck 138.  
 Arendskerke 255.  
 Argenteau 227.  
 Argenteuil, Chât. 199.  
 Arkel 389.  
 Arlon 202.  
 Armentières 81.  
 Arnemuiden 255.  
 Arnhem 371.  
 Arras 188.  
 Arville, Chât. 233.  
 Asch 182.  
 Ascq 67.  
 Aspelt 249.  
 Assen 363. 362.  
 Assendelft 350.  
 Asselborn 244.  
 Assesse 199.  
 Astenet 237.  
 Ath 68.  
 Athus 203.  
 Attert, the 245.  
 Attres 68.  
 Aubel 235. 236.  
 St. Aubert, Mont 59. 62.  
 Audeghem 63.  
 Audenarde 34.  
 Aulne, Abbey of 191.  
 Austruweel, Fort 179.  
 Autel 203.  
 Auvelais 192.  
 Ave-Cappelle 32.  
 Avelghem 35. 59.  
 Avenhorn 356.  
 Avennes 232.  
 Averbode, Abbey of 182.  
 Averceest 362.  
 Avernas 232.  
 Avins-en-Condroz 232.  
 Axel 138.  
 Aye 200.  
 Aywaille 224. 241.  
 Baarn 360.  
 Baichte-Maria-Leerne 56.  
 Baelen 185.  
 Baesrode 63. 138.  
 Baexem 165.  
 Baisieux 67.  
 Balan 199.  
 Balgerhoeke 10.  
 Baraque Michel 241.  
 Barendrecht 393.  
 Barisart 240.  
 Barneveld 365.  
 Barse 232.  
 Barvaux 226.  
 Barry 67.  
 Basècles 56.  
 Bas-Oha 233.  
 Bassilly 68.  
 Bastendorf 250.  
 Bastogne 202. 244.  
 Bath 256.  
 —, Fort 180. 256.  
 Battice 235. 236.  
 Baulers 133. 189.  
 Baumbüsch Forest 247.  
 Bazeilles 199.  
 Beaufort 246.  
 —, Chât. 233.  
 Beau-Fraipont 223.  
 Beaumont 223.  
 Beauraing 201.  
 Beek 387.  
 Beek-Elslloo 388.  
 Beekhuizen 373.  
 Beemster 356.  
 Beerze, the 390.  
 Beesd 389.  
 Befort 246.  
 Beilen 363.  
 Beirvelde 64.  
 Belfeld 388.  
 Belle-Alliance 132. 120.  
 Belle-Fontaine-lez-Etalle 203.  
 Bellem 10.  
 Belle-Roche 224.  
 Bellevue, Chât. 198.  
 Bellingen 69.  
 Belœil 68.  
 Belvaux 200.  
 Bemmelm 385. 388.  
 Ben-Ahin 233.  
 Bennebroek 269.  
 Benonchamps 202.  
 Benrath 384.  
 Bentheim 366.  
 Berchem 11. 138. 387.  
 Bercheux 202.  
 Berdorf 246.  
 Bergen, see Mons.  
 Bergen (Holland) 355.  
 Bergen op Zoom 256.  
 Berkel, the 367.  
 Berlaer 182.  
 Bernimont 202.  
 Bernissart 68.  
 Bertrée 232.  
 Bertringen 203.  
 Bertrix 202. 203.  
 Berwinne, the 227.  
 Berzé 191.  
 Best 374. 390.  
 Béthane 237.  
 Bettel 250.  
 Bettemburg 245.  
 Bettendorf 250.  
 Bettingen 203.  
 Betuwe, the 371. 385. 388.  
 Beugen 388.  
 Beveland Canal, the 180. 256.  
 Bevere 35.  
 Beveren 64.  
 Beverloo 374.  
 Beverst 182. 374.  
 Beverwyk 353.  
 Beythem 34.  
 Bierghes 69.  
 Bièvre 203.  
 Biesbosch, the 389.  
 Biezeling 256.  
 Bildchen 250.  
 Biljoen 373.  
 Bilsen 374.  
 Binche 185.  
 Binsfeld 251.  
 Bioulx, Chât. 195.  
 Birbaix, Chât. 199.  
 Birtringen 245.  
 Bivels 250.  
 Blaauwe Trappen 304.  
 Blanc-Misseron 188.  
 Blandain 67.  
 Blankenberghe 7. 10.  
 Blascheid 247.  
 Bleton 67.  
 Blees, the 250.  
 Bleesbrück 250.  
 Blerick 388. 390.  
 Bleyberg 234.  
 Bloemendaal 304. 353.  
 Bloemendael 10.  
 Blokker 356.  
 Blumenthal, the 246.  
 Bocholt 368.  
 Bocq, the 195. 199.  
 Bodeghem 11.  
 Bodegraven 269. 370.  
 Boesinghe 29.  
 Bois-du-Luc 189.  
 Bois-le-Duc 374.  
 Boisschot 182.

Boitsfort 199.  
 Bollendorf 251.  
 Bolsward 363.  
 Bomal 224. 226.  
 Bommel 375.  
 Bonne Espérance 185.  
 Boom 11. 63. 138.  
 Boortmeerbeek 138.  
 Borculo 363. 366.  
 Borger 363.  
 Borinage, le 188.  
 Born 252.  
 Bornhem 138.  
 'S Bosch 374.  
 Bouchout 118. 181.  
 Boucle 34.  
 Bouillon 203.  
 Bour 247.  
 Bourcy 202.  
 Boussu 188.  
 Boussu-Haine 67.  
 Bousval 190.  
 Bouvigne 195.  
 Bouvines 67.  
 Bouwel 138. 184.  
 Bovenkarspel 356.  
 Bovigny 225.  
 Boxmeer 388.  
 Bortel 374. 390.  
 Bracquegnies 189.  
 Brages 69.  
 Braine l'Alleud 138. 186.  
 Braine-le-Comte 186. 189.  
 Braives 232.  
 Brandenburg 250.  
 Brasschaet 178.  
 Breda 390.  
 Brederode 304. 353.  
 Breitweiler 246.  
 Bremen 365.  
 Breskens, Fort 254.  
 Breukelen 368. 370.  
 Brialmont 223.  
 Broechem 182.  
 Broek 351.  
 Bronbeek 373.  
 Brouwershaven 180.  
 Brugelette 68.  
 Bruges 11.  
   Academy 26.  
   St. Anna 27.  
   Antiquities, Coll. of 22.  
   Arquebusiers' Guild-house 28.  
   St. Basile 24.  
   Béguinage 28.  
   Belfry 22.  
   Breidel and Coninc's Mon. 21.  
   Cathedral 13.  
   Chap. du Saint Sang 24.  
   Charles II.'s House 22.

Bruges:  
   Conservatory of Music 22.  
   Cour des Princes 23.  
   Cranenburg 22.  
   Dames Anglaises, Couvent des 27.  
   Fish Market 24.  
   St. Gilles 27.  
   Government Buildings 22.  
   Grande Place 21.  
   Gruuthuuse Palace 18.  
   Halle au Beurre 22.  
   Halles 21.  
   Hospital of St. John 18.  
   Hosp. de la Potterie 27.  
   Hospices Civiles 23.  
   Hôtel de Ville 23.  
   St. Jacques 22.  
   Jérusalem, Egl. de 27.  
   Library 26.  
   Ste. Madeleine 28.  
   Maison de l'Ancien Greffe 24.  
   Marché du Vendredi 13.  
   Memling's Statue 27.  
   Meyer's Collection 27.  
   Museum 20.  
   Notre Dame 16.  
   Palais de Justice 25.  
   Park 28.  
   Poorters Loodze 26.  
   Porte d'Ostende 28.  
   Post Office 22.  
   Railway Station 13.  
   Ruffo-Bonneval's Collection 23.  
   St. Sauveur 13.  
   Stevin's Statue 21.  
   Tonlieu 26.  
   Van Eyck's Statue 26.  
 Bruges-Bassin 10.  
 Brumagne, Chât. 234.  
 Brummen 367.  
 Brussels 63.  
   Abattoirs 111.  
   Académie 81.  
   Allée Verte 117.  
   Ancienne Cour 85.  
   Antiquities 114.  
   Archives 85.  
   Avenue du Midi 111.  
   Banks 75.  
   Baths 73.  
   Banque Nationale 84.  
   Beer Houses 72.  
   Béguinage, Egl. du 109.  
   Blind Asylum 111.  
   Bois de la Cambre 118.  
   Booksellers 73.  
   Botanic Garden 110.  
   Boulevards 107. 109. 111.

Brussels:  
   Bourse 108.  
   Cabs 73.  
   Cafés 72. 73.  
   Caserne du Petit Château 111.  
   Cathedral 82.  
   St. Catherine 109.  
   Cemeteries 118. 117.  
   Chap. del'Expiation 106.  
   Château 117.  
   Cité Fontainas 111.  
   Collections, etc. 76.  
   Coll. of Coins 85.  
   — of Engravings 85.  
   Colonne du Congrès 82.  
   Concerts 75.  
   Conservatoire de Musique 101.  
   Ecole Industrielle 108.  
   — Modèle 108.  
   — Polytechnique 106.  
   — Vétérinaire 111.  
   Eglise des Carmes 110.  
   — du Béguinage 109.  
   — du Musée 85.  
   Egmont and Hoorne's Monum. 100.  
   Embassies 75.  
   English Churches 76.  
   — Club 76.  
   Entrepôt 111.  
   Exchange 108.  
   Ferme Royale 117.  
   Festivals, Popular 75.  
   Fish-market 109.  
   Fontaine de Brouckère 110.  
   Galerie du Commerce 107.  
   — St. Hubert 105.  
   — du Nord 107.  
   Grand Sablon 102.  
   Grande Place 103.  
   Ste. Gudule 82.  
   Guild Houses 105.  
   Halle au Pain 104.  
   Halles Centrales 108.  
   Hippodrome 108. 75.  
   Hoogstraat 102.  
   Horse Races 75. 118.  
   Horticulture, Etab. de 112.  
   Hospice Pachéco 110.  
   Hôtel de Ville 103.  
   — des Ventes 108.  
   Hotels 69.  
   Intelligence Office 73.  
   St. Jacques sur Caudenberg 79.  
   Jesuit Church 110.  
   St. John's Hospital 109.  
   St. Joseph 111.

## Brussels:

Kuylenberg's House 101.  
 Lace 73.  
 Laeken 117.  
 Library, Royal 85.  
 Maison du Roi 104.  
 Mannikin 105.  
 Marché Couvert 105.  
 — de la Madeleine 105.  
 Ste. Marie de Schaerbeek 110.  
 Markets 105. 109.  
 Martyrs' Monument 107.  
 St. Mary's 117.  
 Mint 110.  
 Money Changers 78.  
 Montagne de la Cour 79. 105.  
 — du Tonnerre 117.  
 Monument of Aeneas 108.  
 — — of Belliard 80.  
 — — Charles of Lorraine 85.  
 — — Cockerill 111.  
 — — Egmont and Hoorn 100.  
 — — Godfrey de Bouillon 79.  
 — — Helmont 109.  
 — — Leopold I. 117.  
 — — Quetelet 81.  
 — — Rouppe 111.  
 — — Verhaegen 106.  
 — — Vesalius 110.  
 Musée des Armures 110.  
 — d'Art Monum. 113.  
 — Commercial 109.  
 — Communal 104.  
 — d'Hist. Naturelle 112.  
 — Moderne 85.  
 — du Nord 107.  
 — de Peinture 92.  
 — Scolaire 116.  
 — de Sculpture 91.  
 — Wiertz 112.  
 Musical Inst. 101.  
 Nat. Hist. Coll. 112.  
 Notre Dame de la Chapelle 102.  
 — des Victoires 99.  
 Omnibus 74.  
 Palais des Académies 81.  
 — des Beaux Arts 90.  
 — Royal 80.  
 — du Cinquantenaire 113.  
 — du Comte de Flandre 80.  
 — Ducal 81.  
 — Arenberg 100.

## Brussels:

Palais de Justice 101.  
 — du Midi 108.  
 — de la Nation 81.  
 — du Peuple 113.  
 Parc Léopold 112.  
 Park 80.  
 Passage 105.  
 Pensions 71.  
 Petit Sablon 99.  
 Petits Carmes, les 101.  
 Picture Gallery 92.  
 Place des Barricades 110.  
 — de Brouckère 107.  
 — du Congrès 82.  
 — des Martyrs 107.  
 — de la Monnaie 106.  
 — du Musée 85.  
 — Royale 79.  
 — Rouppe 111.  
 Porte de Hal 110. 103.  
 Post Office 73. 107.  
 Quartier Léopold 111.  
 Railway Stations 69. 111.  
 Ravenstein Mansion 106.  
 Restaurants 72.  
 Rue Haute 102.  
 — de la Madeleine 106.  
 — Neuve 107.  
 — de la Régence 99.  
 — Royale 80. 110.  
 Salazar, Chapelle 106.  
 Shops 73.  
 Suburbs 76. 118.  
 Synagogue 101.  
 Tavernes 72.  
 Telegraph Office 73. 107.  
 Theatres 75. 82. 106.  
 Tramways 74.  
 University 106.  
 Wauxhall 82.  
 Willebroek Canal 117.  
 Wine Rooms 72.  
 Zaavelplaats 99. 102.  
 Budel 185.  
 Büderscheid 244.  
 Buggenhout 138.  
 Buikslout 349. 351.  
 Buitenhuizen 350.  
 Bunde 365. 388.  
 Burg 355.  
 Burglinster 252. 247.  
 Burgreuland 225. 251.  
 Burnot 195.  
 Burscheid 245.  
 Burst 34.  
 Bussum 360.  
 Buysingen 69.  
 Calais 65.  
 Calcum 383.

Calevoet 119.  
 Callenelle 67.  
 Calloo, Fort 179.  
 Calmpthout 179.  
 Cambre, Abbey de la 118.  
 Cambron-Casteau, Abbey 68.  
 Campine Anversoise 178.  
 — Limbourgeoise 374.  
 —, Canal de la 184.  
 Candia 384.  
 Capelle (East-Flanders) 188. 375.  
 — (near Rotterdam) 368.  
 Cappellen 178.  
 Carnières 188.  
 Castert 227.  
 Castricum 353.  
 Cavrenne 197.  
 Celle 179.  
 Centre, le 189.  
 Châleux 197.  
 Chapelle-à-Wattines 67.  
 Charlemont 198.  
 Charleroi 190. 188.  
 Charleville 198.  
 Chastre 199.  
 Châtelet 191.  
 Châtelineau 191.  
 Chaudfontaine 235.  
 Chauveau 195.  
 Chênée 235.  
 Cheratte 227.  
 Chèvremont 235.  
 Chimay 191. 185.  
 Chokier 231.  
 Christnach 246.  
 Ciergnon, Château 201.  
 Ciney 199.  
 Clabecq 185.  
 Clairefontaine, Abbey 203.  
 Claushof, the 247.  
 Clavier 232.  
 Clerf 243.  
 Clerfthal, the 244.  
 Clervaux 243.  
 Cleve 382.  
 Cluysen 10.  
 Colmar-Berg 245.  
 Cologne 383. 384. 385.  
 Colonstère 223.  
 Comblain-au-Pont 225.  
 Comblain-la-Tour 225.  
 Comines 35. 31.  
 Compiègne 188.  
 Condroz 199.  
 Consdorf 246.  
 Contich 133. 68.  
 Coe 225. 241.  
 Corbeek 204.  
 Cornillon 218.  
 Corphalie 231.



- Cortemarck 29. 32.  
 Cortenberg 204.  
 Couillet 191.  
 Cour 241.  
 Courcelles 190.  
 Courrière 199.  
 Court - St. Etienne 190.  
     211.  
 Courtil 225.  
 Courtrai 57.  
 Couvin 191.  
 Cranenburg 383.  
 Crefeld 390.  
 Creil 188.  
 Crèvecoeur 196.  
 Croix-Rouge 202.  
 Croix-Wasquehal 59.  
 Cruytshautem 35.  
 Cuesmes 188.  
 Culemborg 375.  
 Cuyk 388.  
  
 Dadizeele 34.  
 Dahlen 251.  
 Dalfsen 362.  
 Dalheim 185. 227. 249.  
 Damme 28.  
 Dasburg 250. 243.  
 Dave 195.  
 De Bildt 360.  
 De Burg 355.  
 Dedemsvaart 362.  
 Deerlyck 35.  
 Deigné 235. 241.  
 Deinum 359.  
 Delden 368.  
 Delfshaven 265.  
 Delft 266.  
 Delfzyl 364.  
 Demer, the 182.  
 Denderleeuw 11. 68.  
 Dendermonde 63. 138.  
 Dendre, the 63. 67. etc.  
 Denée-Maredsous 192.  
 Den Haan 9.  
 St. Denis-Bovesse 199.  
 — Nederzwalm 34.  
 — Westrem 32.  
 Depaive 195.  
 De Peel 390.  
 De Punt 363.  
 Derenbach 244.  
 Desniesz 225.  
 Desselghem 57.  
 De Steeg 367.  
 Destelbergen 10.  
 Desteldonck 11.  
 Deurle 32. 56.  
 Deurne 390.  
 Deutz 384.  
 Deventer 366.  
 Deynze 32.  
 Dhün, the 384.  
  
 Dieghem 203.  
 Diekirch 249.  
 Diemerbrug 351.  
 Diemermeer, the 368.  
 Diepenbeek 182. 374.  
 Diepenveen 366.  
 Dieren 367.  
 Dieren Canal, the 365.  
 Diest 182.  
 Dieupart 241.  
 Dilbeek 11.  
 Dillingen 251.  
 Dinant 196. 192.  
 Dintel, the 391.  
 Dison 238.  
 Dixmuiden 32.  
 Dodewaard 389.  
 Doel 180.  
 Doesborgh 367.  
 Doetinchem 367.  
 Doische 191.  
 Dokkum 359.  
 Dolhain 236.  
 Dollart, the 364.  
 Domburg 255.  
 Dommel, the 374. 390.  
 Dommeldange, or  
 Dommeldingen 247.  
 Donchery 198.  
 Donck 10.  
 Dondelingen 247.  
 Dongen 391.  
 Doorn 381.  
 Doornik, see Tournai.  
 Doorwerth 371.  
 Dordrecht 391.  
 Dordsche Kil, the 181.  
 Dorinne 195.  
 Dormagen 389.  
 Dorsten 368.  
 Dort 391.  
 Douai 188.  
 Dour 188.  
 Dourbes 191.  
 Drachten 363.  
 Drauffelt 244.  
 Drentsche Diep 363.  
 Drentsche-Hoofd-Kanaal  
     362.  
 Driebergen 370.  
 Dronryp 359.  
 Dry Toren 134.  
 Dudzele 10.  
 Duffel 138.  
 Duisburg 383. 384.  
 Duiveland 180.  
 Duivelsberg 387.  
 Duiven 382.  
 Dunkirk 83.  
 Duno 371.  
 Durbuy 226.  
 Düsseldorf 383. 385.  
 Dyle, the 138.  
  
 Ecaussines 185. 189.  
 Echt 388.  
 Echild, the 389.  
 Echternach 251.  
 Edam 351.  
 Ede 370.  
 Eecke 56.  
 Eeckeren 178.  
 Eecloo 10.  
 Eelen 182.  
 Eem, the 360.  
 Eems-Kanaal 384.  
 Eenname 34.  
 Eerneghem 29.  
 Eessen 32.  
 Eext 363.  
 Egezée 204.  
 Egmond 354.  
 Ehsbachthal, the 246.  
 Eich 247.  
 Eigen-Brakel, see Braine  
     l'Alleud.  
 Eindhoven 374. 390.  
 Eineburg, the 234.  
 Eisch, the 246. 247.  
 Eisenbach 250.  
 Eisling, the 243.  
 Elburg 361.  
 Elouges 188.  
 Elsloo 388.  
 Elten 382. 384.  
 Elven, see Ulfingen.  
 Embresin 204.  
 Emden 364.  
 Emmaburg, the 234.  
 Emmerich 383. 384.  
 Empel 383.  
 Emptinne 232.  
 Encheringen 244.  
 Endegeest 297.  
 Enghien 68. 189.  
 Engihoul, Château 231.  
 Engis 231.  
 Enkhuizen 357.  
 Enouf 234.  
 Ensival 235.  
 Epe 361.  
 Eppegheem 134.  
 Eprave 201.  
 Erembodeghem 11.  
 Erenz, the 245. 246 etc.  
 Erfprins, Fort 355.  
 Ermelo 360.  
 Ernzerhof 251.  
 Erpeldingen 244. 245.  
 Erquelines 191.  
 Ertvelde 10.  
 Erweteghem 189.  
 Escaut, see Schelde.  
 Esch on the Alzette 245.  
 — on the Sauer 244.  
 Esemael 204.  
 Esneux 223.

Easchen 179.  
 Esschene 11.  
 Estinnes 188.  
 Etbe 202.  
 Etichove 56.  
 Ettelbrück 245.  
 Etterbeek 199.  
 Ettenl 258.  
 Eulenburg 246.  
 Eupen 237.  
 Evere 118.  
 Everghem 10. 11.  
 Evrehailles 195.  
 Exel 874.  
 Eyerland, the 855.  
 Eygenbilsen 182.  
 Eyne 56.  
 Eysden 227.  
  
 Fagnes, Plat. des 241.  
 Falaën 192.  
 Falkenstein 250.  
 Fallais 232.  
 Famène, the 226.  
 Familleureux 189.  
 Faulx, Château 233.  
 Fauquemont, see Valkenburg.  
 Faurœulx 185.  
 Feignies 188.  
 Fels, see Larochette.  
 Feluy-Arquennes 189.  
 Ferschweiler 251.  
 Fexhe 205.  
 Feyenoord 181. 265.  
 Finsterwolde 865.  
 Fischetterhof 245.  
 Flawinne 192.  
 Flémalle 231.  
 Flenu 188.  
 Fléron 236.  
 Fleurus 212. 191. 211.  
 Floing 199.  
 Flône 231.  
 Floreffe 192.  
 Florennes 191.  
 Florenville 203.  
 Florival 210.  
 Floye, the 192.  
 Flushing 253.  
 Folx-les-Caves 204.  
 Fontaine l'Evêque 188.  
 Fontenoy 67.  
 Forest 69. 119.  
 Forrières 201.  
 Fouches 202.  
 Fraipont-Bas 235.  
 Franchimont 237.  
 Francorchamps 241.  
 Franeker 359.  
 Franière 192.  
 Frasne 190.  
 Frasnes 56.

Frédéric, Fort 180.  
 Frederiksoord 362.  
 Frêne 195.  
 Frénois 198.  
 Freyr, Chât. 198.  
 Froyenne 67.  
 Fumal 232.  
 Furfooz 197.  
 Furnes 32.  
  
 Gaasterland 357.  
 Gadsand 10.  
 Gammerages 189.  
 Gand-St. Pierre 10.  
 Gastelsveer 179. 391.  
 Gastuche 210.  
 Gavere 56.  
 Gedinne 197. 208.  
 Geeraardsbergen, see Grammont.  
 Geertruidenberg 375. 391.  
 Geet-Betz 204.  
 Geffen 387.  
 Geldermalsen 375. 389.  
 Geldern 383.  
 Gembloux 199.  
 Gemünd 250.  
 Genappe 119. 189.  
 Genck 182.  
 Gendringen 367.  
 St. Genèse 119.  
 Genhuis, chât. 184.  
 Gennep 383.  
 Gentingen 250.  
 Géronstère 240.  
 Gerpennes 191.  
 Geulem 183.  
 Geylich, see Gouvvy.  
 Gheel 184.  
 Gheerdardsbergen, see Grammont.  
 Ghent 36.  
   Academy 51.  
   St. Anne 56.  
   Archives 44.  
   Athenæum 47.  
   Artevelde's Statue 46.  
   Baudeloochhof 47.  
   Bauwens, Mon. of 39.  
   St. Bavon 39.  
   —, Abbey of 47.  
   Béguinage, Grand 48.  
   —, Petit 56.  
   Belfry 44.  
   Berceps-School 55.  
   Biloque, Abbey 53.  
   Blind Asylum 53.  
   Botanic Garden 47.  
   Boucherie 50.  
   Casino 53.  
   Cathedral 39.  
   Chapel of S. Macaire 48.  
   Charitable Society 46.

Ghent:  
   Citadel 39.  
   Cloth Hall 45.  
   Collatie-Zolder 46.  
   Coupure, the 53.  
   Cour du Prince 52. 39.  
   Dulle Griete 47.  
   Ecole des Arts 55.  
   — du Génie 55.  
   Episcopal Palace 44.  
   Flower-shows 53.  
   Gérard le Diable, Chât. de 39.  
   Graslei 49.  
   Gravenkasteel 50.  
   Hôpital Civil 53.  
   Horticult. Society 53.  
   Hospice for Old Men 54.  
   Hôtel de Ville 45.  
   Institut des Sciences 55.  
   St. Jacques 47.  
   Kouter 54.  
   Library 47.  
   Maison de Force 53.  
   — de Sûreté 53.  
   Mammelokker 45.  
   Marché au Beurre 45.  
   — aux Grains 49.  
   — aux Herbes 50.  
   — aux Poissons 50.  
   — du Vendredi 46.  
   Metdepenningen, Statue of 55.  
   St. Michael 49.  
   Musée d'Archéologie 51.  
   — de peinture 51.  
   Nat. Hist. Museum 55.  
   St. Nicholas 49.  
   Oudeburg 50.  
   Parc de la Citadelle 54.  
   Palais de Justice 54.  
   Picture Gallery 51.  
   St. Pierre 55.  
   Place d'Armes 54.  
   Pont du Laitage 51.  
   Quai aux Herbes 49.  
   Rabot, Le 52.  
   Schreyboom Chapel 54.  
   Skipper House 49.  
   Staple House 49.  
   Theatre 54.  
   University 55.  
   Van de Velde, Mon. of 54.  
   Zoolog. Garden 56.  
 St. Ghislain 56. 67. 188.  
 Ghistelles 29.  
 Ghyvelde 33.  
 Giessendam 389.  
 Gieten 363.  
 Gildehaus 366.  
 Gilleppe, the 237.  
 St. Gilles-Waes, 138.

Gilly 191.  
 Gilsdorf 250.  
 Gilze-Ryen 390.  
 Gingelom 205.  
 Girster-Klause 252.  
 Gives 233.  
 Givet 191. 198.  
 Gladbach 185.  
 Glain, the 225.  
 Glons 374.  
 Göbelmühle 245. 244.  
 Goch 383.  
 Godarville 190.  
 Godinne 195.  
 Goé 237.  
 Goegnies 185.  
 Goes 255. 180.  
 Goesdorf 244.  
 Göhl, the 182. 237.  
 Göhl Valley, the 237.  
 Goldfraei, the 246.  
 Goor 368.  
 Gorcum 389.  
 Gorinchem 389.  
 Gorssel 366.  
 Gosselies 133. 190.  
 Gouda 368.  
 Goumont 190.  
 Gouvy 225. 202.  
 Gouw, the 368.  
 Gouy-lez-Piéton 190.  
 Goyer 205.  
 Goyet 233.  
 Graide 203.  
 Grammene 32.  
 Grammont 189. 68.  
 Grand-Halleux 224.  
 Grand-Moinil 233.  
 Grand-Pré 233.  
 Grands-Malades 234.  
 s'Graven Brakel, see  
   Braine-le-Comte.  
 s'Gravenhage 271.  
 Gravesande 288.  
 Grebbe, the 370.  
 Grefrath 390.  
 Grevenmachern 252.  
 Grieth 384.  
 Grift, the 365.  
 Grimlinghausen 335.  
 Groenendael 199.  
 Groenlo 367.  
 Groesbeek 383.  
 Groningen 363.  
 Gronsveld 227.  
 Grouw 363.  
 Grubbenvorst 388.  
 Grundhof-Neumühle 246.  
   251.  
 Grupont 201.  
 Guelderland 371.  
 Gulpen 183.  
 Gyzenbrug 269.

Haarlem 298.  
 Haarlemmer Polder 269.  
 Habay 202.  
 Hacher 244.  
 Haecht 188.  
 Haelen 185. 204.  
 Haeltert 34.  
 Hague, the 269.  
   Archives 281.  
   Binnenhof 272.  
   De Boer's Bazaar 271.  
   278.  
   Buitenhof 281.  
   Cannon Foundry 286.  
   Collection of Coins,  
   etc. 285.  
   Colonial Office 281.  
   Duke Bernhard's Mo-  
   nument 286.  
   English Church 271.  
   Finance, Min. of 285.  
   Fish Market 283.  
   Geregtshof 272.  
   Gevangenpoort 282.  
   Groenmarkt 282.  
   Groote Kerk 282.  
   Haagsche Bosch 287.  
   Hooge Raad 281.  
   Huis ten Bosch 287.  
   St. James 282. 286.  
   Justice, Min. of 281.  
   Kneuterdyk 285.  
   Knights' Hall 272.  
   Lange Voorhout 285.  
   Library 285.  
   Litteraire Societeit 281.  
   287.  
   Malieveld 287.  
   Mauritshuis 273.  
   Minist. Offices 272. 281.  
   Municipal Museum 283.  
   Museum Meermanno-  
   Westreenianum 286.  
   National Monum. 286.  
   Navy Office 285.  
   Nieuwe Kerk 287.  
   Noordeinde 285.  
   Palace, Royal 285.  
   Pal. of Princess Marie  
   286.  
   Panorama 270. 285.  
   Park 286.  
   Passage 282.  
   Picture Gallery 273.  
   Plein 281.  
   Post Office 270.  
   Railway Stations 269.  
   Spinoza's House and  
   Statue 287.  
   Steengracht's Picture  
   Gallery 284.  
   Theatre 270. 286.  
   Town Hall 282.

Hague:  
   Tramways 270.  
   Vegetable Market 282.  
   Vischmarkt 282.  
   Vyver 272.  
   Vyverberg 283.  
   War Office 281.  
   Willems-Park 286. 285.  
   William I.'s Statue 281.  
   285.  
   — II.'s Statue 281.  
   Witte Societeit 281. 287.  
   Zoolog.-Botan. Garden  
   287.  
 Hainault 59. 186.  
 Haine, the 189.  
 Haine-St. Pierre 185. 188.  
 Hal 69.  
 Halancy 203.  
 Halfweg 288. 269.  
 Hallerbach Valley 246.  
 Halleux 224.  
 Halsbach, the 246.  
 Haltinne 233.  
 Hamme 63. 11.  
 Hamoir 226.  
 Hamois 232.  
 Hamont 185.  
 Hamoul 226.  
 Han-sur-Lesse 200.  
 —, Trou de 200.  
 Handzaeme 32.  
 Hannut. 232.  
 Hansbeke 10.  
 Hansweerd 180.  
 Harchies 67.  
 Hardenberg 362.  
 Harderwyk 360.  
 Hardinxveld 389.  
 Haren 133. 203. 363.  
 Harlebeke 57.  
 Harlingen 359. 355. 357.  
 Harmelen 269. 370.  
 Harmignies 188.  
 Hart 250.  
 Hartenkamp 269.  
 Harzé 224.  
 Hasselt 182. 374.  
 Hastière 198. 191.  
 Hatrival 202.  
 Hattem 361.  
 Haut-Pré 205.  
 Hautregard 241.  
 Hautrage 67.  
 Haute Roche 191.  
 Havelange 232.  
 Haversin 200.  
 Havinnes 67.  
 Havré 189.  
 Hazebrouck 65. 31.  
 Hazerswoude 268.  
 Hedel 375.  
 Heek 184.

Heemse 362.  
 Heer 198. 354.  
 '8 Heer 255.  
 Heerenveen 363.  
 Heerlen 184.  
 Heeswyk 375.  
 Heid 226.  
 Heid des Gattes 241.  
 Heidenbau 252.  
 Heiderscheidergrund 244.  
 Heiligerlee 365.  
 Heilo 353.  
 Heimenberg, the 371.  
 Helchteren 374.  
 Helder 354.  
 — Dyke 355.  
 Helenaveen 390.  
 Helmond 390.  
 Helperknap 249.  
 Helvoirt 387.  
 Hemixem 11.  
 Hemmen 389.  
 Hengelo 366. 368.  
 Hennuyères 186.  
 Herbesthal 237.  
 Herbeumont 203.  
 Hérent 204.  
 Herenthals 188. 184.  
 Hergenrath 237.  
 Heringerburg 246.  
 Hérinnes 189.  
 Hermalle 227. 231.  
 Herseaux 59. 35.  
 Herstal 373.  
 '8 Hertogenbosch 374.  
 Herve 235. 236.  
 Herzele 34.  
 Hesbaye, the 205.  
 Hesperingen 249.  
 Hestroumont 241.  
 Het Loo 361. 365.  
 Het Sloe 255.  
 Hetzingen 244.  
 Heule 34.  
 Heusden 10.  
 Heusy 286.  
 Héverlé 210.  
 Heyenoord 373.  
 Heyst 9. 10.  
 Heyst-op-den-Berg 137.  
 182.  
 Hilversum 360. 351.  
 Hinkel 252.  
 Hindeloopen 358.  
 Hoboken 11. 133.  
 Hockai 241.  
 Hodimont 235.  
 Hoëgne, the 237. 241.  
 Hoek van Holland 266.  
 288.  
 Hoensbroek, chât. 184.  
 Hoesselt 374.  
 Hoffelt 244.

Hohlenfels 247.  
 Hohllei, the 246.  
 Hollain 62.  
 Hollandsch Diep 181. 391.  
 Holland op zyn Smalst  
 350.  
 Holler 251.  
 Hombeeck 138.  
 Homberg 384.  
 Hoogeveen 363.  
 Hoogezand 365.  
 Hooghalen 363.  
 Hooghlede 32. 29.  
 Hoogkarspel 356.  
 Hoogstraeten 178. 138.  
 Hoorn 356.  
 Hoornsche Diep 363.  
 Horst-Sevenum 390.  
 Hoscheid 245.  
 Hosingen 244. 250.  
 Hotton 226.  
 Houdeng 185.  
 Houffalize 202. 225.  
 Hongomont 180. 120.  
 Houten 376.  
 Houthem 35.  
 —. St. Gerlach 183.  
 Houyet 197.  
 Houx 195.  
 Hoyoux, the 232.  
 St. Hubert 201.  
 Huccorgne 232.  
 Hugerbach, the 246.  
 Hugowaard 354.  
 Huissen 384.  
 Huis Loo 384.  
 Huis ten Donk 181.  
 Huizen 351.  
 Hulshorst 361.  
 Hulst 138.  
 Humbeek 118.  
 Hunse, the 363.  
 Huy 232.  
 Hyon 188.  
 Ichteghem 29.  
 Ideghem 68.  
 Igel 252.  
 Ihrhove 365.  
 Ingelmünster 34.  
 Irnsum 363.  
 Irres, the 250.  
 Iseghem 34.  
 Iteghem 137.  
 Ivoigne, the 197.  
 Izel 203.  
 Jabbeke 10.  
 Jambes 195. 174. 199.  
 Jan Tabak 351.  
 Jaufferslei 245.  
 Javaz. 233.  
 Jehay, Château 231.

Jemappes 67. 188.  
 Jemelle 200. 227.  
 Jemeppe 222. 231.  
 — sur-Sambre 192.  
 Jette 11.  
 Jodoigne 204.  
 St. Johannishöhle 251.  
 Jolimont 188.  
 Joris 210.  
 Jumet 183. 191.  
 Jupille 227.  
 Jurbise 68. 186.  
 Juslenville 237.  
 Jutphaas 381.  
 Juzaine 226.  
 Kaasheuvel 375.  
 Kaiserswerth 383. 384.  
 Kaldenkirchen 390.  
 Kampen 357. 361.  
 Kapelle 256.  
 Kapellen 203.  
 Kapstal 247.  
 Karthaus 252.  
 Katwyk Binnen 297.  
 — aan Zee 297.  
 Kautenbach 244. 202.  
 Keeten, de 180.  
 Kempen 383. 390.  
 Kermpt 182.  
 Kesselter Bach 246.  
 Kesteren 389.  
 Keutenberg, the 183.  
 Kevelaer 383.  
 Kinderdyk 181.  
 Kippenhof 250.  
 Klarenbeek 373.  
 Klooster 388.  
 Knodsenburg 387.  
 Knokke 9.  
 Kohlenschener, the 246.  
 Kohlesterlei, the 244.  
 Koog 349. 352.  
 Kōrich 247.  
 Kortryk, see Courtrai.  
 Koudekerk 263.  
 Krabbendyke 256.  
 Kralingen 181.  
 Krammer, the 181.  
 Kreekerak 180. 256.  
 Krimpen 181.  
 Kromme Gouw, the 368.  
 Krommenie 349. 353.  
 Kromme Rhyu 376.  
 Kropswolde 365.  
 Kruchten 245.  
 Kruiningen 256.  
 Kuilenburg 376.  
 Küppersteg 384.  
 Kwadyk 356.  
 Kykduin 355. 288.  
 Laag Soeren 367.  
 La Clinge 188.

Laeken 11. 117.  
 Laerne, Chât. de 68.  
 Lage-Zwaluwe 179. 391.  
 La Gleize 225. 241.  
 La Hamaide 67.  
 La Haye 180. 120.  
 La Haye-Sainte 129. 120.  
 La Hulpe 199.  
 Lalaing, Chât. 189.  
 La Louvière 189.  
 Lambermont 236.  
 Lanaeken 182.  
 Landeghem 10.  
 Landelies 191.  
 Landen 205.  
 Lanefte 191.  
 Langenfeld 384.  
 Langerbrugge 10.  
 Langeweg 391.  
 Langhemarck 29.  
 Langsur 252.  
 La Panne 7. 83.  
 La Pinte 32.  
 La Reid 258. 241.  
 Laren 351. 366. 368.  
 Larenberg 351.  
 La Roche 211. 226.  
 La Rochette 235.  
 Larochette 245.  
 Lassus 226.  
 Latinne 232.  
 La Trappe 191.  
 Lauterbach, the 246.  
 Lauwe 58.  
 Lavaux 198. 202.  
 Léau 204.  
 Le Borinage 188.  
 Le Centre 189.  
 Lede 35.  
 Ledeberg 63.  
 Ledeghem 84.  
 Leer 365.  
 Leerdam 389.  
 Leeuwarden 358.  
 Lefte 197.  
 Le Héron 226.  
 Lei, the 32. 34. etc.  
 Leidsche Dam 288.  
 Leignon 200.  
 Leiwerdelt Rocks 246.  
 Lek, the 375.  
 Lembecq-lez-Hal 185.  
 Lendeledé 34.  
 Lengeler 225.  
 Lens 68.  
 Lent 387. 335.  
     e Préal 192.  
 Les Amérois 203.  
 Lesse, the 197. 200. 201.  
 —, Château 197.  
 Lessines 68. 69.  
 Le Tilleul 191.  
 Leupeghem 56.

Leur 256.  
 Leuze 56. 67.  
 Leyden 291.  
 Liborius-Klause 251.  
 Libramont 202.  
 Lichtaert 138.  
 Lichtervelde 82. 83.  
 Lichtevoorde 367.  
 Liede 269.  
 Liefkenshoek, Fort 180.  
 Liège 212.  
     Académie des Beaux  
         Arts 218.  
     Anatomical Institute  
         219.  
     St. Andrew 217.  
     St. Antoine 217.  
     Archæological Mu-  
         seum 216.  
     Archives 216.  
     St. Barthélemy 218.  
     Blind Asylum 221.  
     Botanic Garden 220.  
     Boulevards 215.  
     Bourse 217.  
     Bureau de Place 221.  
     Cabs 213.  
     Cannon Foundry 214.  
         218.  
     Caserne St. Laurent 221.  
     Cathedral 219.  
     Charlemagne, Statue of  
         215.  
     Chartreuse 221.  
     Chemical Laboratory  
         219.  
     Citadel 221.  
     Conservatoire 215.  
     Ste. Croix 217.  
     Deaf and Dumb Asy-  
         lum 221.  
     St. Denis 219.  
     Dumont's Statue 219.  
     Exchange 217.  
     Ecole des Mines et des  
         Arts et Manufactures  
         219.  
     — Electro - Technique  
         219.  
     Fontaine du Perron 217.  
     Gouvernement Provin-  
         cial 216.  
     Grand Marché 217.  
     Grétry's Statue 216.  
     Gun Factory 214.  
     Hospice de la Char-  
         treuse 221.  
     Hôtel de Ville 217.  
     Hotels 212.  
     St. Jacques 220.  
     Jardin d'Acclimatation  
         220.  
     St. Jean 215.

Liège:  
     St. Léonard 214.  
     —, Société de 214. 216.  
     St. Martin 217.  
     Mont de Piété 218.  
     Musée d'Armes 218.  
     Musée Municipal 217.  
     Palais de Justice 216.  
     Park Le Cointe 221.  
     Passage Lemonnier 219.  
     St. Paul 219.  
     Pharmaceutical Insti-  
         tute 221.  
     Physiological Institute  
         219.  
     Place St. Lambert 216.  
     Pont des Arches 218.  
     — de la Boverie 219.  
     Railway Station 212.  
     Square d'Avroy 215.  
     Theatres 215. 216.  
     Tramways 213.  
     University 219.  
     Weapons 213.  
     Zoolog. Garden 220.  
 Lienne, the 224.  
 Lier, see Lierre.  
 Lierde-Ste. Marie 189.  
 Lierre 181. 188.  
 Liers 374.  
 Lieve, the 36.  
 Ligne 67.  
 Ligny 211.  
 Lille 65.  
 Lille-Saint-Hubert 185.  
 Lillo, Fort 180.  
 Lillois 133.  
 Limal 211.  
 Limburg 286.  
 Lingé, the 375. 389.  
 Linkebeek 119.  
 Linne 338.  
 Lintgen 247.  
 Linth 138.  
 Liotte, the 224.  
 Lippe, the 383.  
 Lisseweghe 8. 10.  
 Live 234.  
 Lobberich 390.  
 Lobbes 185.  
 Lobith 384.  
 Lochem 368. 366.  
 Lodelinsart 191. 211.  
 Loenen-Vreeland 368.  
 Loevenstein 389.  
 Logne, Chât. 226.  
 Lokeren 64.  
 Lombeek 11.  
 Lomme, the 200. 201.  
 Lommel 185.  
 Londerzeel 11. 138.  
 Longerich 389.  
 Longlier 202.

Longueau 188.  
 Longwy 208.  
 Loo 204.  
 —, Huis 384.  
 Loochristi 64.  
 Loosduinen 288.  
 Looz 204.  
 Lophem 88.  
 Lorentzweiler 247.  
 Loth 69.  
 Lottum 898.  
 Louise-Marie 56.  
 Louvain 205.  
 Louveigné 235.  
 Lovendeghem 11.  
 Lustin 195.  
 Lüttich, see Liège.  
 Luttre 183. 190.  
 Luxembourg 247.  
 —, Grand-duchy 248.  
 Lys, see Lei.

Maarsbergen 370.  
 Maarssen 868.  
 Maas, the 258. 387.  
 Maasbracht 888.  
 Maaseyck 182. 374. 388.  
 Maasluis 266.  
 Maastricht 227.  
 Machelen 56.  
 Maffles 68.  
 Maison Rouge 132.  
 Maldeghem 10.  
 Malderen 188.  
 Malines 184.  
 Malmedy 242.  
 Malonne 192.  
 Malplaquet 188.  
 Mamer 208.  
 —, the 246. 247.  
 Manage 189.  
 Marbais 211.  
 Marbehan 202.  
 Marche 226. 200.  
 Marché 237.  
 Marche-les-Dames 234.  
 — les-Ecaussines 189.  
 Marchienne 188. 190.  
 212.  
 Marcinelle 191.  
 Marck, the 178.  
 Maredsous 195.  
 Mariakerke 6.  
 Ste. Marie-d'Oignies 192.  
 Mariembourg 191.  
 Mariemont 188.  
 Marienthal 247.  
 Markelo 968.  
 Marken 351.  
 Marloie 200. 227.  
 Marsdiep 355.  
 Marteau 225. 238. 241.

St. Martin 11.  
 Martin-Rive 224.  
 Masbeux 235.  
 Masnuy-St. Pierre 186.  
 Mastenbroek 361.  
 Masures, Châteaux des 285.  
 Maubray 67.  
 Maulde 67.  
 Maulusmühle 243.  
 Mechelen, see Malines.  
 St. Médard 196. 203.  
 Medemblick 856.  
 Medernach 245.  
 Meenen, see Menin.  
 Meerenberg 304. 353.  
 Meerlo 388.  
 Meerssen 182.  
 Meerwyk 387.  
 Mehaigne, the 282.  
 Meirelbeke 63. 188.  
 Meix-devant-Virton 203.  
 Melick-Herkenbosch 185.  
 Melle 11. 63. 188.  
 Mellier 202.  
 Melreux 226.  
 Menin 35.  
 Meppel 362.  
 Merbe-Braine 129.  
 Merbes-St. Marie 185.  
 Merckholz 244. 202.  
 Merk, the 390.  
 Mersch 246.  
 Mertert 252.  
 Merwede, the 181. 369.  
 Merxem 140.  
 Merxplas 178.  
 Messancy 203.  
 Mettet 192.  
 Mettray, Nederl. 367.  
 Metz 249.  
 Meuse, the 197. 214.  
 Mevergnies 68.  
 Meysemburg 246.  
 Meysse 118.  
 Mézières 198.  
 Michelau 245.  
 Middachten 373.  
 Middelburg 254.  
 Middelkerke 6.  
 Midden-Beemster 356.  
 Mille-Pommes 64.  
 Millingen 384.  
 Miranda, Château 197.  
 Mirwart, Château 201.  
 Modave 282.  
 Moerdyk 181. 391.  
 Moere 29.  
 —, the 98.  
 Moerkapelle 369. 370.  
 Moestroff 250.  
 Moha 282.  
 Moinil, Chât. 284.  
 Moll 185. 182.

Monceau, Chât. 190. 223.  
 Mondorf 249.  
 Moniat 197.  
 Monnikendam 351.  
 Mons 186. 67.  
 Montaigle 192. 195.  
 Montfort 223.  
 Monthermé 203.  
 Mont-Jardin 241.  
 Mont St. Amand 10.  
 Mont St. Aubert 59. 62.  
 Mont St. Guibert 199.  
 212.  
 Mont St. Jean 128. 119.  
 Mont St. Martin 203.  
 Montigny 195.  
 Montmédy 203.  
 Mont-sur-Marchienne  
 191.  
 Montzen 234.  
 Mook 388.  
 Moordrecht 368.  
 Moorsel 11.  
 Moorslede 83.  
 Morckhoven 204.  
 Moresnet 234.  
 Morhet 202.  
 Morialmé 191.  
 Moriensart 211.  
 Morlanwelz 188.  
 Moselle, the 249. 252.  
 Mouffrin 195.  
 Moulbaix, Château 67.  
 Moulins 195.  
 Mouscron 58. 35.  
 Moustier 192.  
 Muiden 351. 360.  
 Muiderberg 351.  
 Mühlbachthal 251.  
 Mülheim 384. 385.  
 Müllerthal 246.  
 München-Gladbach 185.  
 Munsterbilsen 182.  
 My 224.

Naaldwyk 268.  
 Naarden 360. 351.  
 Namèche 233.  
 Namen, or  
 Namur 192.  
 Naninne 199.  
 Natoye 195. 199.  
 Nazareth 56.  
 Néchin 59.  
 Nederheim 374.  
 Nederlandsch Mettray  
 367.  
 Neerlinter 204.  
 Neerpelt 185. 374.  
 Neerwinden 204.  
 Nennig 249.  
 Nessonvaux 235.

- Nethe, the 138.  
 Neuborg, Chât. 184.  
 Neufchâteau 202.  
 Neufvilles 186.  
 Neumoustier 282.  
 Neuschanz, see Nieuwe-  
   schans.  
 Neuss 385. 389.  
 Neuville 231.  
 St. Nicolas 64. 188.  
 Niederwiltz 244.  
 Nieuwerk 383.  
 Nieukerken 64.  
 Nieuport 32. 7.  
 Nieuport-Bains 32.  
 Nieuwediep 365.  
 Nieuwe Ley 390.  
 Nieuwendam 351.  
 Nieuwerkerk 363.  
 Nieuwersluis 368.  
 Nieuweschans 365.  
 Nieuwe Tonge 181.  
 Nimy 189.  
 Ninove 68.  
 Nippes 389.  
 Nismes 191.  
 Nivelles 133.  
 Nivelles-Nord 189.  
 Noirhat 190.  
 Nonceveux 224.  
 Noord, De 181.  
 Noord Holland 352.  
 Noord-Hollandsche Ka-  
   naal, the 349.  
 Noord-Schaarwoude 354.  
 Noordwyk-Binnen 297.  
 — aan Zee 297.  
 Noordzee Kanaal 350.  
 Norderwyk 204.  
 Norf 389.  
 North Sea Canal 352.  
   353.  
 Notre Dame de Montaigu  
   182.  
 Noville 204.  
 Noyon 188.  
 Nuck, the 245.  
 Nuenen 390.  
 Nuland 387.  
 Nunspeet 361.  
 Nütterden 383.  
 Nyenveen 362.  
 Nykerk 380.  
 Nylen 138. 184.  
 Nymegen 385.  
 Nyvel, see Nivelles.  
  
 Obaix-Buzet 133.  
 Oberhausen 383.  
 Obersagegen 250.  
 Oberwiltz 244.  
 Obourg 189.  
 Oesling, the 243.  
  
 Oetringen 252.  
 Ohain 129.  
 Oisterwyk 390.  
 Okeghem 68.  
 Oldemarkt 363.  
 Oldenburg 365.  
 Oldenzaal 366.  
 Olloy 191.  
 Olsene 56.  
 Olst 366.  
 St. Omer 65.  
 Ommerschans 362.  
 Oolen 184.  
 Ooltgensplaat, Fort 181.  
 Oorderen 179.  
 Oost, Chât. 183.  
 Oostacker 11.  
 Oostduinkerke 7.  
 Oosterbeek 371. 385. 388.  
 Oosterhout 391.  
 Ooster-Schelde, the 180.  
 Oosterweel, Fort 179.  
 Oosthuizen 356.  
 Oostkamp 10.  
 Oostkerke 32.  
 Oostmalle 138.  
 Oostzaan 356.  
 Oppum 389.  
 Opwyck 11.  
 Oranje-Canal, the 363.  
 Ordange 204.  
 Oret 191.  
 Orsoy 384.  
 Orval, Abbey 203.  
 Oss 387.  
 Ostend 1.  
 Osterath 389.  
 Ottignies 190. 199. 211.  
 Oude Aa, the 363.  
 Oude Diep, the 363.  
 Oude-God 138.  
 Oudenaarde 34.  
 Oudenbosch 179.  
 Oudenburg 10.  
 Oudeschild 355.  
 Oudeschoot 363.  
 Oude Tonge 181.  
 Oudewater 370.  
 Ougrée 222. 231.  
 Our, the 250.  
 Ouren 251.  
 Ourthe, the 214. 223. 225.  
 Overmeire 11.  
 Overveen 304.  
 Oyck 35.  
 Oydonek, Chât. 56.  
  
 Paliseul 203.  
 Palogne 226.  
 Pannerden 384.  
 Papelotte 130. 120.  
 Papignies 68.  
 Parc, Abbey 204. 210.  
  
 Passchendaele 33.  
 Pâturages 188.  
 Pavillons 191.  
 Peel, De 390.  
 Peperga 363.  
 Pepinster 235.  
 Perck 184.  
 Perikop, the 246.  
 Péruwelz 67.  
 Pervyse 32.  
 Peteghem 35.  
 Petersberg, the 229.  
 Petrusse, the 247.  
 Pfaffenthal, the 247.  
 St. Philippe, Fort 179.  
 Philippeland 180.  
 Philippeville 191.  
 Philippine 10.  
 Picherotte, the 238.  
 Pierre Bruneault 62.  
 St. Pieter 229.  
 Piet-Gyzenbrug 269.  
 Piéton 188. 133.  
 Pintsch 244.  
 Pirange 204.  
 Pitthem 32.  
 Plackige Ley, the 244.  
 Plancenoit or Planche-  
   nois 132.  
 Poelcapelle 29.  
 Poeldyk 288.  
 Poilvache 195.  
 Poix 201.  
 Pommerœul 67.  
 Pont-a-Celles 190.  
 Pont-à-Lesse 197.  
 Pont-de-Bonne 232.  
 Poperinghe 31.  
 Poulseur 223.  
 Prayon 235.  
 Predigtstuhl 245.  
 Profondeville 195.  
 Prüm-zur-Ley 251.  
 Puers 63. 138.  
 Pulvermühlthal 252. 249.  
 Purmerend 356.  
 Purnode 195.  
 Putten 178. 360.  
  
 Quaregnon 67. 188.  
 Quareux 224.  
 —, Fond de 224.  
 Quatrebras 189.  
 Quatrecht 11. 63.  
 St. Quentin 188.  
 Quiévrain 188.  
  
 Raeren 237.  
 Ramillies 204.  
 Rams cappelle 32.  
 Ransart 211.  
 Ravestein 387.  
 Rebaix 68.

Recogne 202.  
 Reeberg, the 378.  
 Rees 384.  
 Reeth 68.  
 Reisdorf 250.  
 Reitdiep 363.  
 Remich 249.  
 Remicourt 205.  
 Remouchamps 241. 224.  
 Renaix 56. 67. 68.  
 Rendeux-Hamoul 226.  
 Ressen 385. 338.  
 Reuter-Pennink 244.  
 Reuver 388.  
 Revogne 201.  
 Rhederoord 367. 373.  
 Rhedersteeg 367.  
 Rheindahlen 185.  
 Rheine 366.  
 Rhenen 389.  
 Rheydt 185.  
 Rhine, the 382.  
 Rhine, the Old 377.  
 Rhisne 199.  
 Rhode 119.  
 Rickingen 247.  
 Rilland 256.  
 Rivage 197. 223. 225.  
 Rivière 195.  
 Rixensart 199.  
 Roanne 225. 241.  
 Robermont 221.  
 Roche-à-Bayard 197.  
 — aux-Corneilles 195.  
 — de Faulx 195.  
 — à-Frêne 226.  
 — à-Lomme 191.  
 Rochefort 200.  
 St. Rochus 250.  
 Rodershausen 250.  
 Rodeschool 364.  
 Rodingen 245.  
 Roer, the 388.  
 Roermond 383.  
 Roeselare 83.  
 Rognon 189. 186.  
 Rolde 363.  
 Rond Tienne 201.  
 Ronheide 237.  
 Rooborst 34.  
 Roodt 252.  
 Roosendaal 179. 256.  
 Roosendael 83.  
 Rosmalen 387.  
 Rosoux 205.  
 Rosport 252.  
 Roth 250.  
 Rotselaer 204.  
 Rotte, the 258.  
 Rotterdam 256.  
     Archives 260.  
     Art Exhibition 258.  
     Boompjes 264.

Rotterdam:  
     Boymans' Museum 259.  
     Bridges 265.  
     Canals 258.  
     Delft Gate 264.  
     English Church 257. 264.  
     Erasmus' Statue 258.  
     Ethnographical and  
         Maritime Museum  
         264.  
     Exchange 258.  
     Feyenoord 265.  
     Fish Market 253.  
     Groote Markt 258.  
     Gymnasium Erasmia-  
         num 264.  
     Harbour 265.  
     Hogendorp's Statue 263.  
     Hoogstraat 258.  
     Hospital 261.  
     Hotels 256.  
     Konings-Haven 265.  
     St. Lawrence 259.  
     Library 260.  
     Maritime Museum 264.  
     Nieuwe Markt 259.  
     Noordereiland 265.  
     Park 264.  
     Passage 259.  
     Post Office 258. 257.  
     Rail. Stations 256. 258.  
     Stadhuis 259.  
     Stieltjes Mon. 265.  
     Theatre 257. 264.  
     Tollens' Statue 261.  
     Yacht Club 264.  
     Willem's Plein 264.  
     Zoolog.-Botan. Garden  
         264.  
     Zeemanshuis 264.  
 Rottum, Isl. of 364.  
 Roubaix 59.  
 Rouillon 195.  
 Roulers, see Roeselare.  
 Roux 133. 190.  
 Rozendaal 373.  
 Ruette 203.  
 Ruhr, the 384.  
 Ruhrort 381.  
 Rumbekke 34.  
 Rupel, the 63.  
 Rupelmonde 141.  
 Ruurlo 367.  
 Ruysbroeck 69.  
 Ruyter, Fort de 181.  
 Ryen 390.  
 Rynsburg 297.  
 Rysselt 367.  
 Ryswyk 268.  
 Saardam, see Zaandam.  
 Saffelaere 11.  
 Saintes 69.

Salm, the 225.  
 Salzbergen 366.  
 Sambre, the 190. 191.  
 Samson 233.  
 Sandenburgerlaan 376.  
 Santbergen 68.  
 Santhoven 140. 182.  
 Santvliet 140.  
 Sappemeer 365.  
 Sart-lez-Spa 241.  
 Sas van Ghent 10.  
 Sasselbach, the 250.  
 Sauer, the 244. 245. 249.  
 Säul 247.  
 Savenhem 208.  
 Schaarwoude 354.  
 Schaerbeek 183. 203.  
 Schaesberg, the 183.  
 —, Chât 184.  
 Schagen 354.  
 Schalkwyk 376.  
 Schaloen, Chât. 183.  
 Scharflei 245.  
 Scheemda 365.  
 Schelde, the 36. 60. 63.  
     253.  
 Schellebelle 11. 63.  
 Schellingwoude 350.  
 Schendelbeke 68.  
 Schengen 249.  
 Schenkenschanz 384.  
 Schenkweiler Klause 251.  
 Schermer Polder 354.  
 Scherpenzeel 389.  
 Scheveningen 238.  
 Schie, the 266.  
 Schiedam 266.  
 Schiermonnik-Oog 364.  
 Schimpach 202.  
 Schimper 234.  
 Schin op Geul 183.  
 Schleif 202.  
 Schlindermanderscheid  
     245.  
 Schönfels 247.  
 Schoonaerde 63.  
 Schooten 140.  
 Schouw 351.  
 Schrassig, Château 252.  
 Schrondeweiler 245.  
 Schuelen 182.  
 Schuiten 265.  
 Schütburg 244.  
 Schüttorf 366.  
 Schüttringen 252.  
 Schweineställe or  
     Schweigestelle 251.  
 Sciaigneaux 233.  
 Sclayn 233.  
 Sclessin 222.  
 Scourmont 191.  
 Sècheval, the 241.  
 Sedan 193.



Sedos 224.  
 Seilles 233.  
 Selzaete 10.  
 Seneffe 189.  
 Senenne 195.  
 Senne, the 69. 133.  
 Septfontaines 247.  
 Serainchamps, Château  
     of 200.  
 Seraing 221. 231.  
 Sevenich 251.  
 Sevenum 390.  
 Shipka Pass 246.  
 Sibret 202.  
 Sichein 182.  
 Siebenborn 247.  
 Siebenschluff 246.  
 Signeulx 203.  
 Simmern 247.  
 Simpelveld 184.  
 Sire, the 252.  
 Sittard 388.  
 Slavante 229.  
 Sleydinge 10.  
 Sliedrecht 389.  
 Sloe, the 255.  
 Sluis 9. 254.  
 Sluyskill 10. 133.  
 Slykens 6. 9.  
 Smouhen 130.  
 Snaeskerke 29.  
 Sneek 358. 363.  
 Sneeker Meer, the 363.  
 Soest 360.  
 Soestdyk 381. 352.  
 Soignies 186.  
 Solières, the 233.  
 Sombreffe 211.  
 Somerghem 11.  
 Sonsbeek 373. 371.  
 Sorée 233.  
 Sotteghem 34. 189.  
 Souburg 255.  
 Sougné 241.  
 Soumagne, the 235.  
 Spa 238.  
 —, the 238.  
 Spaarne, the 298.  
 Spontin, Chât. 195.  
 Sprimont 223.  
 Spy-Onoz 192. 194.  
 Staden 29.  
 Stalle 119.  
 Stammheim 385.  
 Staphorst 362.  
 Statte 233. 232.  
 Stave 191.  
 Stavelot 242.  
 Stavenisse 180.  
 Stavoren 357.  
 Steeg, De 367.  
 Steen 184.  
 Steenbergen 179. 391.

Steenbrugge 10.  
 Steenhuffel 11.  
 Steenwyk 362.  
 Sterpenich 203.  
 Steyl 388.  
 Stolzenburg, the 250.  
 Stoumont 224. 225.  
 Straimont 203.  
 Streupas, the 223.  
 Strucht 183.  
 Sure, the 249. 252.  
 Sureau, Grotte du 192.  
 Susteren 338.  
 Swalmen 388.  
 Sy 226.  
 Synghem 56.  
 Syseele 10.  
 Tadler 244.  
 Taillefer 195.  
 Tamines 192.  
 Tamise 138.  
 Tandel 250.  
 Targnon 225.  
 Taupesbach 246.  
 Taviars 201.  
 Tavigny 202.  
 Tegelen 388.  
 Templeuve 59.  
 Temsche 141.  
 Tente-Verte 33.  
 Terborg 367.  
 Ter Doest 9.  
 Terdonck 10.  
 Ter-Elst 138.  
 Tergoes 255.  
 Ter-Gouw 368.  
 Terheiden 204.  
 Termonde 63.  
 Ternath 11.  
 Terneuzen 10. 138.  
 Tervueren 128.  
 Testelt 182.  
 Tête de Flandre 64.  
 Teufelslei 244.  
 Teuge 363.  
 Texel, Island 355.  
 Theux 237.  
 St. Thibaut 226.  
 Thielen 138.  
 Thielt 32. 34.  
 Thienen, see Tirlemont.  
 Thierry, Château 198.  
 Thines, the 133.  
 Thionville 249.  
 Thisselt 138.  
 Tholen 180. 256.  
 Thourout 29.  
 Thuillies 191. 185.  
 Thulin 188.  
 Tiel 389.  
 Tienray 383.  
 Tilburg 390. 138.

Tilff 223. 235.  
 Tilleur 222. 231.  
 Tilly 211.  
 Tirlemont 204. 182.  
 Titelberg 249.  
 Tongelre 390.  
 Tongeren 374.  
 Tongerlo, Abbey 182.  
 Tongres 204. 374.  
 Torcy 199.  
 Tourcoing 58.  
 Tour de Monay 195.  
 Tournai 59.  
 Trazegnies 133. 190.  
 Trèves 252.  
 Ste. Trinité 59. 62.  
 Trois-Ponts 225. 242.  
 Trois-Vierges 225.  
 Tronchiennes 10.  
 St. Trond 204. 205.  
 Trooz 235.  
 Trouille, the 186.  
 St. Truiden, see St. Trond.  
 Tubize 186.  
 Tuntelingen 247.  
 Turnhout 138.  
 Tweebeek, see Tubize.  
 Twelloo 366.  
 Twickel 368.  
 Ubbergen 387.  
 Uccle 119.  
 Uden 383.  
 Udenhout 337.  
 Uerdingen 384.  
 Uitgeest 353.  
 Ulfingen 225.  
 Urk, Island of 357.  
 Useldingen 245. 247.  
 Utrecht 376.  
 Vaartsche Rhyn 370.  
 Val-Benoît, Pont. du 235.  
     222.  
 Valburg 389.  
 Val-St. Lambert 222. 231.  
 Valenciennes 188.  
 Valkenburg 183.  
 Valkenswaard 374.  
 Vaulx 67.  
 Vaux-sous-Chèvremont  
     236.  
 Vecht, the 351. 360. 362.  
 Veenenburg 269.  
 Veenendaal 370. 389.  
 Veenhuizen 362.  
 Veenwouden 359.  
 Veere 255.  
 Veghel 375. 383.  
 Veldwyk 360.  
 Velp 373. 367.  
 Velthem 204.  
 Veluwe, the 360. 371.

- Valzen 350. 353.  
 Venlo 388. 390.  
 Venray 388.  
 Verdronken Land 180.  
 Vertryck 204.  
 Verviers 235.  
 Vesdre, the 235. 236.  
 Veurne, see Furnes.  
 Vianden 250.  
 Viane 189.  
 Vichte 85.  
 Vieille-Montagne 234.  
 Viel-Salm 225.  
 Vierlingsbeek 388.  
 Vierves 183.  
 Vieux-Dieu, see Oude-God.  
 Vieux-Pré 241.  
 Vignée 201.  
 Villers, Abbey of 211.  
 Villers-la-Ville 211.  
 — sur-Lesse 201.  
 Vilsteren 361.  
 Vilvorde 133.  
 Vireux 191.  
 Viroin, the 191.  
 Virton 202. 203.  
 Visé 218. 227.  
 St. Vith 225.  
 Vlaamsch-Hoofd 64.  
 Vlaardingen 266.  
 Vlake 256.  
 Vlamertinghe 81.  
 Vliesbeck 204.  
 Vlissingen 253.  
 Vlodrop 185.  
 Vlymen 375.  
 Vogelenzang 269.  
 Vogelsmühle 246.  
 Volendam 351.  
 Volkerak, the 181.  
 Voorburg 288. 370.  
 Voorschoten 268. 288.  
 Voorst 365.  
 Vorden 367.  
 Vork 385. 388.  
 Vreeland 368.  
 Vreeswyk 381.  
 Vries-Zuidlaren 363.  
 Vrouwenheide, the 184.  
 Vrouwensand, the 357.  
 Vught 374. 387.  
 Waal, the 375. 384.  
 Waalre 374.  
 Waalwyk 375.  
 Waardenburg 375.  
 Waasland, the 63. 64.  
 Wadenoyen 389.  
 Waereghem 56. 84.  
 Waaerschoot 10.  
 Wageningen 370.  
 Waha 26.  
 Walcheren 258. 259.  
 Walcourt 191.  
 Walferdingen 247.  
 Wallendorf 250.  
 Walzin 197.  
 Wamme, the 203.  
 Wandre 227.  
 Wanlin 201.  
 Wanneghem 85.  
 Warche, the 242.  
 Waremmes 205.  
 Warke, the 245.  
 Warmond 269.  
 Warquignies 188.  
 Wasmes 188.  
 Wasmuel 67.  
 Wasquehal 59.  
 Wassenaer 268.  
 Wasserbillig 252.  
 Watergraafsmeer Polder 351. 360.  
 Waterland 351.  
 Waterloo 119.  
 Watermael 199.  
 Waulsort 198.  
 Wavre 210.  
 Wayai, the 238. 241.  
 Wecker 252.  
 Weener 365.  
 Weerde 184.  
 Weert 185. 210.  
 Weesp 360.  
 Wegberg 185.  
 Wehrbusch 251.  
 Weiler-la-Tour 249.  
 Weilerbach 251.  
 Weisswampach 251.  
 Welkenraedt 234.  
 Wellin 201.  
 Welscheid 245.  
 Wemeldingen 180.  
 Wenduyne 9.  
 Wépion 195.  
 Wéris 226.  
 Wervicq 35.  
 Wesel 368. 383. 384.  
 Wespelaar 133.  
 Westcapelle 9. 255.  
 Westerloo, Chât. de 182. 137.  
 Westervoort 382.  
 Westland, the 288.  
 Westmeerbeek 187. 204.  
 West-Roosebeke 29.  
 Westwoud 356.  
 Westzaan 350.  
 Wetteren 11. 63.  
 Wève, Château 197.  
 Wevelghem 35.  
 Wezel 185.  
 Wezep 361.  
 Wichelen 63.  
 Wideumont 202.  
 Wikingenburg 251.  
 Wildlei 245.  
 Wilhelminaoord 362.  
 Willebroek 138.  
 Willemsdorp 391.  
 Willems-Sluis 349.  
 Willemsoord 355.  
 —, Pauper-Colony 362.  
 Willemstad 181.  
 Wiltz 244. 202.  
 Wilwerdingen 225.  
 Wilwerwiltz 244.  
 Wilz, the 244. 245.  
 Winamplanche 225.  
 Windesheim 366.  
 Winschoten 365.  
 Winterswyk 368. 383.  
 Wirdum 363.  
 Wittern, Monastery of 184.  
 Woensdrecht 256.  
 Woerden 269. 370.  
 Wohnung, Haus 384.  
 Wolferdange 247.  
 Wolfhezen 371.  
 Wolvega 368.  
 Wolz, the 225. 244.  
 Wondelghem 10.  
 Worcum 389.  
 Workum 358.  
 Wormeldingen 243. 249.  
 Wormer Polder 356.  
 Wormerveer 349. 352.  
 Worrigen 385. 389.  
 Woudenberg 389.  
 Woudrichem 389.  
 Wouw 256.  
 Wuestwezel 391.  
 Wupper, the 384.  
 Wychen 387.  
 Wychmael 374. 182.  
 Wyckel 357.  
 Wygmal 138.  
 Wyhe 366.  
 Wyk aan Zee 353.  
 — by Duurstede 376.  
 Wykerbrug 288.  
 Wyler Meer 387.  
 Wylré 184. 183.  
 Wynendaele 29.  
 Xanten 384.  
 Y, the 308. 349. etc.  
 Yerseke 180. 256.  
 Ymuiden 350. 353.  
 Yperlée, the 29.  
 Ypres 29.  
 Yser, the 32.  
 Yssel, the Dutch 360. 361. 365. 368.

**Zeeland 179.**

**Zuidbroek 365.**

**Zwyndrec**

Year	Month	Day	Time	Location	Notes
1901	Jan	1	8:00	San Francisco	Left for San Francisco
1901	Jan	2	8:00	San Francisco	Left for San Francisco
1901	Jan	3	8:00	San Francisco	Left for San Francisco
1901	Jan	4	8:00	San Francisco	Left for San Francisco
1901	Jan	5	8:00	San Francisco	Left for San Francisco
1901	Jan	6	8:00	San Francisco	Left for San Francisco
1901	Jan	7	8:00	San Francisco	Left for San Francisco
1901	Jan	8	8:00	San Francisco	Left for San Francisco
1901	Jan	9	8:00	San Francisco	Left for San Francisco
1901	Jan	10	8:00	San Francisco	Left for San Francisco
1901	Jan	11	8:00	San Francisco	Left for San Francisco
1901	Jan	12	8:00	San Francisco	Left for San Francisco
1901	Jan	13	8:00	San Francisco	Left for San Francisco
1901	Jan	14	8:00	San Francisco	Left for San Francisco
1901	Jan	15	8:00	San Francisco	Left for San Francisco
1901	Jan	16	8:00	San Francisco	Left for San Francisco
1901	Jan	17	8:00	San Francisco	Left for San Francisco
1901	Jan	18	8:00	San Francisco	Left for San Francisco
1901	Jan	19	8:00	San Francisco	Left for San Francisco
1901	Jan	20	8:00	San Francisco	Left for San Francisco
1901	Jan	21	8:00	San Francisco	Left for San Francisco
1901	Jan	22	8:00	San Francisco	Left for San Francisco
1901	Jan	23	8:00	San Francisco	Left for San Francisco
1901	Jan	24	8:00	San Francisco	Left for San Francisco
1901	Jan	25	8:00	San Francisco	Left for San Francisco
1901	Jan	26	8:00	San Francisco	Left for San Francisco
1901	Jan	27	8:00	San Francisco	Left for San Francisco
1901	Jan	28	8:00	San Francisco	Left for San Francisco
1901	Jan	29	8:00	San Francisco	Left for San Francisco
1901	Jan	30	8:00	San Francisco	Left for San Francisco
1901	Jan	31	8:00	San Francisco	Left for San Francisco

**Leipsic: Printed by Breitkopf & Härtel.**



Gravé et imprimé par